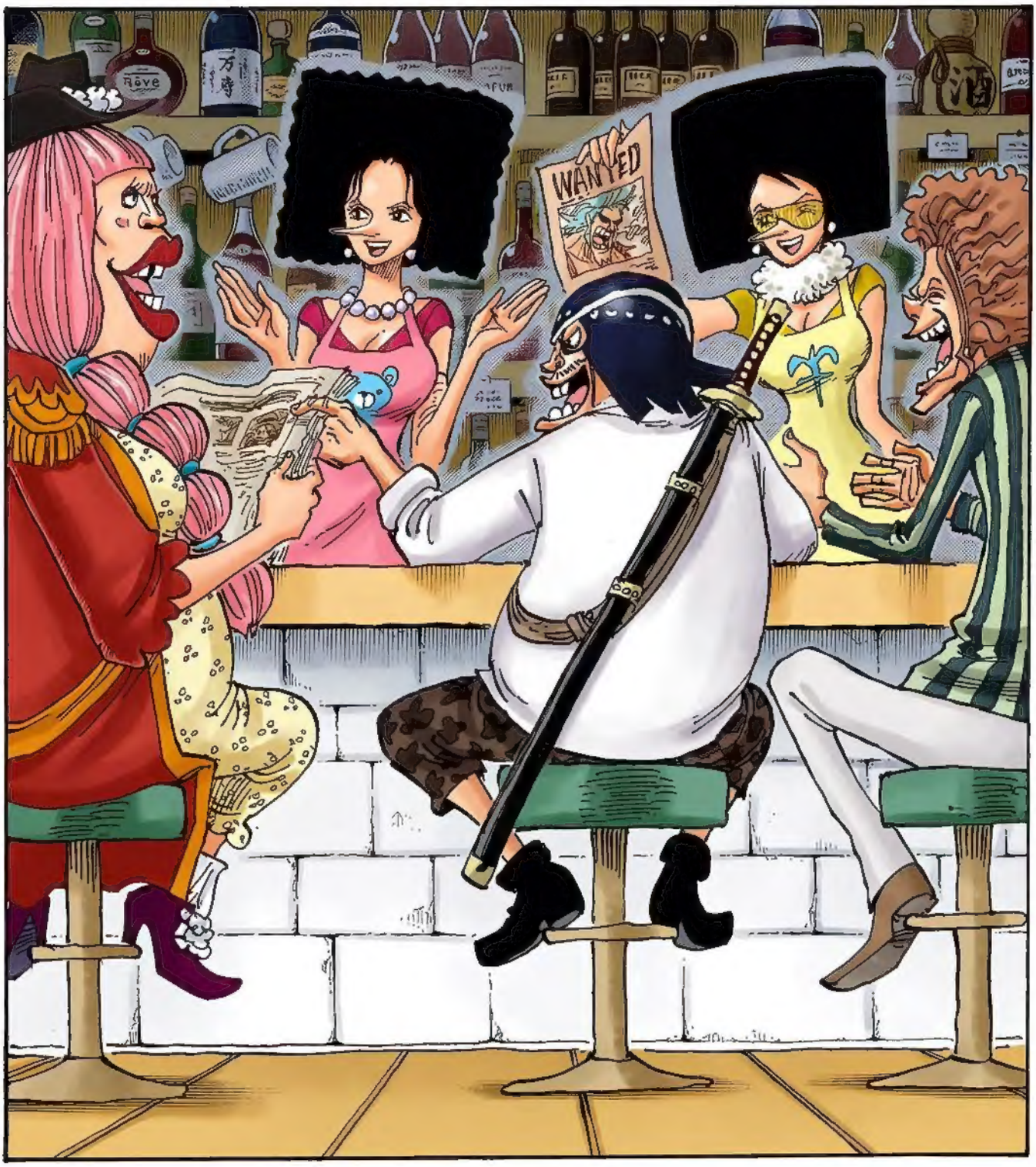
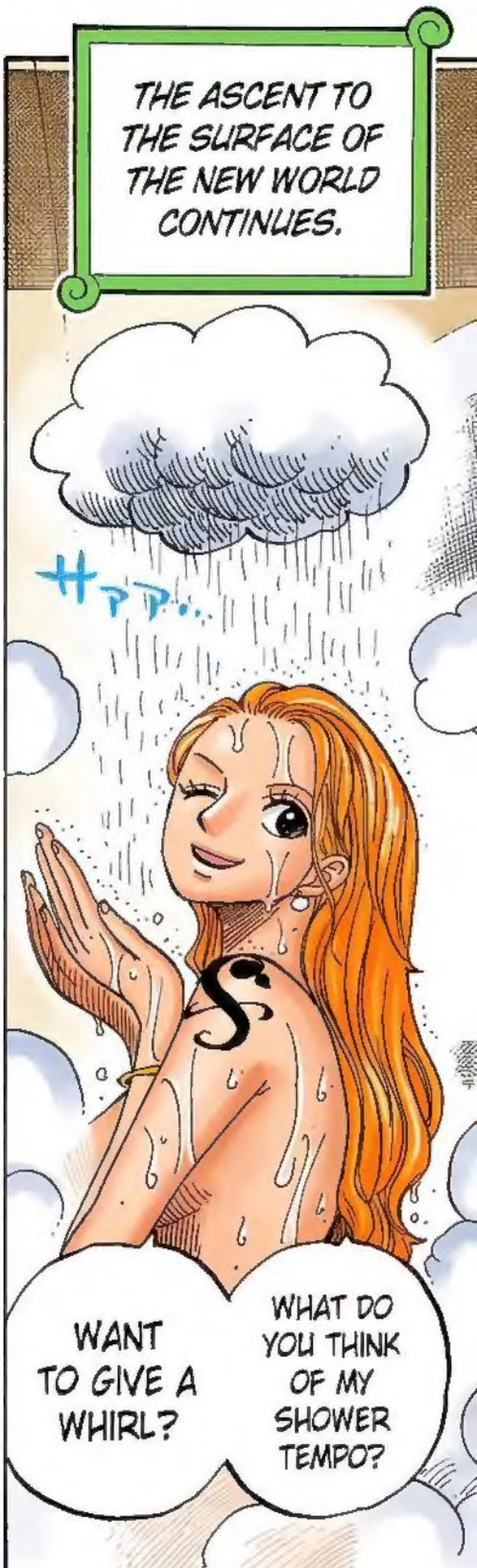
Chapter 654:
A GAM OF WHALES



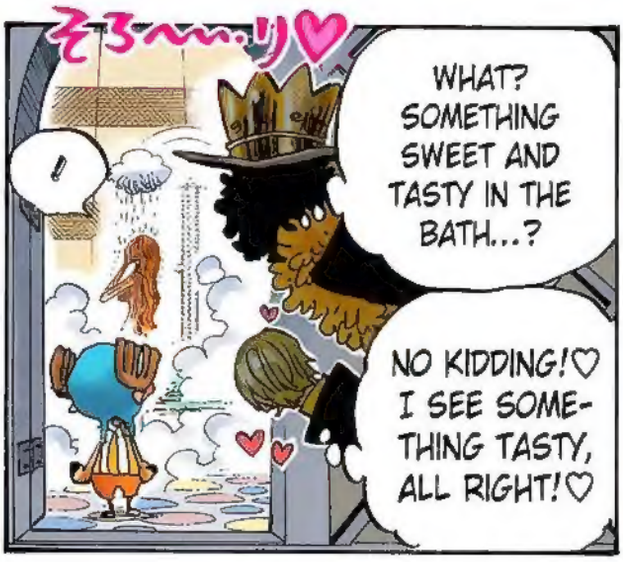
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 36
"WATER SEVEN—MOZU AND KIWI'S BAR"

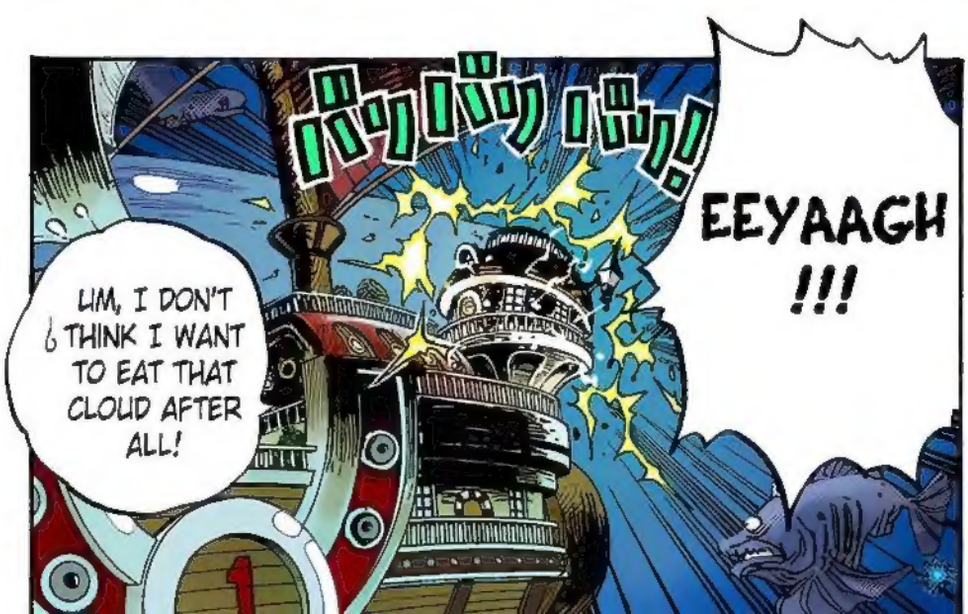
SO SMOOTH, IT'S SCARING ME.
UPON LEAVING THE SHORES OF FISH-MAN ISLAND...
...THE SHIP HEADS INTO THE WATERS OF THE GRAND LINE'S SECOND HALF.
LOOKS LIKE SMOOTH SAILING!
ゴボボボ

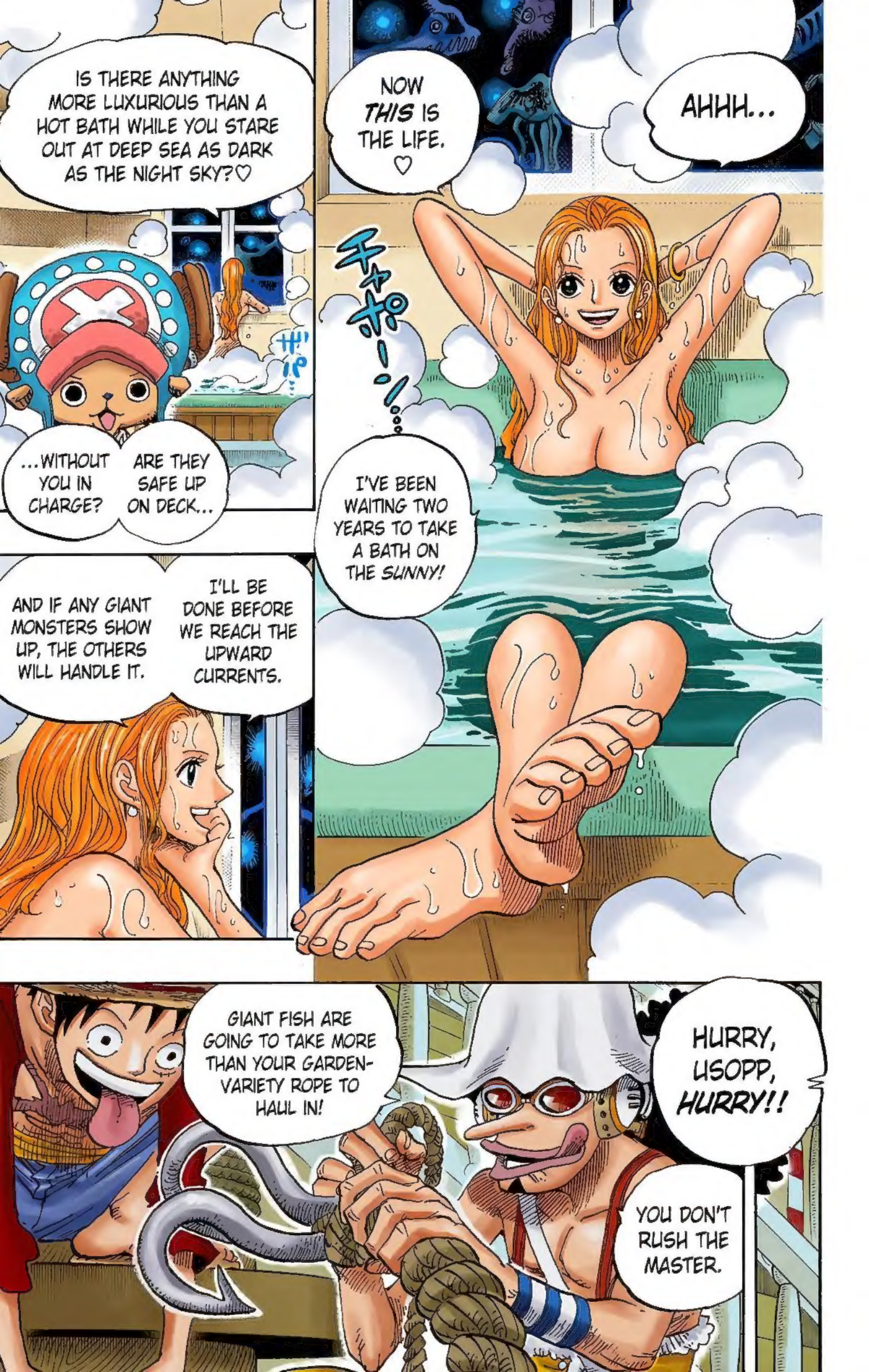
THAT CLOUD SURE LOOKS SWEET AND TASTY, THOUGH!
NO, I'M GOOD! I WIPED MYSELF CLEAN TWO DAYS AGO.

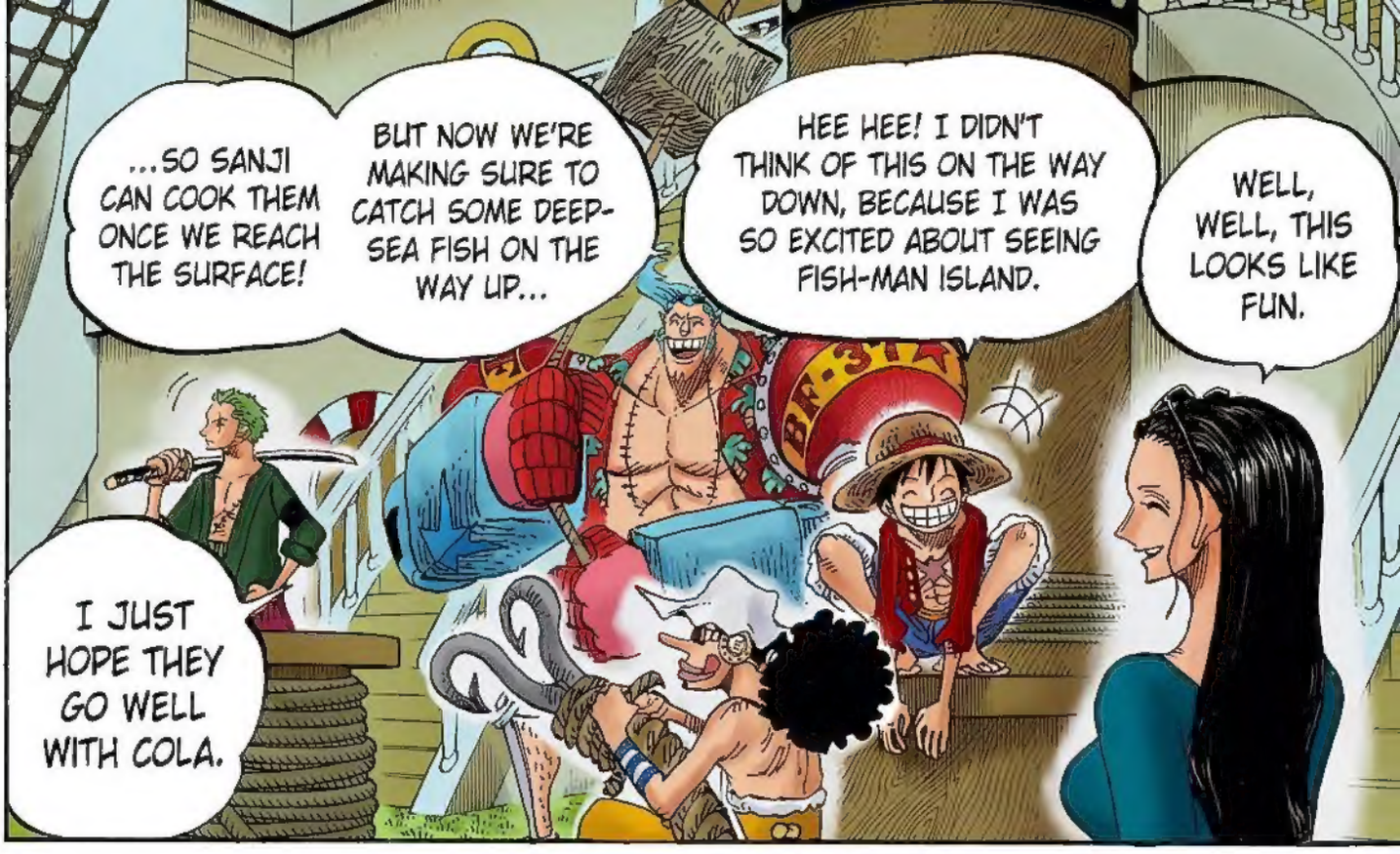

THE ASCENT TO THE SURFACE OF THE NEW WORLD CONTINUES.
ザアア...
WANT TO GIVE A WHIRL?
WHAT DO YOU THINK OF MY SHOWER TEMPO?

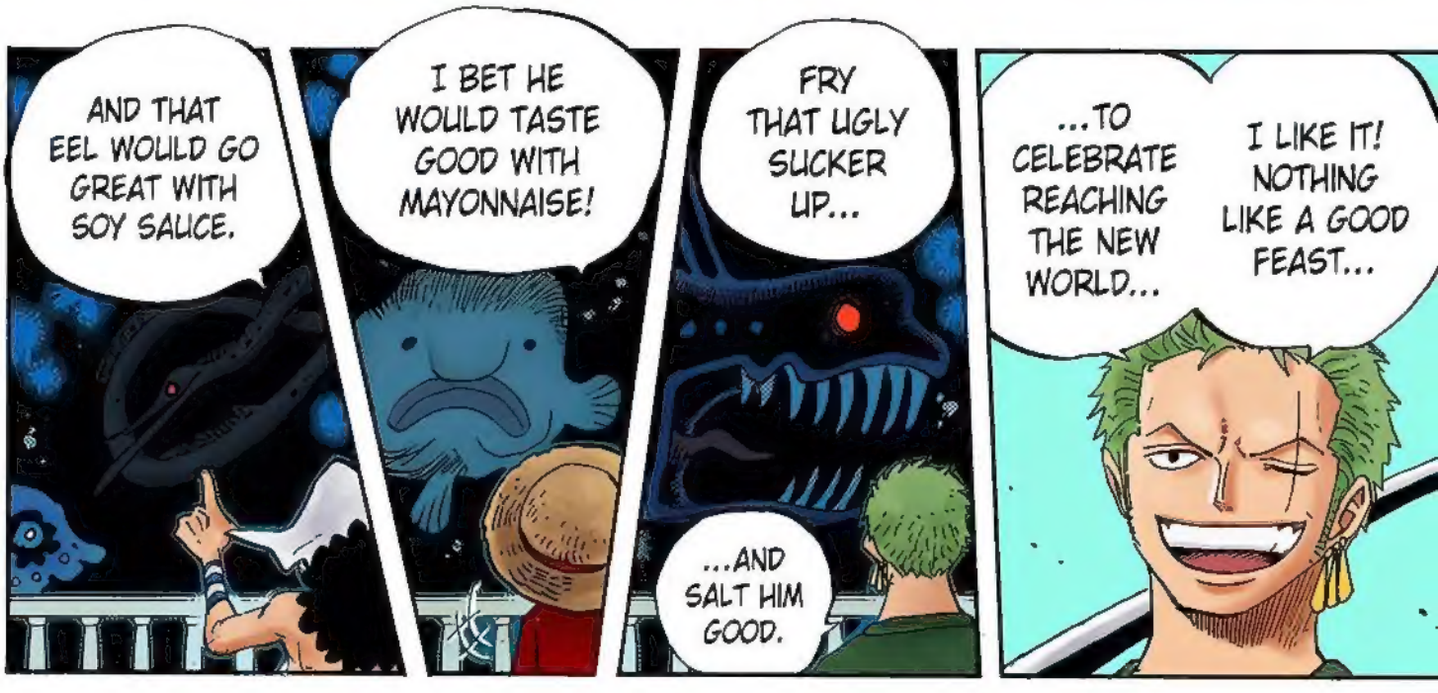
STEP AWAY FROM THE CLOUD, CHOPPER.
ゴゴ...
ゴゴ...
?


そろ〜り♡
!
WHAT? SOMETHING SWEET AND TASTY IN THE BATH...?
NO KIDDING!♡ I SEE SOMETHING TASTY, ALL RIGHT!♡


バリバリバリ!!
EEYAAGH !!!
UM, I DON'T THINK I WANT TO EAT THAT CLOUD AFTER ALL!


IS THERE ANYTHING MORE LUXURIOUS THAN A HOT BATH WHILE YOU STARE OUT AT DEEP SEA AS DARK AS THE NIGHT SKY?♡
...WITHOUT YOU IN CHARGE?
ARE THEY SAFE UP ON DECK...
AND IF ANY GIANT MONSTERS SHOW UP, THE OTHERS WILL HANDLE IT.
I'LL BE DONE BEFORE WE REACH THE UPWARD CURRENTS.
NOW *THIS* IS THE LIFE. ♡
AHHH...
チャポーン!!
I'VE BEEN WAITING TWO YEARS TO TAKE A BATH ON THE *SUNNY!*
GIANT FISH ARE GOING TO TAKE MORE THAN YOUR GARDEN-VARIETY ROPE TO HAUL IN!
HURRY, USOPP, *HURRY!!*
YOU DON'T RUSH THE MASTER.


I JUST HOPE THEY GO WELL WITH COLA.
...SO SANJI CAN COOK THEM ONCE WE REACH THE SURFACE!
BUT NOW WE'RE MAKING SURE TO CATCH SOME DEEP-SEA FISH ON THE WAY UP...
HEE HEE! I DIDN'T THINK OF THIS ON THE WAY DOWN, BECAUSE I WAS SO EXCITED ABOUT SEEING FISH-MAN ISLAND.
WELL, WELL, THIS LOOKS LIKE FUN.


AND THAT EEL WOULD GO GREAT WITH SOY SAUCE.
I BET HE WOULD TASTE GOOD WITH MAYONNAISE!
FRY THAT UGLY SUCKER UP...
...AND SALT HIM GOOD.
...TO CELEBRATE REACHING THE NEW WORLD...
I LIKE IT! NOTHING LIKE A GOOD FEAST...

GUM-GUM...
ドルルル!
ドルルル!
WELL, WHATEVER THE CASE...
...SANJI CAN MAKE IT TASTE GOOD!!!

JET PISTOL!!!
YOU JUST WANT TO EAT THE MAYONNAISE ONE!!
PWOHH!!!
YOU SURE THAT ISN'T TOO BIG FOR US?!
HURRY UP AND CATCH IT!!
GOT IT!!
CAPTURE STAR!!
WE CAUGHT OURSELVES A DEEP-SEA FISH!
ARE YOU SURE THAT'S REALLY A FISH?
NOT SOME OLD DUDE?
OLD DUDE?!
UH-OH...

!
HUH?
ガブッ
AAAAAHH !!
OUR FISH TURNED INTO BAIT!!!
IF THIS KEEPS UP, THE SHIP'S GOING TO FLIP OVER!!
AAAAAGH!! NOT AGAIN!!
ドーン!!
WHAT ARE THESE THINGS, MATRYOSHKA FISH?!!
CHHK
ONE-SWORD STYLE...
I SUPPOSE LEAVING THINGS IN THEIR HANDS WAS A MISTAKE...
WELL, THE SHIP IS SHAKING AND I CAN HEAR SHOUTING FROM THE DECK...

THREE-HUNDRED-AND-SIXTY POUND PHOENIX!!!

GWAAH!!

WOW! THANKS, GUYS! CAN'T WAIT TO COOK THESE DEEP-SEA FISH UP!!

WHY ARE YOU BURNED TO A CRISP?

YOU HAVEN'T HEARD THE BEST PART YET! THERE ARE TWO *MORE* FISH...

...INSIDE THE BIG ONE!!

ANYWAYS... ARE WE EVEN MOVING?

IT KIND OF SEEMS LIKE WE'RE *SINKING*...

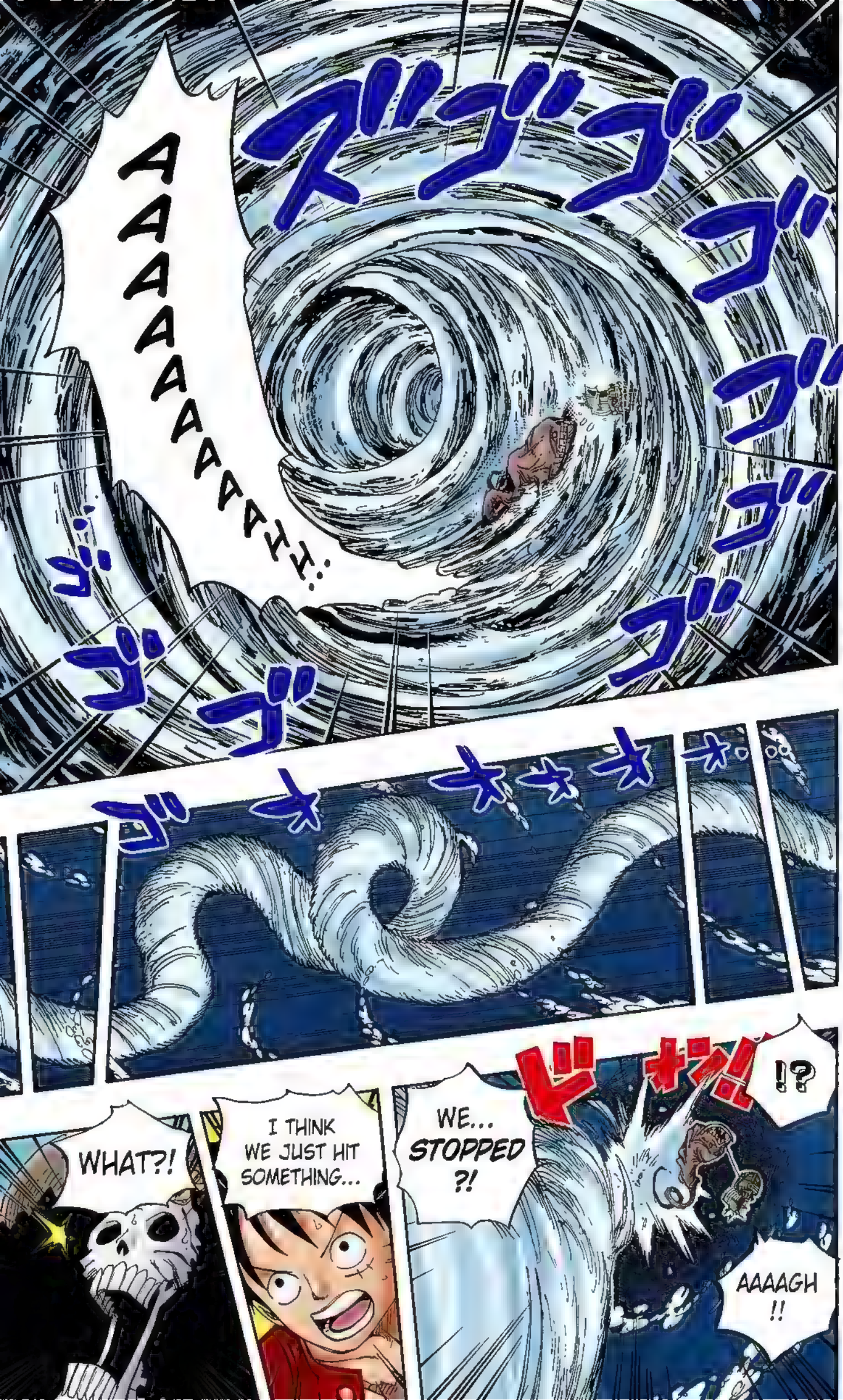
THAT'S JUST YOUR IMAGINATION.

WHOA, WHAT'S *THAT*? A SNAKE?!

I THINK THAT'S...
WAIT A MINUTE...
HUH ?
ゴゴゴ...
A GIANT SEA-SNAKE?!
THE SHIP CAN'T PULL THAT KIND OF WEIGHT!
WE GOTTA EAT THAT ONE TOO!
GO ON, GET CLOSER!
AAAGH !!
ズゴゴゴゴゴゴ...
ドーン!!
A WHITE-STRÖM !!
ガチャ!!
OH MY GOOD-NESS!!
IS THAT A WHITE-STRÖM?!!
A WHIRL-POOL ON THE SEA FLOOR?!
ギャアア
IT'S AN ENORMOUS WHITE WHIRLPOOL THAT APPEARS WITHOUT WARNING NEAR THE SEA FLOOR..
...LIKE A LIVE, WRITHING DRAGON!!

NO, YOU IDIOT!!!
SO IT'S LIKE A MAGIC WARP ZONE?!
バヨン!!
MEANING ITS CREW IS ENTIRELY DEAD!!
...AN UNFATHOMABLE DISTANCE AWAY, AND ENTIRELY EMPTY.
ONCE A SHIP IS CAUGHT IN THE STREAM, IT TURNS UP DAYS LATER..
WE GOTTA GET OUTTA HERE, PEOPLE!!
あわわ
BF-37
BF-37
THE SHIP GOES SOMEWHERE INCREDIBLY FAR AWAY?
AAAH! WHAT IS THAT THING?!
WE CAUGHT IT!
ばっ!!
HURRY, GANG! WE NEED TO GET AWAY FROM THAT CURRENT!!
FINALLY, OUR NAVIGATOR SHOWS UP! LET'S GET MOVING!!
JUST LOOK! THE FISH IS SLIPPING INTO THE WHIRLPOOL!!
CRAP! WE GOTTA HAUL IT IN.
NO! CUT IT LOOSE!!
ゴゴゴ...
WHAT ARE YOU THINKING?!! HOW ARE WE SUPPOSED TO CONTROL THE SHIP WITH THAT DISGUSTING BEAST DRAGGING US DOWN?!

HONESTLY, THE TROUBLE YOU MANAGE TO GET US INTO WHEN I TAKE MY EYES OFF OF YOU FOR TEN MEASLY MINUTES!!!
WHAT'S MORE IMPORTANT, THE FISH OR YOUR LIFE?!
えぇぇぇ
WHAAAAAT ?!!
UH-OH! WOOHOO!!
THWUP!!
SEE ?
OH...
IT'S A BIT SUPER-LATE FOR THAT!!
USE YOUR COUP DE BURST, FRANKY!!
ゴゴゴゴ...
EVERYONE GRAB ONTO SOMETHING !!!


ズゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
AAAAAAAAAAHH..
ゴオオオオオ
ドオン!!
!?
AAAAGH !!
WE... STOPPED ?!
I THINK WE JUST HIT SOMETHING...
WHAT?!

LABOON !!!

...!!

WE'LL SAIL AROUND THE WORLD AND RETURN HERE!!

WE PROM-ISE!

PAWOO

LABOON!!! OH, LOOK AT THE SIZE OF YOU..

THERE'S NO WAY HE COULD SLIP THROUGH THE RED LINE AT THAT SIZE!

DON'T BE SILLY! LABOON'S BACK AT THE *START* OF THE GRAND LINE!

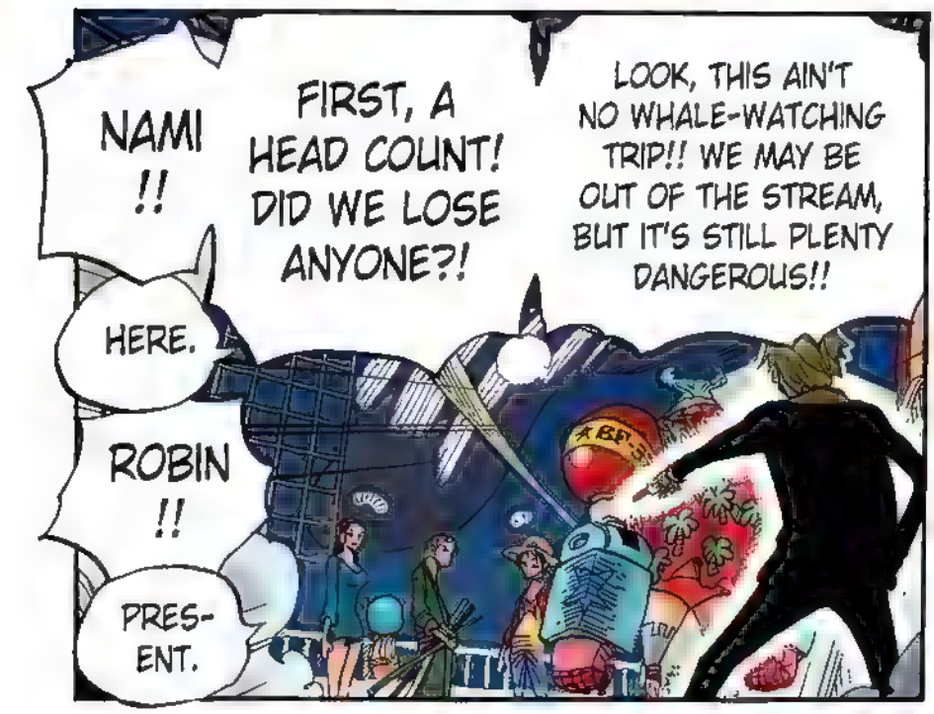
ドーォ…ン!!

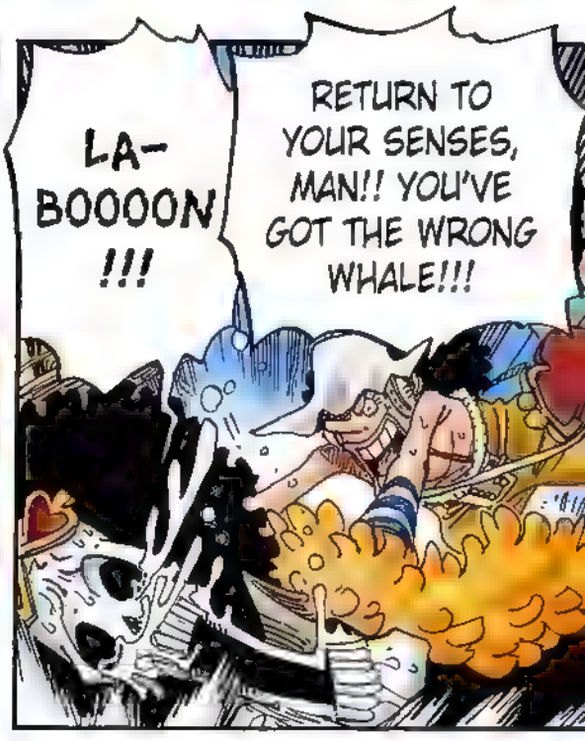
!!!

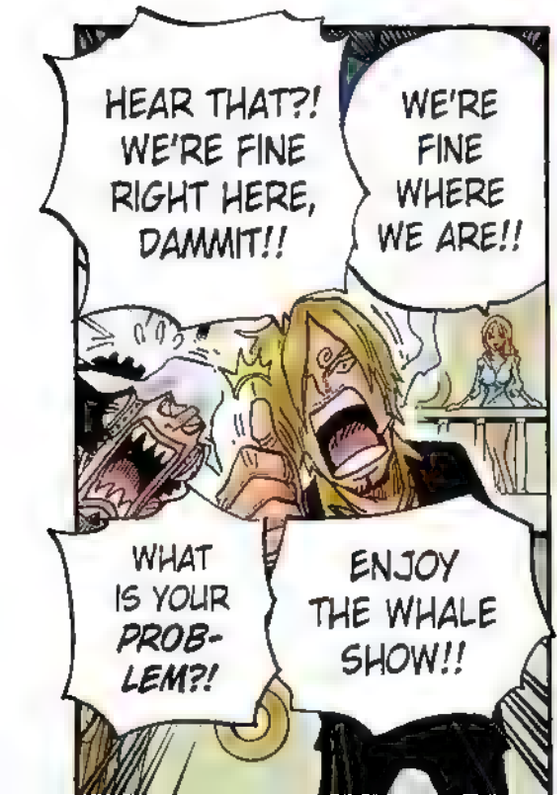
WHOAAA !!!

...!!

GATHER UP ALL OF THE CREW! TIME TO SHIP OUT BINKS'S BREW!♫
WOW, YOU COULD HAVE FOOLED ME!!
EVEN THE MARKS ARE THE SAME!!
LOOK, A COUPLE OF THEM HAVE SCARRED SNOUTS LIKE LABOON.
IT'S A MIRACLE... AN ENTIRE GAM OF ISLAND WHALES!
STOP, LABOON!! LISTEN TO THE SONG!! IT'S ME, BROOK!!!


NAMI!!
FIRST, A HEAD COUNT! DID WE LOSE ANYONE?!
LOOK, THIS AIN'T NO WHALE-WATCHING TRIP!! WE MAY BE OUT OF THE STREAM, BUT IT'S STILL PLENTY DANGEROUS!!
HERE.
ROBIN!!
PRES-ENT.


LA-BOOOON!!!
RETURN TO YOUR SENSES, MAN!! YOU'VE GOT THE WRONG WHALE!!!


HEAR THAT?! WE'RE FINE RIGHT HERE, DAMMIT!!
WE'RE FINE WHERE WE ARE!!
WHAT IS YOUR PROB-LEM?!
ENJOY THE WHALE SHOW!!

THERE ARE SIX MORE OF US ALIVE AND WELL... ASSUMING ANYONE CARES!
ONE COLLISION WITH THESE GIANT WHALES COULD ROCK THE SHIP TO PIECES!!!
OKAY, THAT'S EVERYONE! LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!
GIVE US OUR ORDERS, NAMI!!!
COUNT THE REST OF US TOO!

A GROUP OF WHALES THIS SIZE CREATES ITS OWN CURRENT!

FIGHTING THE FLOW ONLY PUTS US IN GREATER DANGER!

SET THE SAILS AND MAKE SURE WE'RE FOLLOWING THE GROUP!!

AYE AYE!!!

BWOOO

THEN THIS MUST BE LABOON'S HOME!

ARE THERE ANY RELATIVES PRESENT ?!

BE CAREFUL, BROOK!

ARE YOU LOOKING FOR A SMALLER WHALE THAT WAS SEPARATED FROM ITS POD, FIFTY YEARS AGO?!

...

ゴォォォォ

HAVE NO FEAR! HE IS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE WORLD...

SAFE AND SOUND!! HE IS SURELY FULL-GROWN BY NOW!!

YOUR LITTLE ONE IS WELL!!!

AAAAH!

MAKE SURE WE HIT THE CURRENT!!

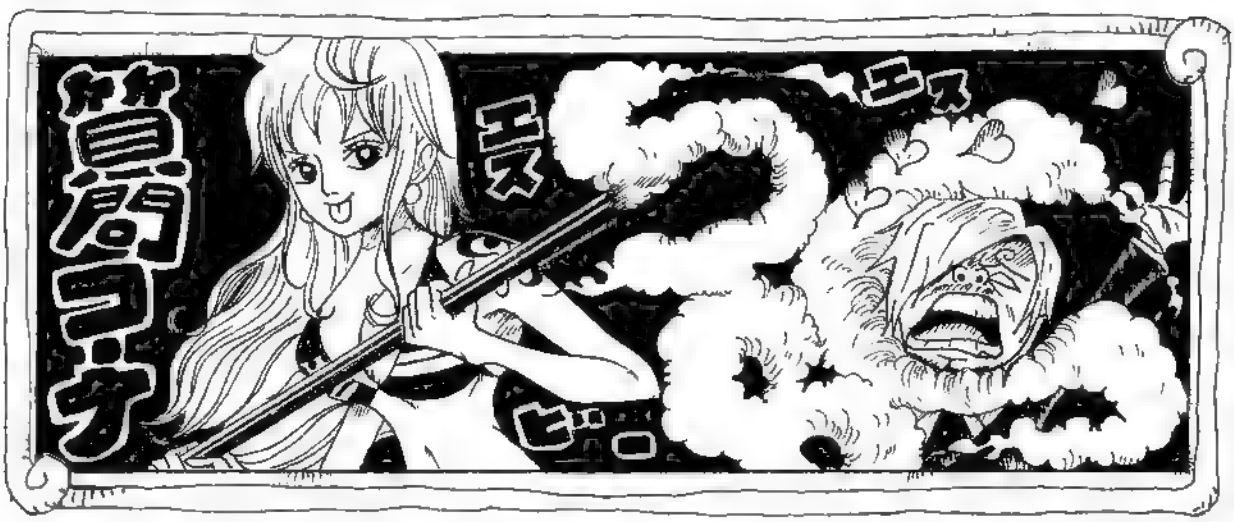
GOT IT!

YO HO HO HO~ YO HO HO HO...
♫
YO HO HO HO~ YO HO HO HO...
♪
THE WAVES WILL BE OUR GUIDE!♪
SEA WIND BLOWS TO WHERE, WHO KNOWS?
...
TIME TO SHIP OUT BINKS'S BREW!♫
GATHER UP ALL OF THE CREW
♪
...
...
SEE THE SKY!
BIRDS SINGING IN CIRCLES PASSING BY!
♫
O'ER CROSS THE OCEAN'S TIDE, THE SUNSET IS BOILIN' WILD
♪
GRIN
BWOOO...

HUH...?
!?
WHOA!
THUMP!
BWOO...
IT LOOKS LIKE THEY'RE HEADING FOR AN UPWARD CURRENT.
WELL, LET'S TAKE IT UP ON ITS OFFER!
BAWOO...
HEY, ARE YOU GONNA GIVE US A RIDE?
...SEAS!
ENDLESS, AIMLESS, THIS STORY ON THE UPROAR-IOUS...
NO LONGER CAN WE NOW SEE, HANDS' SHADOWS STILL WAVING FREE. WHY WORRY, THERE'S SURE TO BE A MOONLIT NIGHT AGAIN.
GATHER UP ALL OF THE CREW! TIME TO SHIP OUT BINKS'S BREW! COULD BE TODAY, COULD BE TOMORROW. TWILIGHT DREAMING.
ゴオオ
ゴオオ...
LOOK, WE'RE ALMOST TO THE SURFACE!!

BAWOOOOOOO!!!
YEAAHH!! IT'S THE NEW WORLD!!!
WE MADE IT!!!
どーん!!
BRING IT ON!!
IT'S LIKE THE ENTRANCE TO HELL.
A SURGING OCEAN OF FIRE!!
I CAN SEE SEAS OF RED!!
WE'RE FAR OFF THE NEEDLE'S COURSE!!
FIERCE WATERS BELOW!
GALES OF POWERFUL WIND!
YO HO HO! STORMY SKIES!!
WHAT AWFUL WEATHER!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! When Sanji met the mermaids in Volume 62 and had a huge nosebleed, Chopper claimed he had "type-S" blood. Isn't that kinda weird? What other blood types are there? Give us the blood types of the entire crew while you're at it!

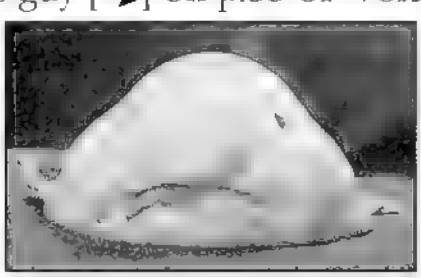
--Bepo

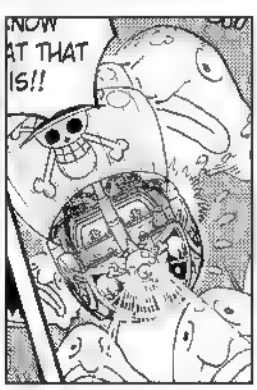
A: Okay, here.

F XF X S S (RH-) X S XF X

They're mostly split between F, S, X and XF. But elsewhere around the world, blood types are known by different designations, so in some places they'd be considered types A, B, C, and so on.

Q: Odacchi!!!! Question!! Is this guy [➡] on p.55 of Volume 62 the same as this guy? [➡]
It is, isn't it?! When I looked up "hideous creatures," it turned up a picture of this guy ([➡])!!!!! How did you find it, Odacchi? Were you looking up hideous creatures too? You must have a lot of free time...





--Now In Class

A: Yes, that's it. The very same. But I don't type in weird searches like that. Mine are way weirder. This creature is known as a blobfish, and you'll always see a picture of one in any book on deep-sea fish. (Because it's so weird) Of course, they're not the size of ships, as they are in the story. It's a real deep-sea fish that grows to about a foot in length. It's also the same fish Luffy wanted to eat with mayonnaise just now in Chapter 654.

Chapter 655:
PUNK HAZARD

DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 37 "WATER SEVEN—
GALLEY-LA COMPANY'S GENIUS 10-YEAR-OLD SECRETARY"

CRAK!!

ゴロロ..

ゴロゴロ

AAAAHH!!

LOOK AT THAT ISLAND! THERE'S A VOLCANO ERUPTING!!

ドォーン!!

ズズズズ

YOU HAVE TO LISTEN TO ME, LUFFY!!

WE HAVE THREE NEEDLES, AND *NONE* OF THEM ARE POINTING TO THAT ISLAND!!

THIS IS WEIRD AND DANGEROUS, EVEN FOR THE NEW WORLD!!

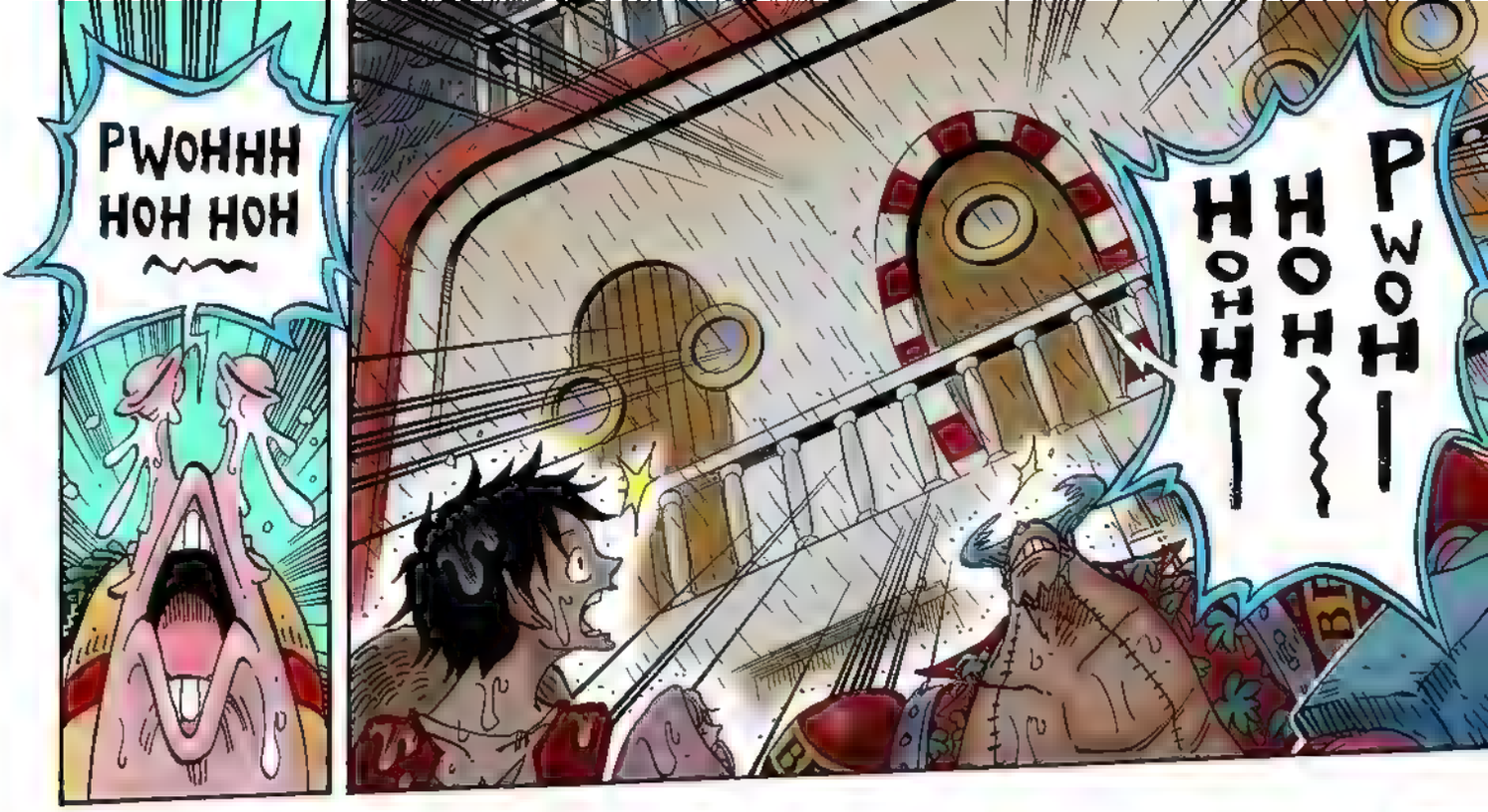
SAFE TRAVELS, FRIENDS AND FAMILY OF LABOON!!

WHO CARES?! WE'RE GETTING OFF THERE!!

WE CAN SEE IT ALREADY, SO WE DON'T NEED ANY NEEDLES!!

WE CAN'T! THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN GET ANY CLOSER!!

ボオオオ…オ!!
CRAK!!
IT'S A SEA OF FIRE OUT THERE!!
I JUST DON'T GET IT!!
ドーン!!
ボオオオオ…!!
WELL, THE PARTS I HADN'T CUT UP YET ARE ALL BURNED TO A CRISP.
NOOOO!!
THE FISH ARE BURNING IN THE OCEAN!!
LUFFY, I GOT SOME REAL BAD NEWS FOR YA.
YOU KNOW THOSE DEEP-SEA FISH YOU CAUGHT?
BF-37
LOOK AT ALL THOSE FISH BONES FLOATING AROUND! BONES!!
THAT'S BESIDE THE POINT! WHY WOULD YOU WANT TO CROSS THE FIRE?!
NAH, THE SUNNY'S SUPER-SAFE!!
IT'S ONLY A MATTER OF TIME BEFORE THE SHIP CATCHES FIRE!!
FLOAT
FLOAT
YOU RANG?
ばーーーん!!


PWOHHH HOH HOH
PWOH! HOH~ HOH!

THAT'S AN EMERGENCY ALERT, DUMMY! SOMEONE'S PUT OUT AN S.O.S.!
WHAT'S WRONG, BUDDY? YOU GOT A TUMMY ACHE?!
WHOA, WHAT'S THE DEAL? THE TRANSPONDER SNAIL'S CRYING!!
SO IF I PICK UP THE CALL, WE CAN REACH THEM?
PWOHHH HOH HOH~

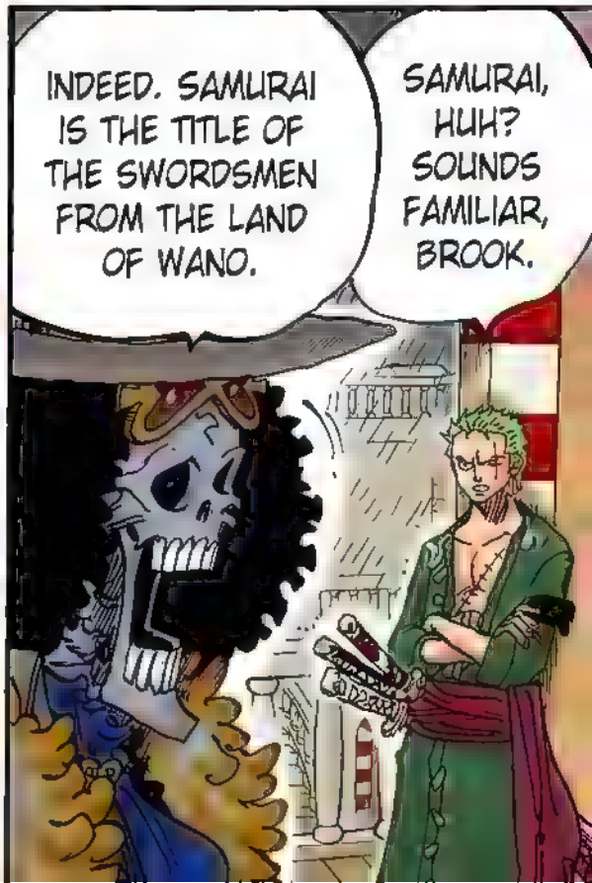
IF YOU PICK IT UP AND THEY TRACE THE SIGNAL, THEY'LL KNOW WHERE WE ARE!
IT'S LIKELY TO BE A TRAP SET BY THE NAVY!
STOP, LUFFY!
GOOD THINKING, ROBIN! WE HAVE TO THINK HARD BEFORE WE--
THE MAJORITY OF EMERGENCY ALERTS CAN'T BE TRUSTED!

HELP MEEE!!
うわぁ
ああぁ
NOT SO FAST! DON'T TELL THEM EVERY-THING!!
アホ!
FUTURE PIRATE KING!!
HELLO? LUFFY, SPEAKING!
CLICK!
ドバン!!
WE'RE BEING KILLED BY A SAMURAI!! HUFF, HUFF...
ALL MY PEOPLE...CUT DOWN, ONE AFTER THE OTHER...
NO, I AIN'T YOUR BOSS! IS IT COLD THERE?!
!
IT'S SO... COLD... IS THAT YOU...BOSS?!
...PUNK HAZARD!!!
WHERE ARE YOU?!
HEY! WHAT'S YOUR NAME?!
SOMEONE, HELP... WE'RE TRAPPED HERE ON...

AAAAH!!
HE'S DEAD!!
あぁ
あぁ
あぁ
SLICE!!
AAAAGH
!!
CLICK!!

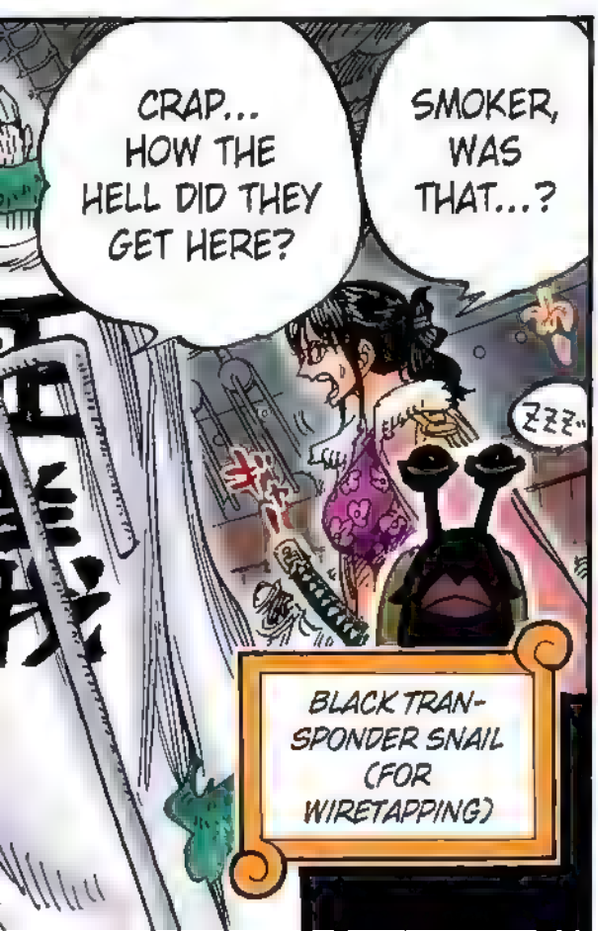
C'MON
!!
CALM DOWN, EVERYBUDDY!
♫
LET'S NOT FORGET, THAT COULD HAVE BEEN A CLEVERLY ACTED TRAP.
THERE'S NO MYSTERY ABOUT IT!! THAT GUY JUST GOT SLICED TO BITS!!
HMM... I SMELL A MYSTERY!
あぁあぁ
ブヒッ

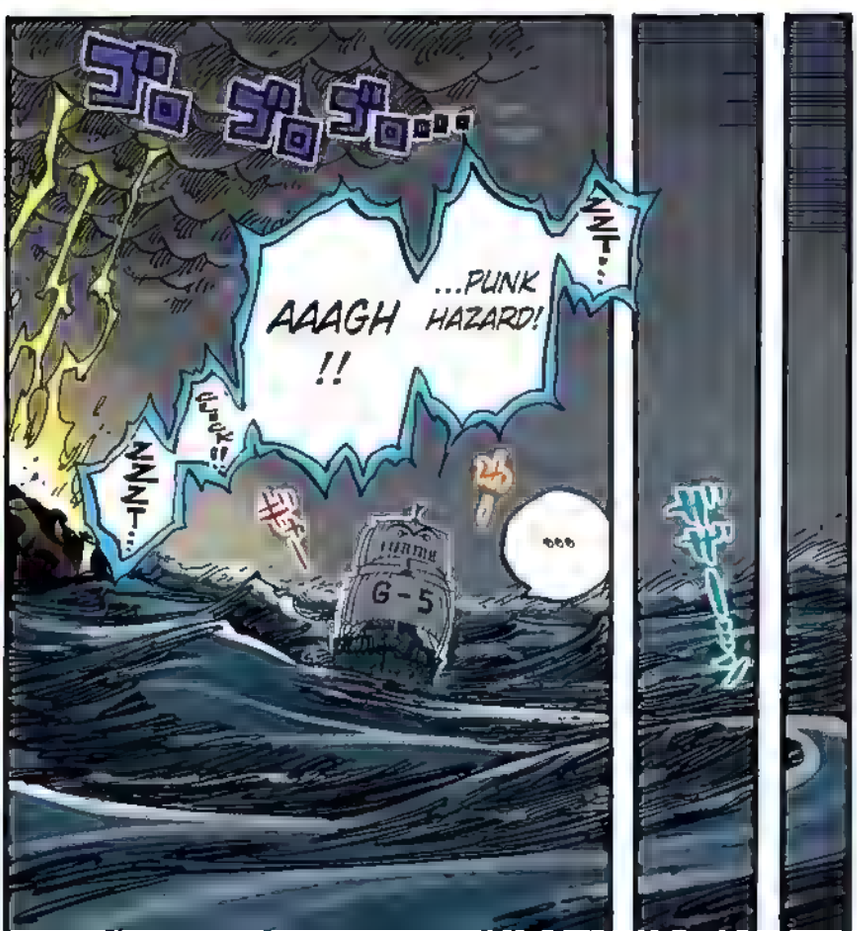
AND THESE SAMURAI ARE SO POWER-FUL...
THEY AREN'T EVEN AFFILIATED WITH THE WORLD GOVERN-MENT.
WANO IS A NATION WITH CLOSED BORDERS-- NO OUTSIDERS ARE ALLOWED WITHIN.
...THAT EVEN THE NAVY DOES NOT DARE TO BREACH THEIR TERRITORY.
和

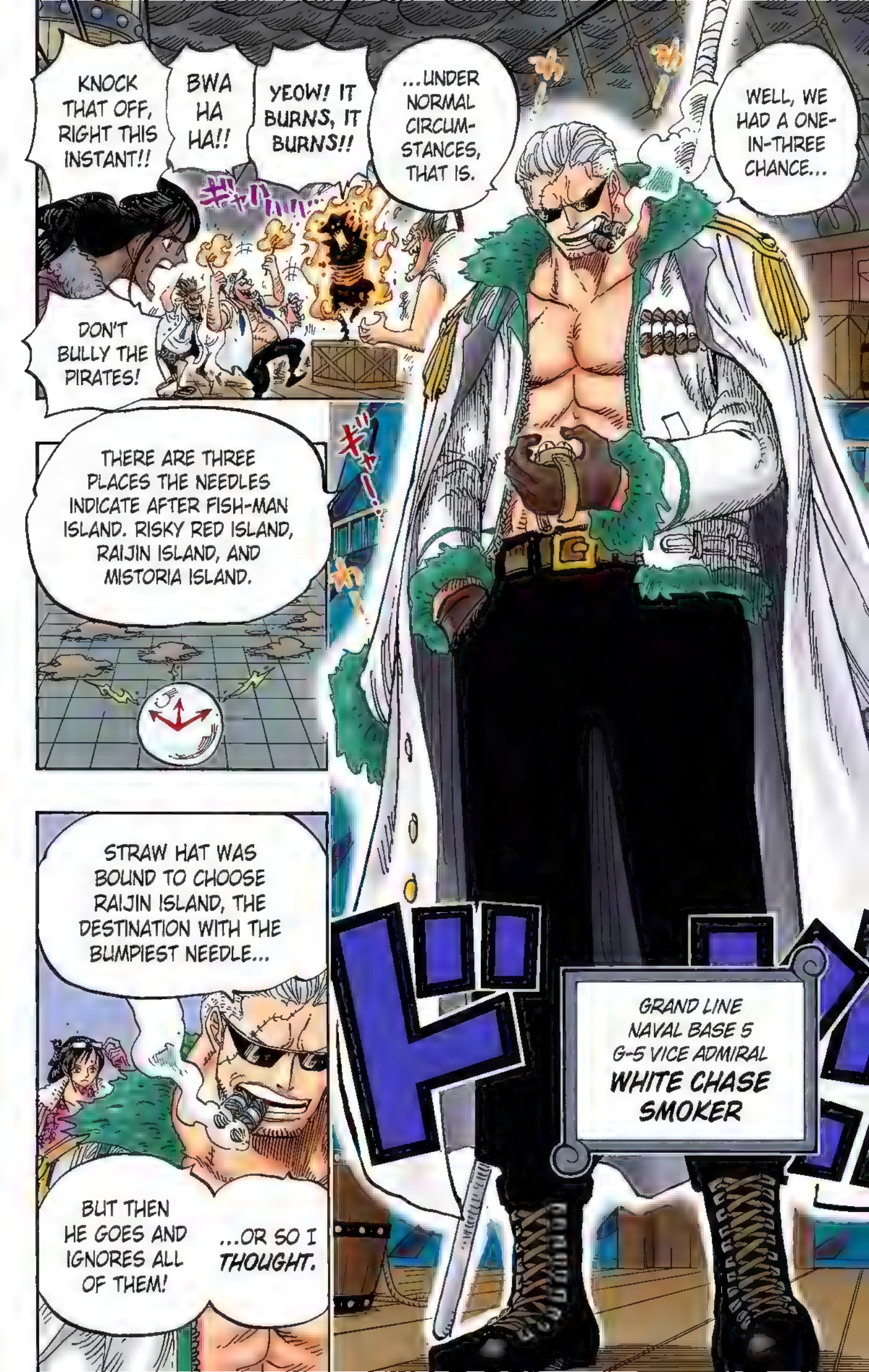

INDEED. SAMURAI IS THE TITLE OF THE SWORDSMEN FROM THE LAND OF WANO.
SAMURAI, HUH? SOUNDS FAMILIAR, BROOK.

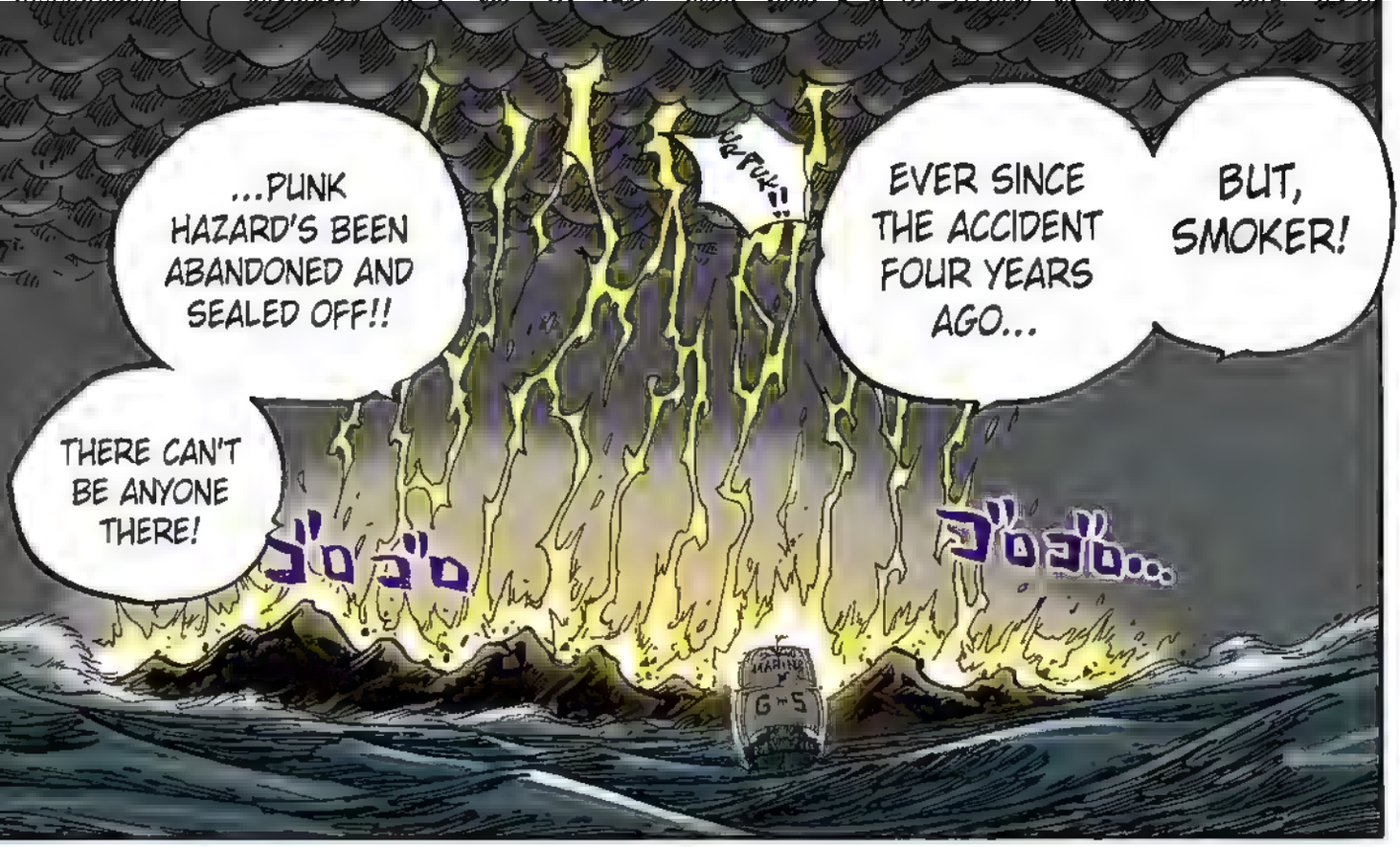
IF HE WAS USING A MINI SNAIL, THE ONLY ISLAND WITHIN RANGE...
IS IT THAT FIERY ISLAND OVER THERE?
HE SAID "PUNK HAZARD"!
BUT HE DIDN'T SAY NOTHIN' ABOUT WANO.
...WOULD HAVE TO BE THAT ONE.
I'VE NEVER EVEN HEARD OF SUCH A COUNTRY...

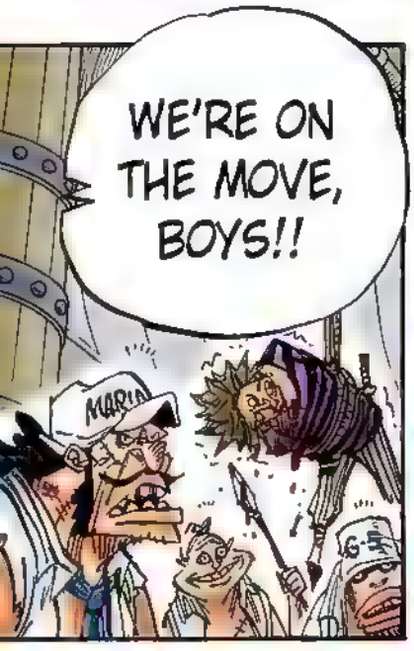
SAMURAI ARE SCARYYYY !!
IT'S PROBABLY TOO LATE FOR HIM!!
NOOOO !!
ばーん!!
THAT SETTLES IT! WE'RE GOIN' TO RESCUE THAT DUDE!!
ぎゃあああああ...
I'M SCARED TOO!

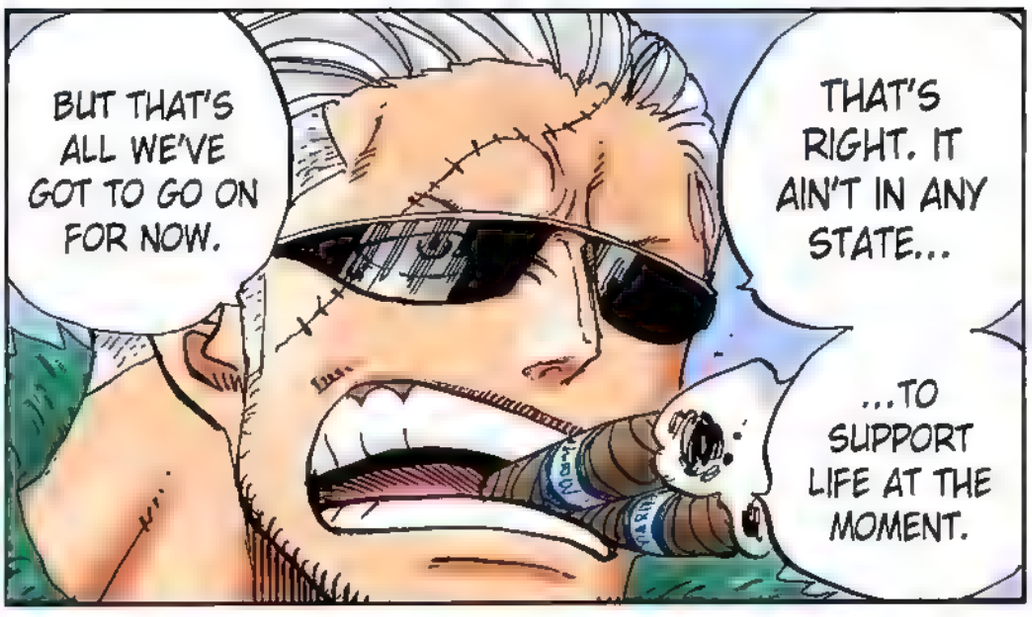

CRAP... HOW THE HELL DID THEY GET HERE?
SMOKER, WAS THAT...?
ZZZ~
BLACK TRAN-SPONDER SNAIL (FOR WIRETAPPING)

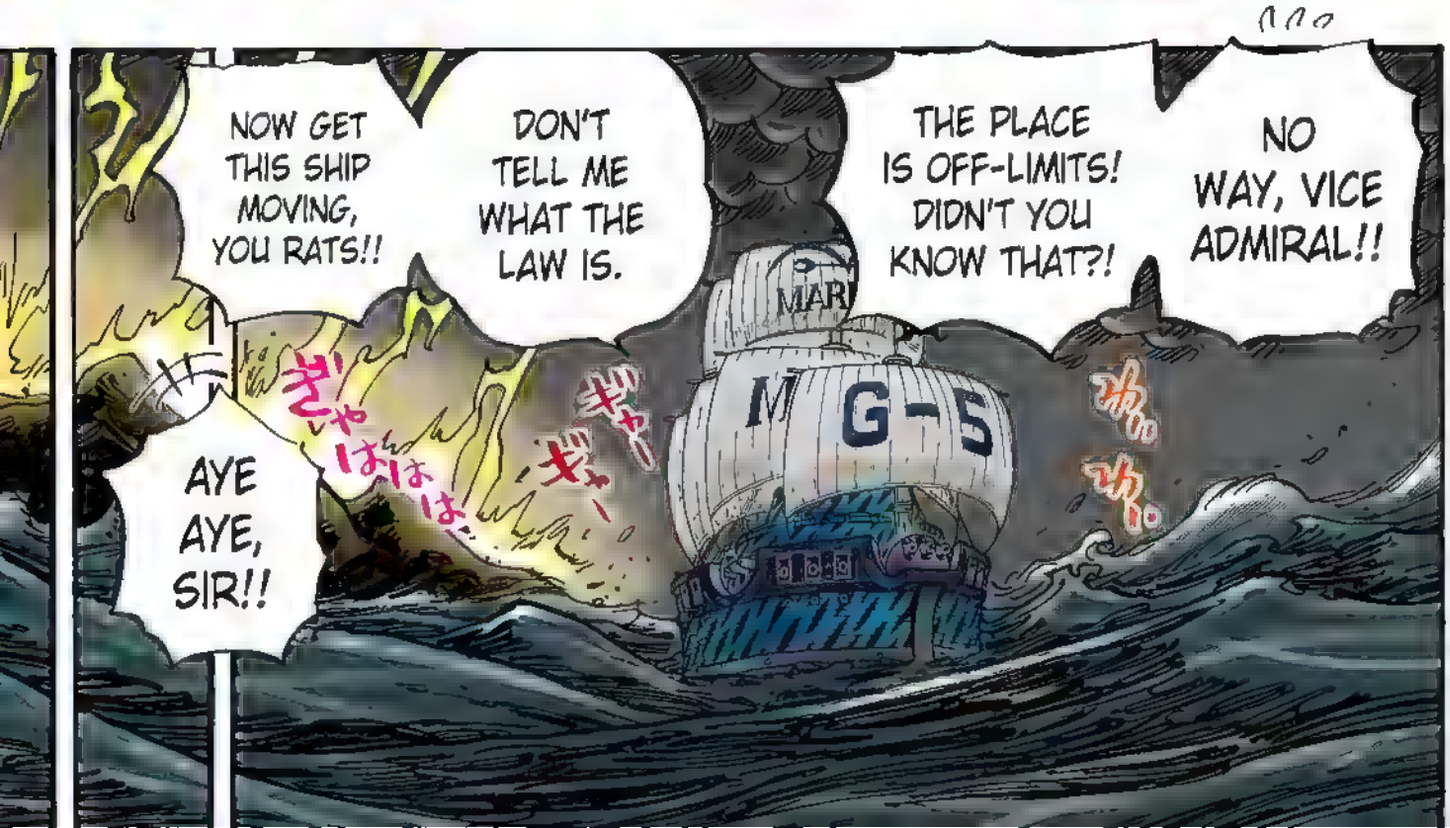

ゴロ ゴロ ゴロ...
AAAGH !!
...PUNK HAZARD!
ZNT...
ZNNT...
G-5

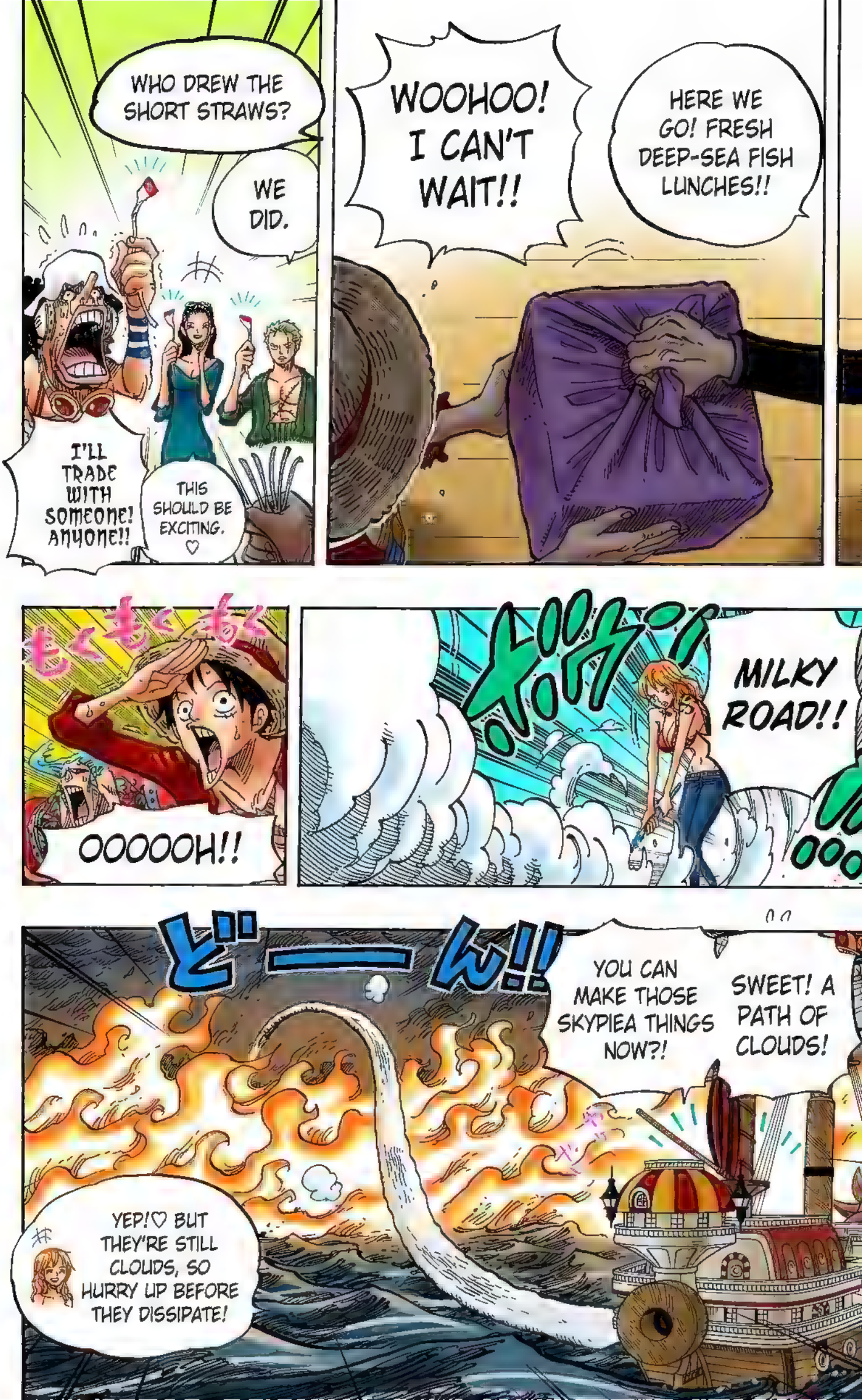

KNOCK THAT OFF, RIGHT THIS INSTANT!!
BWA HA HA!!
YEOW! IT BURNS, IT BURNS!!
...UNDER NORMAL CIRCUM-STANCES, THAT IS.
WELL, WE HAD A ONE-IN-THREE CHANCE...
DON'T BULLY THE PIRATES!
THERE ARE THREE PLACES THE NEEDLES INDICATE AFTER FISH-MAN ISLAND. RISKY RED ISLAND, RAIJIN ISLAND, AND MISTORIA ISLAND.
STRAW HAT WAS BOUND TO CHOOSE RAIJIN ISLAND, THE DESTINATION WITH THE BUMPIEST NEEDLE...
BUT THEN HE GOES AND IGNORES ALL OF THEM!
...OR SO I THOUGHT.
GRAND LINE
NAVAL BASE 5
G-5 VICE ADMIRAL
WHITE CHASE
SMOKER


BUT, SMOKER!
EVER SINCE THE ACCIDENT FOUR YEARS AGO...
ドドドド!!
...PUNK HAZARD'S BEEN ABANDONED AND SEALED OFF!!
THERE CAN'T BE ANYONE THERE!
ゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ...
MARINE
G-5

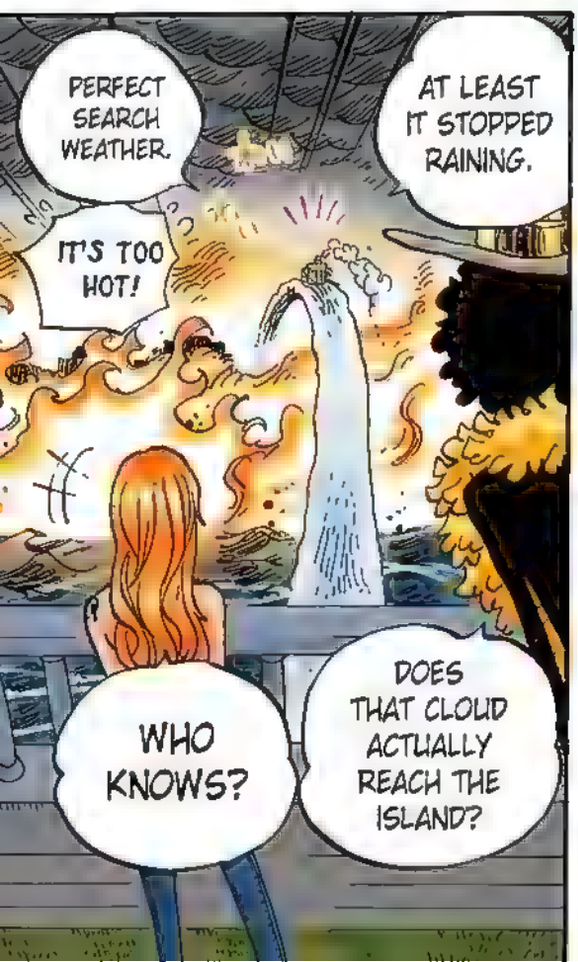

WE'RE ON THE MOVE, BOYS!!
MARINE
G-5


BUT THAT'S ALL WE'VE GOT TO GO ON FOR NOW.
THAT'S RIGHT. IT AIN'T IN ANY STATE...
...TO SUPPORT LIFE AT THE MOMENT.


NOW GET THIS SHIP MOVING, YOU RATS!!
DON'T TELL ME WHAT THE LAW IS.
THE PLACE IS OFF-LIMITS! DIDN'T YOU KNOW THAT?!
NO WAY, VICE ADMIRAL!!
AYE AYE, SIR!!
ぎゃはは
ギャー
ギャー
MARINE
G-5

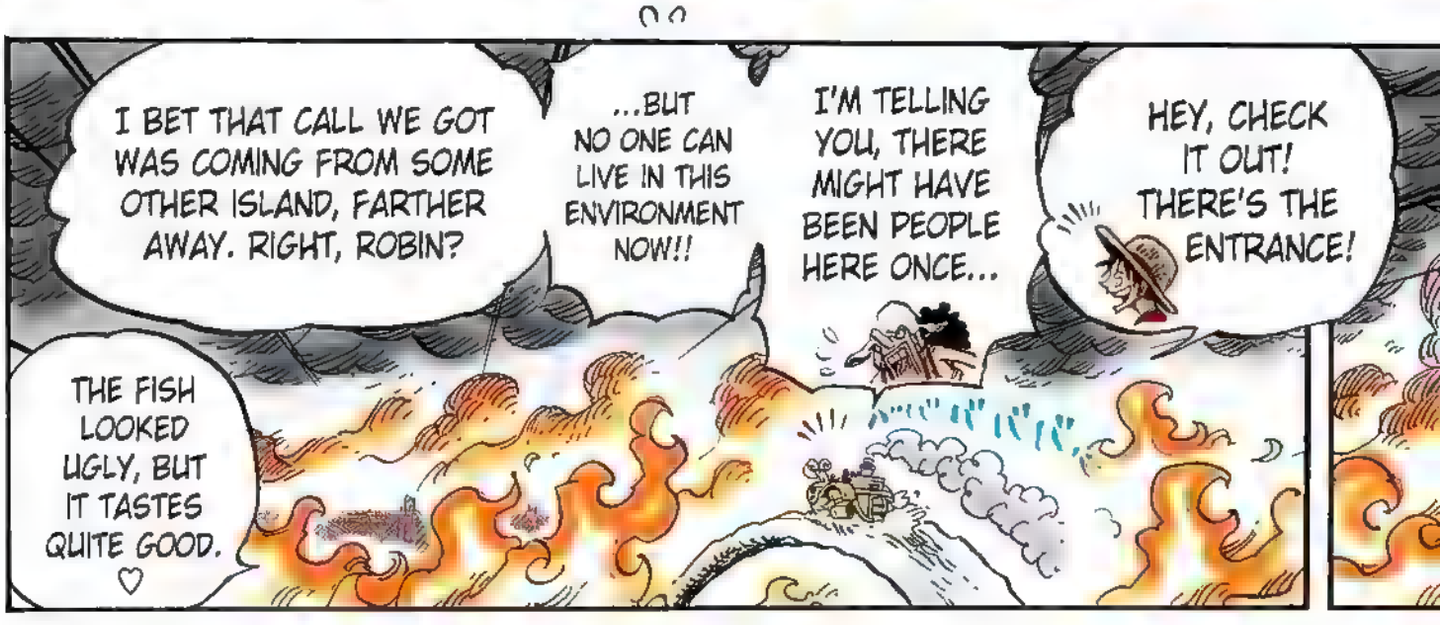

WHO DREW THE SHORT STRAWS?
WE DID.
I'LL TRADE WITH SOMEONE! ANYONE!!
THIS SHOULD BE EXCITING. ♡
WOOHOO! I CAN'T WAIT!!
HERE WE GO! FRESH DEEP-SEA FISH LUNCHES!!
もくもくもく
OOOOOH!!
MILKY ROAD!!
ドーーーん!!
YOU CAN MAKE THOSE SKYPIEA THINGS NOW?!
SWEET! A PATH OF CLOUDS!
YEP!♡ BUT THEY'RE STILL CLOUDS, SO HURRY UP BEFORE THEY DISSIPATE!

HANG IN THERE, USOPP!
YO HO HO! BE SAFE, FRIENDS!
WE'LL GET OUR TURN ONCE THEY COME BACK.
LUCKY JERKS...
TAKE CARE, GUYS!!
HERE GOES THE SEARCH PARTY!! CARRY US THERE, MINI-MERRY!!
MMM, THIS FISH IS GOOD!!
もぐもぐ
SOMEONE SWITCH WITH MEEE !!
YEOW!


PERFECT SEARCH WEATHER.
AT LEAST IT STOPPED RAINING.
IT'S TOO HOT!
WHO KNOWS?
DOES THAT CLOUD ACTUALLY REACH THE ISLAND?

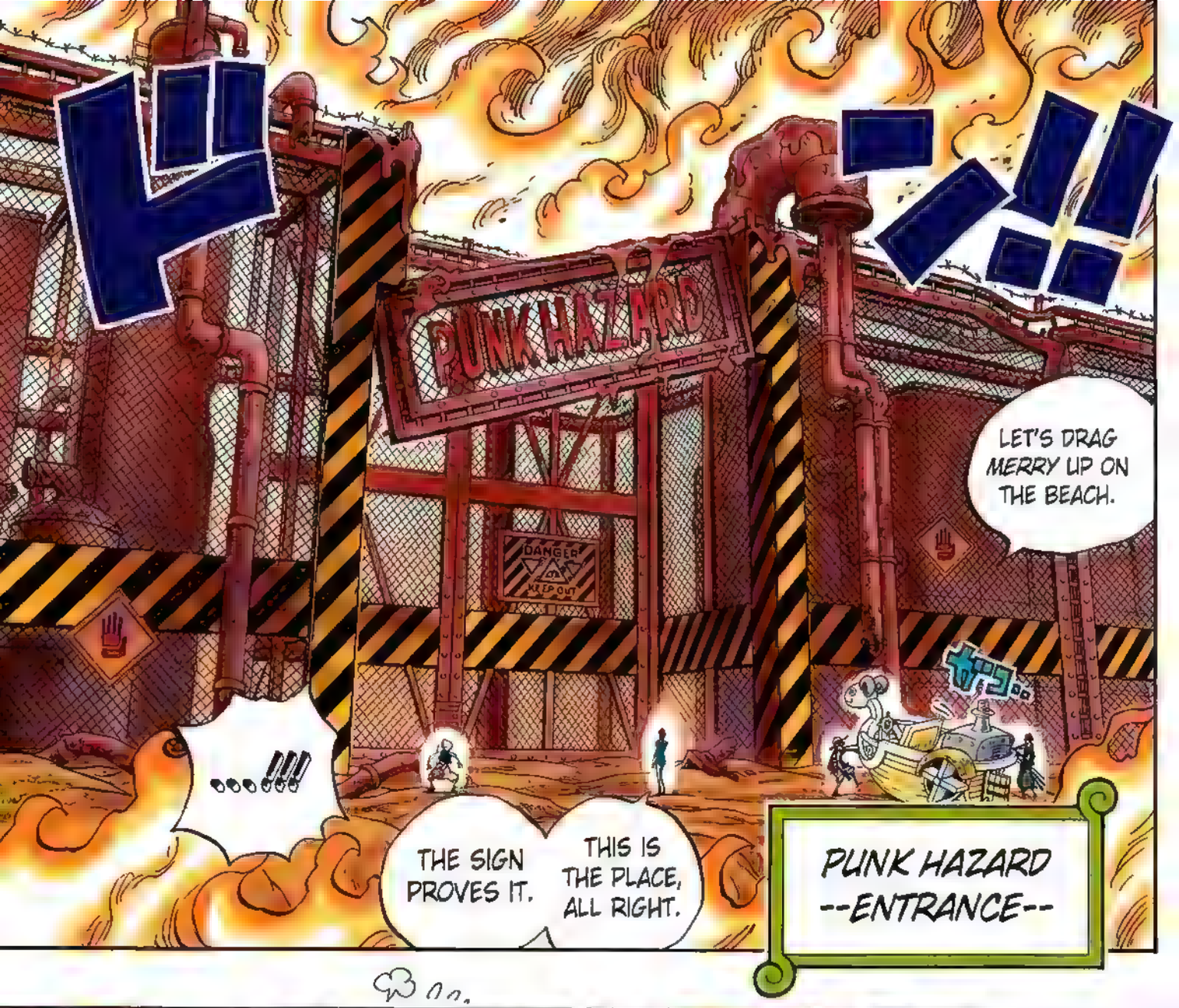
ARE WE GOING TO BE ABLE TO TAKE THESE CLOUDS ON THE WAY BACK?
LOOK, WE'RE PASSING OVER THE FIRE!!
WHOA, WE'RE GOIN' UP! WHEEE!!
バーバーバー

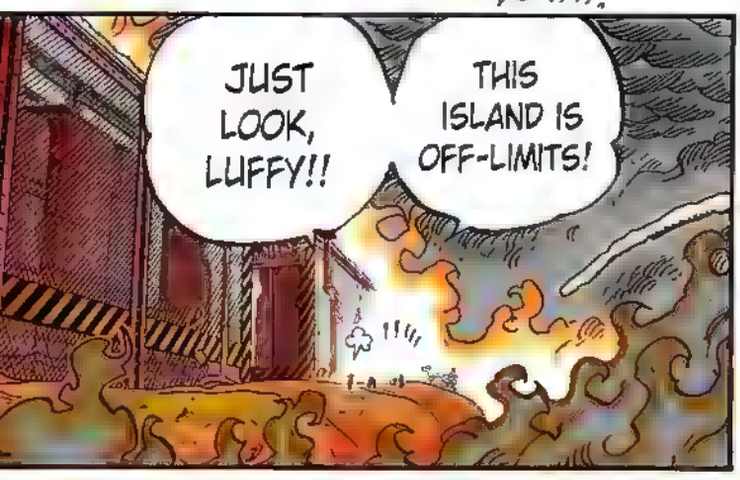
GREAT! LET ME WHIP UP A NICE COOL DEEP-SEA FISH DESSERT, NAMI!♡
HE'LL BE BACK SOON ONCE HIS SEARCH TURNS UP NOTHING!
WELL, WE CAN'T HAVE HIM RUNNING OFF ON HIS OWN.
AHH, I'M SO GLAD I DIDN'T DRAW A SHORT STRAW FOR LUFFY'S ESCORT... I CAN'T STAND THE HEAT.
ぐったり...
YEAAAH!!

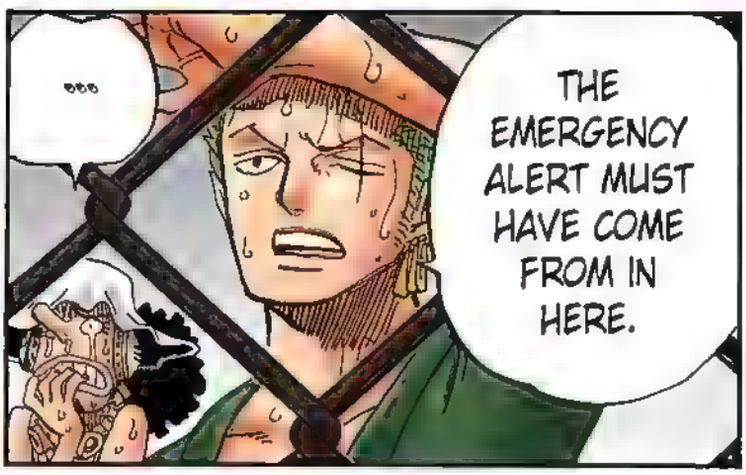

I BET THAT CALL WE GOT WAS COMING FROM SOME OTHER ISLAND, FARTHER AWAY. RIGHT, ROBIN?
...BUT NO ONE CAN LIVE IN THIS ENVIRONMENT NOW!!
I'M TELLING YOU, THERE MIGHT HAVE BEEN PEOPLE HERE ONCE...
HEY, CHECK IT OUT! THERE'S THE ENTRANCE!
THE FISH LOOKED UGLY, BUT IT TASTES QUITE GOOD. ♡

AS A MATTER OF FACT, I SUFFER FROM A DEBILITATING CASE OF "CAN'T-GET-ON-THIS-ISLAND-ITIS"!
OH MAN, I THINK MY CONDITION IS FLARING UP FOR THE FIRST TIME IN TWO YEARS...
WE KNOW.

I WOULDN'T BE ABLE TO KEEP IT DOWN!!
YOU AREN'T GONNA EAT YOURS?
WHAT'S GOING ON?! THIS IS *NOT* LUNCHTIME!!


PUNK HAZARD
DANGER
KEEP OUT
LET'S DRAG MERRY UP ON THE BEACH.
...!!!
THE SIGN PROVES IT.
THIS IS THE PLACE, ALL RIGHT.
PUNK HAZARD
--ENTRANCE--

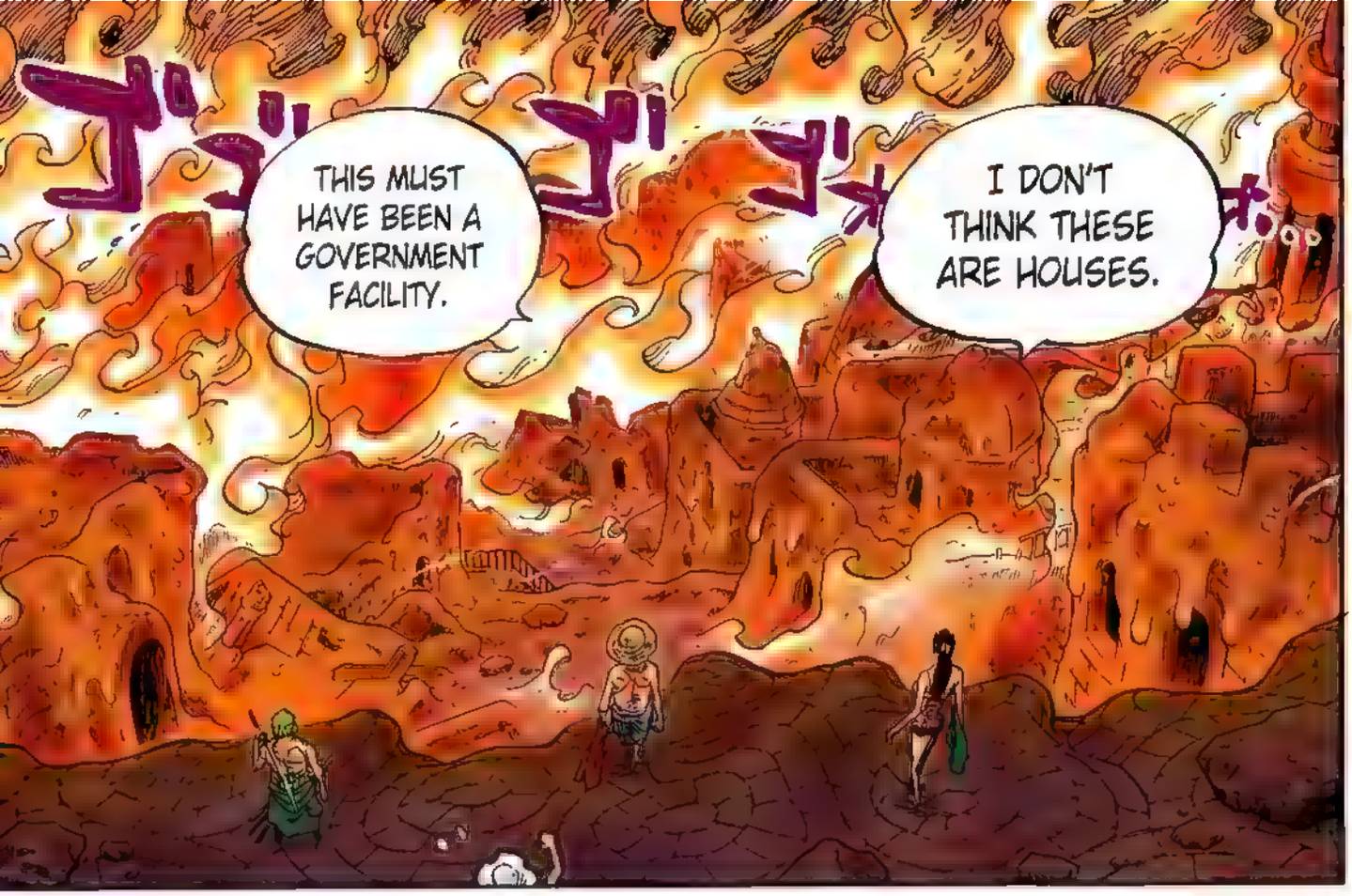

JUST LOOK, LUFFY!!
THIS ISLAND IS OFF-LIMITS!

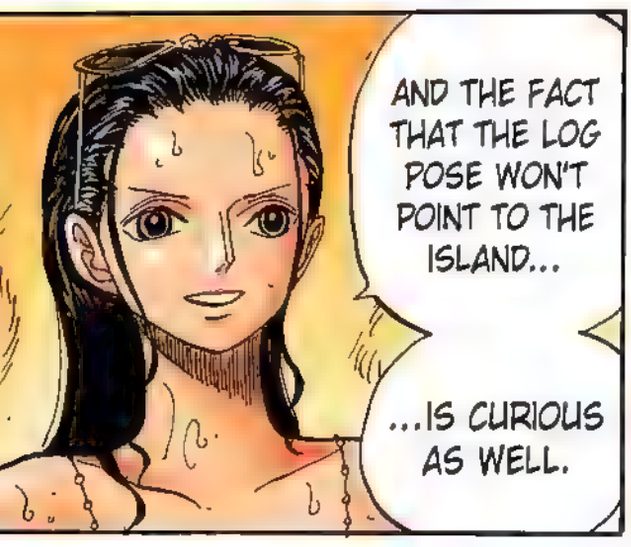

...
THE EMERGENCY ALERT MUST HAVE COME FROM IN HERE.

MEANING THAT IF ANYONE WAS HERE, THEY'D BE GOVERNMENT EMPLOYEES!
NO POINT GOING INSIDE; LET'S TURN BACK!

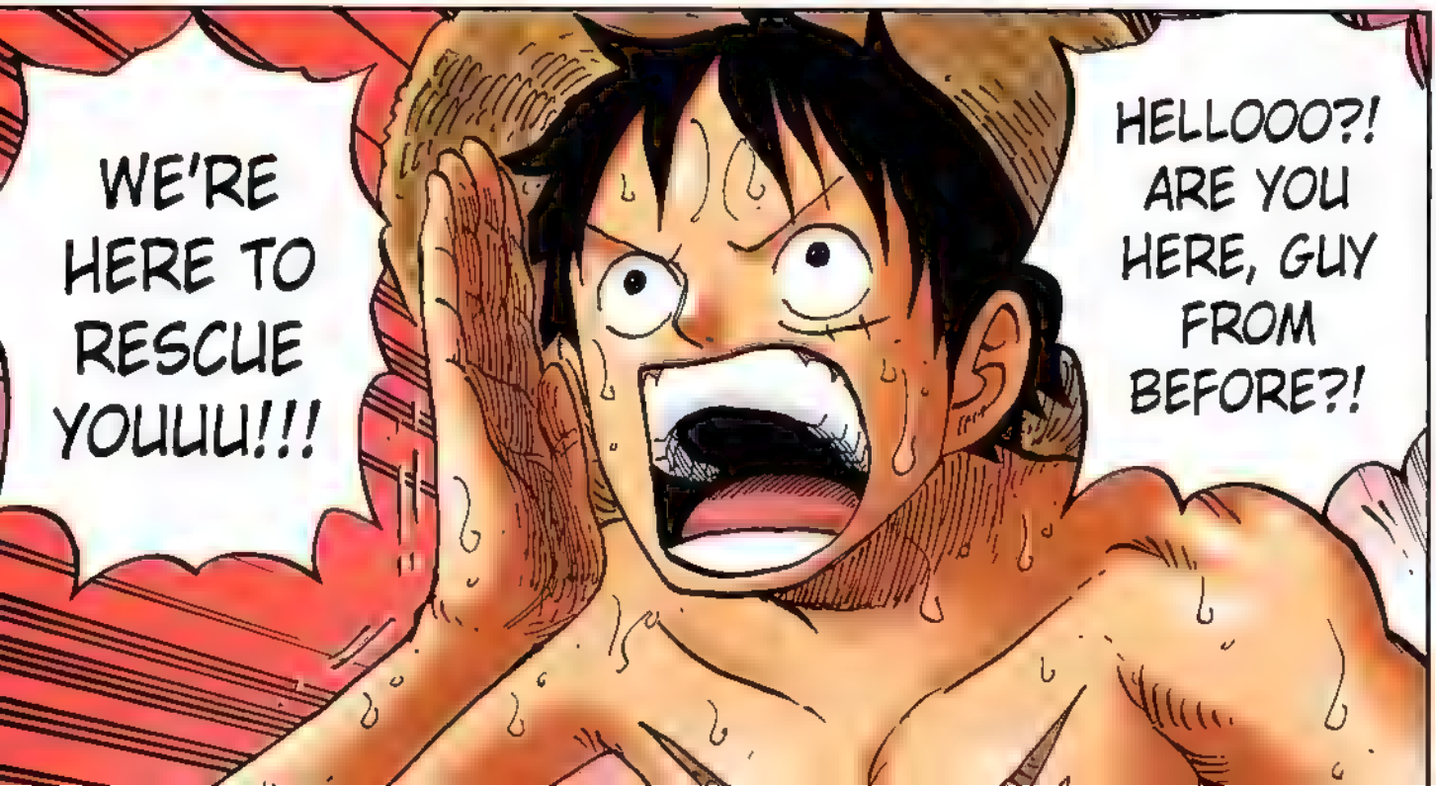
...AND THE NAVY!!
DANGER
MARINE
WORLD GOVT.
KEEP OUT
THE INSIGNIA OF BOTH THE WORLD GOVERN-MENT...

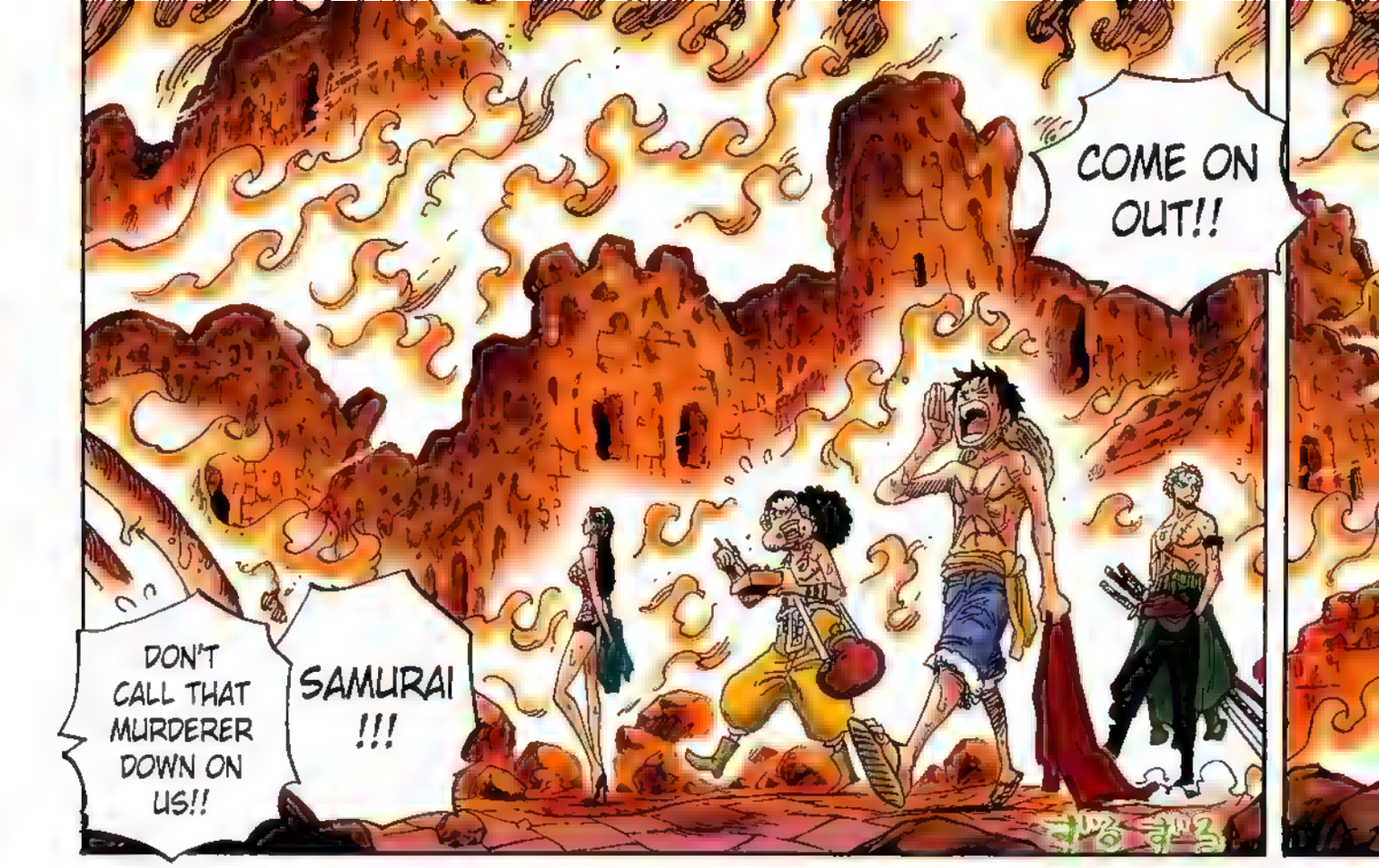
メラメラの実
PH
THINK ABOUT THIS! YOU'RE COMMITTING A CRIME!!
WAIT, PIRATES ARE CRIMINALS.
IT DOESN'T SEEM AS THOUGH THIS ISLAND WAS ORIGINALLY ON FIRE... WAS THERE SOME DISASTER? AN ACCIDENT?
THE ENTIRE PLACE IS BURNING UP...
OKAY, BUT I WARNED YOU! YOU WANT TO PICK A FIGHT WITH THE GOVERNMENT?!
WAIT, WE ALREADY ARE.
MAN, IT'S SO HOT HERE!

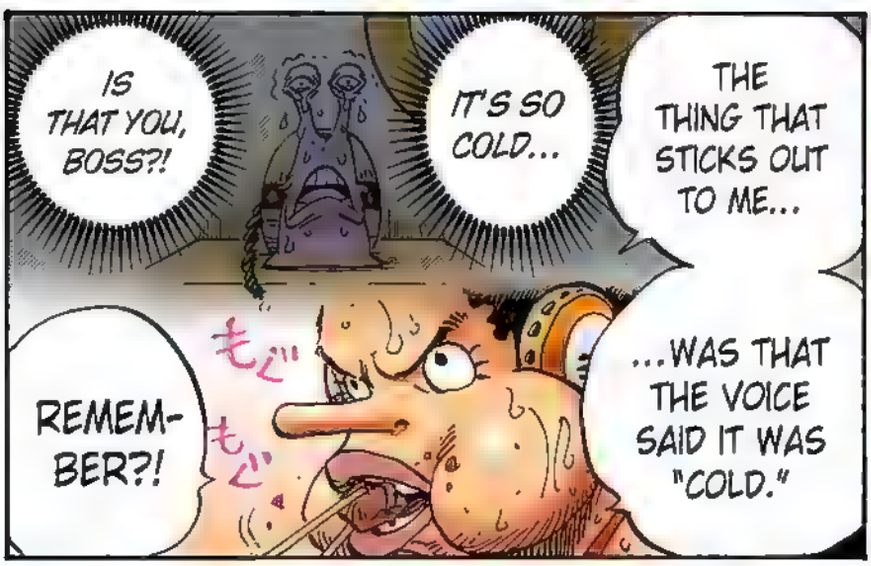

THIS MUST HAVE BEEN A GOVERNMENT FACILITY.
I DON'T THINK THESE ARE HOUSES.

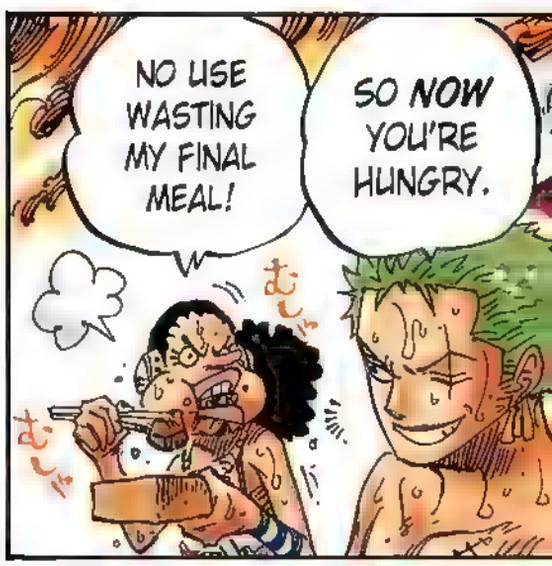

AND THE FACT THAT THE LOG POSE WON'T POINT TO THE ISLAND...
...IS CURIOUS AS WELL.

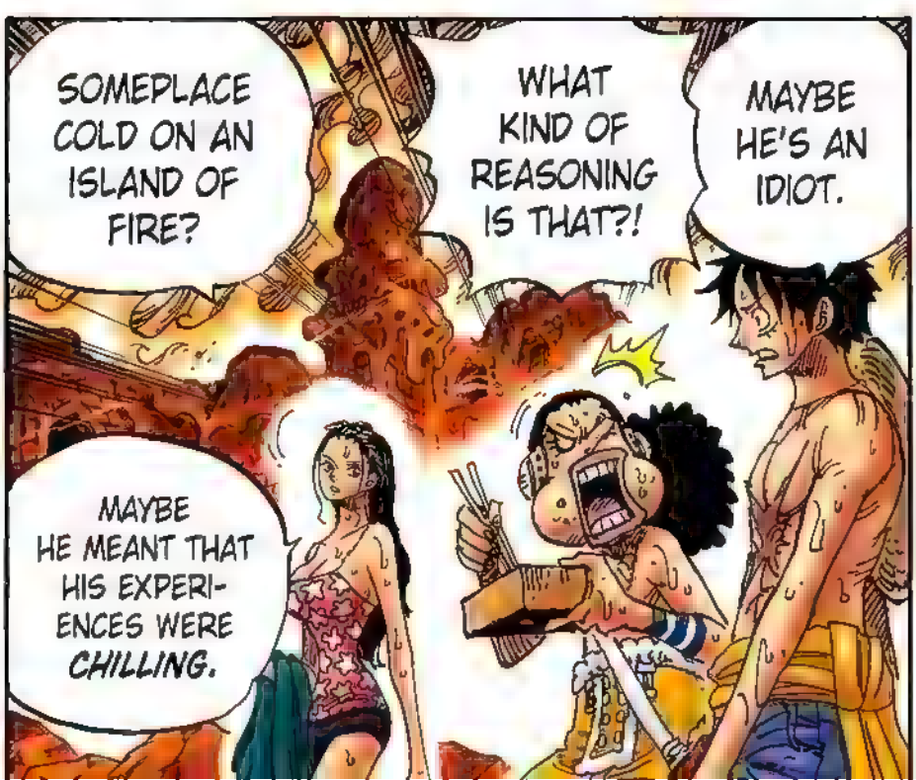
OR WAS IT ALWAYS A DANGEROUS FACILITY?
SO WERE THE BIG FENCES AND WARNINGS A SIGN...
...THAT THIS PLACE GOT DANGEROUS ONCE THE FIRES STARTED?


WE'RE HERE TO RESCUE YOUUU!!!
HELLOOO?! ARE YOU HERE, GUY FROM BEFORE?!


COME ON OUT!!
SAMURAI !!!
DON'T CALL THAT MURDERER DOWN ON US!!


IS THAT YOU, BOSS?!
IT'S SO COLD...
THE THING THAT STICKS OUT TO ME...
...WAS THAT THE VOICE SAID IT WAS "COLD."
REMEMBER?!
もご
もご


NO USE WASTING MY FINAL MEAL!
SO NOW YOU'RE HUNGRY.
むぐ
むぐ


SOMEPLACE COLD ON AN ISLAND OF FIRE?
WHAT KIND OF REASONING IS THAT?!
MAYBE HE'S AN IDIOT.
MAYBE HE MEANT THAT HIS EXPERIENCES WERE CHILLING.

HOW CAN IT BE COLD WHEN IT'S SO HOT?!
YEAH, THAT DOESN'T MAKE ANY SENSE.
...

SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH THE SKY OVER THIS ISLAND.
IT APPEARS TO BE FREEZING ON THE FAR SIDE...
BUT THAT'S RIDICULOUS!
SOMETHING WRONG, NAMI?
YES...
IT'S THE CLOUDS.
CRUMBLE CRUMBLE!!!
WHOA, A GIANT!
NAH, IT'S EVEN BIGGER.
!!?
GRRR..!!!
HUH ?!
WHA-- !!
WHAT THE--?!!
HUH ...?
DO THOSE ACTUALLY... EXIST?!
NO... I THOUGHT THEY WERE IMAGINARY!!
THEY CAN'T BE REAL!!
BUT IT'S CLEAR TO ME...
THAT CAN ONLY BE ONE THING!!

INHABITANT OF PUNK HAZARD
DRAGON

WHO GOES THERE ...?

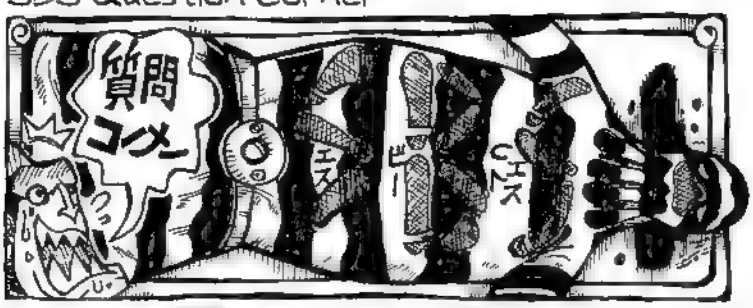
HUH ?!!

FOO

SHNORRRT

A DRAGON ?!!

SBS Question Corner



(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: By the way, I've noticed that you're drawing lots of "when they were kids" portraits, so I wondered if you might draw Perona. Would you mind doing that? (Plus Absalom, Hogback and Cindry.)

--Witch Princess Eustass Luna

A: Okay.

Hogback

Absalom

Cindry

Perona

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! All the young mermaids at the mermaid inlet are so beautiful. So I was wondering, what was old lady Kokoro like when she was young? Draw her for us!!

A: Okay. This is the end for the questions this volume. See you next time!

Before

After

Chapter 656:
ADVENTURE ON THE BURNING ISLAND

DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 38: "WATER SEVEN—
THE SECOND SEA TRAIN IS COMPLETE"

GRRRRL...!!!
NO, IT WAS A FIGMENT OF YOUR IMAGINATION!!
WHOA! IT JUST SAID SOMETHING !!

GRRRL...
BUT IT'S VERY CLEARLY THE SAME FORM DEPICTED IN LEGENDS AND TALES!
LOOK, I'M HAVING A HARD ENOUGH TIME EVEN ACCEPTING THE FACT THAT THIS IS REALLY A DRAGON!
I DUNNO... ARE YOU SURE?!
...

UH-
OH!!
ゴゴゴゴ
ゴ!!
AAAAAHH
!!!

IT'S BREATHING FIRE AT US!!!
YEOWWW! THIS THING CAN'T POSSIBLY BE REAL! I GUESS THAT MAKES IT ALL A DREAM!!
NOW THIS IS MORE LIKE IT!
BWA HA HA HA!!
GUM-GUM...
VRMM!!

...JET BULLET !!!
!!!
GRRRL...!!!
...!!!
WHOA!
SHISH!!
HUH?
THAT'S SOME TOUGH HIDE!!

GRRRLL!!!
AAAAH!!!
LUFFY!!
ぐるん…!!
!!
GIVE ME YOUR BEST SHOT.
I CAN SENSE A PU-PU-PRESENCE APPROACH-ING!!
HUH ?

!!?
WHOA !!
THREE SWORD STYLE...
ゴゴゴゴ
YEAH, THE DRAGON CAN TALK!!
ULTRA...
...?!!
!!!
...TIGER HUNT!!

DAMN
...
NOT ONLY IS IT POWERFUL, IT'S HARD TO PUT A DENT INTO!!
!!!
ARRGH!!
GROAAA
!!
TAKE THIS!!!
NNNG
...

IT WAS TALKING!!
LUFFY!
SEE?! I TOLD YOU!!
...!!
WOWWW !!
NOW IT'S FLYING!
...
I HEARD IT TOO... BUT HOW?!
GROAAAH !!
AAAHH !!
!!!
POOT! ARE YOU WITH THOSE SEVEN WARLORDS AS WELL?!

YEOWWW, IT'S HOT!! AND IT'S TALKING SOME MORE!!
HUFF...
IT SAID SOMETHING ABOUT THE WARLORDS. I WONDER IF IT'S GOT SOME SCORE TO SETTLE WITH THEM..
I'LL KNOCK IT OUT OF THE SKY FOR YA!!
LET ME HANDLE HIM, LUFFY!!
CHOMP..
OKAY, GO AHEAD!
I'M GONNA CUT HIM IN TWO!!
...
YEOWW !!
IN THAT CASE...

GRAB!!
WHOA!!
びたん!!
!
?
ゴゴゴゴ!!
EVEN ITS SKIN IS HOT!
HOT!
HOT!
ゴゴゴゴ
THE FLAMES FEEL NIPPY ON MY SKIN!! POOT!
どーん!
POOT! IT FEELS COOL ALL OF A SUDDEN. HOW CURIOUS!
HUH?

ポーア!!!
LIKE, STUCK IN THE DRAGON'S HEAD!!
HEY, YOU GUYS!! THERE'S SOMEONE UP HERE!!
PERHAPS THAT'S WHO WAS SPEAKING...
HUH?! BUT... HOW?!
THAT'S IT! IF YOU'RE HUNGRY, TRY A WING!!
ぐいっ!
WHOA!
WHOA!
GROAAH
ボロ…!!
HA HA HA! DUMMY!
ガ
!!!
ズ!!

...TRAM-
POLIA!!
USOPP!!
GROA
AAAH!!!
ONE
SWORD
STYLE...
I'VE GOT
YOUR BACK!
GREEN STAR..
pYOO!!
WE'RE
COMIN' DOWN,
ZOLO!!
GRRR!!
IAI...

WHOA, AWESOME!!

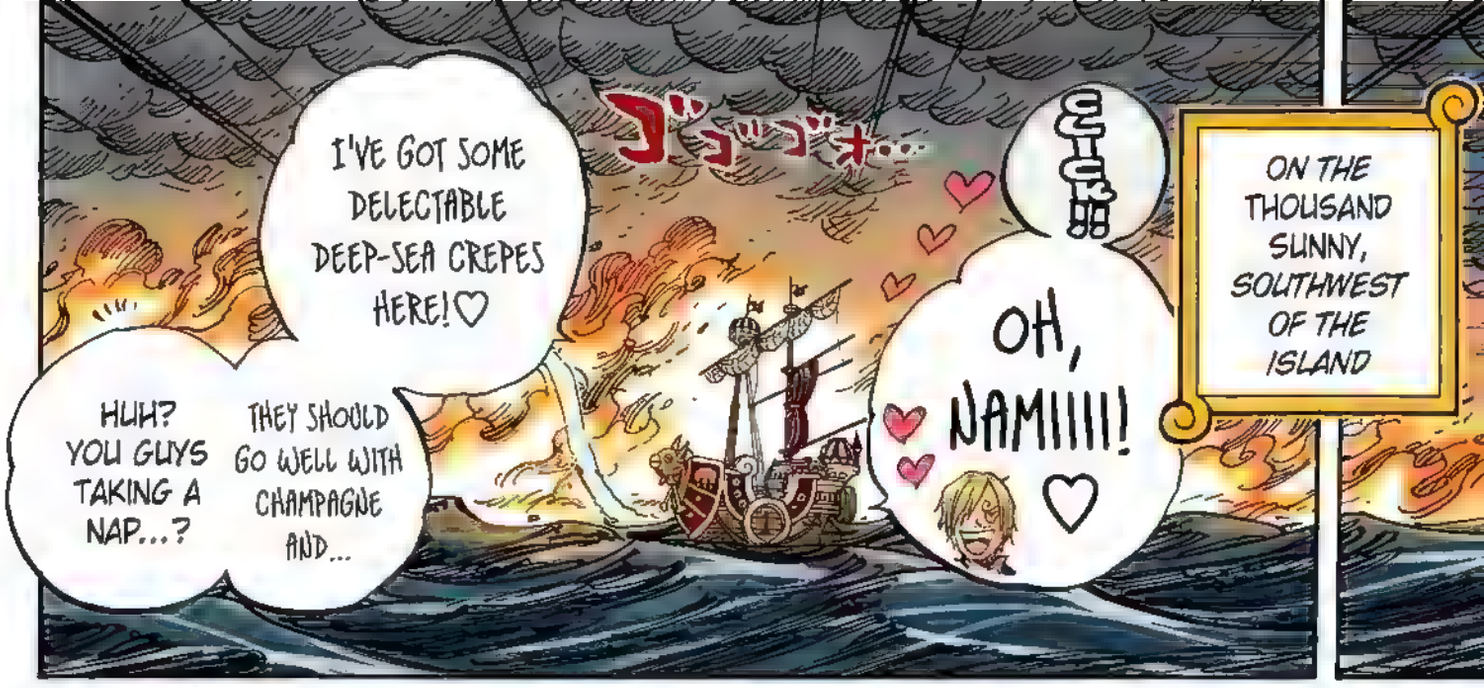
DEATH LION SONG!!!

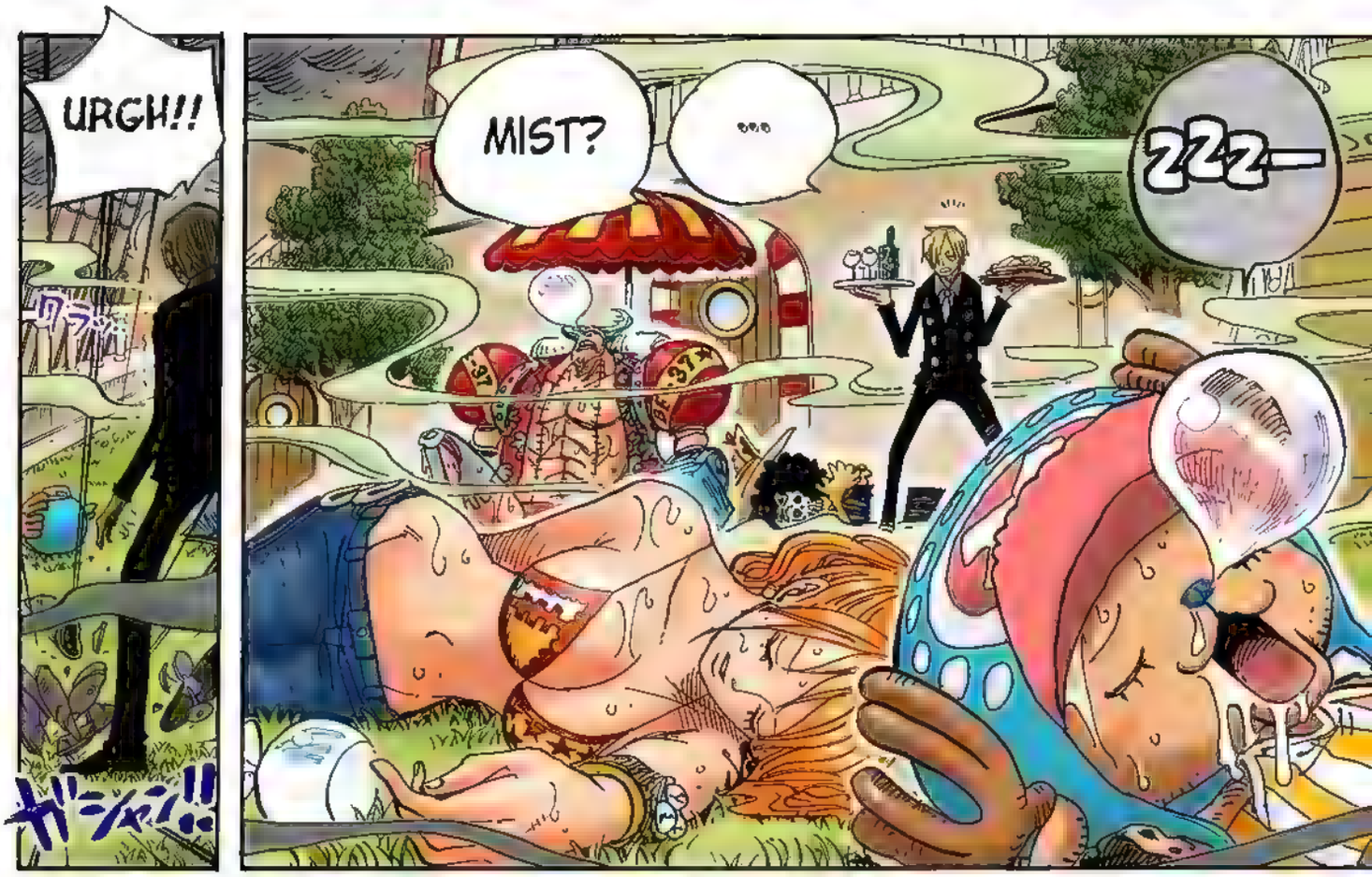
!!!!

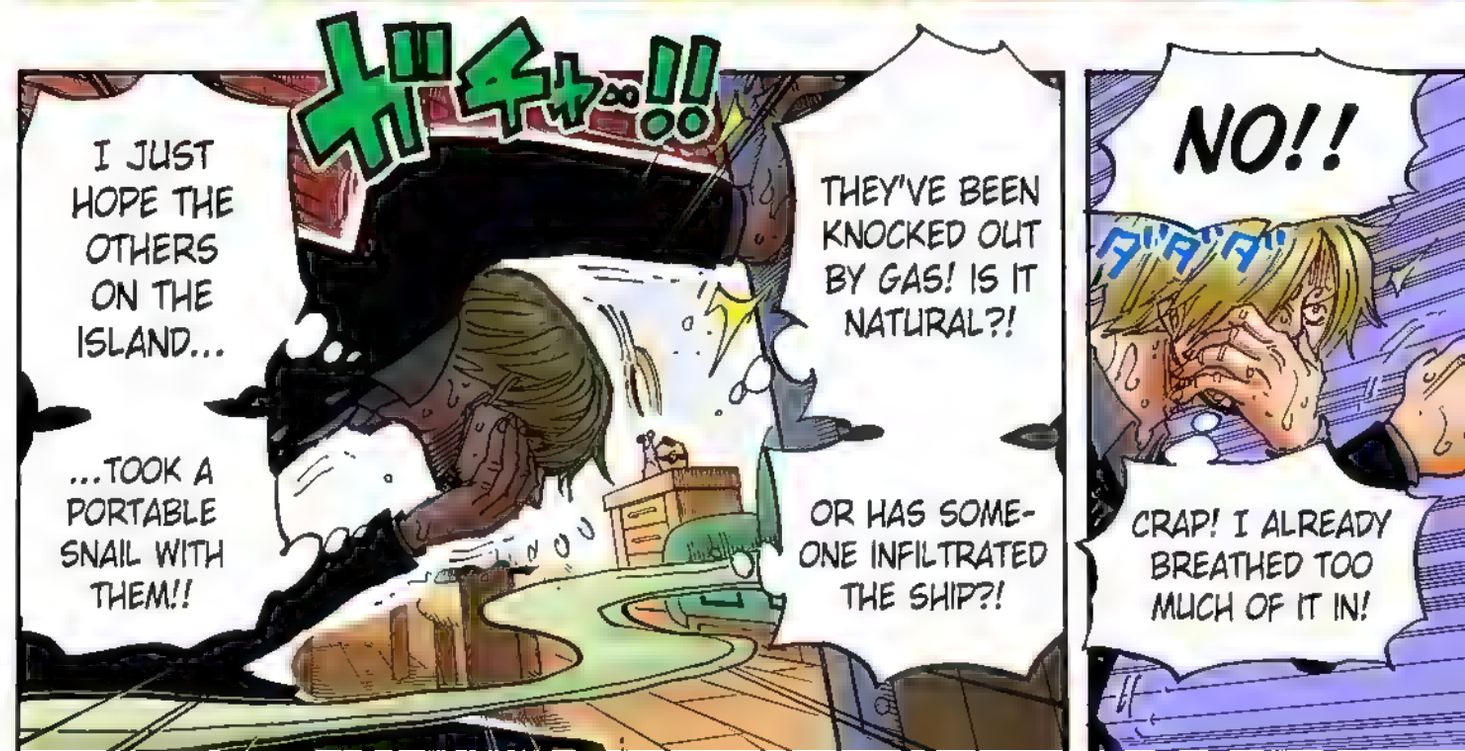
NA HA HA HA!

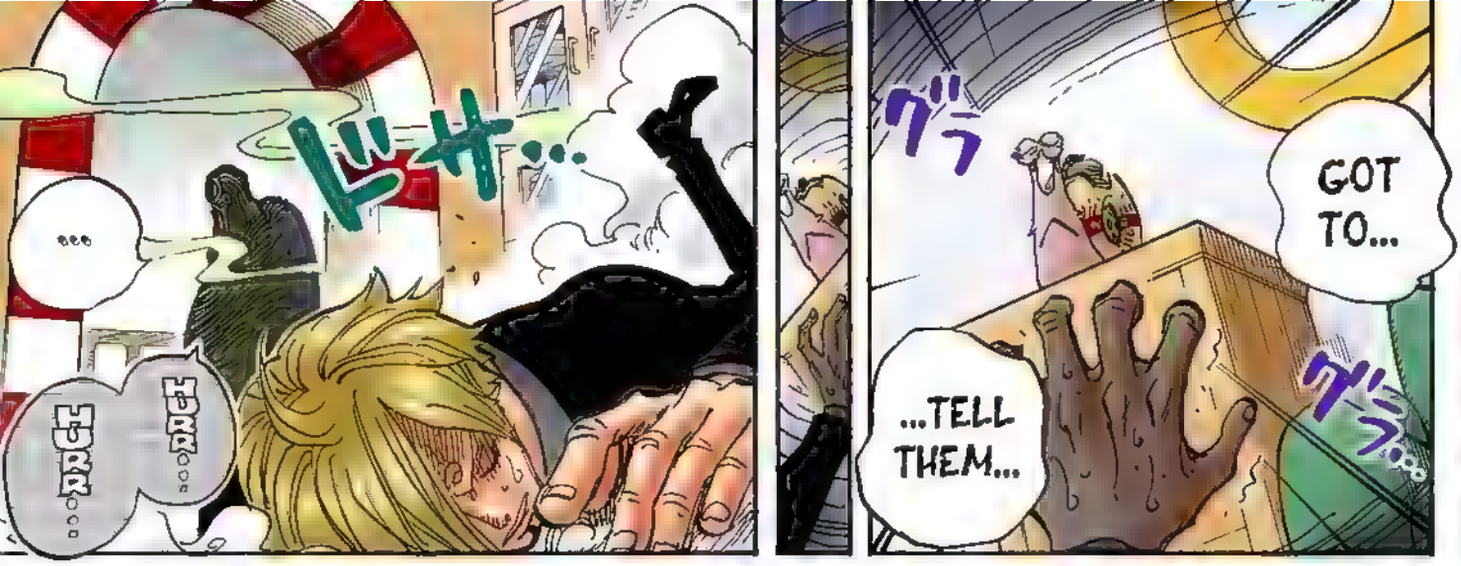
THE FLAMES HERE SHOULD MAKE FOR A GOOD BBQ.

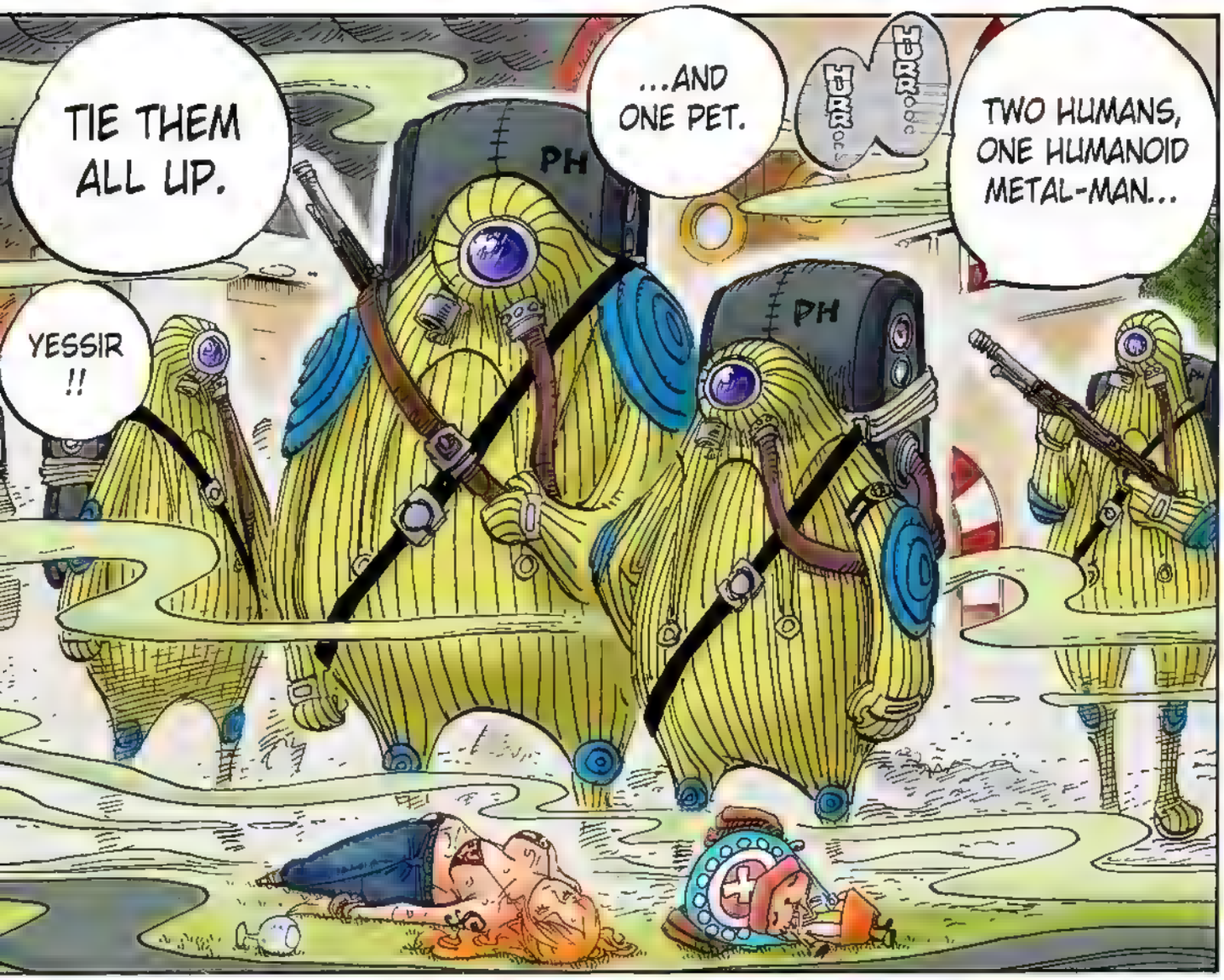
MAN, THIS DRAGON LOOKS TASTY!

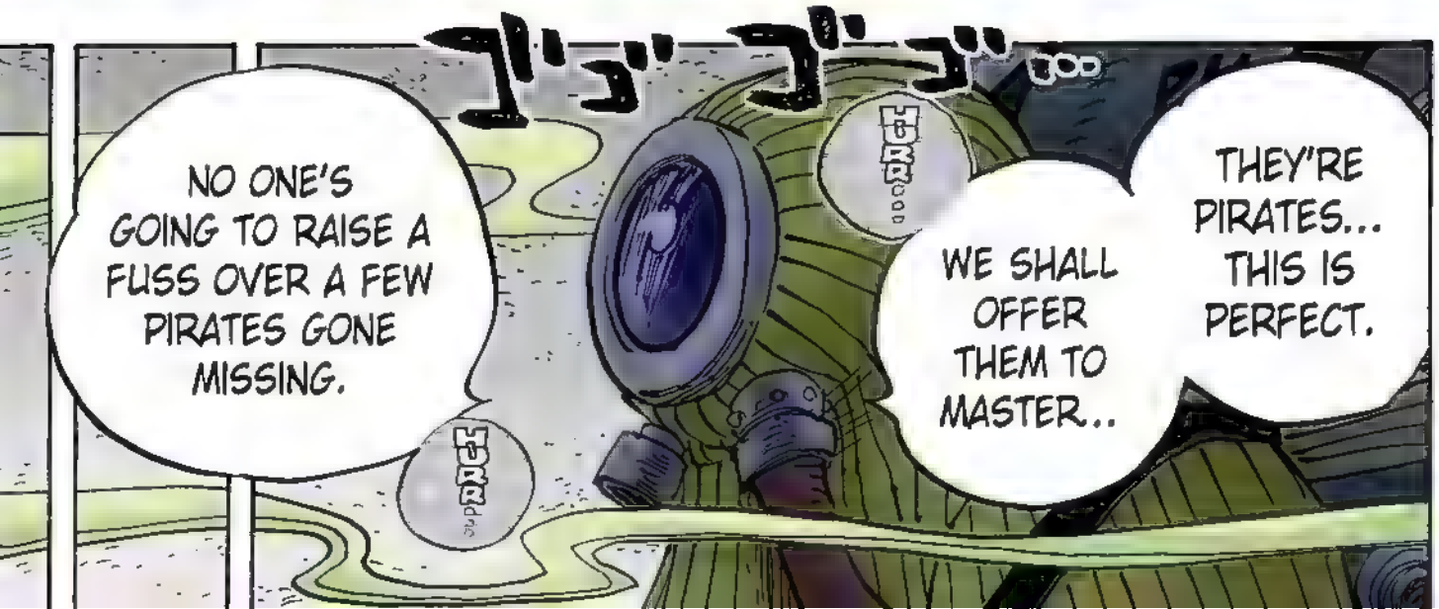

ON THE THOUSAND SUNNY, SOUTHWEST OF THE ISLAND
OH, NAMIIII! ♡
I'VE GOT SOME DELECTABLE DEEP-SEA CREPES HERE!♡
HUH? YOU GUYS TAKING A NAP...?
THEY SHOULD GO WELL WITH CHAMPAGNE AND...

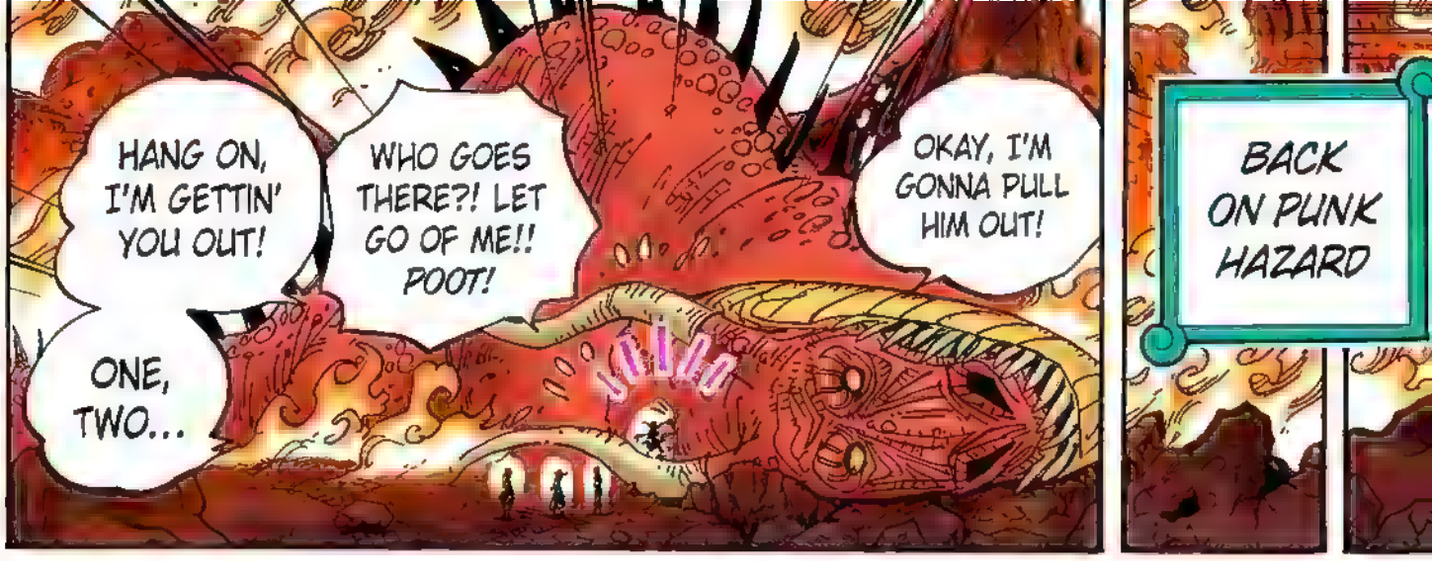

URGH!!
MIST?
...
ZZZ—

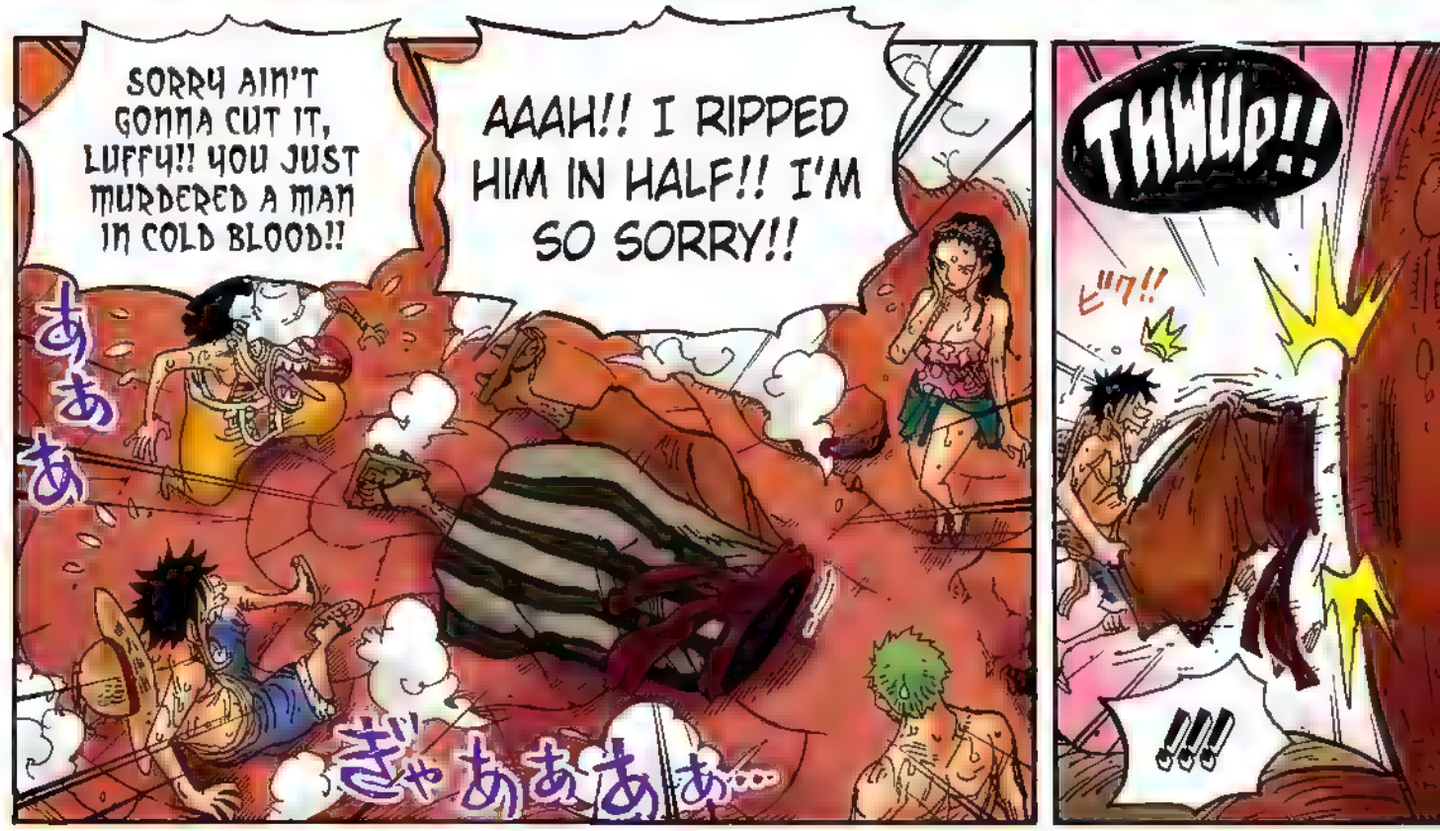

I JUST HOPE THE OTHERS ON THE ISLAND...
...TOOK A PORTABLE SNAIL WITH THEM!!
THEY'VE BEEN KNOCKED OUT BY GAS! IS IT NATURAL?!
OR HAS SOMEONE INFILTRATED THE SHIP?!
NO!!
CRAP! I ALREADY BREATHED TOO MUCH OF IT IN!

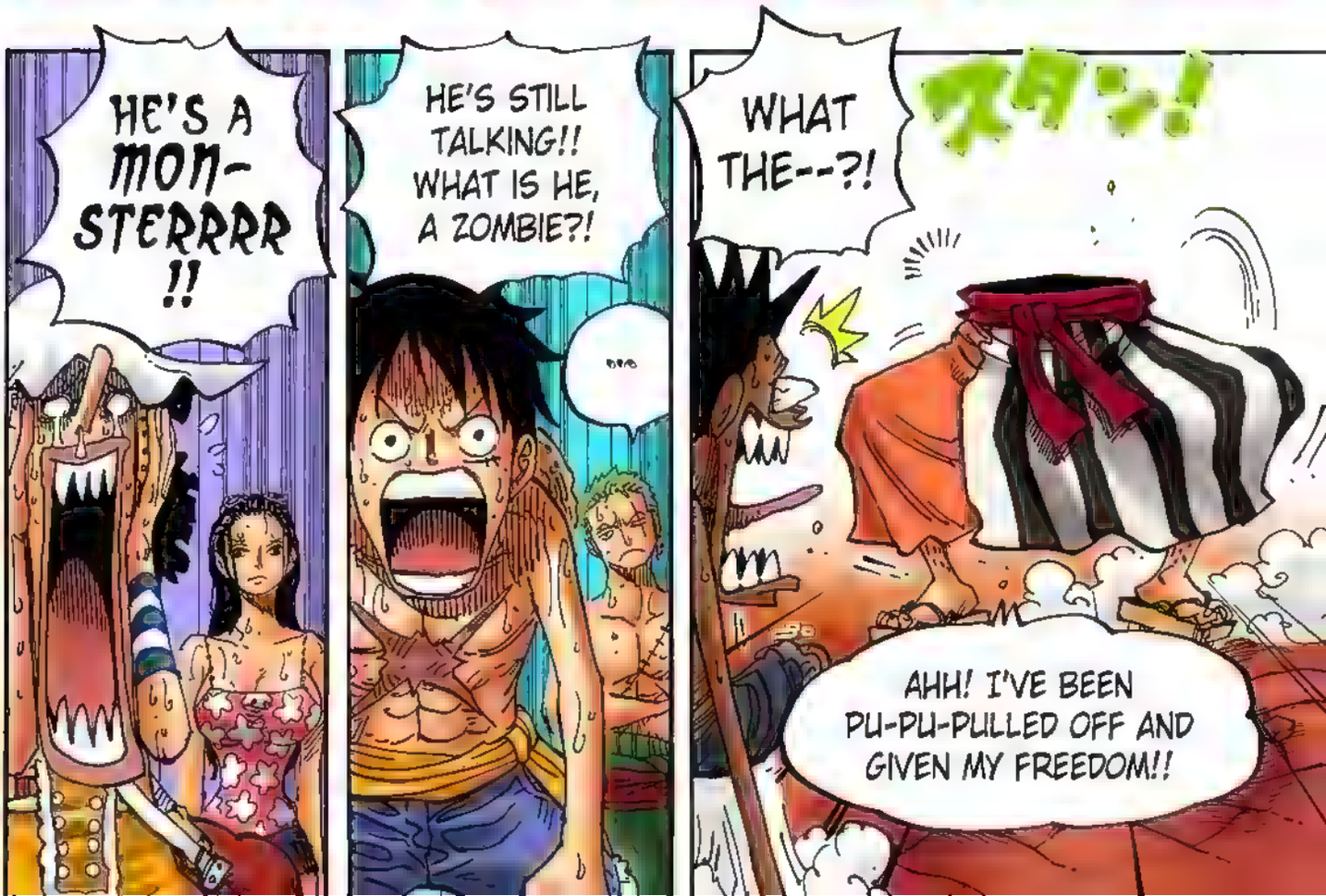

...
GOT TO...
...TELL THEM...

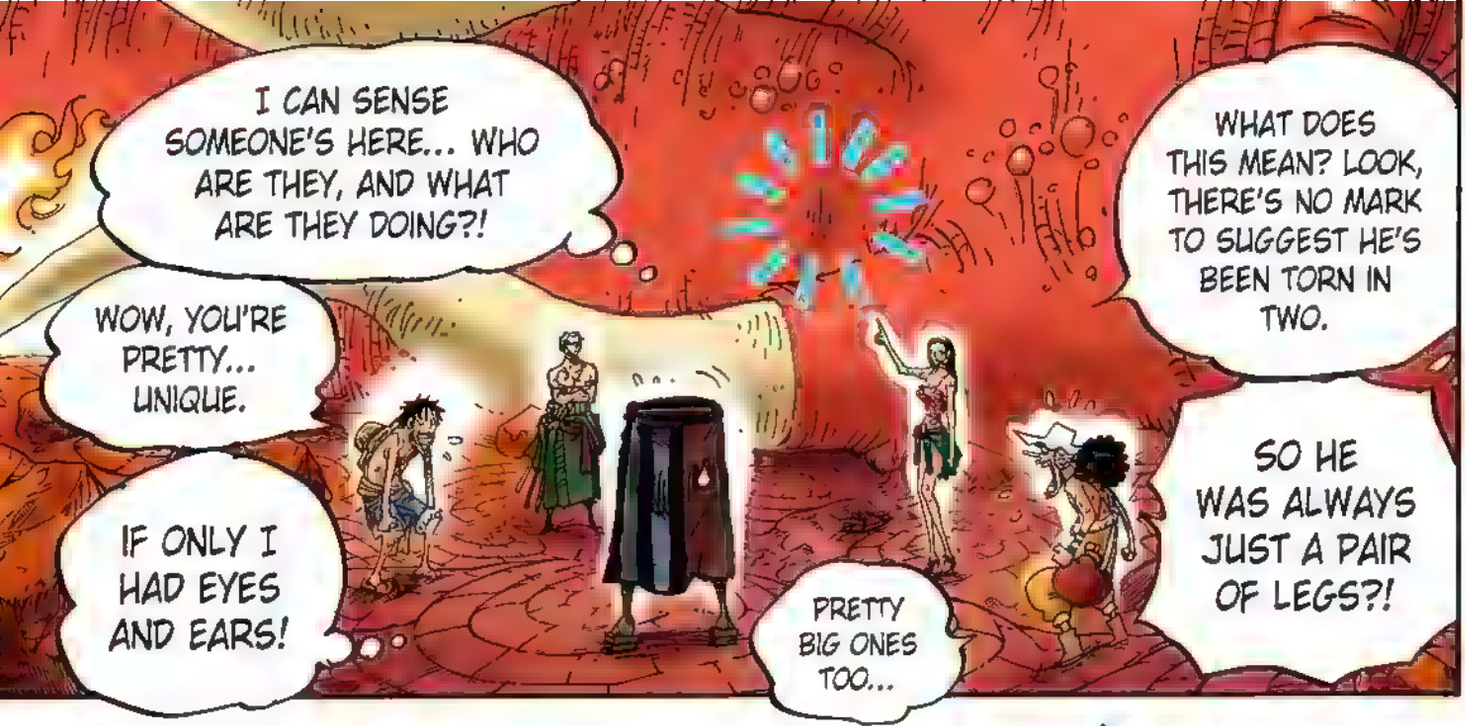

TIE THEM ALL UP.
YESSIR !!
...AND ONE PET.
TWO HUMANS, ONE HUMANOID METAL-MAN...
PH
PH

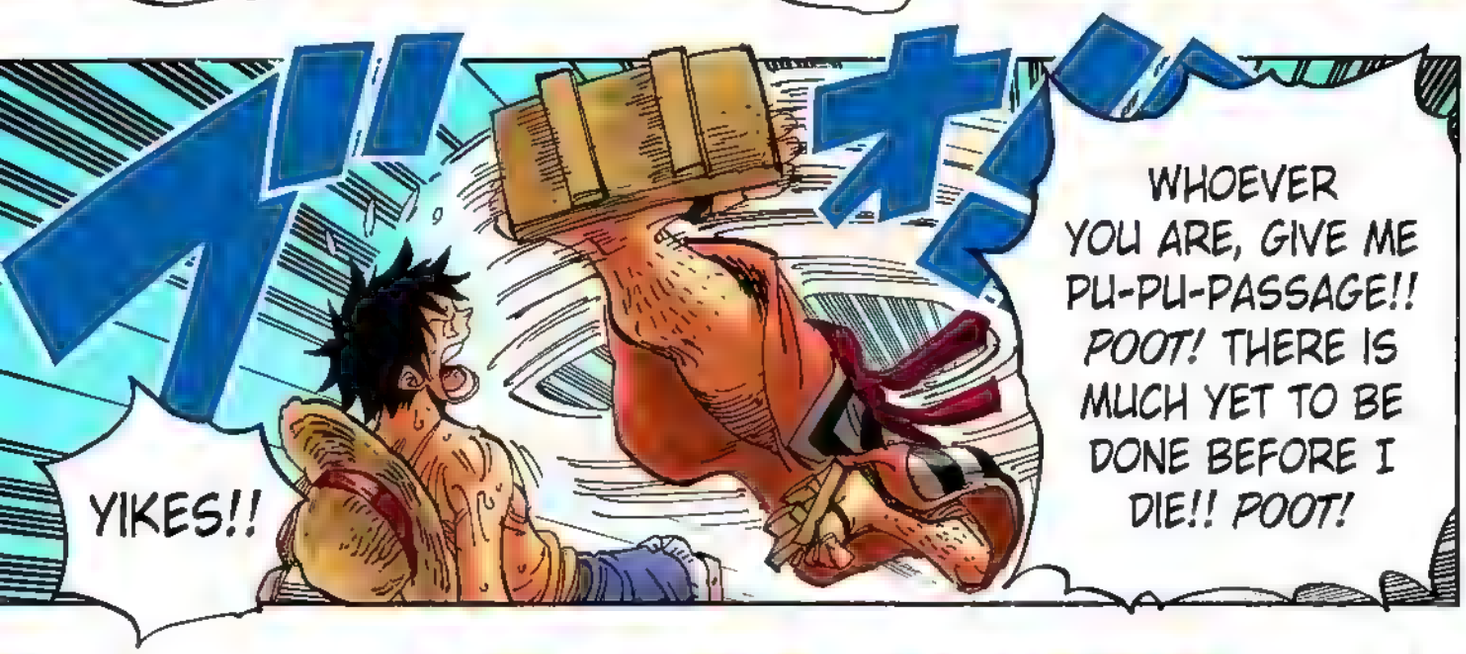

NO ONE'S GOING TO RAISE A FUSS OVER A FEW PIRATES GONE MISSING.
WE SHALL OFFER THEM TO MASTER..
THEY'RE PIRATES... THIS IS PERFECT.


HANG ON, I'M GETTIN' YOU OUT!
WHO GOES THERE?! LET GO OF ME!! POOT!
OKAY, I'M GONNA PULL HIM OUT!
ONE, TWO...
BACK ON PUNK HAZARD


SORRY AIN'T GONNA CUT IT, LUFFY!! YOU JUST MURDERED A MAN IN COLD BLOOD!!
AAAH!! I RIPPED HIM IN HALF!! I'M SO SORRY!!
あああ
ぎゃあああ…
THWUP!!
ビク!!
!!!


HE'S A MON-STERRRR!!
HE'S STILL TALKING!! WHAT IS HE, A ZOMBIE?!
WHAT THE--?!
ズボン!
AHH! I'VE BEEN PU-PU-PULLED OFF AND GIVEN MY FREEDOM!!


I CAN SENSE SOMEONE'S HERE... WHO ARE THEY, AND WHAT ARE THEY DOING?!
WOW, YOU'RE PRETTY... UNIQUE.
IF ONLY I HAD EYES AND EARS!
PRETTY BIG ONES TOO...
WHAT DOES THIS MEAN? LOOK, THERE'S NO MARK TO SUGGEST HE'S BEEN TORN IN TWO.
SO HE WAS ALWAYS JUST A PAIR OF LEGS?!


YIKES!!
WHOEVER YOU ARE, GIVE ME PU-PU-PASSAGE!! POOT! THERE IS MUCH YET TO BE DONE BEFORE I DIE!! POOT!

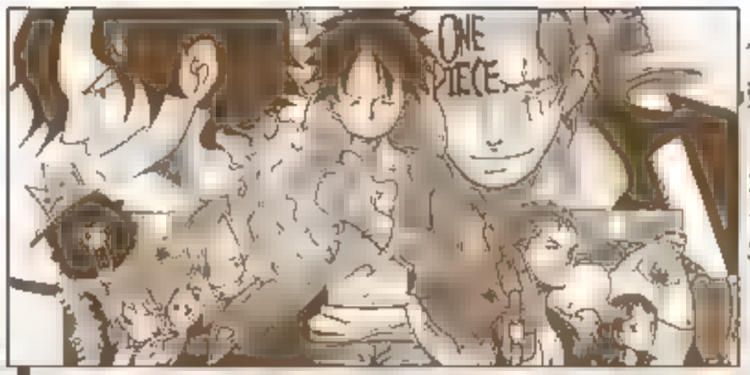
COME BACK! YOU HAVE TO JOIN MY CREW!!
DON'T EVEN THINK ABOUT IT!!

THAT BUFFOON OF A WARLORD...
...WILL NEVER ESCAPE MY WRATH!! POOT!
HEY! HE'S GETTING AWAY!

COMING NEXT VOLUME:

Dragons, samurai, and knockout gas! The Straw Hats find themselves on the mysterious Punk Hazard Island, and things quickly go from bad to worse! The crew may have defeated the powerful New Fish-Man Pirates, but new troubles await as they make their debut in the New World!

ON SALE JUNE 2013!

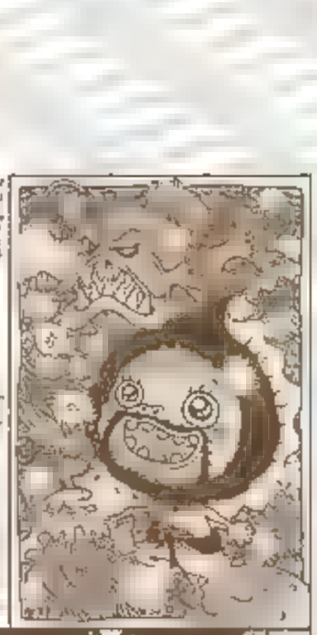


（？県　エガさん）

拳に宿る兄の命!!

（千葉県　さとまゆサン）

さァ、強くなれ!!!



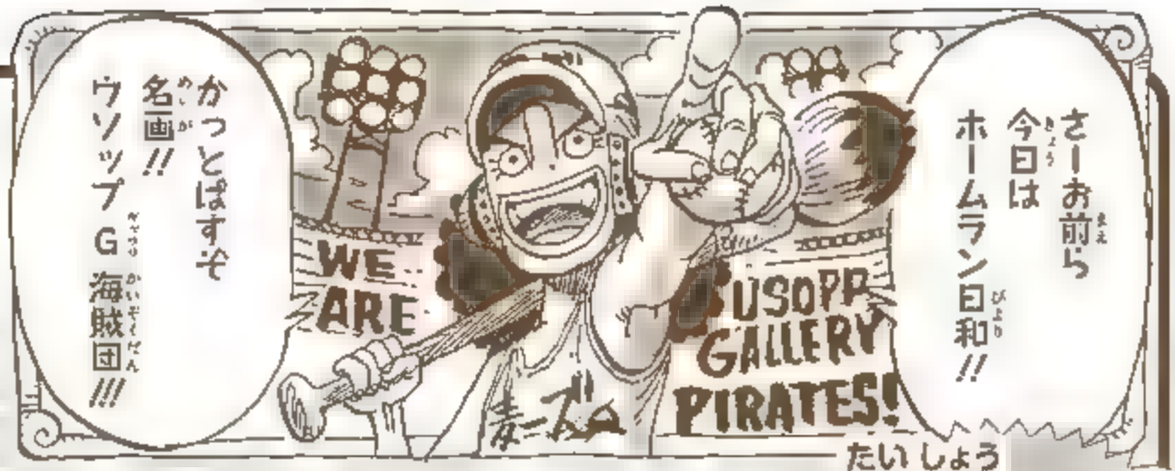
大人道ワダツミ、海底をゆく。

（石川県　ワOPさん）

今日も仲良くケンカ　味！

（岡山県　J-J-さん）

Hey♪ Hey～♫



さーお前ら
今日は
ホームラン日和!!

かっとばすぞ
名画!!
ウソップG海賊団!!!

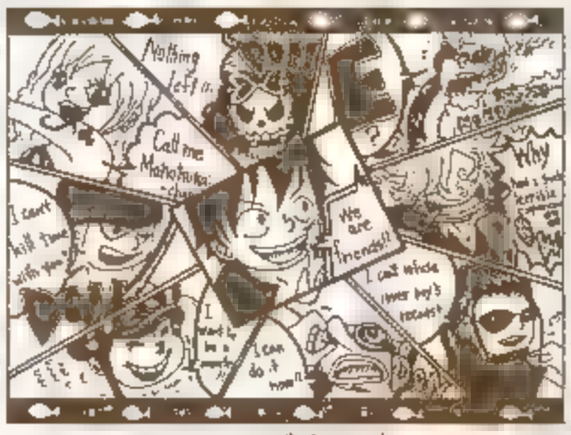
（群馬県　小林正道さん）

たいしょう
大賞～!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

彼らがいれば、魚人島は平和だな!!やさしい笑顔に大賞!!!

（大阪府　ななこサン）

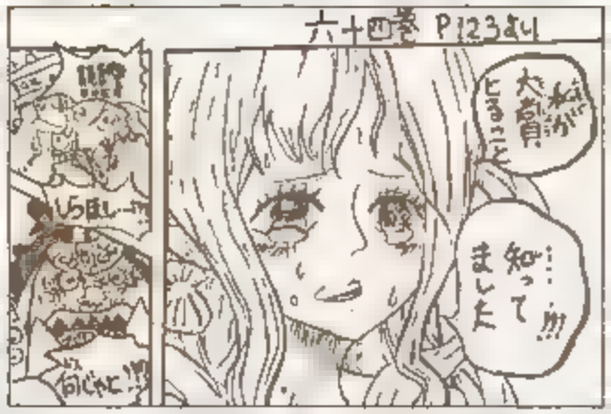
かわいいぜ！なんか
かわいいぜジンベエ!!



（埼玉県　じりぴょんサン）

それぞれの成長を見ろ!!!

（石川県　ヒロさん）



遅うわー!!!

（北海道　野人さん）

少しずつ、夢のために…!!

（宮城県　鈴木純治さん）

さて、2年後の七武海は？

（福島県　村上裕さん）

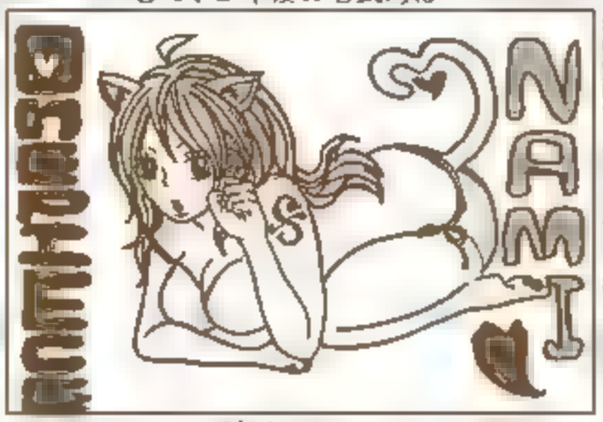
みんな友達、人魚姫。

（奈良県　藤本孝久さん）

チョッパー海底散歩！

（静岡県　みずきサン）

海の王！海底の姫！
出会ってのんびり。



（高知県　今井恵さん）

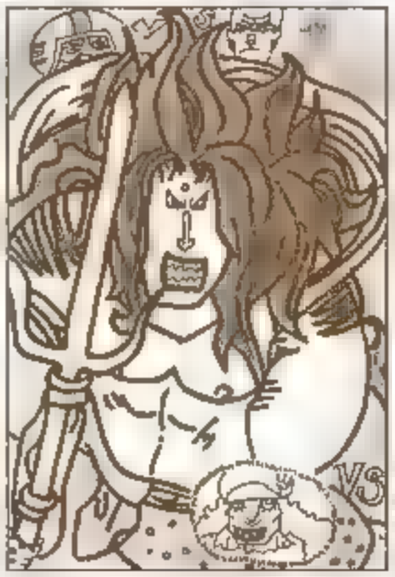
コラコラ！誘致もたいがいにしろ！

（長崎県　いっちゃんママさん）

きめこみてまり！ボールに布を埋め込む手芸！
面白ェな～！

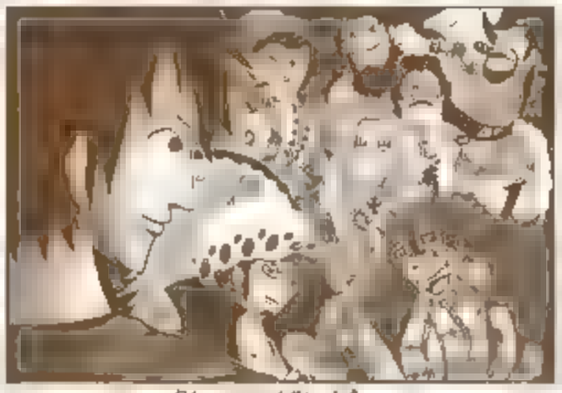
（鳥取県　中原路さん）

いっぱいとれた、トマトトマト！



（岡　凛　只友琉賀さん）

うおー!!
パワフルフンキー!!

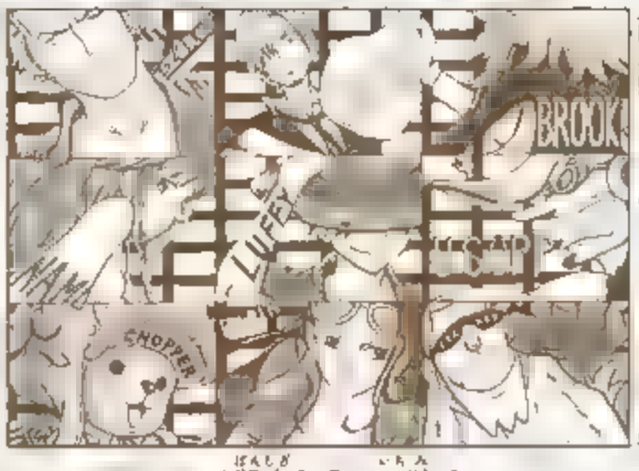


（広島県　流森佳穂さん）

2年後超新星、今どこに!?

（北海道　逸見周平さん）

フィギュア造って本人までクロコダイルになっちまった！（笑）



（岐阜県　BOA♡HANCOCKさん）

アニメ版麦わらの一味！

（岡　凛　只友琉賀さん）

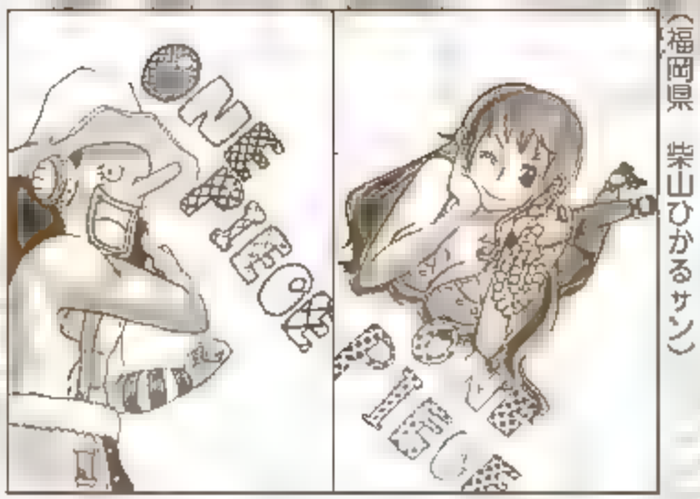
やったれノカボシ～!!

（大阪府　ワンピース大好きサン）

メカゾロ、メカロビン！カッコよすぎる!!

（埼玉県　夏樹さん）

今日は雪～！修業は休み！



（福岡県　柴山ひかるサン）

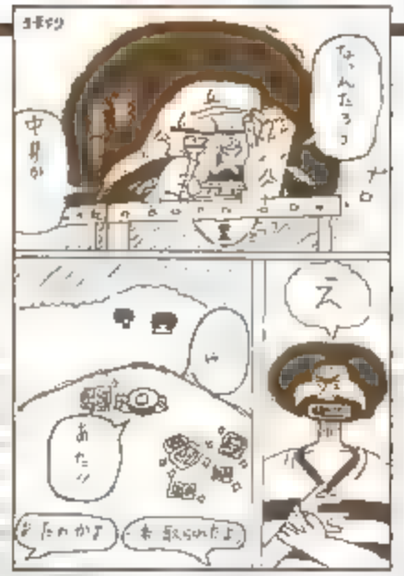
お前ら、おれ様ぬきじゃ
ホントダメだな!!

この笑顔に
ダマされるな♥

（福岡県　笹平真広さん）

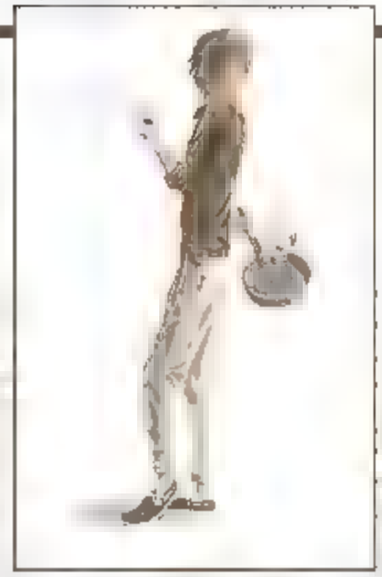
はい、オハヨ　。

（東京都　ソメオッカさん）



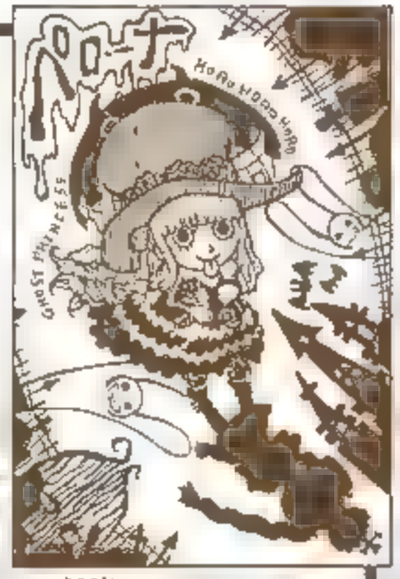
何なんだよ…。

（北海道　ゆっちゃんパパさん）



コックサンジ、華麗なる料理。

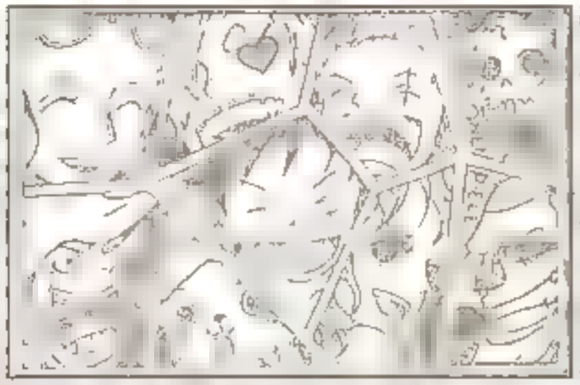
（三重県　あさめサン）



夜現れるプリンセス！

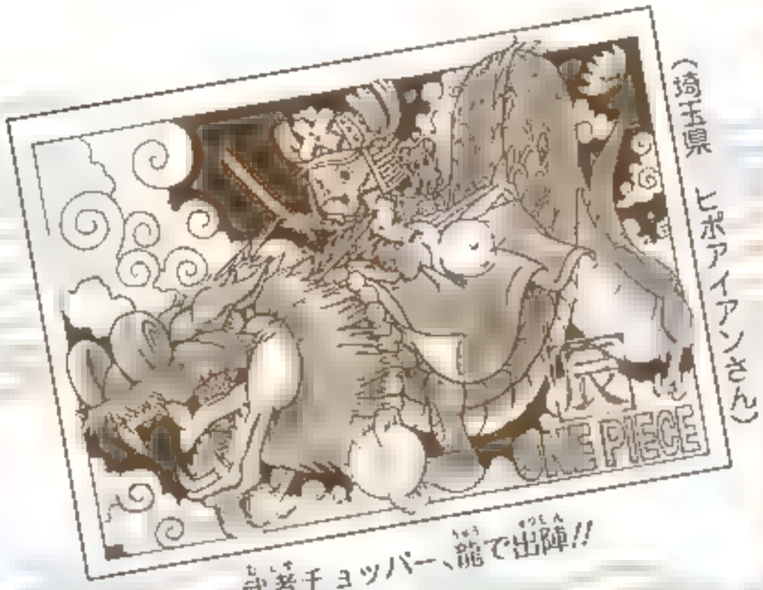
（福岡県　安藤隆司さん）

キリ絵のフランキ～ズ!!
どんどん変態に進化！



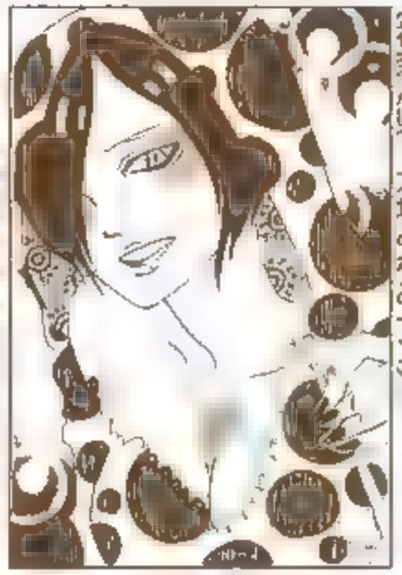
（岐阜県　ロビンの下僕とその妻さん）

一味のハンコ～!!



（埼玉県　ヒポアイアンさん）

武者チョッパー、龍で出陣!!

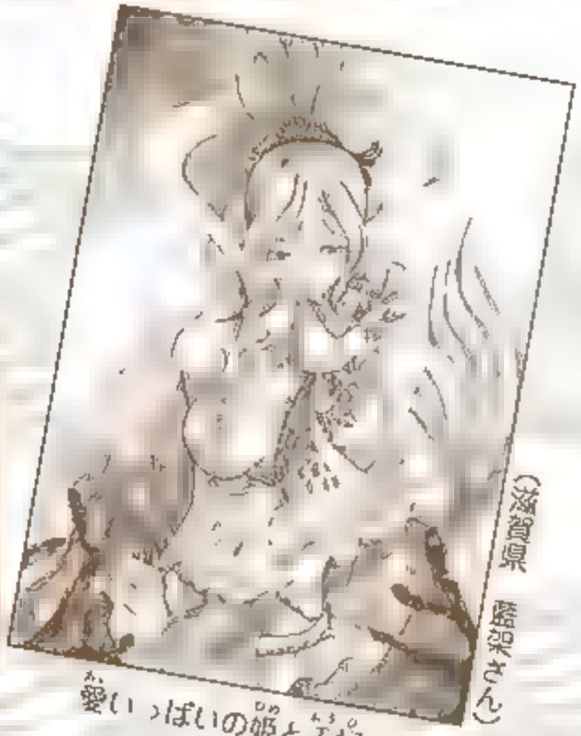


（神奈川県　大坪みなみサン）

アーロンの妹、未来を読む！

（福岡県　沖西雅也さん）

メリー号ボトルシップ！
す～げ～!!

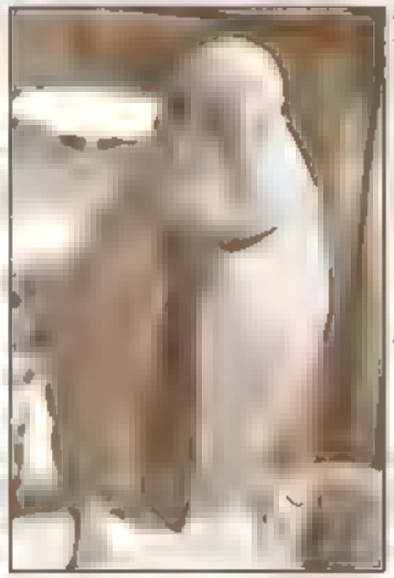


（滋賀県　藍染さん）

愛いっぱいの姫と王妃。

（神奈川県　光銭卓矢さん）

魚人島に生まれた戦士達!!

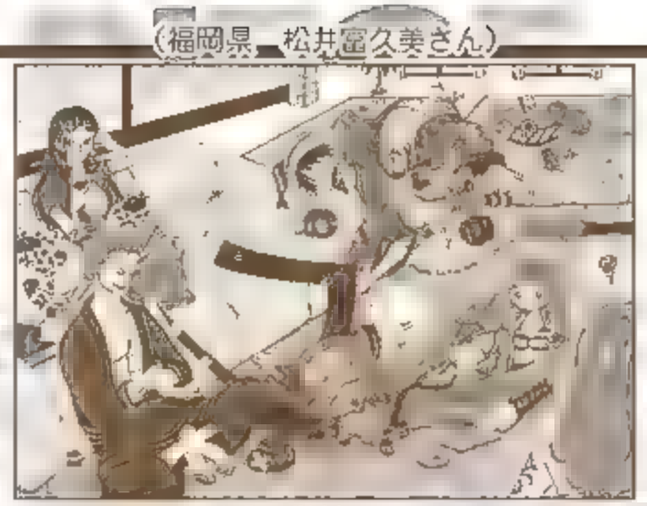


（兵庫県　ライちゃんサン）

そっくり!! ハットリ～!!

（富山県　オタフクさん）

何をセンチメンタルな!!
ゾロ～!!



（福岡県　松井富久美さん）

冬は海賊丸くなる。

（愛知県　市原朋さん）

過去を切り捨て、
未来を始める。

（広島県　かめるサン）

龍に乗って、大冒険!!

（奈良県　つきサン）

ナミさん人魚に
なっちった!!

マンガ関係全部コッチ!!

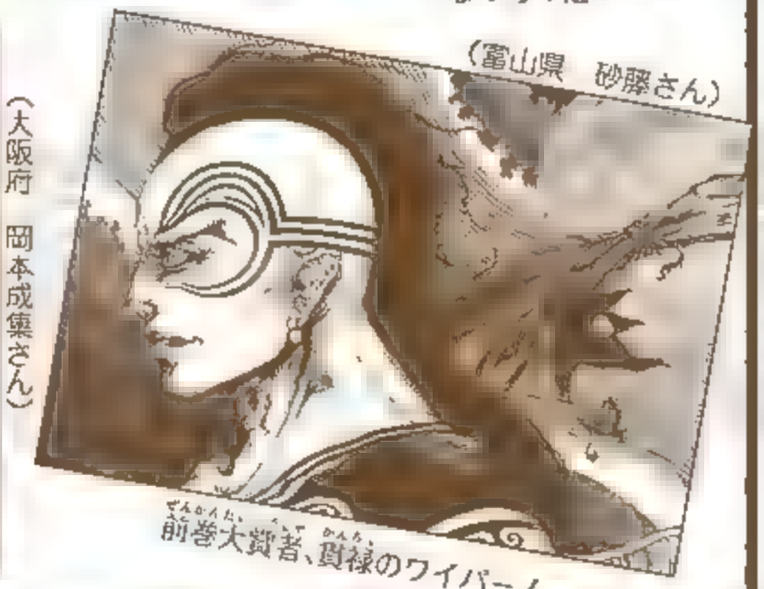
（鹿児島県　RIKUさん）

（埼玉県　保積史人さん）

CGスタイリッシュ七武海!

（大阪府　岡本成集さん）

睨み、死の威力!!



（富山県　砂膝さん）

前巻大賞者、賞禄のワイパー!

（栃木県　部長さん）

遺跡をめぐり、歴史を読む
美女、ロビン!

（宮城県　SYOUよりさん）

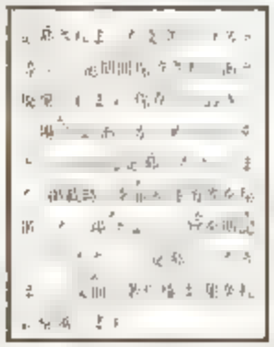
海底の復讐者ホーディ!!

（石川県　岩ちゃんサン）

切り絵しらほし!
努力の結晶!

声優・アニメスタッフへのFAXはここ!!

（宮城県　なとサン）



「ONE PIECE」連載15周年記念のPS3ソフト!

※DLCコンテンツは有料です

©尾田栄一郎/集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション ©2012 NBGI

DLCの詳細は公式サイトでチェック! ワンピース 無双 で検索!

ダウンロードコンテンツ

DLCで大風呂敷!!!

この情報は2012年4月現在の情報です

OP連載15周年記念

漫画家 尾田栄一郎 × 造形師 朝限俊男

コラボレーションフィギュア 第2弾始動!!!

「OP」キャラをアニマル化!!
尾田先生、造形作家の朝限氏。互いにファンだった事で実現したSP企画だ。

エースを筆頭に3体がやって来る!

ポートガス・D・エースas黒ヒョウ

マーシャル・D・ティーチasカバ&
エドワード・ニューゲートas白クマ
原型を鋭意製作中だぞ!!

フランキーasサイ&
ブルックasキリンの骨の
購入申込は
5/7(月)で受付終了!!

※そのほかの変わらの二味、フィギュア申込受付は既に終了しています。

※フィギュアは全て製作中のものです。デザイン等変更となる場合がございます。
※情報は2012年5月現在のものです。

Figuarts ZERO Artist Special

●購入申込日/未定 ●発送/未定
●メーカー/バンダイ

続報は週刊少年ジャンプ「○○TIME」をチェック!!
なおこの商品は特設サイト「ワンタマ商店!!」のみの販売予定だ!!

http://p-bandai.jp/contents/onetama/

©尾田栄一郎/集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション

★ Hello, hello! I've received many postcards asking about another One Piece movie. After Strong World in 2009, we did a fun little thirty-minute 3D CG movie, but it's been a full three years since there was a feature-length animated One Piece film. Well, it's coming on December 2012, which is still several months away at the time I'm writing this...But at least it's all been announced now! Woohoo! Clap clap clap!!

★ Two and a half years ago, I did a bunch of magazine and newspaper interviews where I flatly stated, "I will never work on a movie again." I mean, I honestly thought it was going to kill me. There was so much work to do, yet my bosses and readers would be angry if I skipped a week in Shonen Jump, while the movie staff got impatient if I spent too much time on the manga. What am I supposed to be, some kind of middleman?!? Talk about stuck between a rock and a hard place!!

★ So anyways, my dialogue with movie staff over the last two and half years has gone like this. They'd ask, "What's next?" And I would respond, "I'm not doing it."
"Oh, can you at least take a look at what we have so far...?"
"Oh, interesting."
"So here's the rough plot."
"Hmm, this part isn't really up to snuff."
"What about this?"
"Ahh, that's much better."
"We'd like to use this character in the movie."
"Wait..then I have to think of what would happen after the two-year skip...But the fans aren't going to like this, are they?!"
"Okay, then could you just do that?"
"Fine, but that's it."
"Also, this."
"Okay, just this."
"Also, can you just check this real quick?"
"Okay, but that's it."
All right, already!!3 I'll do it!!! ?

Executive Producer: Eiichiro Oda

Geez, talk about heavy!! But I said I'll do it, and I'll stand by my word!!! I'm not taking half-measures with this movie!! Of course, there's lots of stuff I can't reveal at this point All I can say is that there are some incredible people working on this film There'll be more information in future volumes. I hope you're all excited! The movie staff sure is!

2012.12.15 劇場公開!!!

Z の名と共に 明らかになった劇場映画
の公開日 / 背後に映るシルエットは一体…!?

尾田栄一郎
総合プロデュース

謎の男 Z

ワンピースフィルム ゼット
ONE PIECE FILM Z

海賊滅亡!?

クリエイター

総合プロデューサー
尾田栄一郎

監督
長峯達也

脚本
鈴木おさむ

作画監督
佐藤雅将
(STRONG WORLD作画監督)

オープニングテーマ
中田ヤスタカ
(capsule)

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
66巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2012, 2013

初版発行　　2012年
デジタル版発行　2013年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

尾田栄一郎

「**シェフの気まぐれパスタ**」を頼むのは、ギャンブルだ。
「今日、おれ、作らねェ」とか
「今日は、おれが食いたい気分」とかでは、
こちとら泣き寝入りよ。
せめてシェフの近況を知りたい。
「シェフの娘がテストで100点取りました。
シェフの気まぐれパスタ!!」
うまそー!!
「シェフの妻が浮気してました…
シェフの…気まぐれパスタ…」
……んー。……
さあ！気まぐれ船長の大冒険!! 66巻始まるよー!!

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H23年51号～
H24年11号掲載分収録

LOVE
J・C

JC ONE PIECE ワンピース
巻六十六
尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

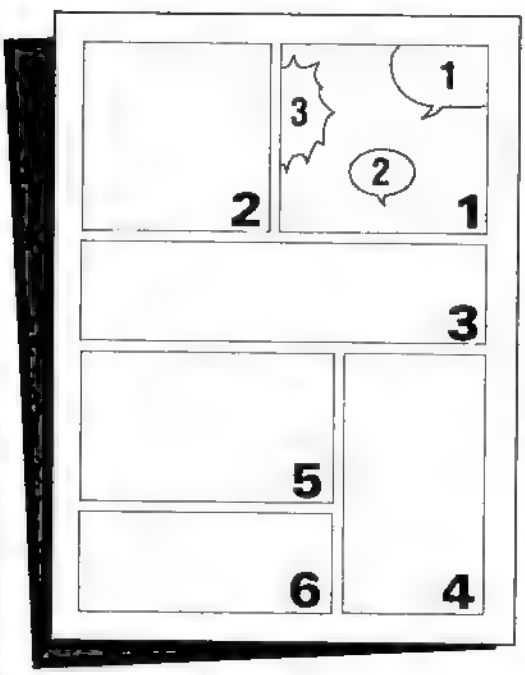
集英社

ジャンプ・コミックス

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

You're Reading in the Wrong Direction!!



Whoops! Guess what? You're starting at the wrong end of the comic!

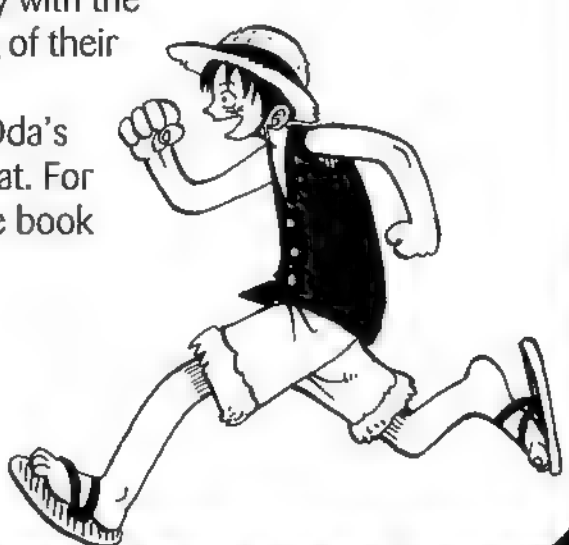
...It's true! In keeping with the original Japanese format, **One Piece** is meant to be read from right to left, starting in the upper-right corner.

Unlike English, which is read from left to right, Japanese is read from right to left, meaning that action, sound effects and word-balloon order are completely reversed...something which can make readers unfamiliar with Japanese feel pretty backwards themselves. For this reason, manga or Japanese comics published in the U.S. in English have sometimes been published "flopped"—that is, printed in exact reverse order, as though seen from the other side of a mirror.

By flopping pages, U.S. publishers can avoid confusing readers, but the compromise is not without its downside. For one thing, a character in a flopped manga series who once wore in the original Japanese version a T-shirt emblazoned with "M A Y" (as in "the merry month of") now wears one which reads "Y A M"! Additionally, many manga creators in Japan are themselves unhappy with the process, as some feel the mirror-imaging of their art skews their original intentions.

We are proud to bring you Eiichiro Oda's **One Piece** in the original unflopped format. For now, though, turn to the other side of the book and let the journey begin...!

—Editor



巻六十七 "COOL FIGHT"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

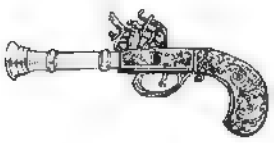
ONE PIECE

第四部

EIICHIRO ODA

Snooze. What the heck is "snooze"? Somehow this weird little word has permeated our society. *Snooze*. If I had to conjure up an image of the word devoid of context, it would be this illustration. Okay, here comes volume 67. Don't snooze on it!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2012



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻(かん)六十七

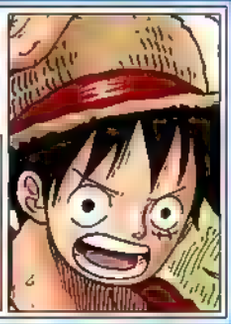
〝COOL FIGHT(クールファイト)〟

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎(おだえいいちろう)

Straw Hat Crew・麦わらの一味・

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ



海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す！

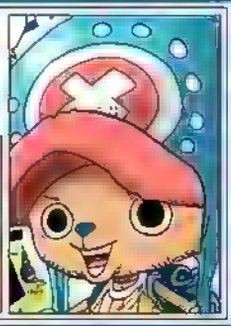
【船長　懸賞金4億ß】

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員　懸賞金1億2000万ß】

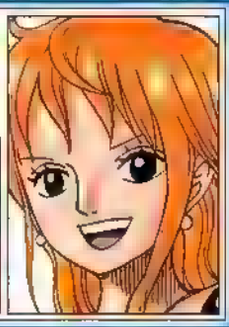
TonyTony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



「トリノ王国」で、〝強い薬〟の研究に励み、再合流を果たす

【船医　懸賞金50ß】

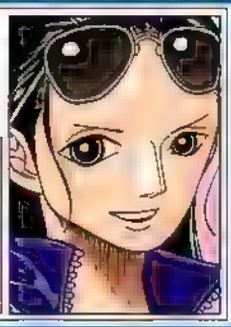
Nami
ナミ



天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士　懸賞金1600万ß】

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン



革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者　懸賞金8000万ß】

Usopp
ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて、〝狙撃の王様〟になる為、ヘラクレスンの教えを受け合流。

【狙撃手　懸賞金3000万ß】

Franky
フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、〝アーマードフランキー〟となり合流。

【船大工　懸賞金4400万ß】

Sanji
サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

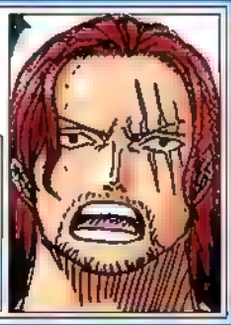
【コック　懸賞金7700万ß】

Brook
ブルック

手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スター〝ソウルキング〟ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家　懸賞金3300万ß】

The story of ONE PIECE 1»67

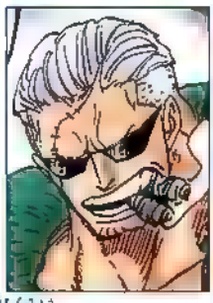


Shanks

シャンクス

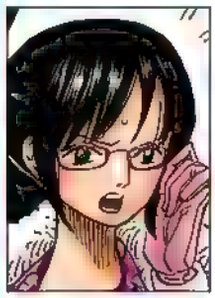
〝四皇〟の一人。〝偉大なる航路〟後半〝新世界〟にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



白猟のスモーカー

【「G-5」中将】



たしぎ

【「G-5」大佐】

Marine G-5 ・海軍GL 第5支部・

?

【?】

?

【?】

Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは次なる舞台〝新世界〟へ向けて決意新たに航海に出る!!

船は、海底1万mにある「魚人島」に辿り着いたが、魚人達は過去の因縁から人間を嫌っていた。そして、新魚人海賊団の船長・ホーディが王国乗っ取りを宣言!!ルフィ達は人間との友好を望むしらほし姫を助け、ホーディ達を一蹴。島は未来へ歩み始める…。

しらほし姫に別れを告げた一行は、遂に〝新世界〟へと帆を進める。荒れ狂う海で緊急信号を受信し、向かった島には何と、竜がいた!!さらには、下半身だけの男もいて…!?

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.67

〝COOL FIGHT〟

CONTENTS

第657話 〝生首〟 —— 007

第658話 〝ビスケットルーム〟 —— 025

第659話 〝胴体の話〟 —— 045

第660話 〝王下七武海〟トラファルガー・ロー —— 064

第661話 〝追剝の出る湖〟 —— 085

第662話 〝七武海ロー vs.スモーカー中将〟 —— 105

第663話 〝C C〟 —— 125

第664話 〝M・シーザー・クラウン〟 —— 144

第665話 〝CANDY〟 —— 165

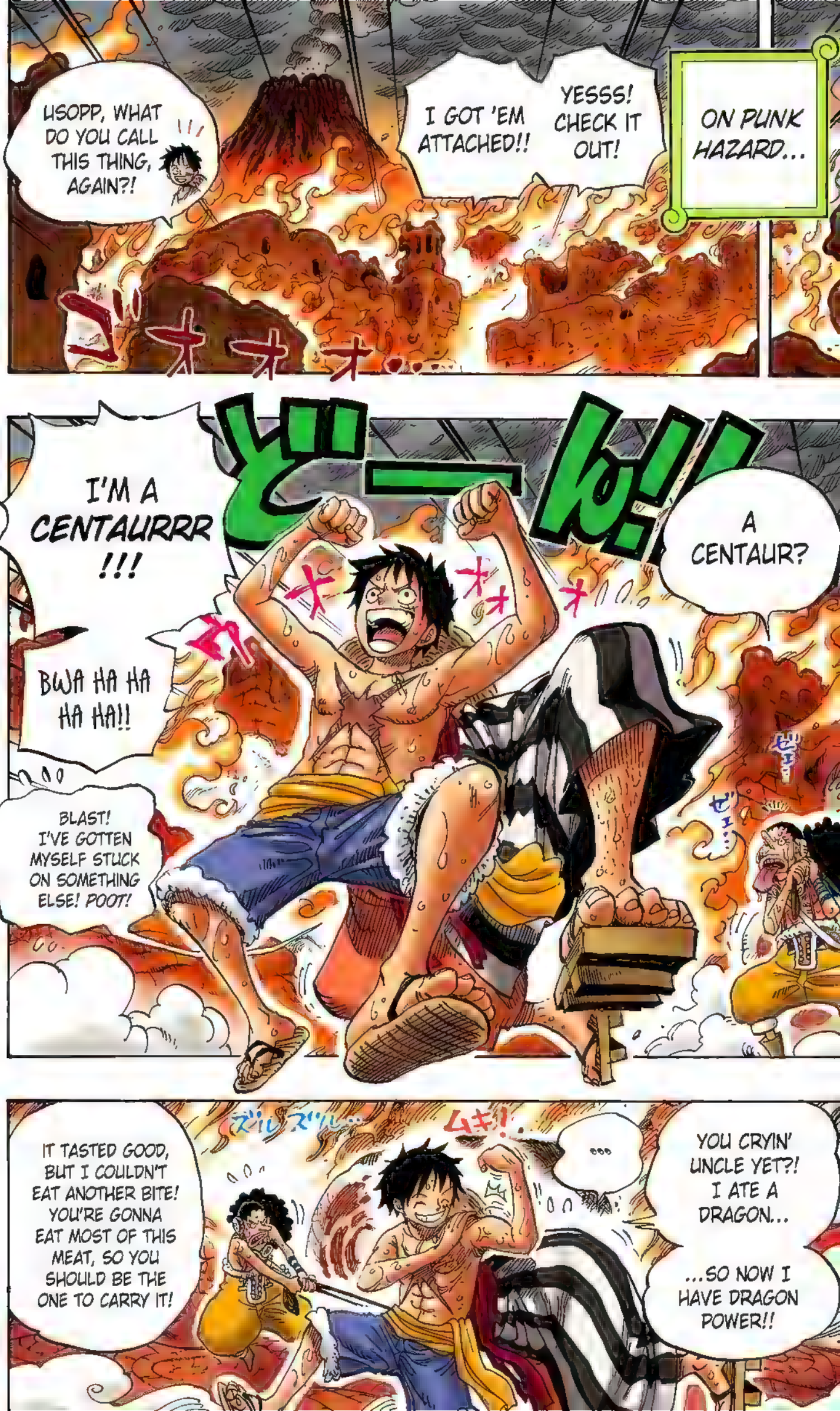
第666話 〝イエティ COOL BROTHERS〟 —— 183

第667話 〝COOL FIGHT〟 —— 201

∴今巻はストーリーの構成上、11話収録されています

Chapter 657:
SEVERED HEAD

DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 39: "GOURMET TOWN PUCCI—FOR SHIP BUYING, REPAIRS AND DISMANTLING, SEE THE ZAMBAI UNION"



ON PUNK HAZARD...

YESSS! CHECK IT OUT!

I GOT 'EM ATTACHED!!

USOPP, WHAT DO YOU CALL THIS THING, AGAIN?!

A CENTAUR?

どーん!!

I'M A CENTAURRR !!!

BWA HA HA HA HA!!

BLAST! I'VE GOTTEN MYSELF STUCK ON SOMETHING ELSE! POOT!

YOU CRYIN' UNCLE YET?! I ATE A DRAGON...

...SO NOW I HAVE DRAGON POWER!!

...

IT TASTED GOOD, BUT I COULDN'T EAT ANOTHER BITE! YOU'RE GONNA EAT MOST OF THIS MEAT, SO YOU SHOULD BE THE ONE TO CARRY IT!

BWEGH!!!
ズドォン!!
HUH?
IT IS?
THAT'S RATHER TASTELESS OF YOU...
... LUFFY.
BWEGH !!!
HEY PAL, WHAT'S YOUR NA--
ドゴォン!!
THIS IS JUST THE WAY HIS BODY WORKS.
HAVEN'T YOU EVER HAD A DREAM, USOPP?
LOOK, HIS TOP HALF IS STUCK ON ITS OWN SOMEWHERE, SO LET'S GIVE THE LEGS BACK TO THEIR OWNER!
THERE, SEE? THE LEGS AREN'T GOING TO WORK WITH YOU! CENTAURS AREN'T REAL!
あはは!
WHAAAT ?!!
WHOA...
CHECK IT OUT...
ブチ!!
ZOLO! DID YOU FIND THE SAMURAI AND THE SLICED-UP DUDES?!
HEY! GET UP HERE!!
ドドド!!!

ドオン!!

ビュオォオォ…オ…

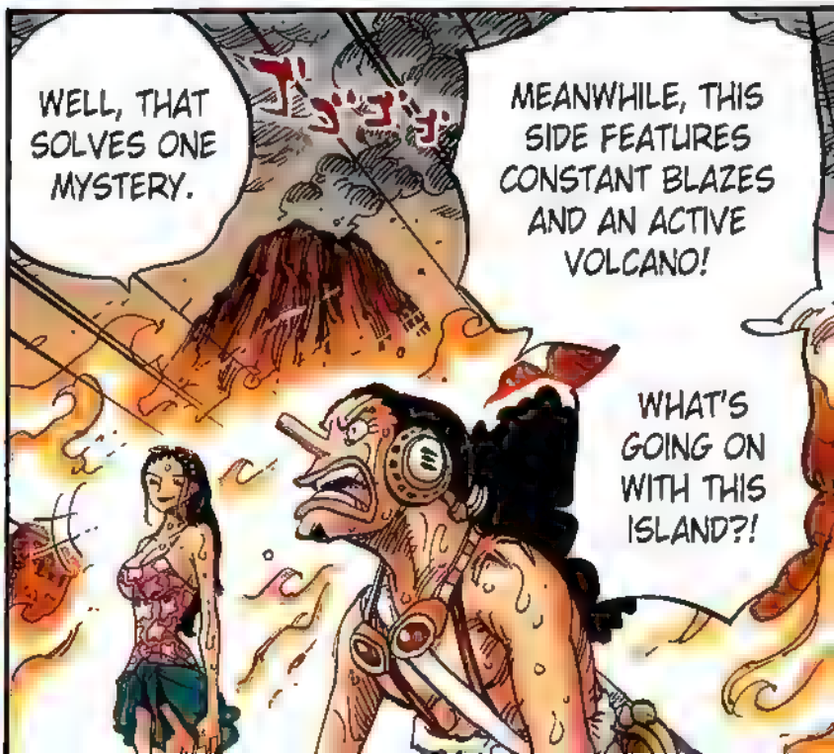
SNOWY PEAKS?!

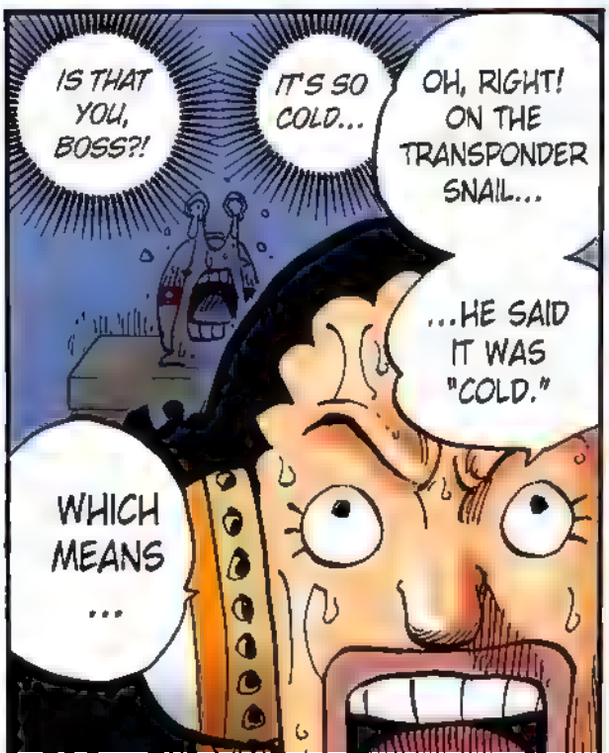
THERE'S A GIANT LAKE, AND ACROSS FROM IT...

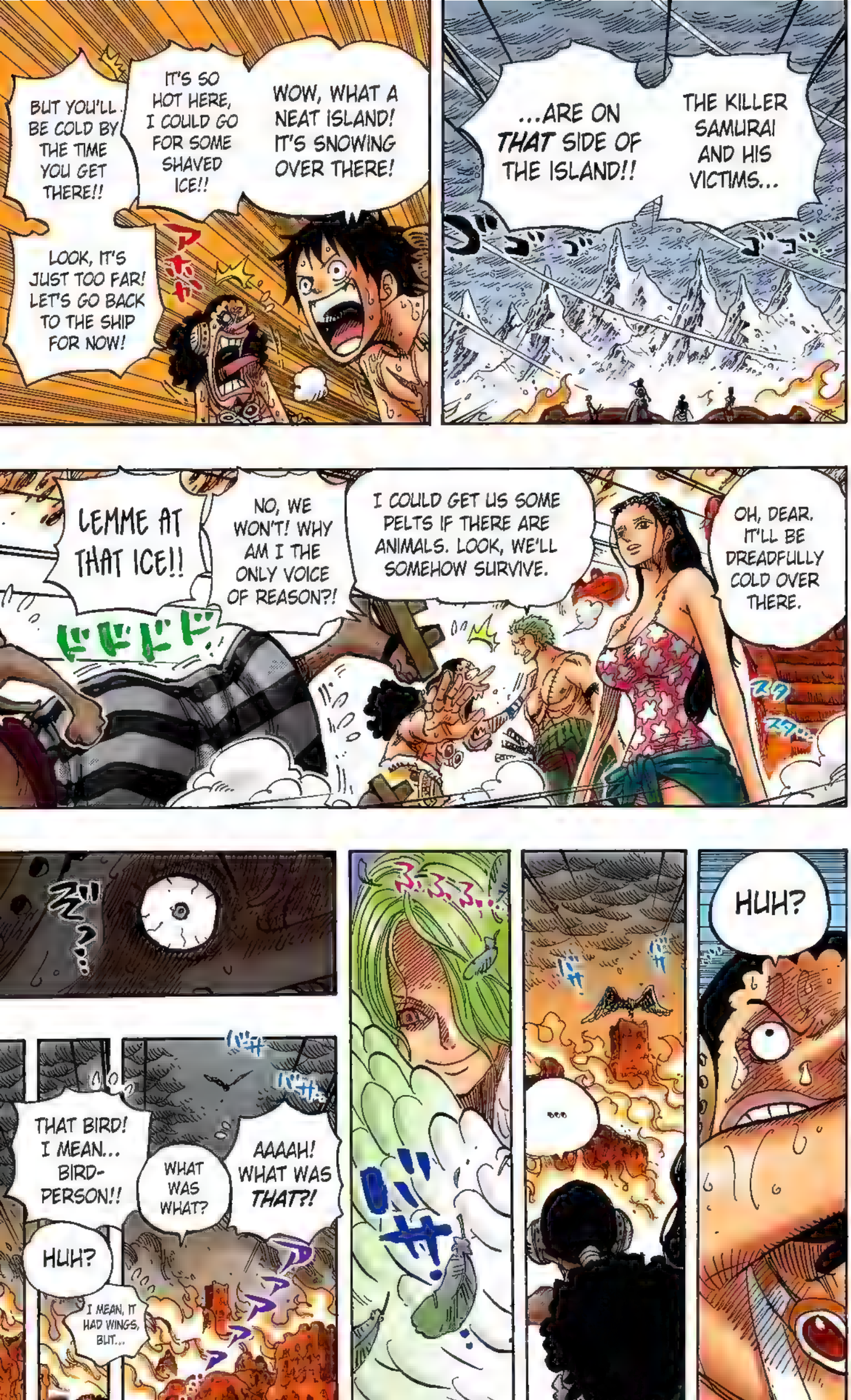
...THE OTHER SIDE OF THE ISLAND IS A MOUNTAIN RANGE OF ICE!!

BUT WHY?!!

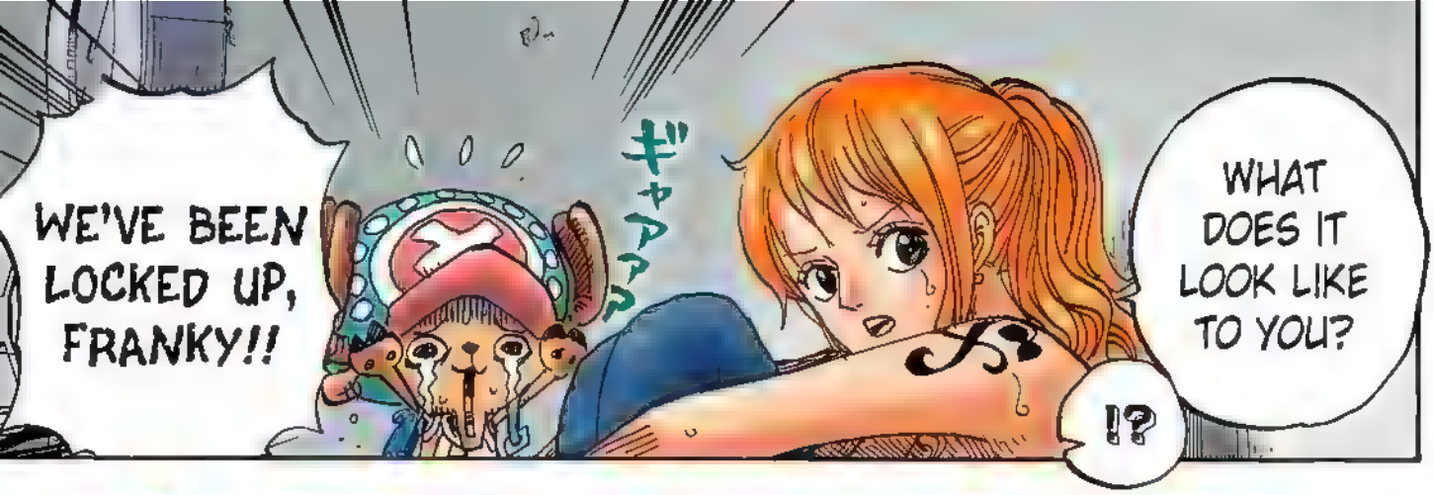
ゴオォォ…オオ…

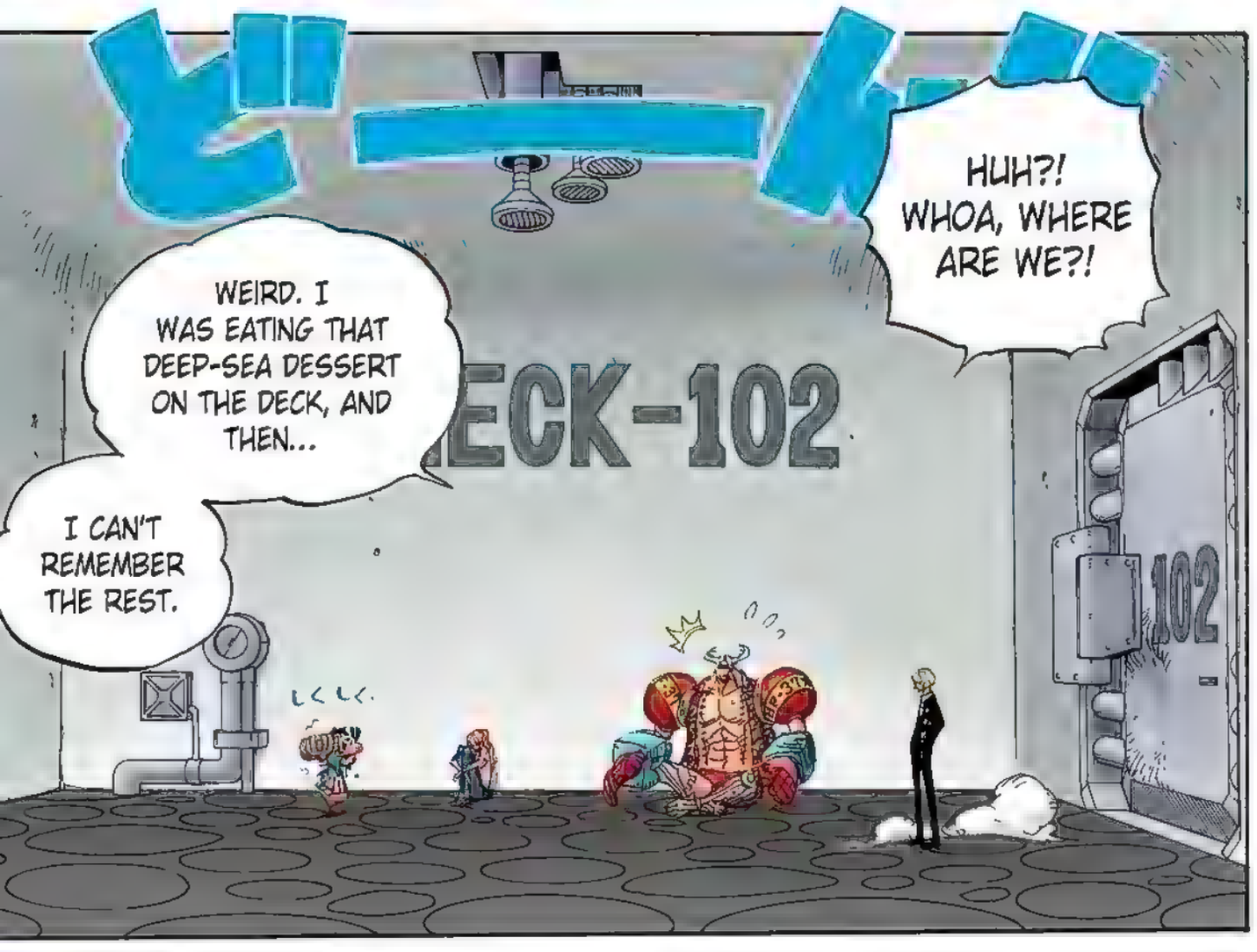





THE KILLER SAMURAI AND HIS VICTIMS...
...ARE ON THAT SIDE OF THE ISLAND!!
WOW, WHAT A NEAT ISLAND! IT'S SNOWING OVER THERE!
IT'S SO HOT HERE, I COULD GO FOR SOME SHAVED ICE!!
BUT YOU'LL BE COLD BY THE TIME YOU GET THERE!!
LOOK, IT'S JUST TOO FAR! LET'S GO BACK TO THE SHIP FOR NOW!
OH, DEAR. IT'LL BE DREADFULLY COLD OVER THERE.
I COULD GET US SOME PELTS IF THERE ARE ANIMALS. LOOK, WE'LL SOMEHOW SURVIVE.
NO, WE WON'T! WHY AM I THE ONLY VOICE OF REASON?!
LEMME AT THAT ICE!!
HUH?
...
AAAAH! WHAT WAS THAT?!
WHAT WAS WHAT?
THAT BIRD! I MEAN... BIRD-PERSON!!
HUH?
I MEAN, IT HAD WINGS, BUT...

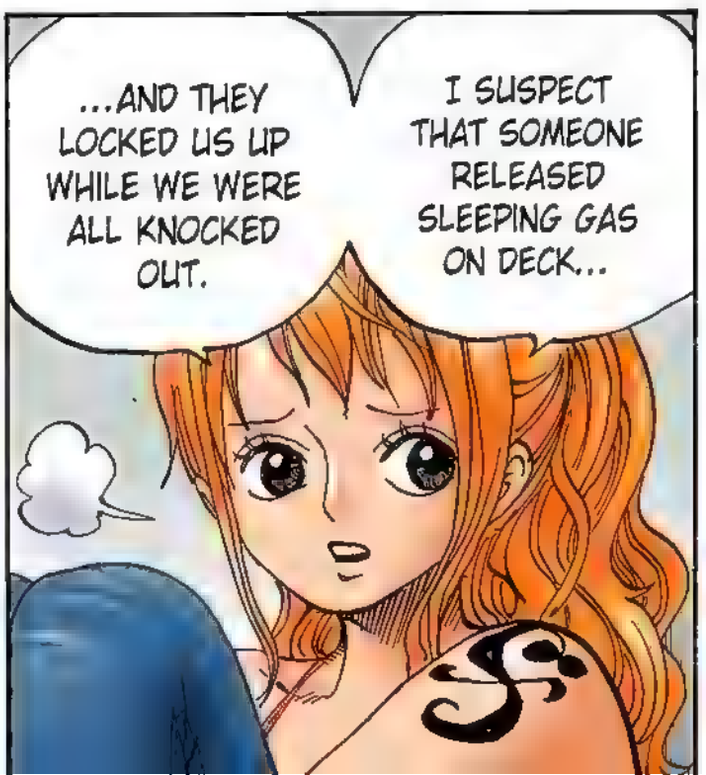
ドカーンッ!!!
GZZZ——...
ドスン!!
WHA--?
ドゴォン!
TAKE THAT!!
...
MUHHH——....
ドスン!!
?
HUFF...
YOU'RE AWAKE, HUH...?
HUFF...
WHAT'S THE BIG COMMOTION?
SANJI...

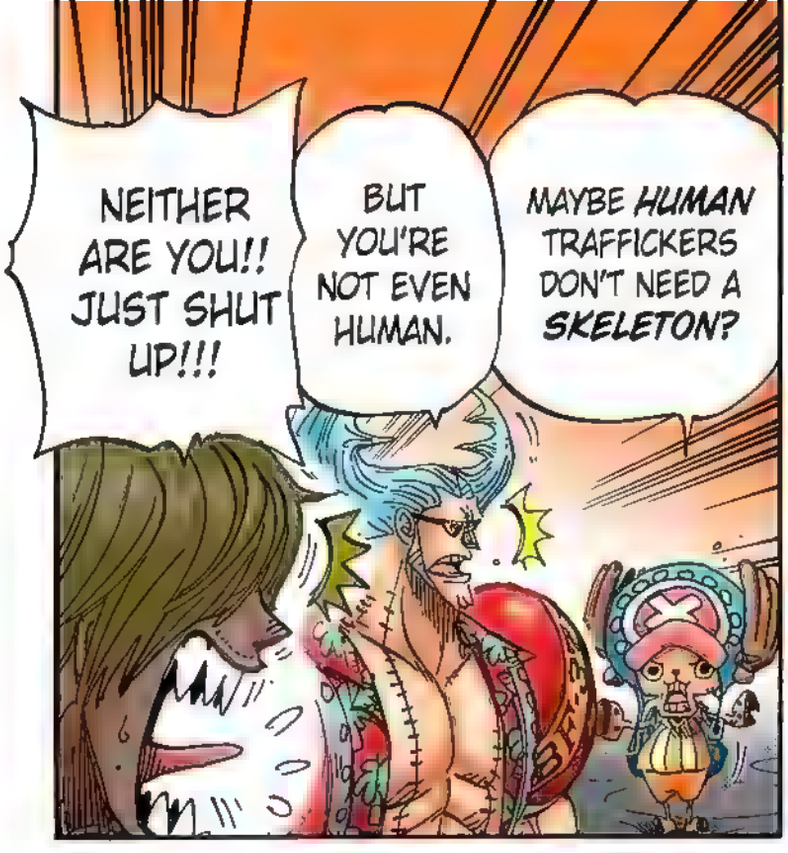

WE'VE BEEN LOCKED UP, FRANKY!!
ギャアア
WHAT DOES IT LOOK LIKE TO YOU?
!?


ヒート
HUH?! WHOA, WHERE ARE WE?!
WEIRD. I WAS EATING THAT DEEP-SEA DESSERT ON THE DECK, AND THEN...
I CAN'T REMEMBER THE REST.
ECK-102
102

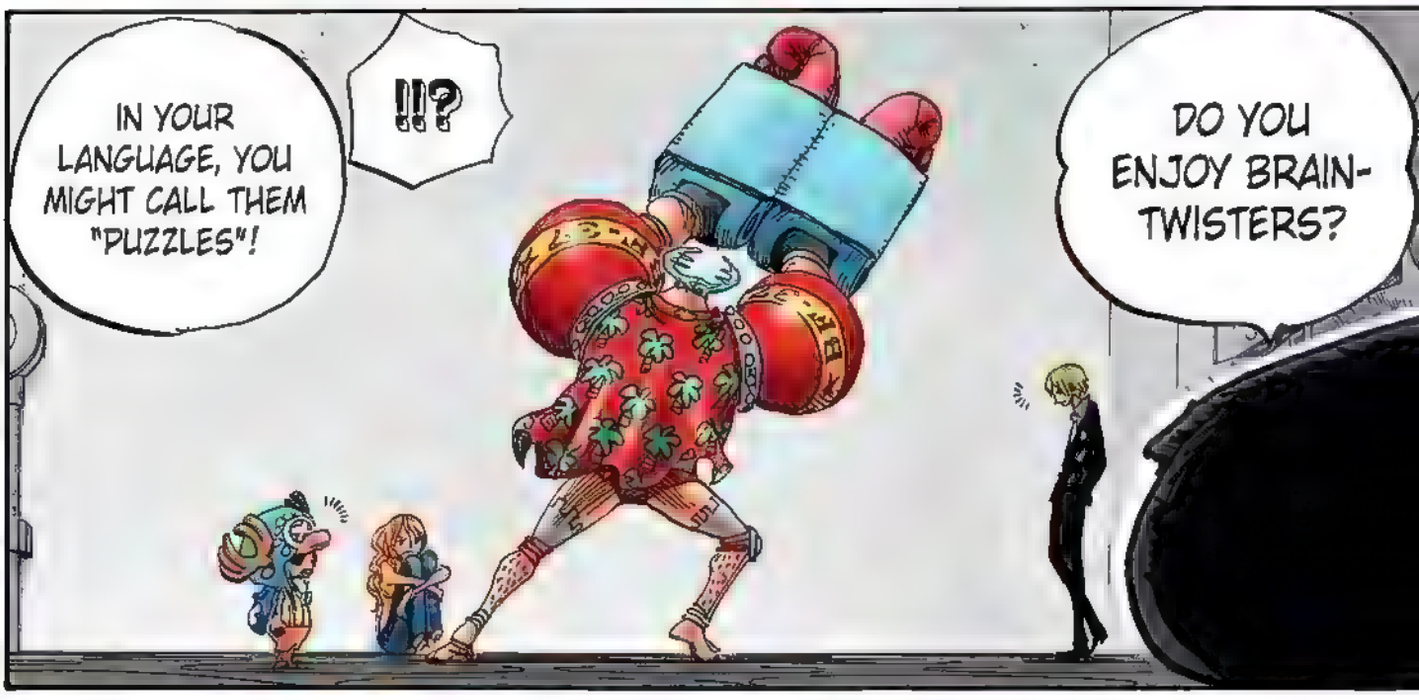
DO YOU THINK THEY'RE SLAVERS?! ARE WE GOING TO BE SOLD INTO SLAVERY?!

THERE WAS DEFINITELY GAS ON THE SHIP...
I'M SORRY. IF ONLY I'D NOTICED SOONER...

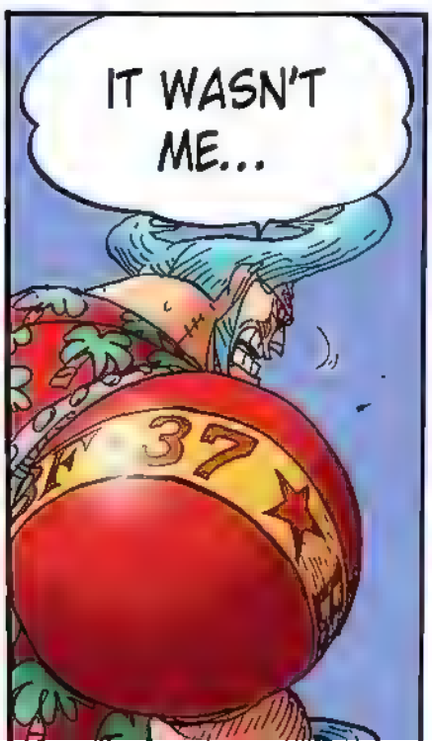

...AND THEY LOCKED US UP WHILE WE WERE ALL KNOCKED OUT.
I SUSPECT THAT SOMEONE RELEASED SLEEPING GAS ON DECK...

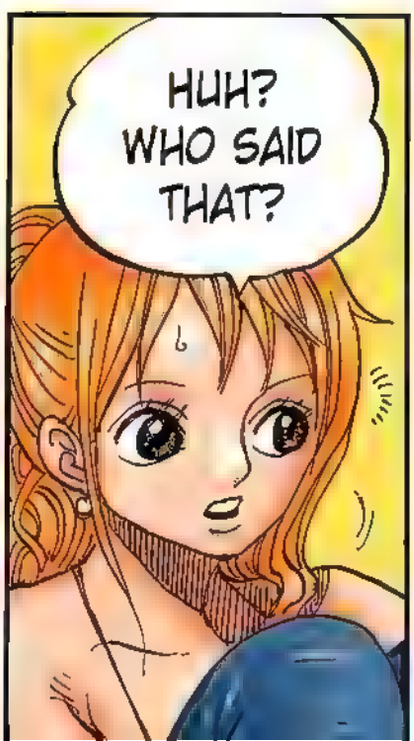

NEITHER ARE YOU!! JUST SHUT UP!!!
BUT YOU'RE NOT EVEN HUMAN.
MAYBE *HUMAN* TRAFFICKERS DON'T NEED A *SKELETON*?

WE DON'T KNOW. IT'S JUST THE FOUR OF US IN HERE.
BUT IF THIS IS EVERYONE ON BOARD, WHERE'S BROOK?

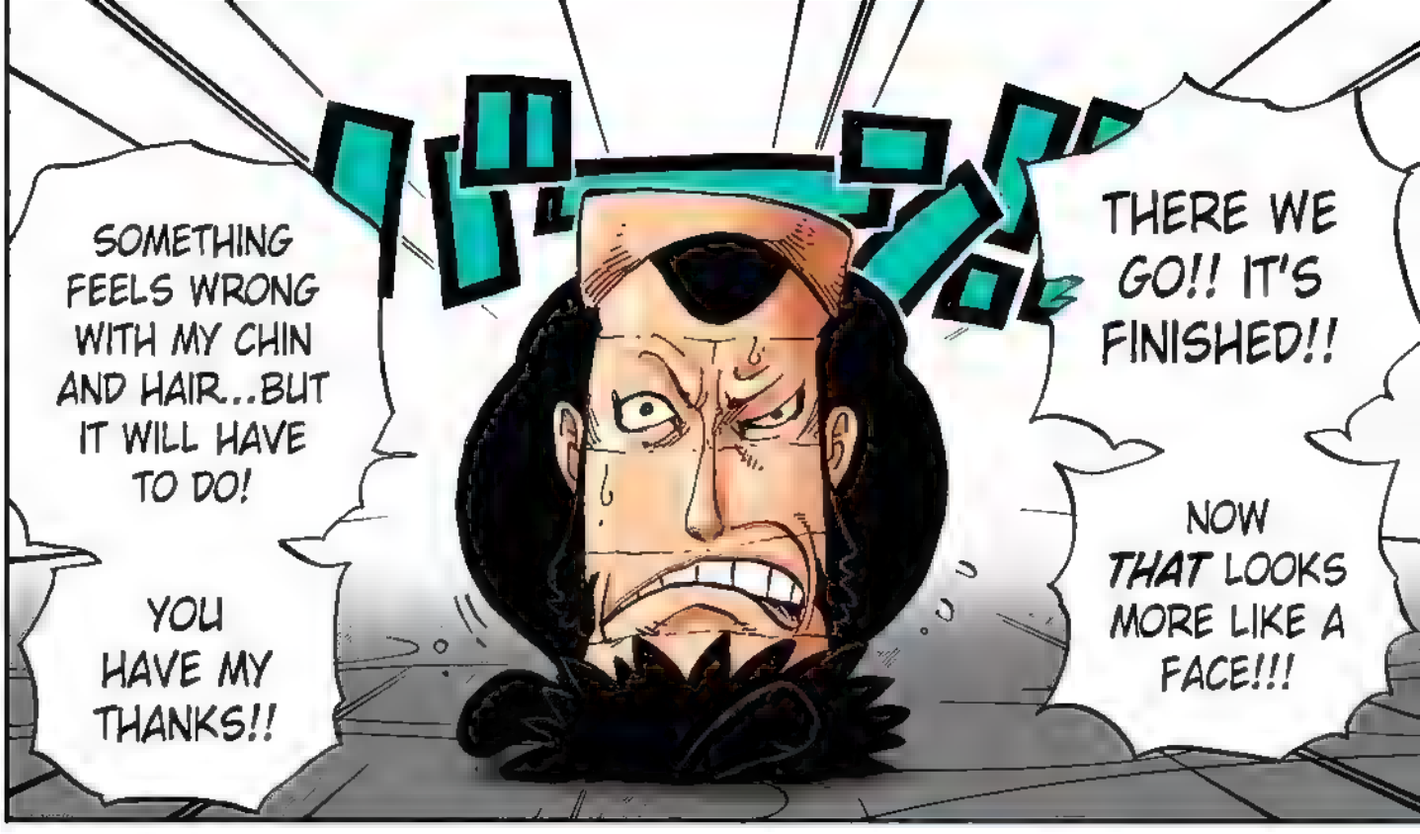

IN YOUR LANGUAGE, YOU MIGHT CALL THEM "PUZZLES"!
!!?
DO YOU ENJOY BRAIN-TWISTERS?

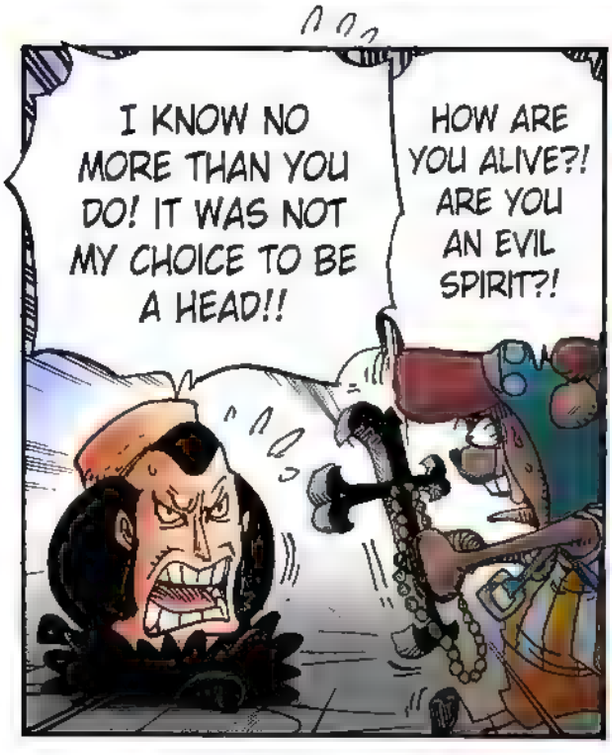
I THINK IT WAS *THIS!!*


IT WASN'T ME...


HUH? WHO SAID THAT?

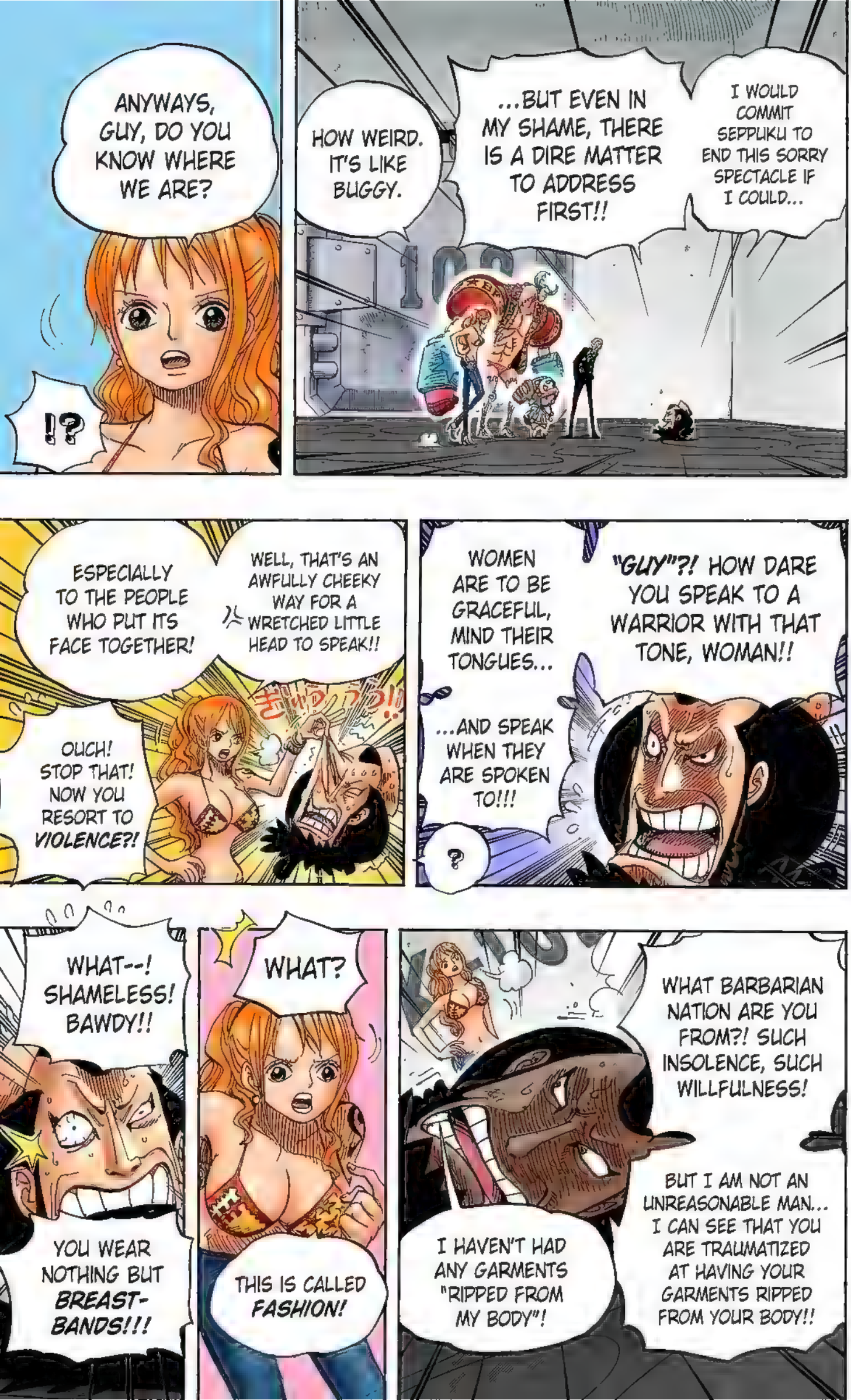
THERE ARE EIGHT OF THEM. HOW DID I NOT NOTICE BEFORE?
A NEW TRANSPONDER SNAIL?
THE HELL IS THAT...?
AAAAH !!
HOW DARE YOU CALL ME "THIS"!!
THESE PIECES YOU SEE HERE MAKE UP MY FACE!!
AND I SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT WICKED OF HEART!!
I AM NO LOWLY INSECT!!
WOULD YOU DO ME THE SERVICE OF ASSEMBLING THEM?!
ドーン!!
DA HA HA!
I LIKE THIS ONE.
ARE YOU PLAYING WITH MY FACE?!
DOES IT GO LIKE THIS?
NOT AT ALL!!
YOU'RE RIGHT, IT IS A FACE!!
YOU ARE NOT USING ALL OF THE PIECES!!
FACE? WELL, THAT'S A MOUTH, ALL RIGHT...
AND THOSE ARE EYES...


SOMETHING FEELS WRONG WITH MY CHIN AND HAIR...BUT IT WILL HAVE TO DO!
YOU HAVE MY THANKS!!
THERE WE GO!! IT'S FINISHED!!
NOW *THAT* LOOKS MORE LIKE A FACE!!!

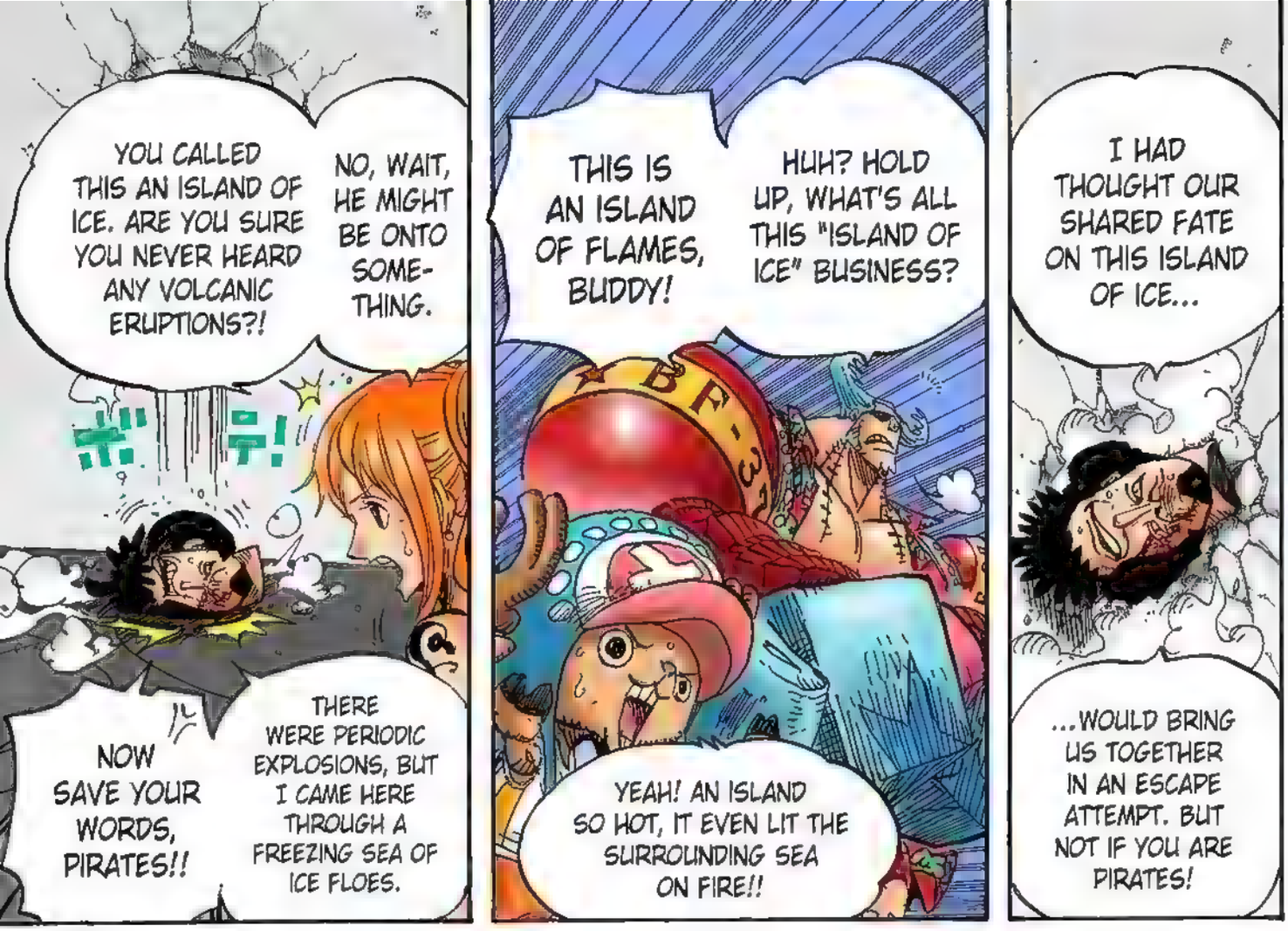

I KNOW NO MORE THAN YOU DO! IT WAS NOT MY CHOICE TO BE A HEAD!!
HOW ARE YOU ALIVE?! ARE YOU AN EVIL SPIRIT?!

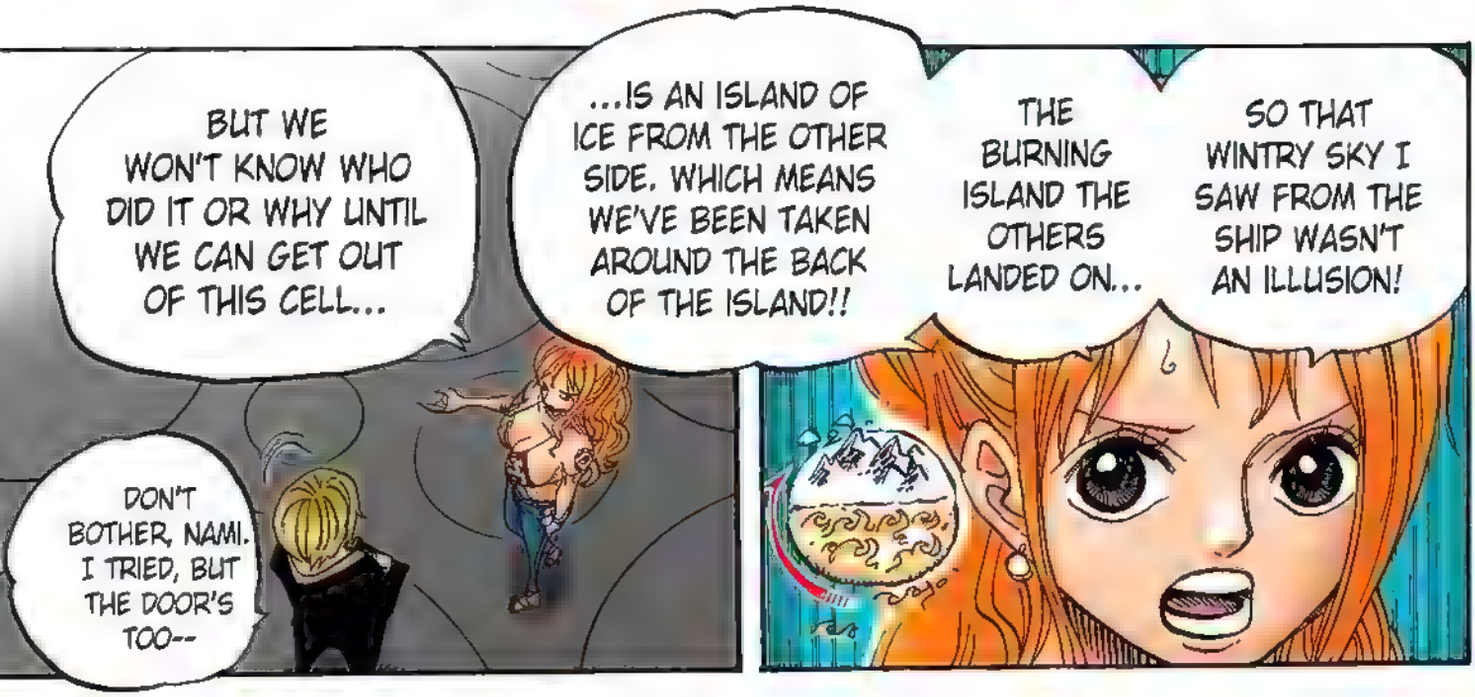
TOOK YOU LONG ENOUGH !!!
IT'S A TALKING SEVERED HEAD!!!
ギャアアア

IT IS THE SHAME OF A WARRIOR TO BE DEFEATED IN COMBAT AND LEFT ALIVE TO TELL THE TALE!!!
I WAS CUT DOWN TO THIS SIZE, AND I KNOW NOT THE NAME OF THE ONE RESPONSIBLE!!
I THOUGHT MYSELF DEAD, BUT THEN...*THIS* HAPPENED!!


ANYWAYS, GUY, DO YOU KNOW WHERE WE ARE?
!?
HOW WEIRD. IT'S LIKE BUGGY.
...BUT EVEN IN MY SHAME, THERE IS A DIRE MATTER TO ADDRESS FIRST!!
I WOULD COMMIT SEPPUKU TO END THIS SORRY SPECTACLE IF I COULD...
ESPECIALLY TO THE PEOPLE WHO PUT ITS FACE TOGETHER!
WELL, THAT'S AN AWFULLY CHEEKY WAY FOR A WRETCHED LITTLE HEAD TO SPEAK!!
OUCH! STOP THAT! NOW YOU RESORT TO VIOLENCE?!
WOMEN ARE TO BE GRACEFUL, MIND THEIR TONGUES...
...AND SPEAK WHEN THEY ARE SPOKEN TO!!!
"GUY"?! HOW DARE YOU SPEAK TO A WARRIOR WITH THAT TONE, WOMAN!!
?
WHAT--! SHAMELESS! BAWDY!!
YOU WEAR NOTHING BUT BREAST-BANDS!!!
WHAT?
THIS IS CALLED FASHION!
WHAT BARBARIAN NATION ARE YOU FROM?! SUCH INSOLENCE, SUCH WILLFULNESS!
I HAVEN'T HAD ANY GARMENTS "RIPPED FROM MY BODY"!
BUT I AM NOT AN UNREASONABLE MAN... I CAN SEE THAT YOU ARE TRAUMATIZED AT HAVING YOUR GARMENTS RIPPED FROM YOUR BODY!!

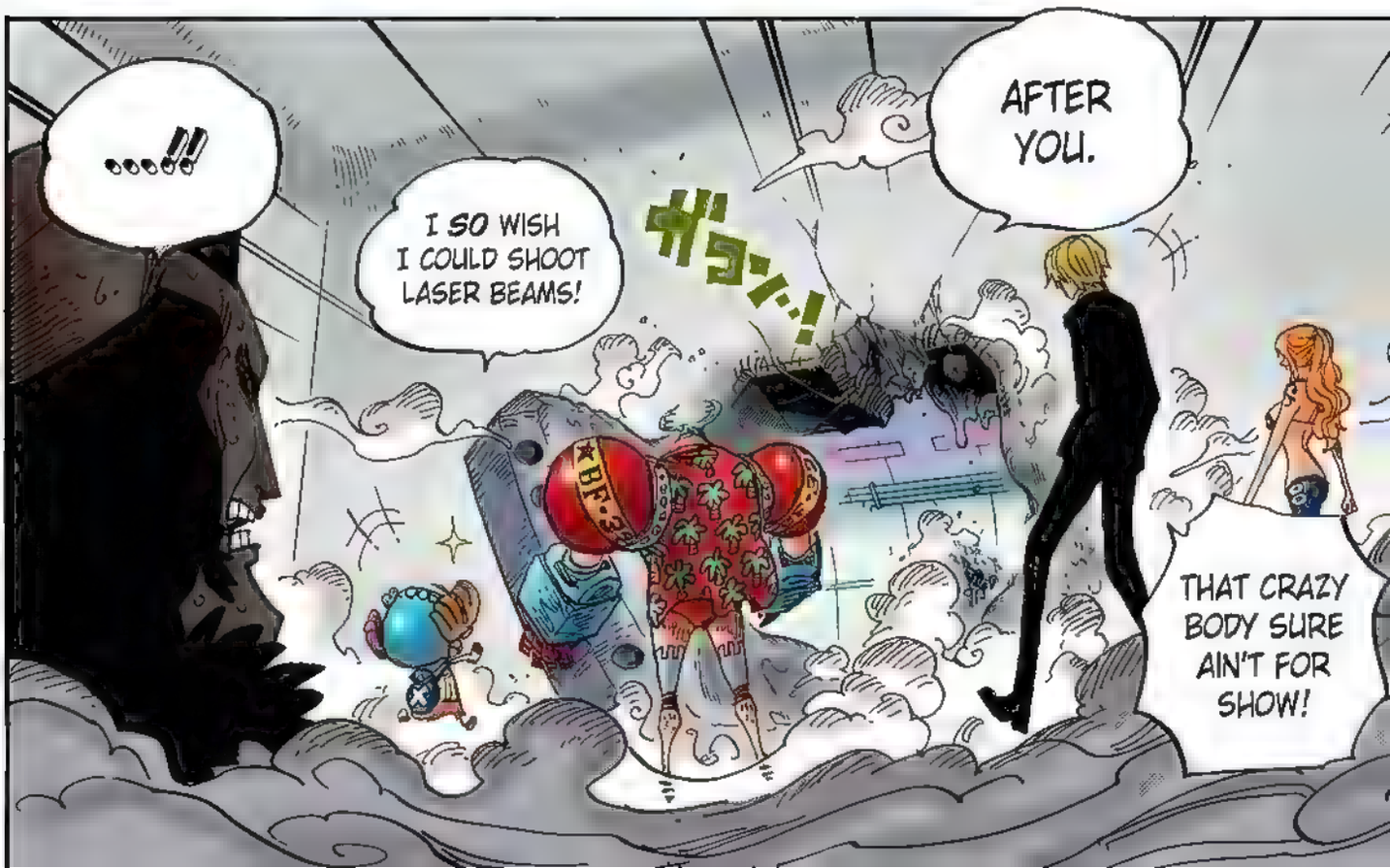
YOU FILTHY HORNDOG...
A WICKED TRAP...
COFF ...
ON THE CONTRARY, I LOVE IT!!!
NOT YOUR FAVOR-ITE?
OH DEAR.
P-PIRATES ?!
?!!
WE'RE PIRATES.
THEN WHO ARE YOU PEOPLE?! I HEARD THE STORY OF YOUR ABDUCTION JUST NOW.
I SEE... SO FOREIGN WOMEN WEAR ONLY BREAST-BANDS? VERY NICE.
THAT... HURTS... I MEAN, ITCHES!
I THINK YOU CRACKED HIS SKULL. DOESN'T HE FEEL PAIN?
!?
I HATE PIRATES WITH A PASSION SO STRONG, I COULD VOMIT!!!
!!!
ムズッ!!!
IF YOU ARE INDEED PIRATES...
...THEN IT WOULD EXPLAIN YOUR BARBARITY!!


YOU CALLED THIS AN ISLAND OF ICE. ARE YOU SURE YOU NEVER HEARD ANY VOLCANIC ERUPTIONS?!
NO, WAIT, HE MIGHT BE ONTO SOME-THING.
NOW SAVE YOUR WORDS, PIRATES!!
THERE WERE PERIODIC EXPLOSIONS, BUT I CAME HERE THROUGH A FREEZING SEA OF ICE FLOES.
THIS IS AN ISLAND OF FLAMES, BUDDY!
HUH? HOLD UP, WHAT'S ALL THIS "ISLAND OF ICE" BUSINESS?
YEAH! AN ISLAND SO HOT, IT EVEN LIT THE SURROUNDING SEA ON FIRE!!
I HAD THOUGHT OUR SHARED FATE ON THIS ISLAND OF ICE...
...WOULD BRING US TOGETHER IN AN ESCAPE ATTEMPT. BUT NOT IF YOU ARE PIRATES!

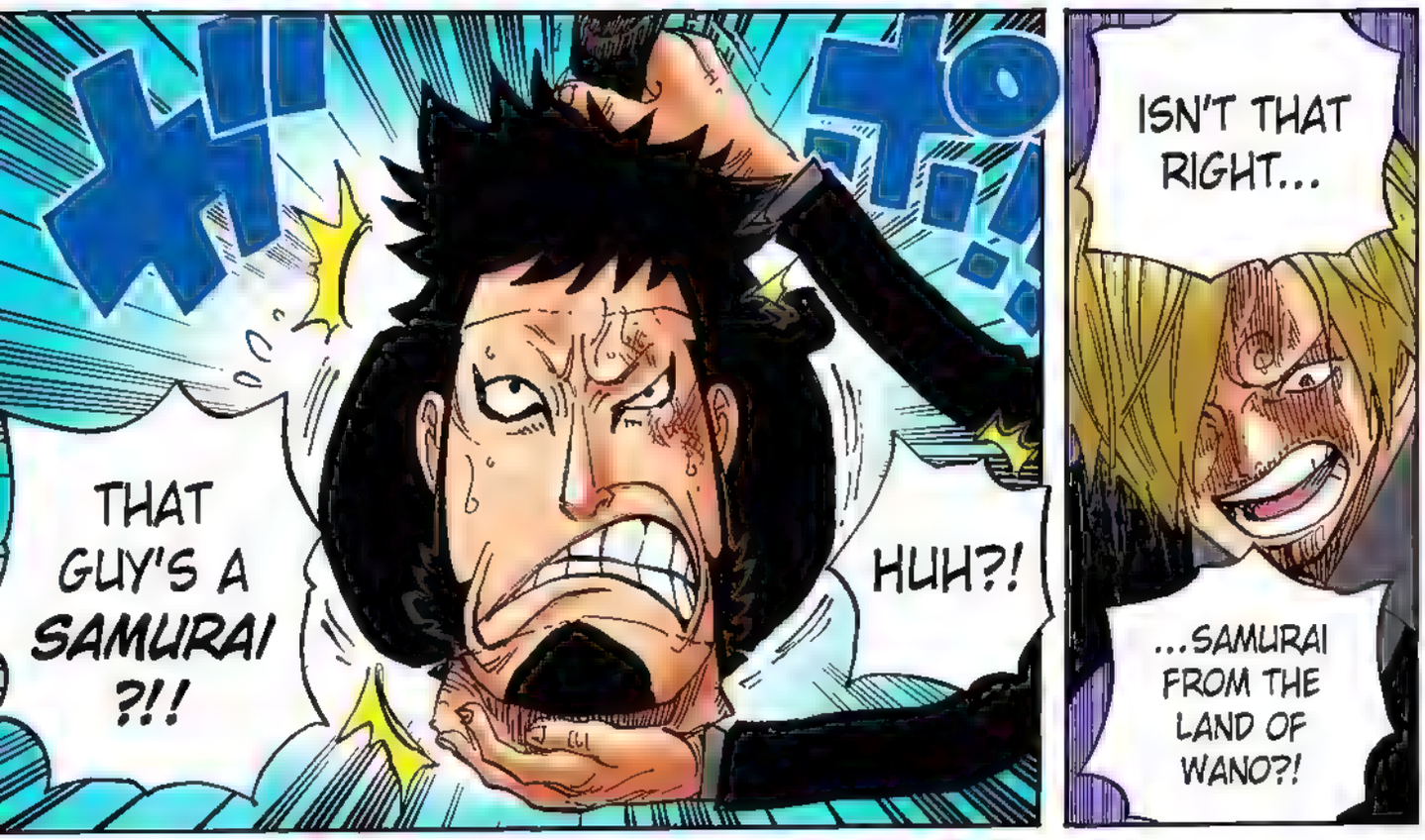

BUT WE WON'T KNOW WHO DID IT OR WHY UNTIL WE CAN GET OUT OF THIS CELL...
DON'T BOTHER, NAMI. I TRIED, BUT THE DOOR'S TOO--
...IS AN ISLAND OF ICE FROM THE OTHER SIDE. WHICH MEANS WE'VE BEEN TAKEN AROUND THE BACK OF THE ISLAND!!
THE BURNING ISLAND THE OTHERS LANDED ON...
SO THAT WINTRY SKY I SAW FROM THE SHIP WASN'T AN ILLUSION!

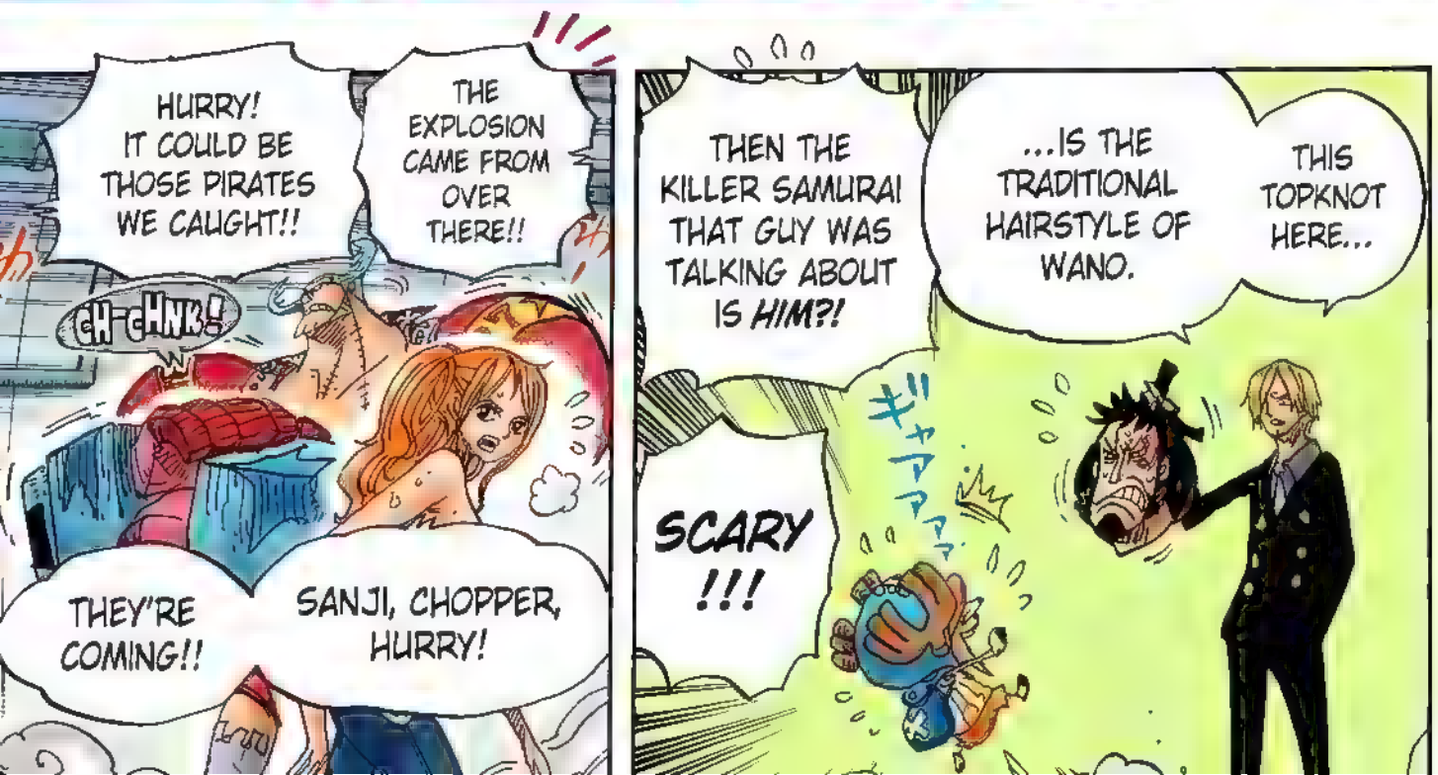
FRANKYYY ...
YIKES! GIVE US A SEC, MAN!
ボコン
STEP ASIDE. I'M PACKIN' A FULL TANK OF COLA!!

スーカン
RADICAL BEAM !!!!
PYEH!!


...!!
I SO WISH I COULD SHOOT LASER BEAMS!
ガラン..!
AFTER YOU.
THAT CRAZY BODY SURE AIN'T FOR SHOW!

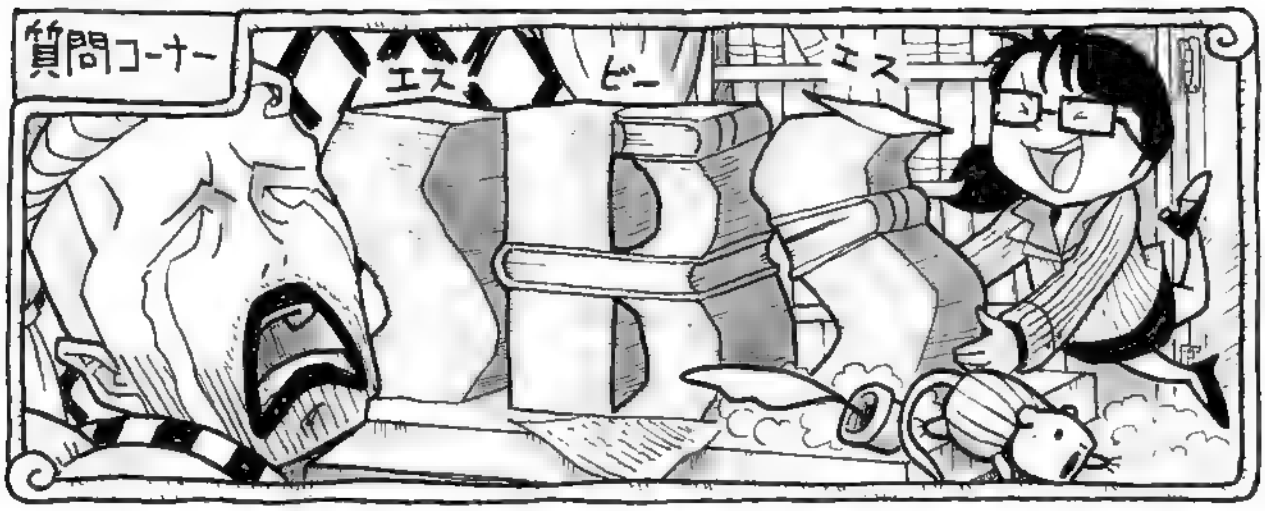
WELL, YOU'RE NOT GETTIN' ANYWHERE AS A SOLITARY HEAD, ARE YOU?
...YOU'D BE COMING WITH US, WOULDN'T YOU?
IF WE WEREN'T PIRATES...
!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
BE SILENT AND GO, PIRATE!
...
SO WHAT'S YOUR PLAN?


THAT GUY'S A SAMURAI ?!!
HUH?!
ISN'T THAT RIGHT...
...SAMURAI FROM THE LAND OF WANO?!


HURRY! IT COULD BE THOSE PIRATES WE CAUGHT!!
THE EXPLOSION CAME FROM OVER THERE!!
CH-CHNK!
THEY'RE COMING!!
SANJI, CHOPPER, HURRY!
THEN THE KILLER SAMURAI THAT GUY WAS TALKING ABOUT IS HIM?!
...IS THE TRADITIONAL HAIRSTYLE OF WANO.
THIS TOPKNOT HERE...
SCARY !!!

LET'S GO, SANJI! LEAVE THE SCARY SAMURAI BEHIND!!
SAMURAI !!
I DO NOT COMMIT COLD-BLOODED MURDER! I DO NOTHING TO DISGRACE MYSELF!!
!?
...IS BECAUSE WE GOT A DISTRESS CALL FROM THE GUYS YOU WERE DICING UP!
THE ONLY REASON WE'RE IN THIS MESS IN THE FIRST PLACE...
AND I WOULD CUT DOWN THOU-SANDS...
...IF THEY DARED STAND BETWEEN ME AND MY GOAL!!!
I CAME TO THIS ISLAND!!
TO SAVE MY SON'S LIFE!!!
ドーン!!!
ドドーン!!!

YOU BROUGHT HIM WITH US? I'M TELLING YOU, HE'S BAD NEWS!!
I'LL BE RESPONSIBLE FOR HIM!
THROUGH THIS DOOR, AND...
どんっ!!
WHOA!
WHO'S THAT?
HUH?
THEY'RE KIDS...BUT THEY'RE *HUGE!!*
CHILDREN?!
IT'S OVERFLOWING WITH 'EM!! WHAT *IS* THIS PLACE?!!



(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Mr. Oda! I've always dreamed of starting off this section. Let me take it away this time!♡

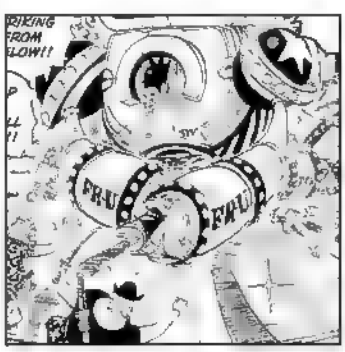
Start the BBQ!!! --Muko

A: Whoa, whoa, watch out, the meat's burning! Ahh, nothing like a crisp, refreshing beer in the great outdoors! Good food, good friends...
Wait a minute, this is a BarBeque!!! ミ
The only letter that matches is the B! Okay guys, I know this is a rocky start, but if we all try harder to get off on the right foot...

Q: Take this, Odacchi!

Franken General Watch-Your-Step!

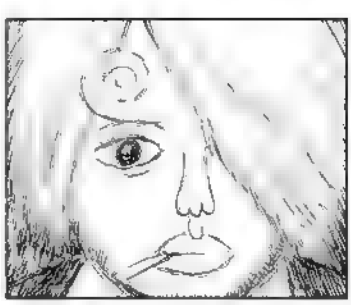
--Yosuke



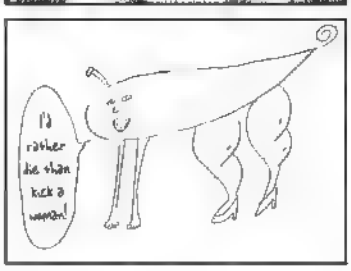
A: Hey, watch out!! ミミ
We're trying to have an SBS BBQ over here!

Q: There's something that's been eating away at me for years. And that is…when will Sanji's wanted poster be an actual photo?! I'm a Sanji fan! I can't help but feel sorry for him. Anyhow, being such a big fan, I drew a caricature of Sanji that you can use for his next poster.♡ You're welcome!♡

--Nanao Style



A: What the heck is that?!! ミ That's awful! Just look at Sanji's face! His current eyebrow doesn't go like ⌒ it goes like ⌒ right?! You have to redraw that tail right away, or I'll never use it!



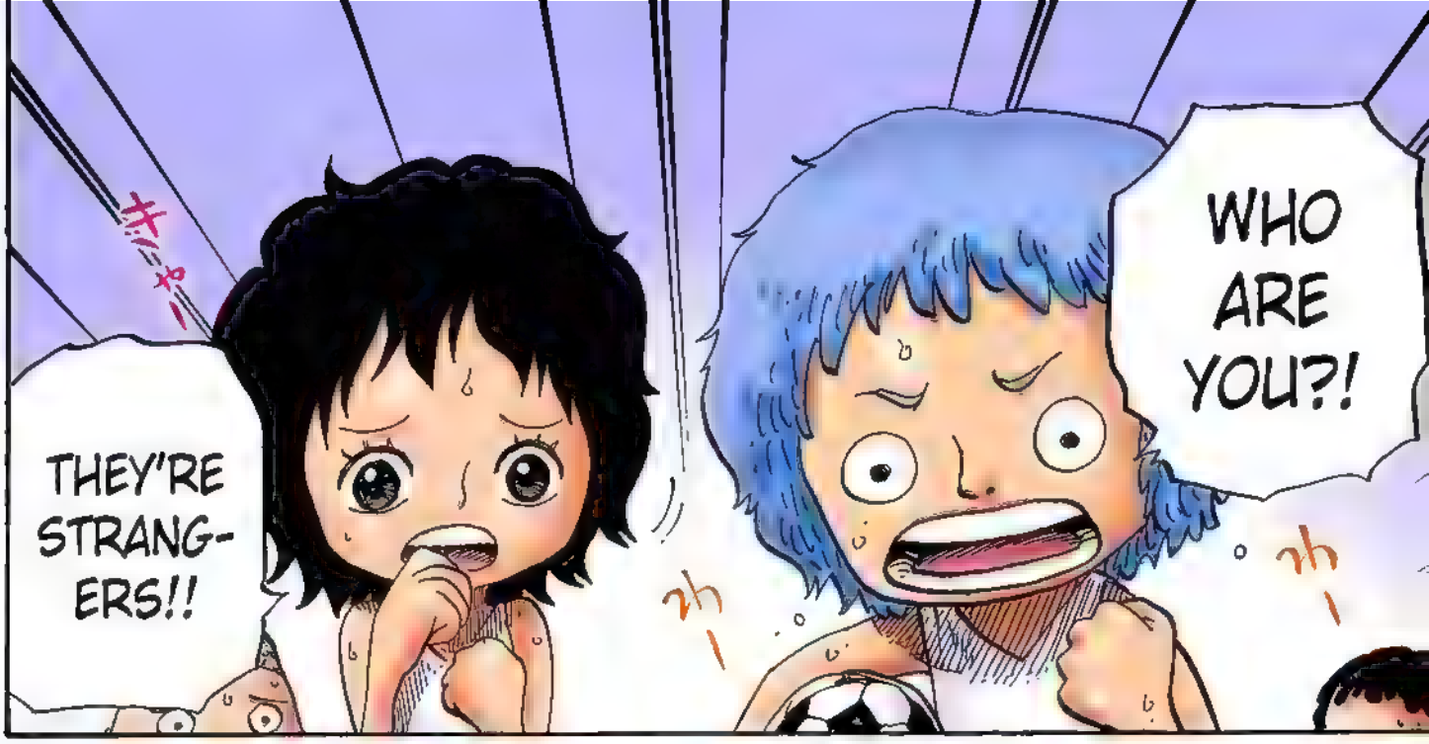
Q: Usopp Rubber Band!

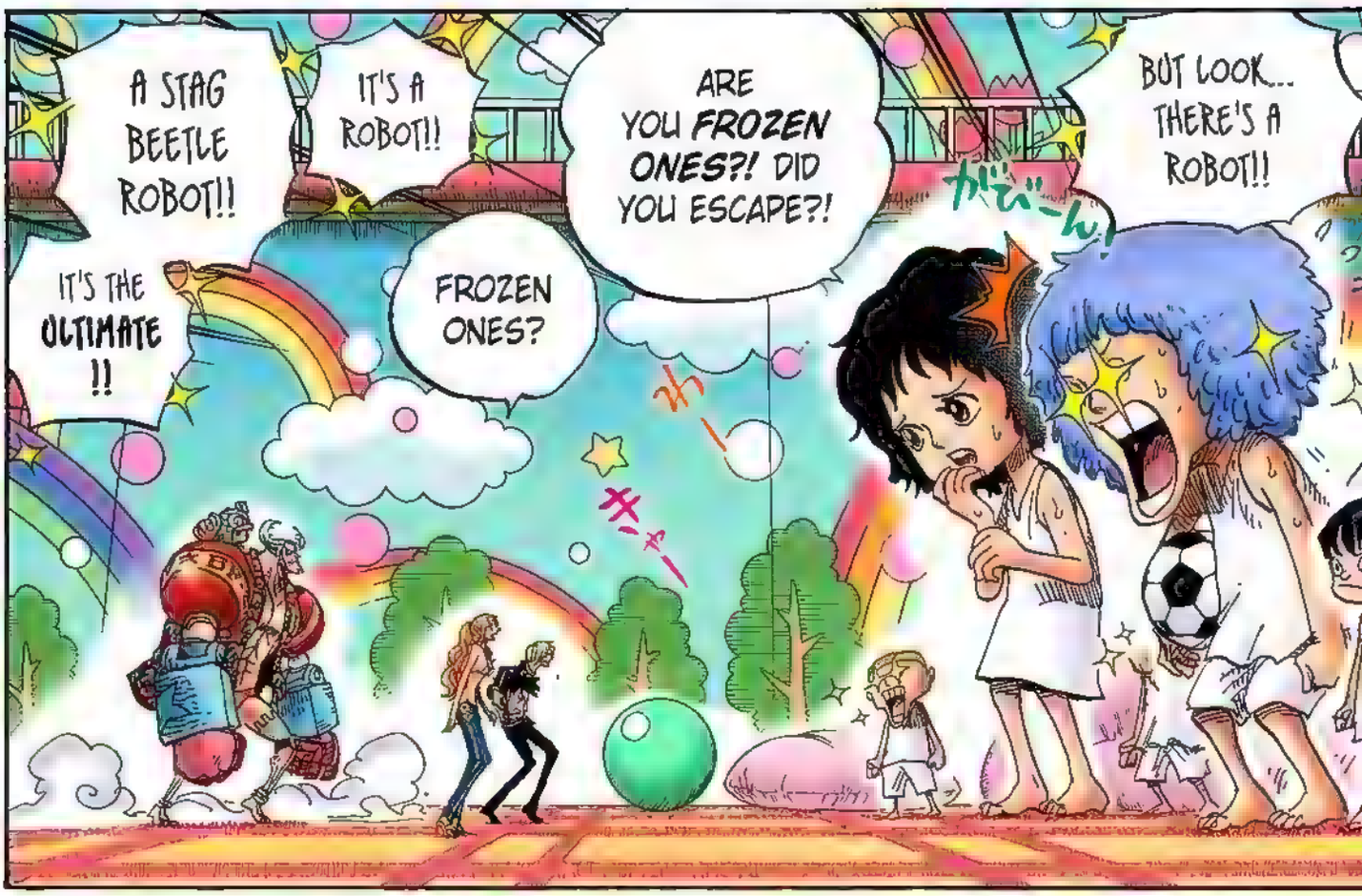
--Baseball-Loving Konosuke

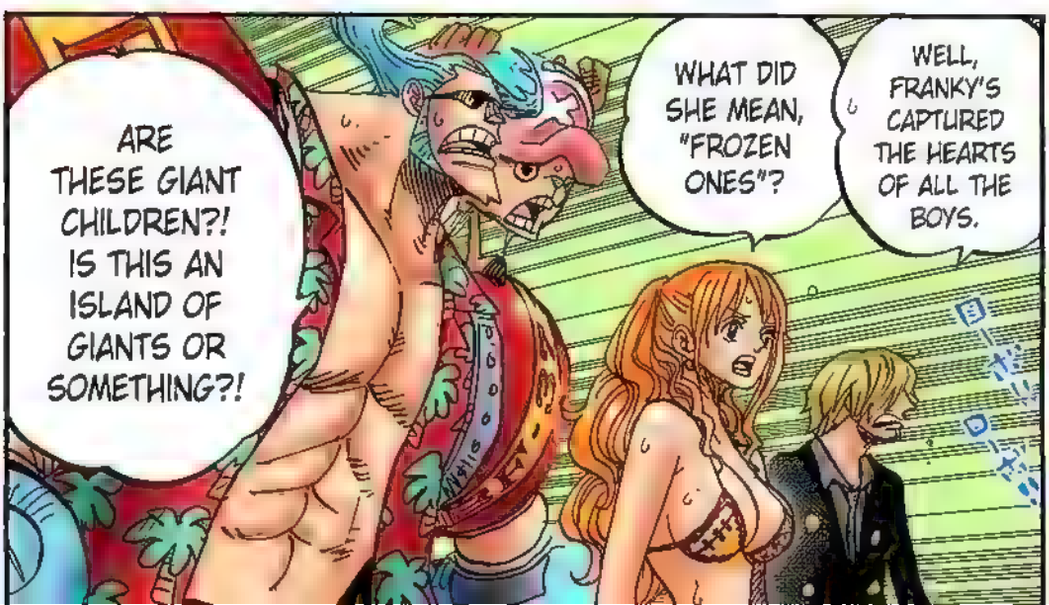
A: Ow! Hey, did you hit me with something?! That move's just supposed to be a bluff! Yeow! It got stuck in my buttcrack!!

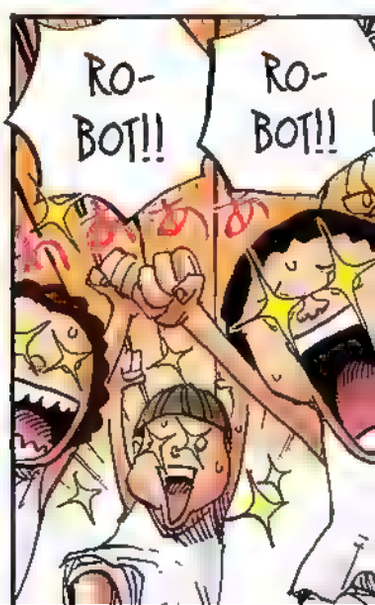
Chapter 658:
THE BISCUITS ROOM

DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 40:
"WANDERING THRILLER BARK—I FOUND KUMACY"


THEY'RE STRANG-ERS!!
WHO ARE YOU?!


A STAG BEETLE ROBOT!!
IT'S A ROBOT!!
ARE YOU FROZEN ONES?! DID YOU ESCAPE?!
BUT LOOK... THERE'S A ROBOT!!
IT'S THE ULTIMATE !!
FROZEN ONES?


ARE THESE GIANT CHILDREN?! IS THIS AN ISLAND OF GIANTS OR SOMETHING?!
WHAT DID SHE MEAN, "FROZEN ONES"?
WELL, FRANKY'S CAPTURED THE HEARTS OF ALL THE BOYS.

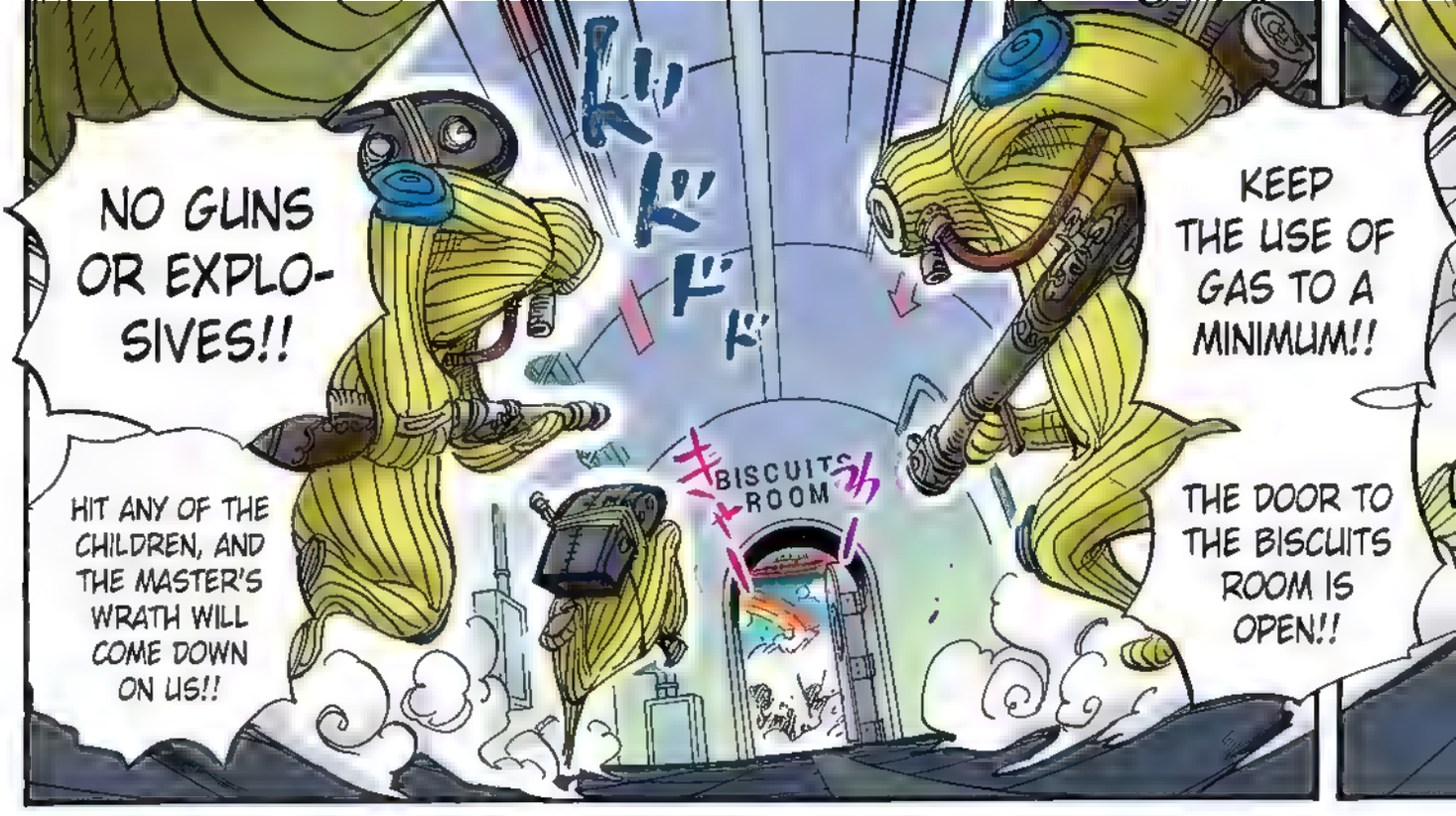

RO-BOT!!
RO-BOT!!

IS THIS A DAYCARE CENTER FOR KIDS OF ALL RACES?
SHUDDUP, YOU BRATS!!
HE'S GOT CURLY EYE-BROWS!
LOOK, A RACCOON PLUSHIE!
STAG BEETLE!!
ROBOT!!
NO, THEY'RE NOT ALL THAT BIG...
ANSWER MY QUERY!!

ぎょっ!!

DO YOU KNOW OF A YOUNG BOY NAMED MOMONOSUKE?!!

THE GUARDS ARE COMING! WE GOTTA KEEP MOVING!!
URGH !!
SHUT YOUR STUPID TRAP! NOW WE WON'T GET ANYTHING OUTTA THEM!!
AAAAH! A TALKING HEAD!!!
WAAAH, I'M SCARED!!

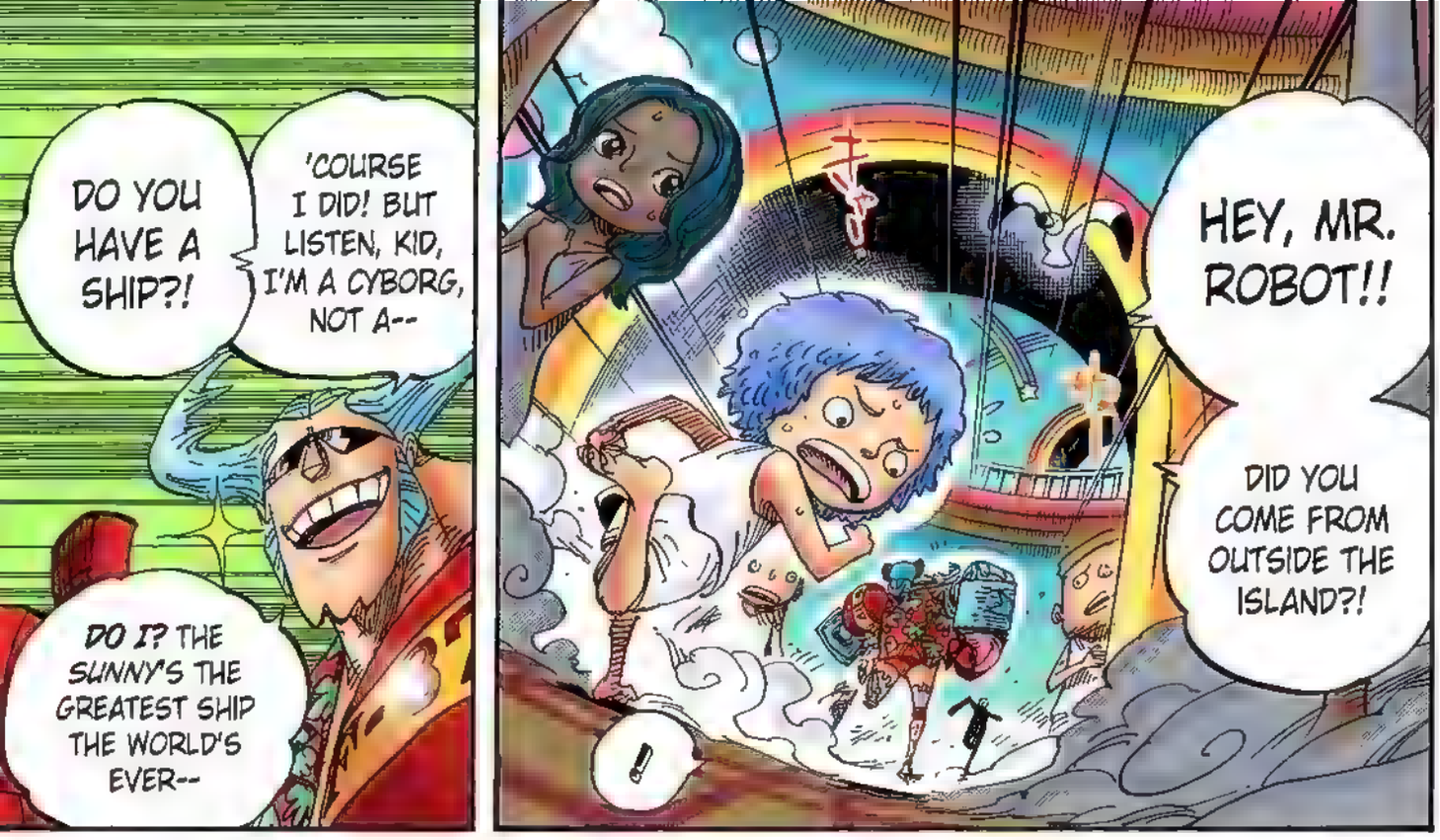

NO GUNS OR EXPLO-SIVES!!
HIT ANY OF THE CHILDREN, AND THE MASTER'S WRATH WILL COME DOWN ON US!!
KEEP THE USE OF GAS TO A MINIMUM!!
THE DOOR TO THE BISCUITS ROOM IS OPEN!!
BISCUITS ROOM

STOP TALKING !!!
EEEEEK !!!

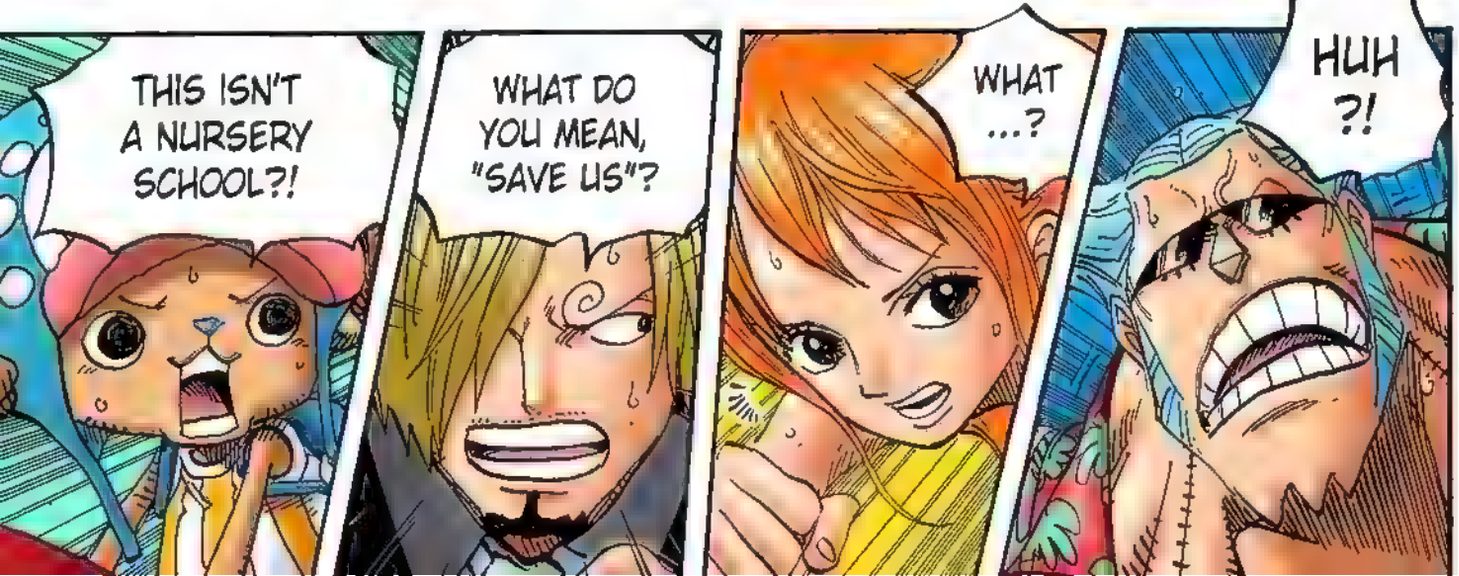
I AM LOOKING FOR A BOY NAMED MOMONOSUKE!!
HEY, KIDS! DO YOU KNOW WHAT KIND OF FACILITY THIS IS?!
TELL US ABOUT IT!!

AAAAH !!
YOU'RE NOT GETTING AWAY!!
STOP RIGHT THERE, FUGITIVES!!

SLICE AWAY, AS LONG AS YOU SHUT UP!!
STRUCK BY A WOMAN! MY HONOR IS IN TATTERS!! I MUST SLICE MY BELLY OPEN TO REGAIN IT!!
CHAUVINIST PIG!!


DO YOU HAVE A SHIP?!
'COURSE I DID! BUT LISTEN, KID, I'M A CYBORG, NOT A--
DO I? THE SUNNY'S THE GREATEST SHIP THE WORLD'S EVER--
HEY, MR. ROBOT!!
DID YOU COME FROM OUTSIDE THE ISLAND?!
!

!?
SAVE US!!!
PLEASE !!


THIS ISN'T A NURSERY SCHOOL?!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, "SAVE US"?
WHAT ...?
HUH ?!

WE'RE NOT SICK ANYMORE! EVERYONE'S ALL BETTER!!
わあああ
!?
DON'T STOP, NAMI!!
SAVE US!!!
PLEASE, LADY!!
PLEASE !!
!!
...?!
WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?!
PLEASE HELP US!!
I JUST WANT TO GO HOME!!
SICK ...?!
SICK WITH WHAT?
COME OVER HERE, AND WE'LL PUT THEM ALL TO SLEEP!
WE CAN'T SHOOT OUR GAS BOMBS IF YOU'RE OVER THERE!
LISTEN UP, KIDS! THOSE ARE BAD, SCARY PEOPLE OVER THERE!
OH, DAMN IT ALL!

SORRY, SWEETIE... WE'RE ON THE RUN!
OUT OF THE WAY, CHILDREN!
GUNS !!
AAAAH !!
NO ONE'S COMING TO SAVE US!! I WANNA SEE MY MOMMY AND DADDY!!
COME BACK FOR US!! SAVE US WHEN YOU CAN!!
THIS ISLAND DOESN'T HAVE ANY TOWNS OR ANYTHING, DOES IT?!
WE'VE NEVER BEEN OUTSIDE, BUT WE CAN GUESS!
THEN... COME BACK AND SAVE US LATER!!
MOVE IT, MOVE IT!!
HOW ARE WE GONNA MANAGE ANYTHING WITH A GANG OF KIDS ON OUR HANDS?!
NO WAY! WE DON'T EVEN KNOW WHERE WE'RE GOING!!
WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?! SHOULD WE TAKE THEM WITH US?!
MAN, BUT WHAT'S WITH THIS TRAGIC HUNCH I'M GETTING?!
BF-37

LET'S SAVE THE CHILDREN!!
!!
!!?
COME ON, NAMI!!
...
YOU'RE RIGHT, SANJI, BUT...
I KNOW!
WE JUST MET THEM SECONDS AGO! WE DON'T KNOW THEIR STORY, AND WE'RE NOT RUNNING A RESCUE CHARITY!!
DO YOU REALIZE WHAT YOU'RE SAYING?! THERE'S NO REASON TO DO THIS! THEY SAID THEY WERE SICK-- MAYBE THIS IS A HOSPITAL!!
HOW CAN WE POSSIBLY TURN OUR BACKS ON THEM?!!
THESE ARE CHILDREN CRYING TO US FOR HELP!!!

AAAH! GUNS!!
わあああ
FORGET IT! JUST WASTE THE KIDS ALONG WITH 'EM!!
!!
THEY'RE GONNA GET AWAY!!
THE KIDS AIN'T MOVIN'!
CHOP
DIABLE JAMBE !!
!!?
!!!
COLLIER STRIKE !!!!
ドゴォン!!!

BFFT !!
HACHAAA !!!
SANJI!!
KUNG-FU POINT!!
STRONG RIGHT !!!
STRONG
HAGWOH!!
...!!
A ROCKET PUNCH!!

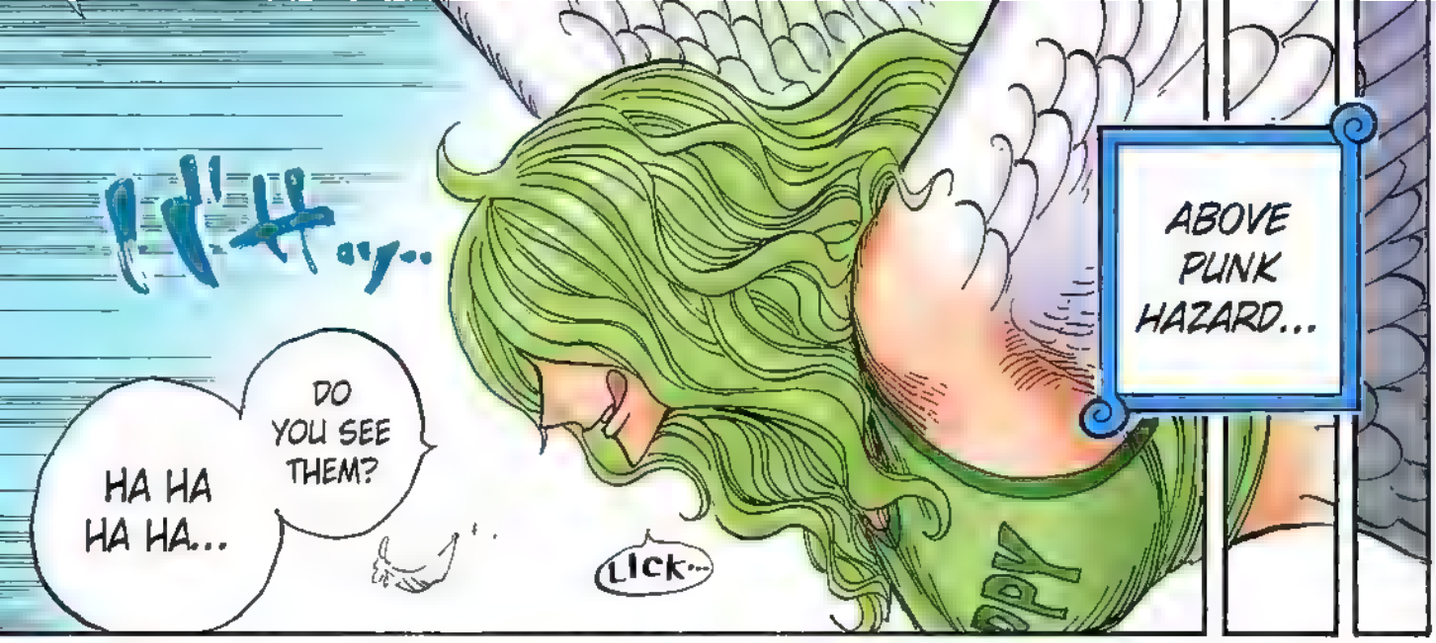
THEY'VE TURNED AROUND!
THEY'RE NOT RUNNING!!
NAMI'S EVEN GORGEOUS WHEN SHE'S (ONLY) NICE TO KIDS. ♡
I'M IN LOVE ALL OVER AGAIN!!
THEY MAY BE LOWLY PIRATES...
...BUT THEY'RE *SOME* PIRATES!!
YOU GO AHEAD AND STICK WITH NAMI, CHOPPER!!
GOT IT! HWA-CHAAA!!
LISTEN UP, KIDS! STAY NEAR THE PRETTY LADY AND THE KUNG-FU RACCOON.
WE'LL HOLD OFF THE GUARDS!!
BUT MAKE NO MISTAKE! I'M ONLY DOING THIS IN RESPONSE TO NAMI'S HEART-BREAKING KINDNESS!!
THE FACT THAT SHE'S STICKING UP FOR YOU ACTUALLY MAKES ME *HATE* YOU!!!
THANKS, CURLY-MAN!
SHUT UP, YOU TWERPS!!
ドン!!

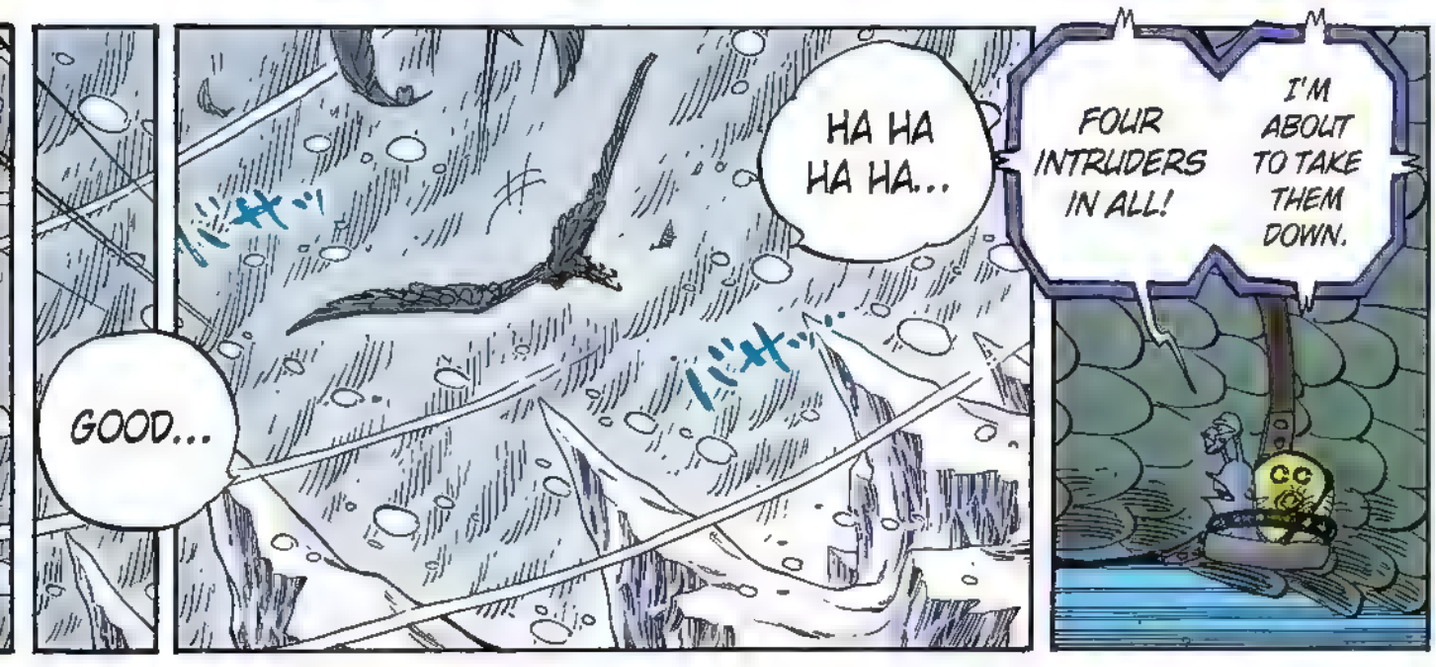
OH! MASTER!
THESE BURNS... WHO ARE THOSE PEOPLE?
ズズズ...
I SEE...
THIS DOOR WAS BUILT TO ABSORB ALL SHOCKS, AND YET...
BACK AT THE GROUP'S FORMER CELL...

WE'VE GOT THEM CORNERED IN THE BISCUITS ROOM, MASTER.
SO...YOU HAVEN'T CAUGHT OUR INTERLOPERS YET?
I THOUGHT HE WAS THE ONLY ONE WHO COULD PRODUCE LASER TECHNOLOGY!!
IT LOOKS LIKE THE WORK OF VEGAPUNK'S INFERNAL PACIFISTAS!!

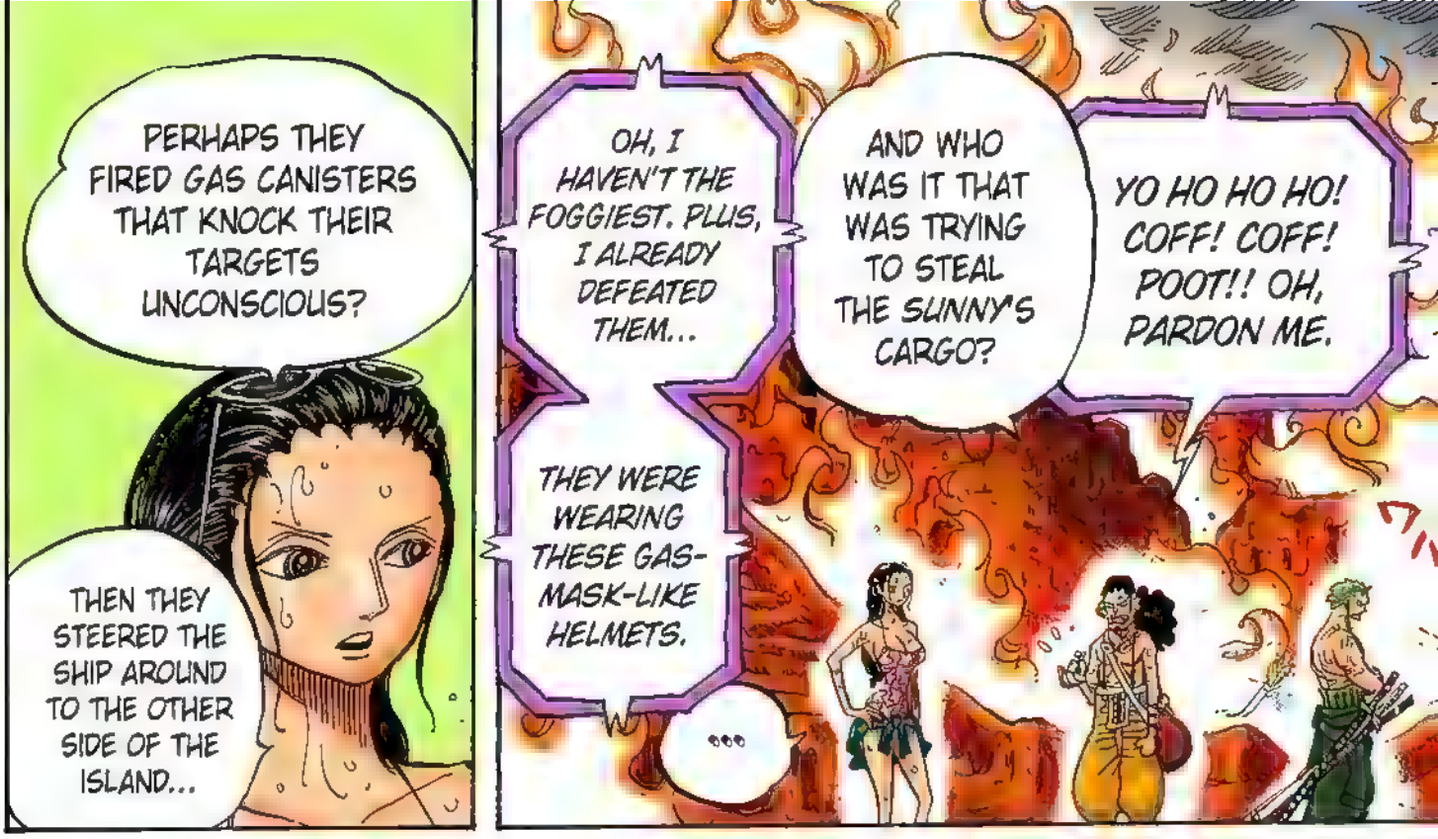
A BATTLESHIP?! DRIVE THEM AWAY, WHATEVER IT TAKES! USE THE POISON GAS IF YOU MUST!!
!!?
THERE'S A G-5 BATTLESHIP ON THE SHORE...
KILLING NAVAL MEN IS ONLY GOING TO PUT THEM ON OUR TRAIL, AND THAT'S THE LAST THING I NEED!!
YES, MASTER.
ゴゴゴゴゴ...

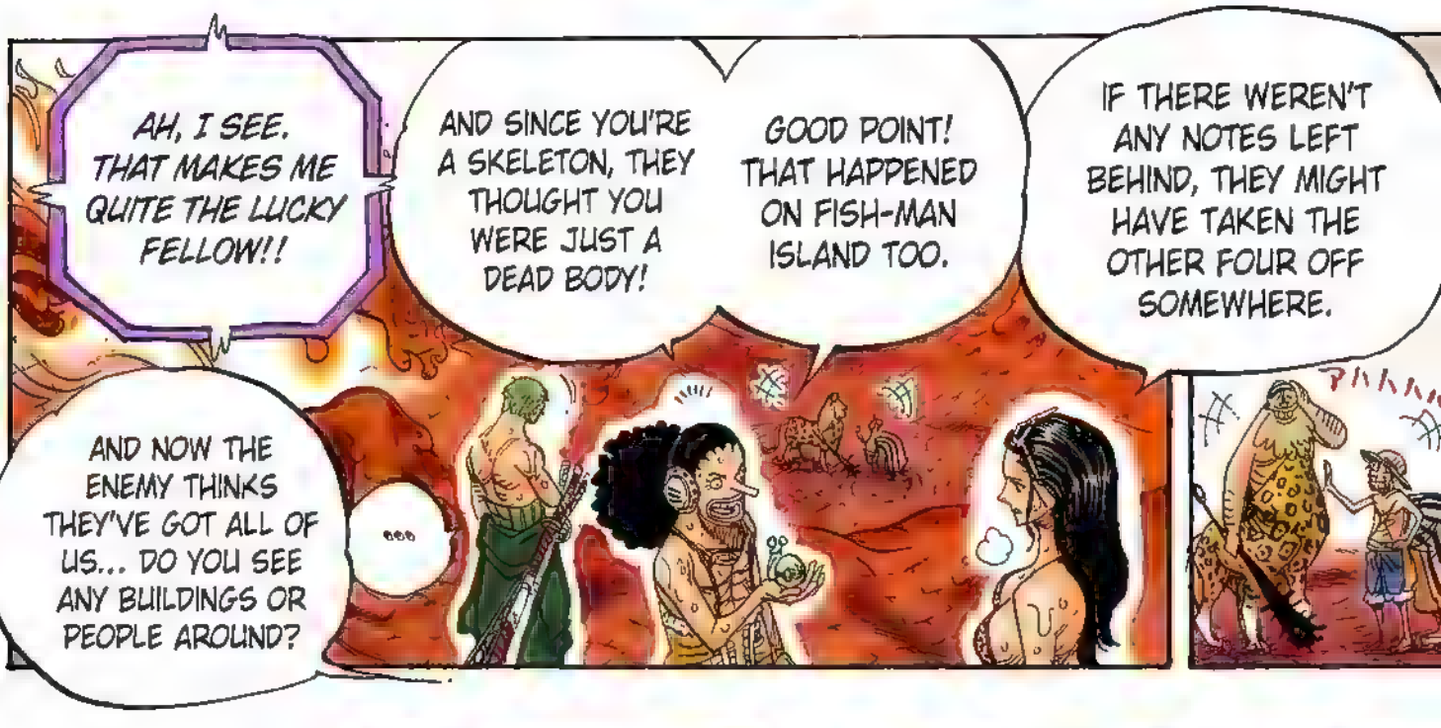
YES, I AM.
IS MASTER HERE?!!
ズズズ...


ABOVE PUNK HAZARD...
DO YOU SEE THEM?
HA HA HA HA...
LICK...


GOOD...
HA HA HA HA...
FOUR INTRUDERS IN ALL!
I'M ABOUT TO TAKE THEM DOWN.

YO HO HO HO, INDEED! IT WAS QUITE THE SHOCK-CHILLING BONE, YOU MIGHT SAY, YO HO HO!!
ER, WAIT... "BONE-SHOCKING CHILL"? NO, "BILL-SHONING CHOCK"...OH, WHATEVER! YO HO HO!
NO ONE'S WITH YOU?! YOU'RE ALL ALONE?!
AND WHEN YOU WOKE UP, YOU WERE SURROUNDED BY SNOW AND ICE?!!
WHAT ?!
ON THE BURNING SIDE OF PUNK HAZARD...
ゴオオオ


PERHAPS THEY FIRED GAS CANISTERS THAT KNOCK THEIR TARGETS UNCONSCIOUS?
THEN THEY STEERED THE SHIP AROUND TO THE OTHER SIDE OF THE ISLAND...
OH, I HAVEN'T THE FOGGIEST. PLUS, I ALREADY DEFEATED THEM...
AND WHO WAS IT THAT WAS TRYING TO STEAL THE SUNNY'S CARGO?
YO HO HO HO! COFF! COFF! POOT!! OH, PARDON ME.
THEY WERE WEARING THESE GAS-MASK-LIKE HELMETS.
...

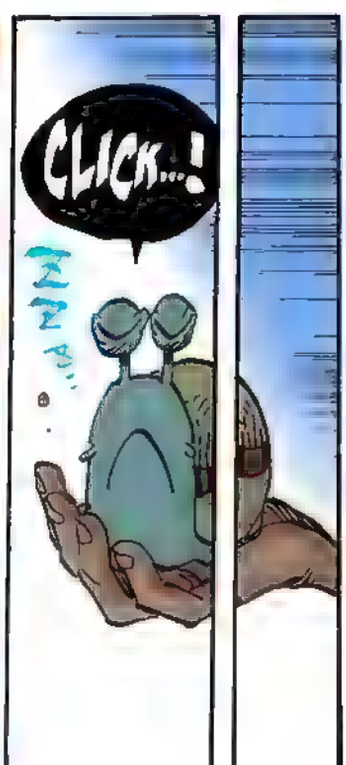

AH, I SEE. THAT MAKES ME QUITE THE LUCKY FELLOW!!
AND SINCE YOU'RE A SKELETON, THEY THOUGHT YOU WERE JUST A DEAD BODY!
GOOD POINT! THAT HAPPENED ON FISH-MAN ISLAND TOO.
IF THERE WEREN'T ANY NOTES LEFT BEHIND, THEY MIGHT HAVE TAKEN THE OTHER FOUR OFF SOMEWHERE.
AND NOW THE ENEMY THINKS THEY'VE GOT ALL OF US... DO YOU SEE ANY BUILDINGS OR PEOPLE AROUND?
...

BUILDINGS ...?
SIP...
WELL, NOW...
IT'S AS THOUGH YOU CAN SEE EVERYTHING ALREADY, ROBIN. YOU MAKE QUITE THE DETECTIVE!

ヒーー…!!
SOME RATHER SPECTACULAR ONES, IN FACT!
PH-006
ヒョオオオ.
ALAS, NONE LOOK LIKE RESTAURANTS.
SIT TIGHT, BROOK. WE'RE ON OUR WAY THERE...

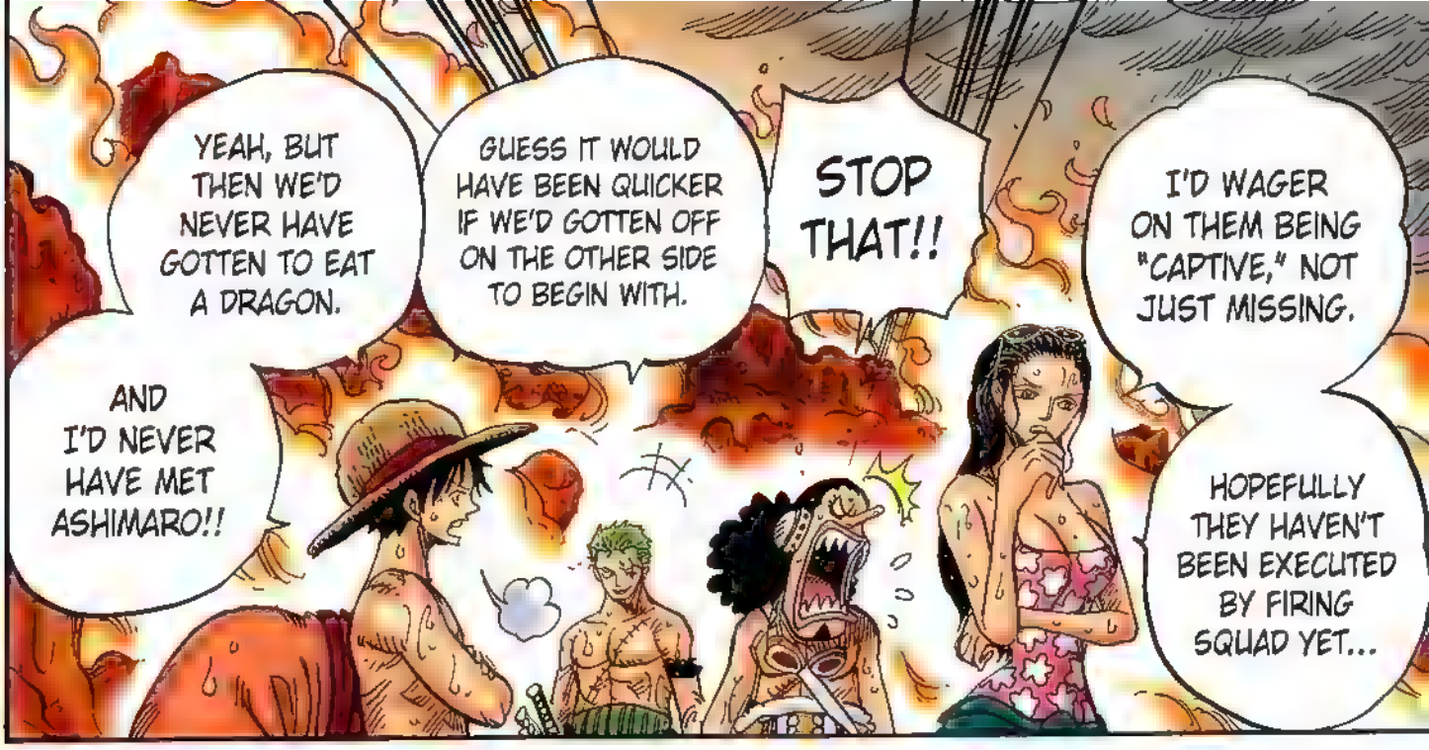
...AND LUFFY'S NEW BEST FRIEND, THE CENTAUR!!
!?

ARE THESE GOVERNMENT MEN WE'RE UP AGAINST?
WHO KNOWS? I ONLY *WISH* THEY WERE "MEN"! SO FAR WE'VE SEEN A FIRE-BREATHING DRAGON...
...A HALF-MAN, A BIRD-WOMAN...

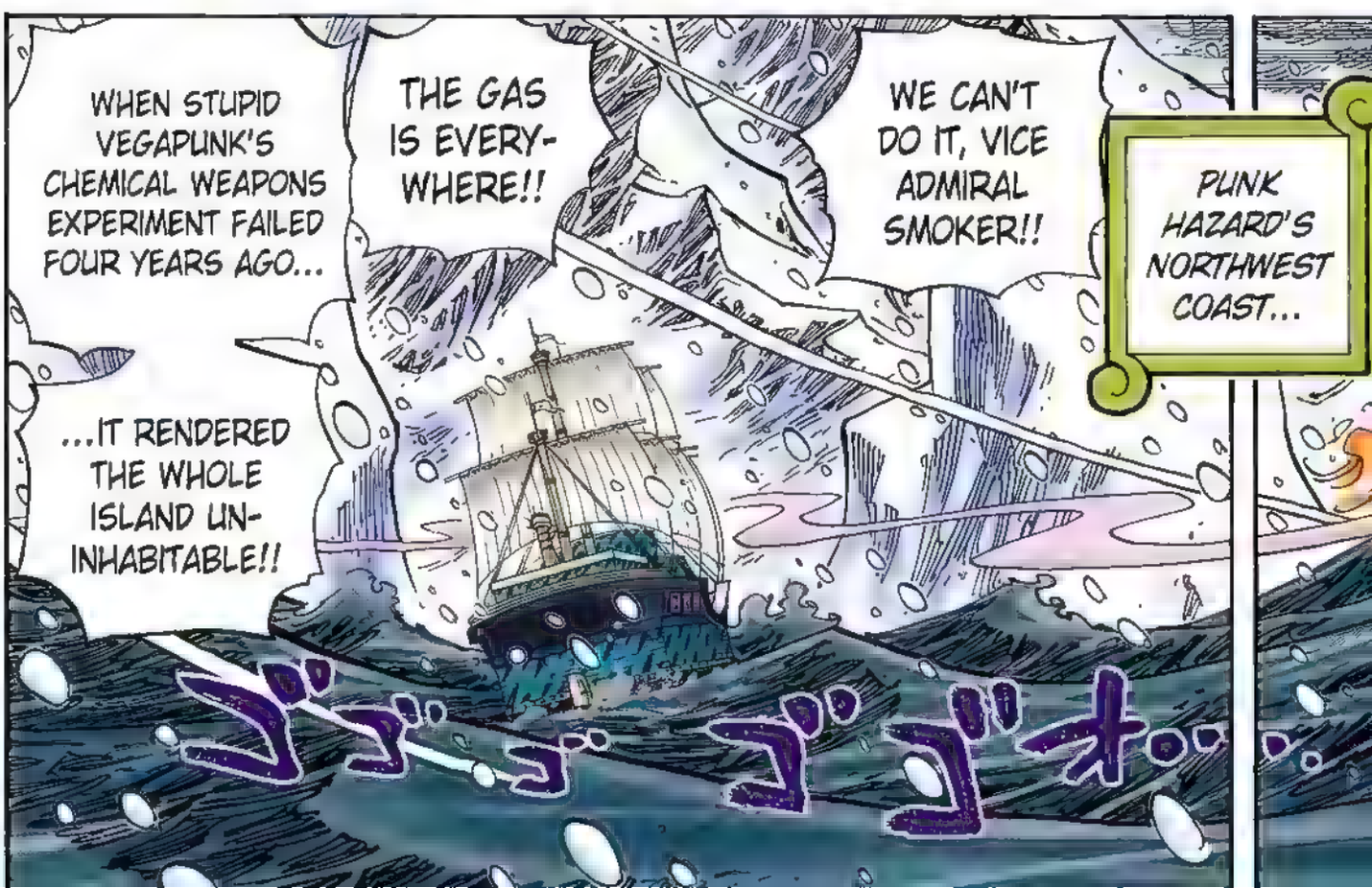

CLICK...!

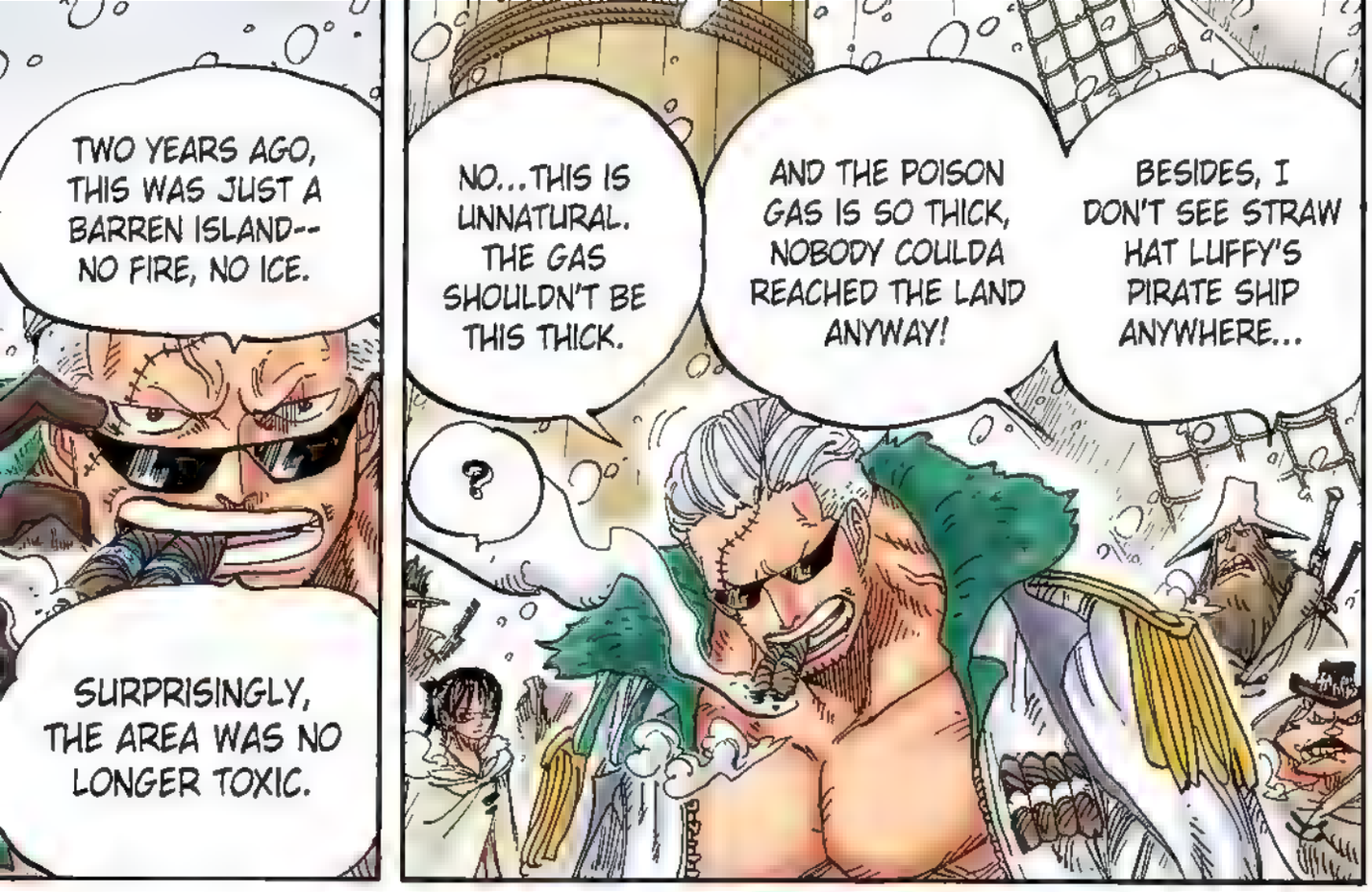
!!!
!
THERE'S ANOTHER ONE!
...BUT THEN YOU ATTACKED ME!!
WHO SAYS I'M NOT?! I THOUGHT WE WERE FRIENDS...
I THOUGHT... YOU WERE ONE OF US!!
HOW CARE-LESS OF ME...
GUH!!

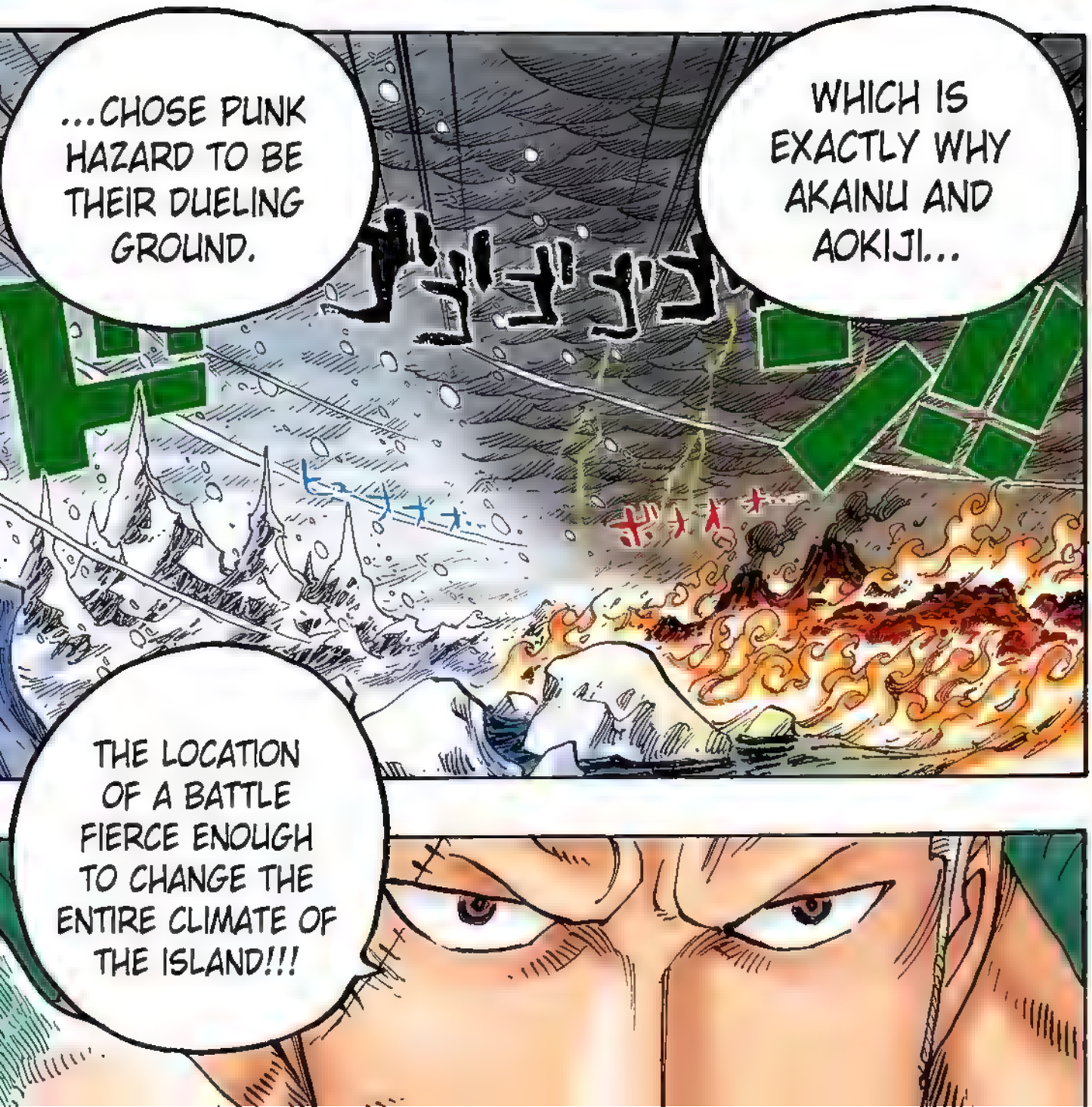
...FLEURS!!
CIEN...
BELL-FLOWER!!
バキ!
ボキ!
GYAAAA!!!
ボキィ!!!
HUH?
IT'S SO COOL THAT THERE ARE DIFFERENT TYPES OF CENTAUR!
A LEOPARD... AND A GIRAFFE?
THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BE HORSES... NOT THAT THEY ACTUALLY EXIST!
THESE AREN'T WILD CENTAURS... THEY MUST BE IN SOME KIND OF GROUP.
LOOK AT THIS BABY TRANSPONDER SNAIL: IT SAYS "CC" ON IT!
WE HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO MAKE OUR WAY OVER TO THE ICE SIDE.
AND FOUR OF OUR CREWMATES ARE MISSING!!
ANYWAY, NOW WE KNOW THERE'S NO POINT CROSSING THE SEA OF FIRE AGAIN, SINCE THE SUNNY WON'T BE THERE.


YEAH, BUT THEN WE'D NEVER HAVE GOTTEN TO EAT A DRAGON.
GUESS IT WOULD HAVE BEEN QUICKER IF WE'D GOTTEN OFF ON THE OTHER SIDE TO BEGIN WITH.
STOP THAT!!
I'D WAGER ON THEM BEING "CAPTIVE," NOT JUST MISSING.
AND I'D NEVER HAVE MET ASHIMARO!!
HOPEFULLY THEY HAVEN'T BEEN EXECUTED BY FIRING SQUAD YET...

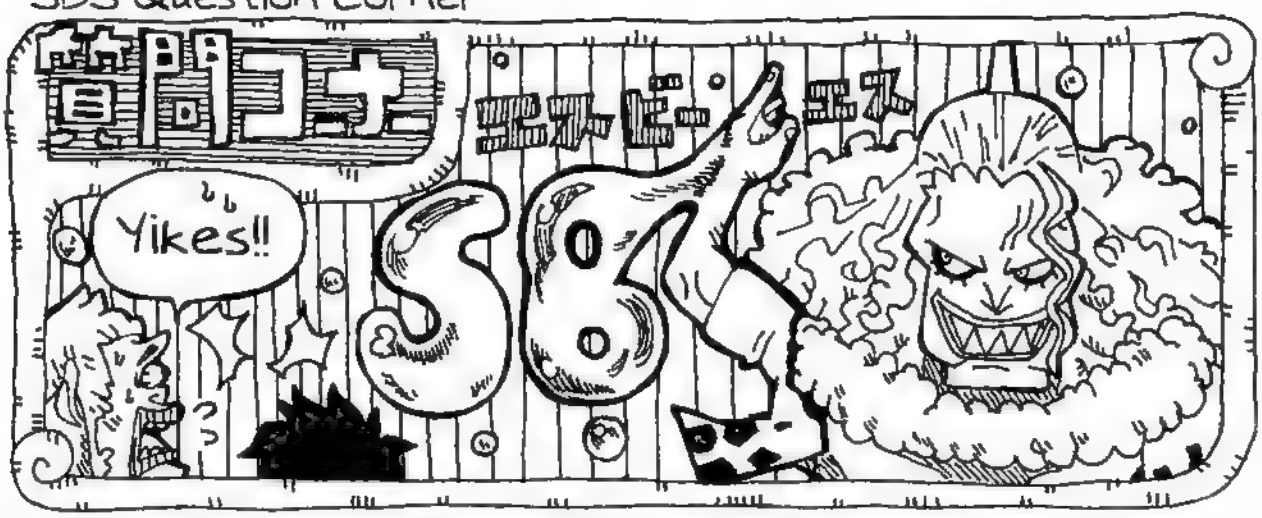
CHANGE OF PLANS! WE'RE GOING TO RESCUE OUR CREW IN THE LAND OF ICE!!
IT'S THE NAME OF MY BACK LEGS!
WHAT THE HELL IS "ASHIMARO"?
NO KIDDING-- WE'LL FREEZE TO DEATH DRESSED LIKE THIS!
DO YOU THINK THEY SELL WINTER COATS ANYWHERE ALONG THE WAY?


WHEN STUPID VEGAPUNK'S CHEMICAL WEAPONS EXPERIMENT FAILED FOUR YEARS AGO...
THE GAS IS EVERY-WHERE!!
WE CAN'T DO IT, VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER!!
PUNK HAZARD'S NORTHWEST COAST...
...IT RENDERED THE WHOLE ISLAND UN-INHABITABLE!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ...


TWO YEARS AGO, THIS WAS JUST A BARREN ISLAND-- NO FIRE, NO ICE.
SURPRISINGLY, THE AREA WAS NO LONGER TOXIC.
NO...THIS IS UNNATURAL. THE GAS SHOULDN'T BE THIS THICK.
?
AND THE POISON GAS IS SO THICK, NOBODY COULDA REACHED THE LAND ANYWAY!
BESIDES, I DON'T SEE STRAW HAT LUFFY'S PIRATE SHIP ANYWHERE...


...CHOSE PUNK HAZARD TO BE THEIR DUELING GROUND.
WHICH IS EXACTLY WHY AKAINU AND AOKIJI...
THE LOCATION OF A BATTLE FIERCE ENOUGH TO CHANGE THE ENTIRE CLIMATE OF THE ISLAND!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Haru, Nagano)

Q: Hello, hello, Odacchi!! When I was staring at a pretty lady handing out packs of tissue near the train station, Jimbei was thinking of his plan to make Luffy a hero in Volume 64! So what was the name of his plan, anyway?

--God of Manga

A: That's wrong. Something was wrong with the first half of your sentence! Well, here were the candidates for Jimbei's plan: Operation Straw Hat Heroes, Operation I Love Humans, and Operation Who Cares About History Anyway. Hmm...did it really need a name, anyway? Maybe it's best he never came up with one.

Q: Odacchi! Odacchi! On page 152 of Volume 65, there's a very sweet little mermaid wearing a hood, right? C-c-c-could that be…

♡♡ Madam Sharley? ♡♡

--I'll Be A Pirate!

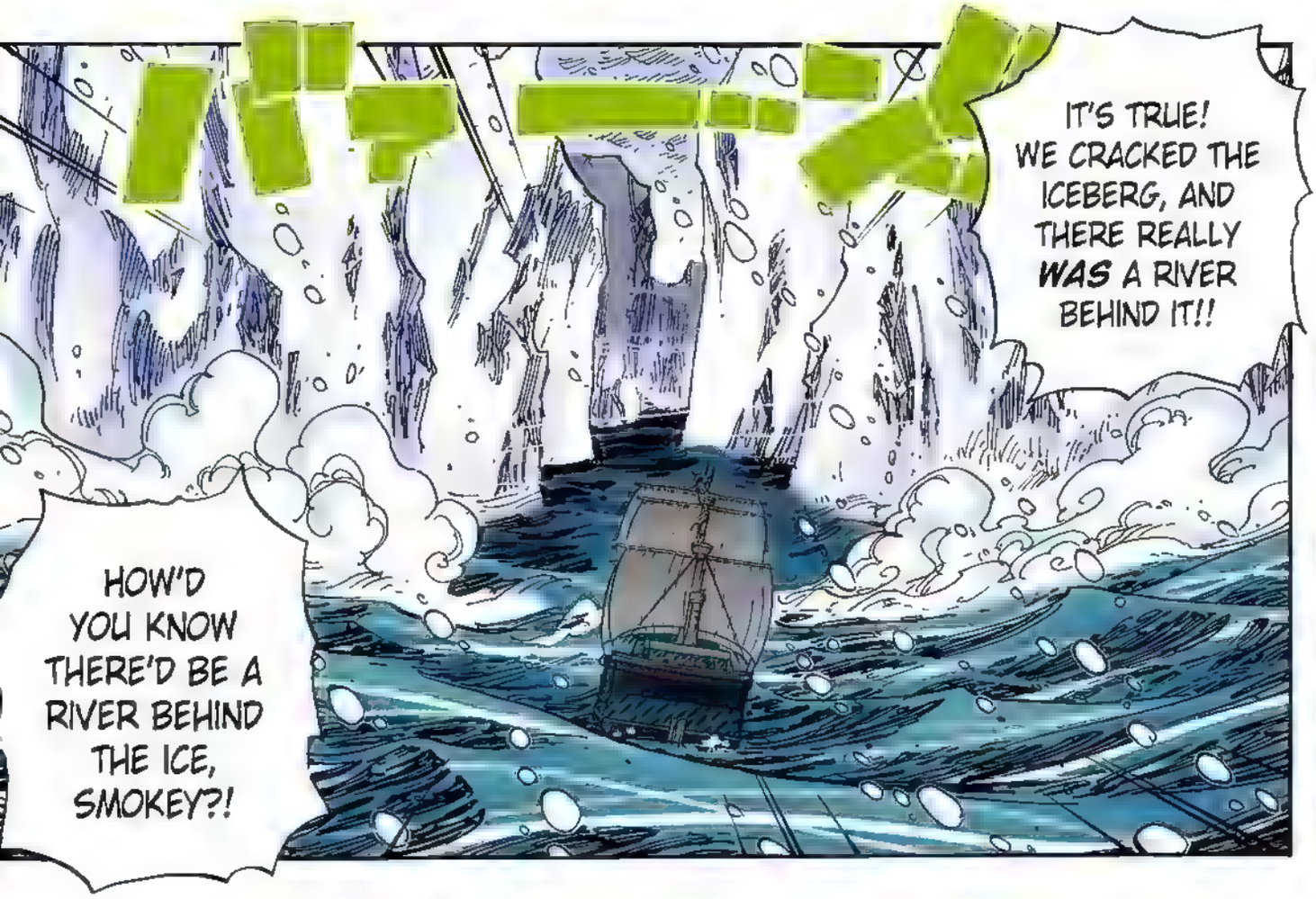
A: That's right. They call her Madam Sharley, but she's only 29. Her brother Arlong is 41 and Hody is 30, which means she's part of Hody's generation. When Arlong was young, he was abandoned in the Fish-man District by his father, so he never really knew his dad. But when he was 15, a man claiming to be his father returned with a daughter he had with a different woman. That was Sharley. By the way, it's said that when she was four years old, Sharley predicted the "Age of Voyaging" that began the following year.

Chapter 659: ABOUT MY TORSO

DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 41: "SABAODY ARCHIPELAGO—
DISCO THE SLAVER, DOWN ON HIS LUCK"

ドォン!!
WHOA!!
A VOLCANIC ERUPTION!!
STANDIN' ON THIS ISLAND...
...IS LIKE BEIN' CAUGHT IN THE GAZE OF BOTH AKAINU AND AOKIJI.
ビュオオオオ…オ
BRRR! MAN, THIS PLACE GIVES ME THE WILLIES...
FIRE!
ドォ
ボコォ…ン!!
!!!

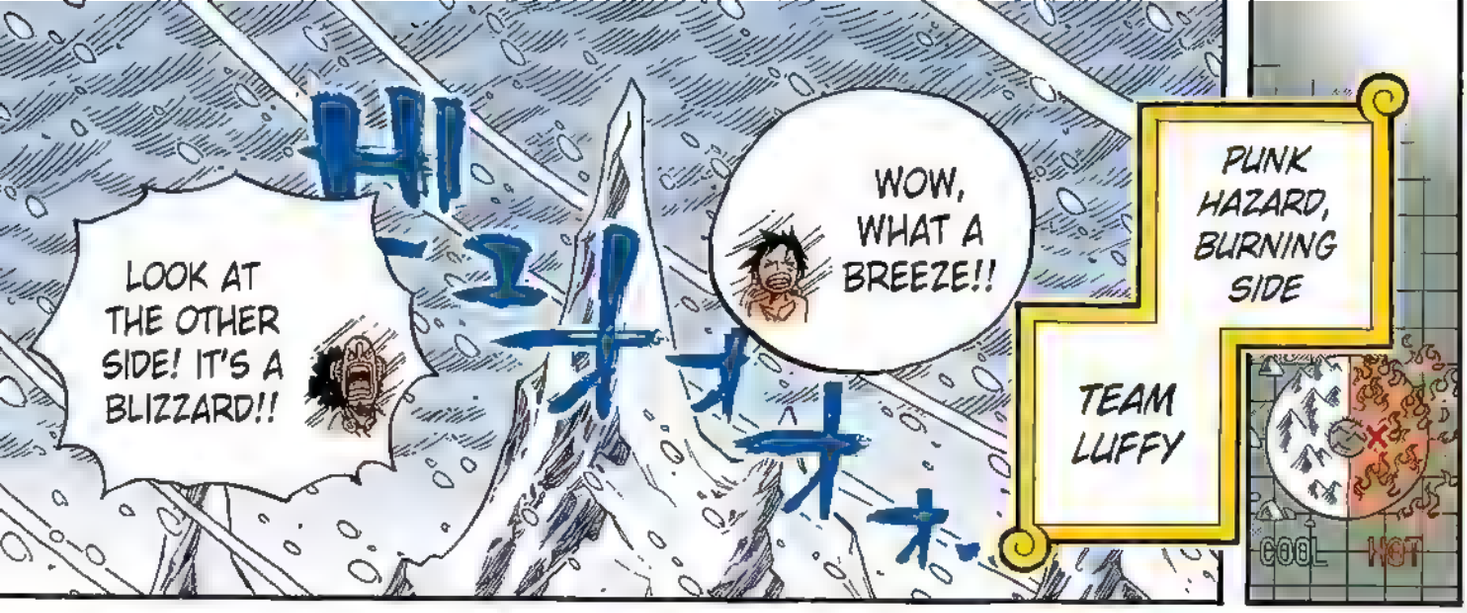
ガラガラガラ…
WHOA…
…
…!!

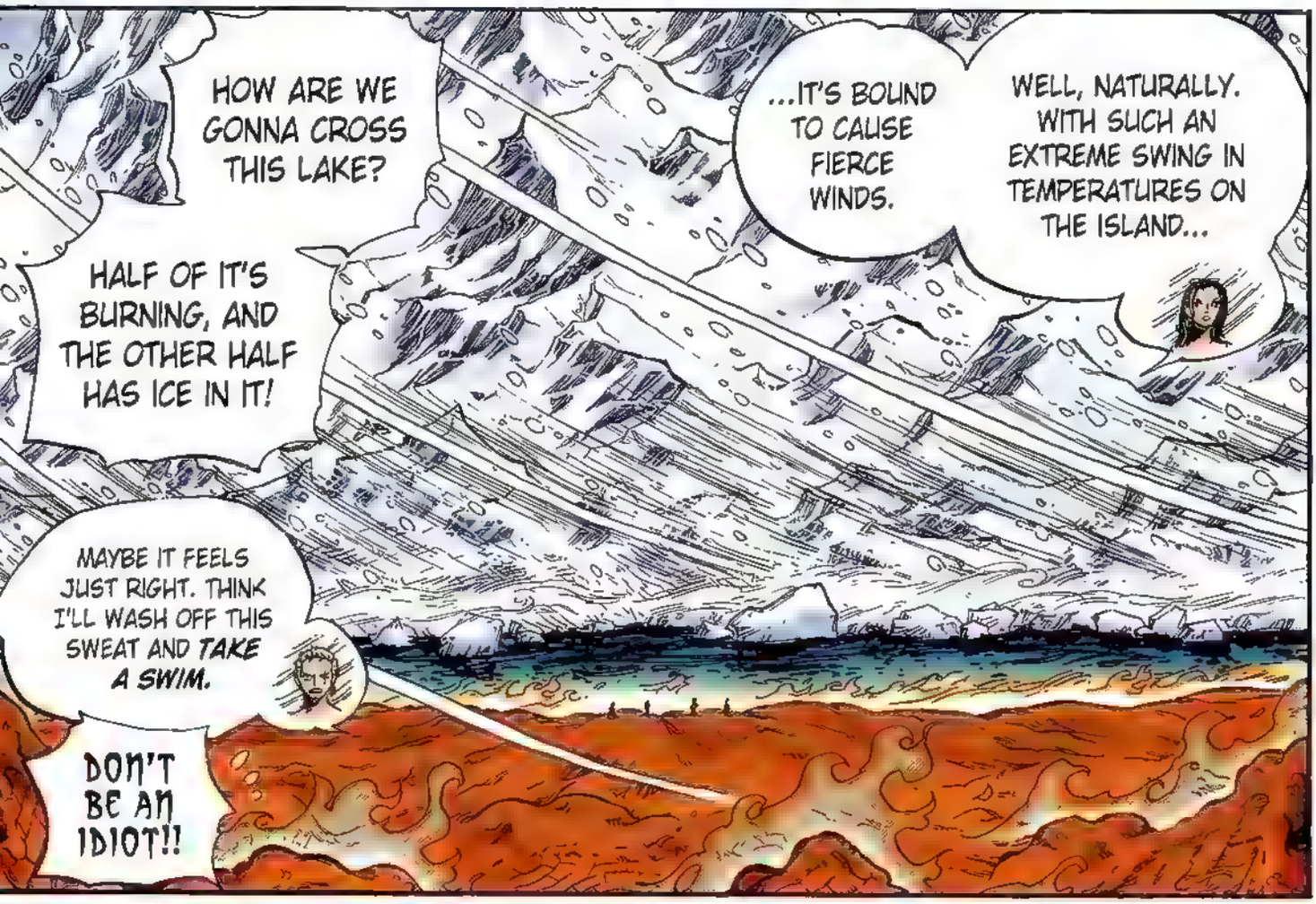

バーーーン
IT'S TRUE! WE CRACKED THE ICEBERG, AND THERE REALLY *WAS* A RIVER BEHIND IT!!
HOW'D YOU KNOW THERE'D BE A RIVER BEHIND THE ICE, SMOKEY?!

ON AN ISLAND COVERED WITH GAS?!
YOU THINK PEOPLE *LIVE* HERE?! YOU'D HAVE TO WEAR A GAS MASK ALL THE TIME!!

IT'S WHETHER THE ICEBERG BLOCKING THE RIVER WAS NATURAL…
THE PROBLEM ISN'T THE FACT THAT THERE'S A RIVER..
PAY ATTENTION TO THE CURRENTS, YOU INATTENTIVE CLODS.
…OR *ARTIFICIAL.*
…

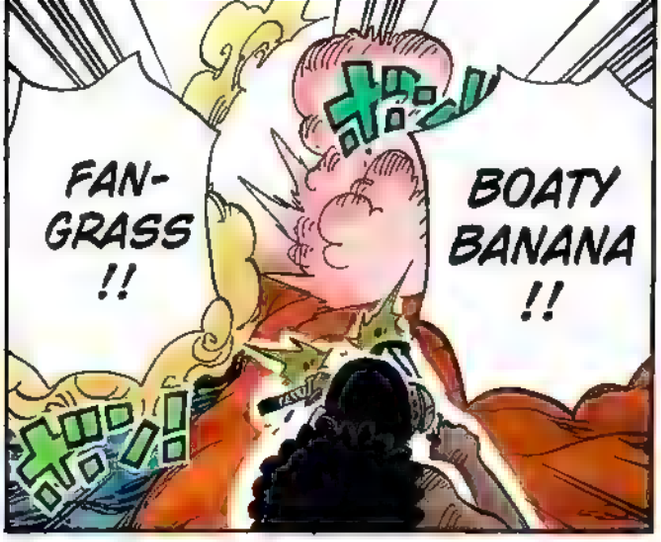
STOP LAUGHING AND GET TO FIRING ON THE NEXT ICEBERG.
?
DA HA HA, YOU SAID IT!!
EVEN A TRANS-PONDER SNAIL WOULD SHRIVEL UP AND DIE.
WE MUSTA MISHEARD IT, TASHIGI! I MEAN, LOOK AT THIS PLACE...
BUT THE PERSON ON THE TRANSMISSION WE PICKED UP SAID THE NAME OF THE ISLAND.
ぎゃはははは…!!
HUGE WALLS OF ICE ARE CLOSIN' IN ON US!!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ…!!
GYAAA!! WHAT'S GOIN' ON?!!
THESE THINGS COULD EVEN SINK OUR BATTLESHIP!!
ガラ…!!
G-5
FIRE, FIRE, FIRE!!!


LOOK AT THE OTHER SIDE! IT'S A BLIZZARD!!
ヒューオオオオ
WOW, WHAT A BREEZE!!
PUNK HAZARD, BURNING SIDE
TEAM LUFFY
COOL
HOT

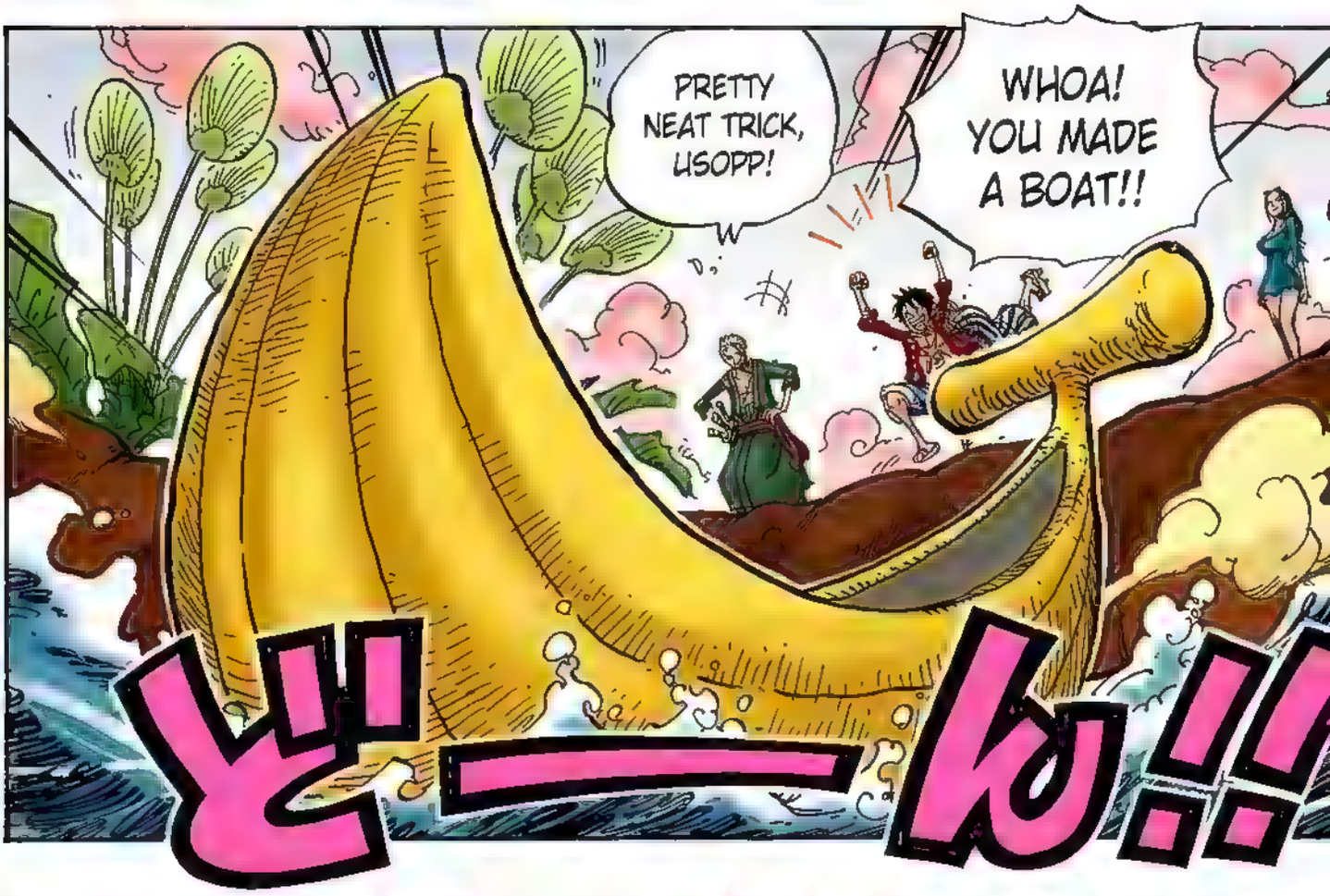

HOW ARE WE GONNA CROSS THIS LAKE?
HALF OF IT'S BURNING, AND THE OTHER HALF HAS ICE IN IT!
MAYBE IT FEELS JUST RIGHT. THINK I'LL WASH OFF THIS SWEAT AND *TAKE A SWIM.*
DON'T BE AN IDIOT!!
...IT'S BOUND TO CAUSE FIERCE WINDS.
WELL, NATURALLY. WITH SUCH AN EXTREME SWING IN TEMPERATURES ON THE ISLAND...

LOOK, IF YOU'RE REALLY DETERMINED TO CROSS THIS LAKE, I'VE GOT JUST THE THING!
KEEP CLEAR.

I ASSUME YOU'RE NOT EXPECTING US TO FERRY YOU ACROSS ON OUR BACKS!!
ROBIN AND I CAN'T SWIM, YOU KNOW.

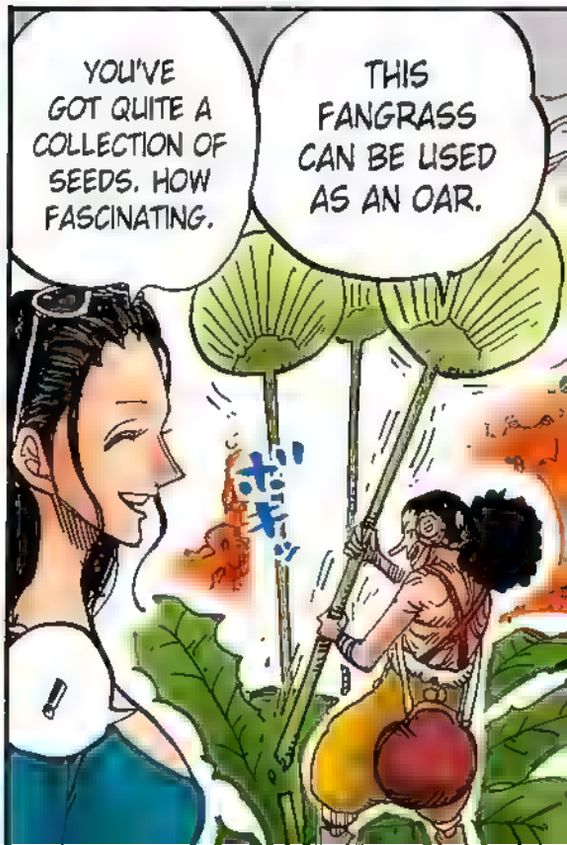

FAN-GRASS !!
BOATY BANANA !!

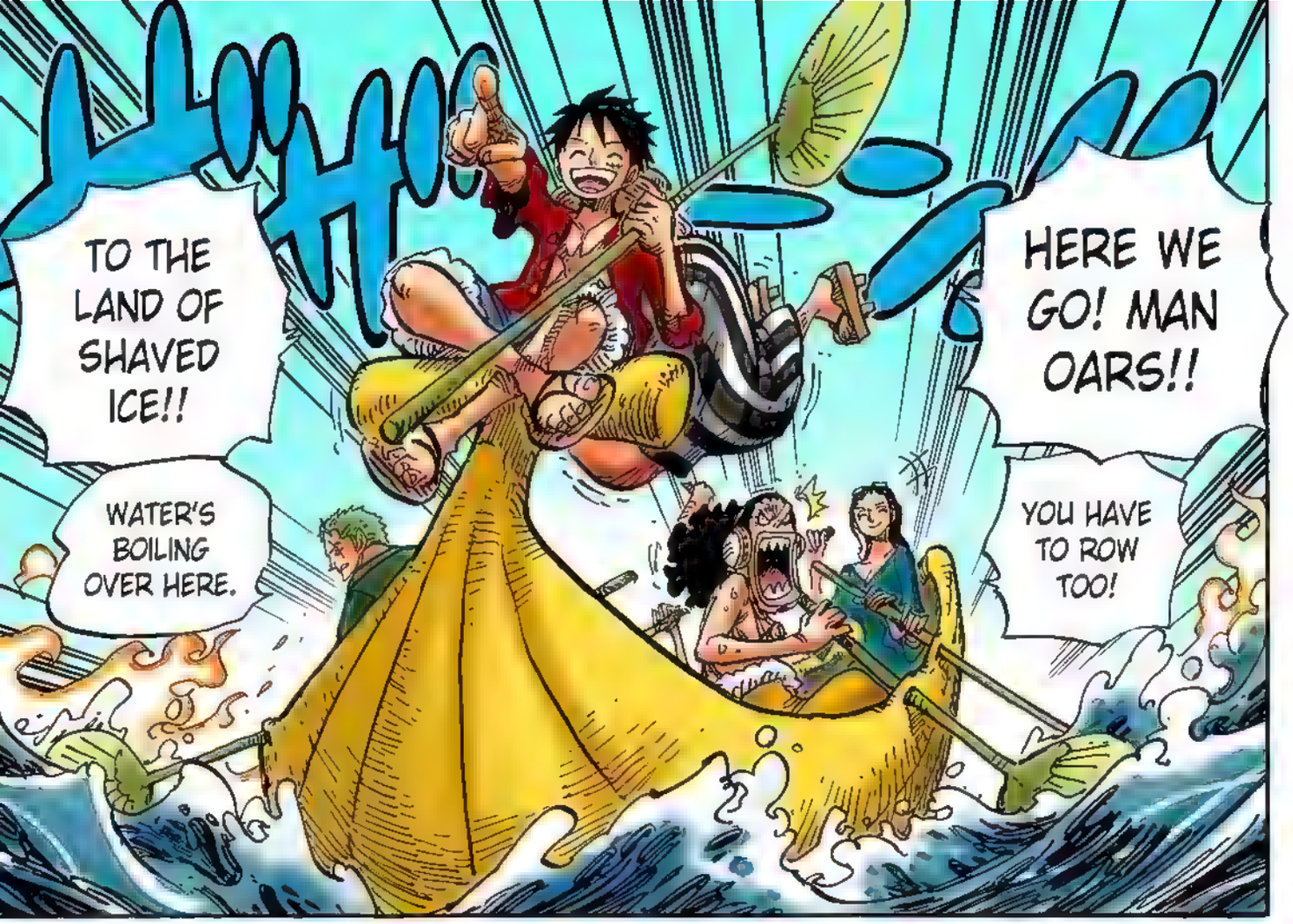
SPECIAL ATTACK, GREEN STAR!!

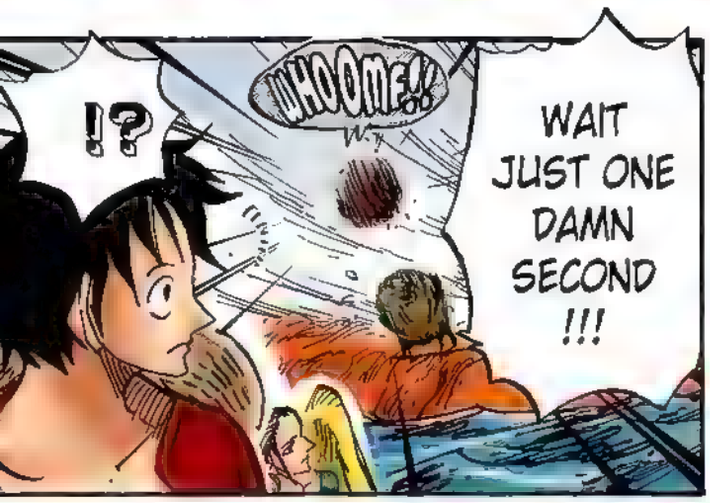

PRETTY NEAT TRICK, USOPP!
WHOA! YOU MADE A BOAT!!
レーク!!

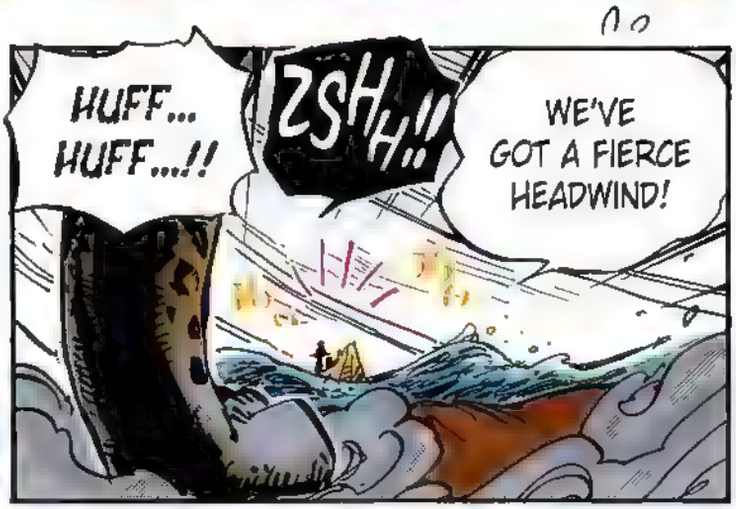
IF I COULD SURVIVE THAT GAUNTLET FOR TWO YEARS, THERE'S LITERALLY NO CRISIS I CAN'T HANDLE--
GET ON, USOPP! WE'RE GOING!

THE BOWIN ISLANDS I WAS ON WERE A TREASURE TROVE OF BIZARRE PLANTS!
AND THE CLOSER TO THE DANGEROUS CENTER OF THE ISLAND I GOT...
...THE MORE USEFUL THE PLANTS I FOUND.


YOU'VE GOT QUITE A COLLECTION OF SEEDS. HOW FASCINATING.
THIS FANGRASS CAN BE USED AS AN OAR.
!


TO THE LAND OF SHAVED ICE!!
HERE WE GO! MAN OARS!!
WATER'S BOILING OVER HERE.
YOU HAVE TO ROW TOO!

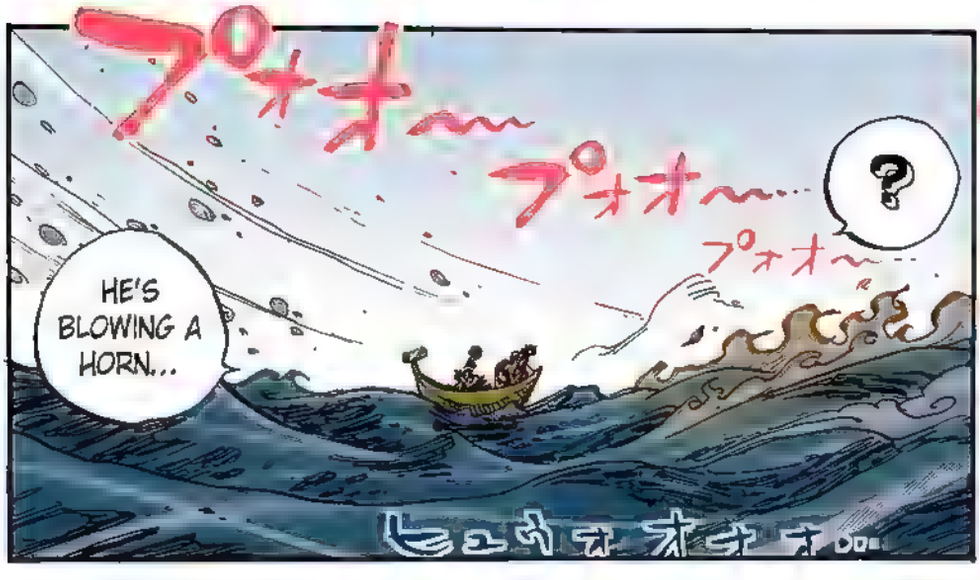

!?
WHOOM!!
WAIT JUST ONE DAMN SECOND !!!

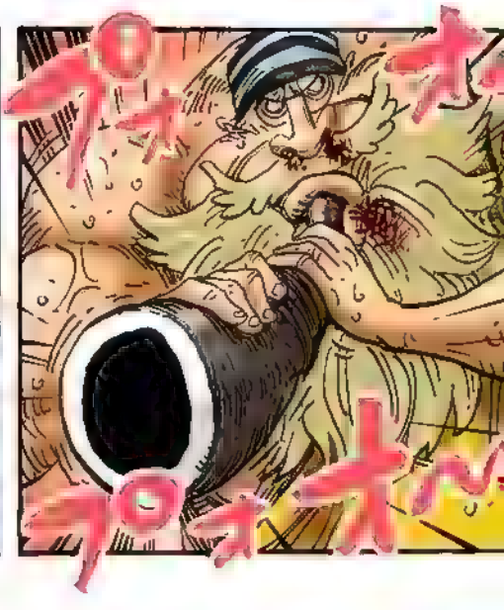

HUFF... HUFF...!!
ZSHH!!
WE'VE GOT A FIERCE HEADWIND!

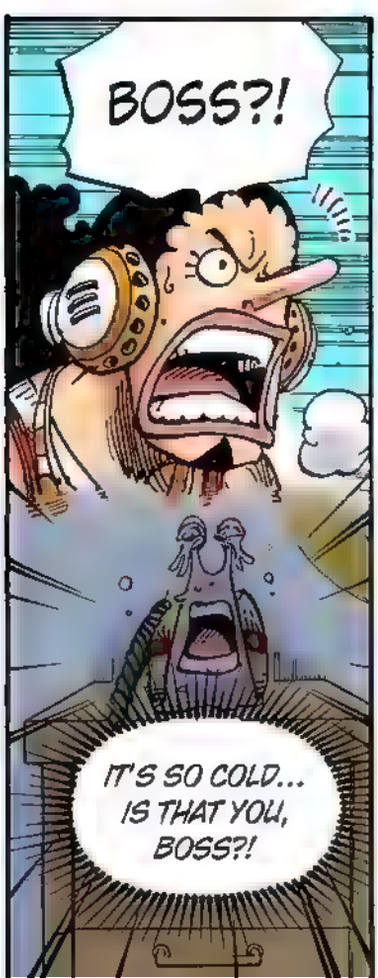
IT'S THAT CENTAUR AGAIN!

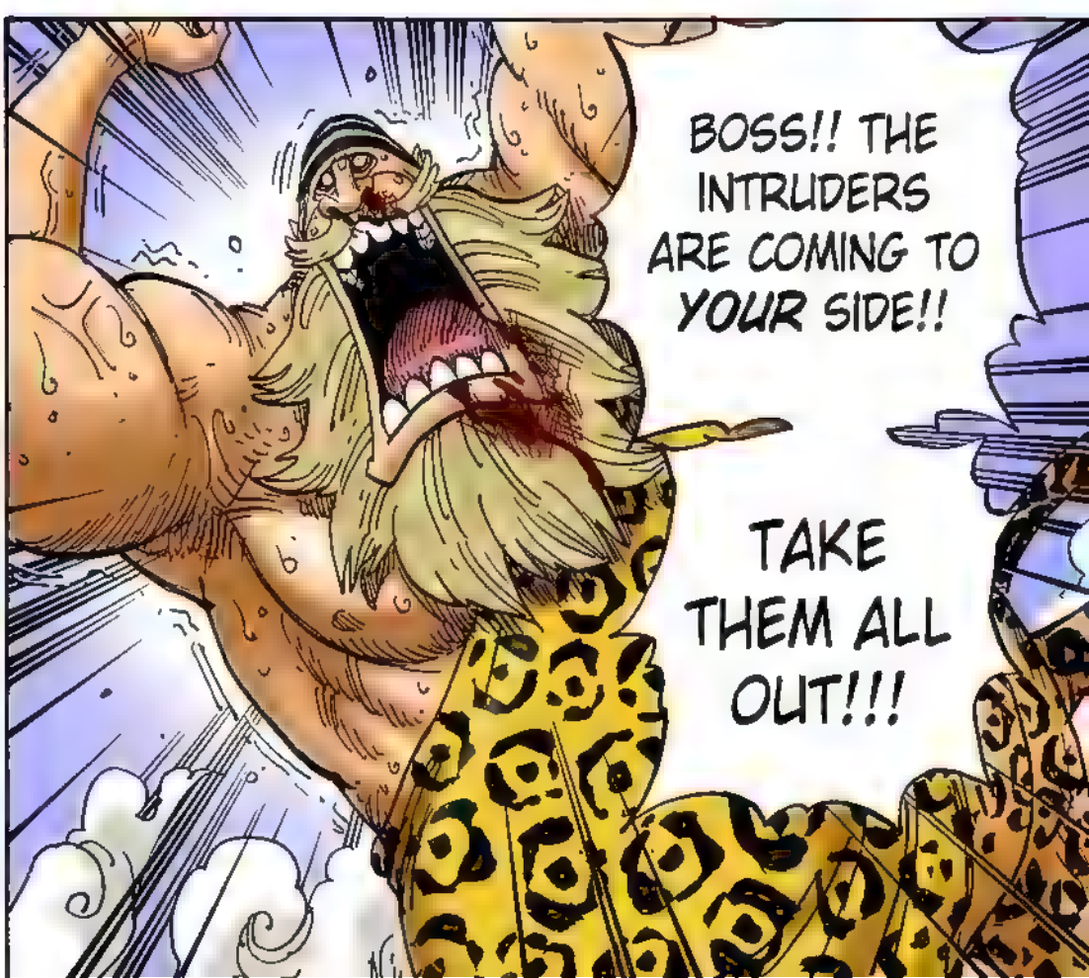
HE THREW A BOULDER!!
WHOA!!

STOP TRYING TO SIGN UP EVERY FREAK WE MEET!!!
ARE YOU RECRUITING AGAIN?!!
WHAT'S UP?! DO YOU WANT TO JOIN MY CREW AFTER ALL?!!
HA HA HA.

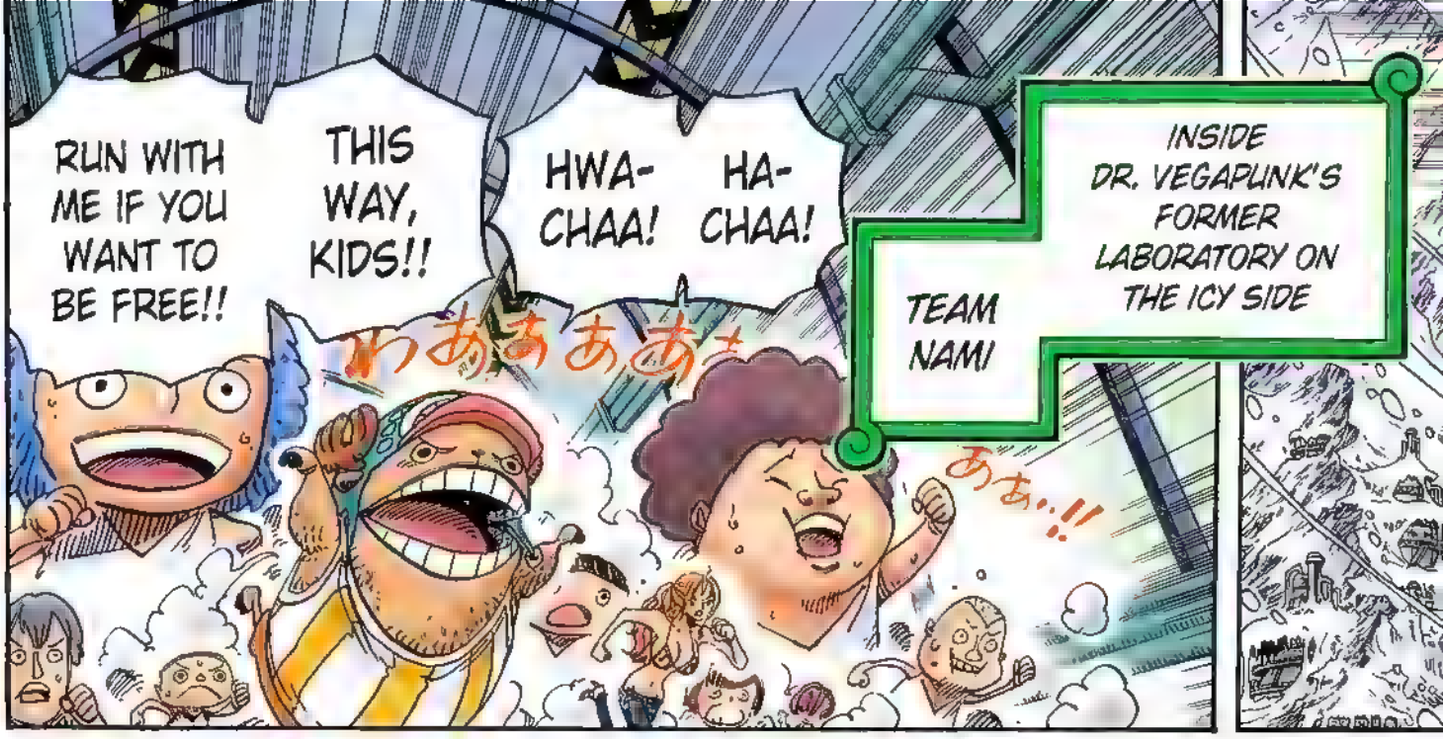

プォォ～
プォォ～…
プォォ～
?
HE'S BLOWING A HORN...

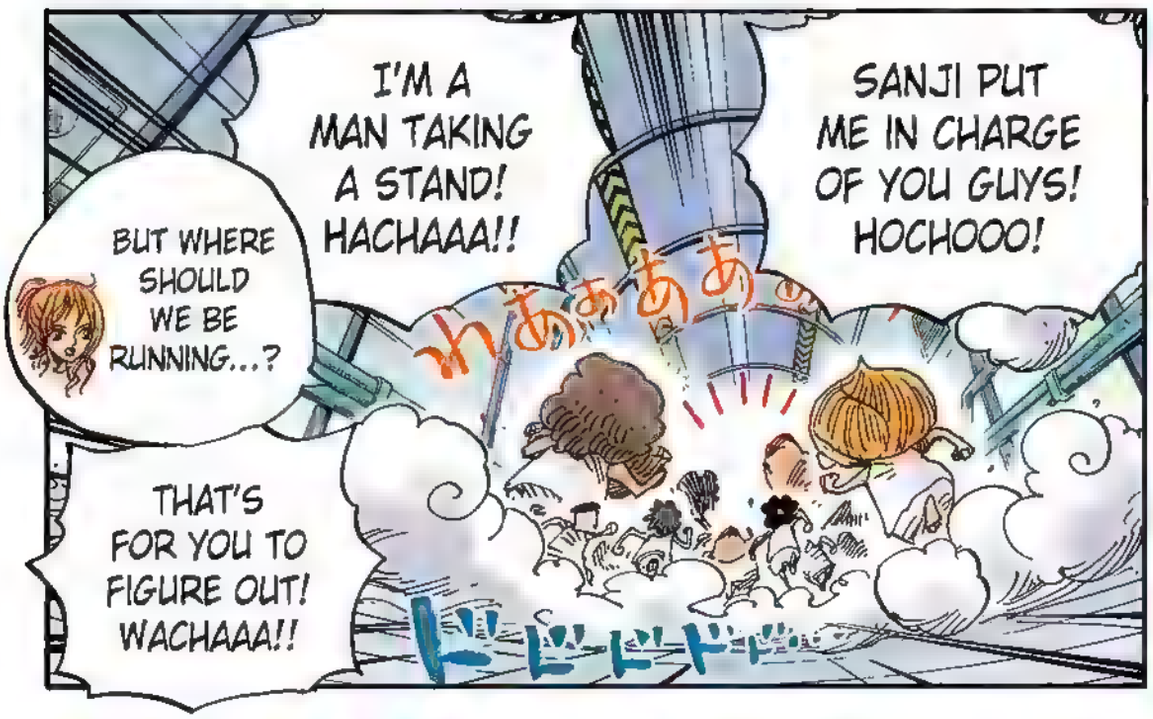

プォォ
プォォ～

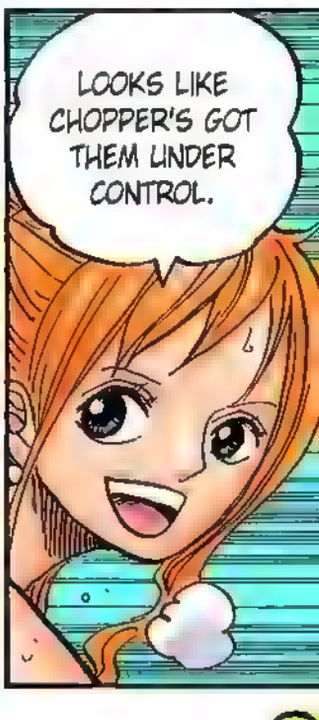

BOSS?!
IT'S SO COLD... IS THAT YOU, BOSS?!

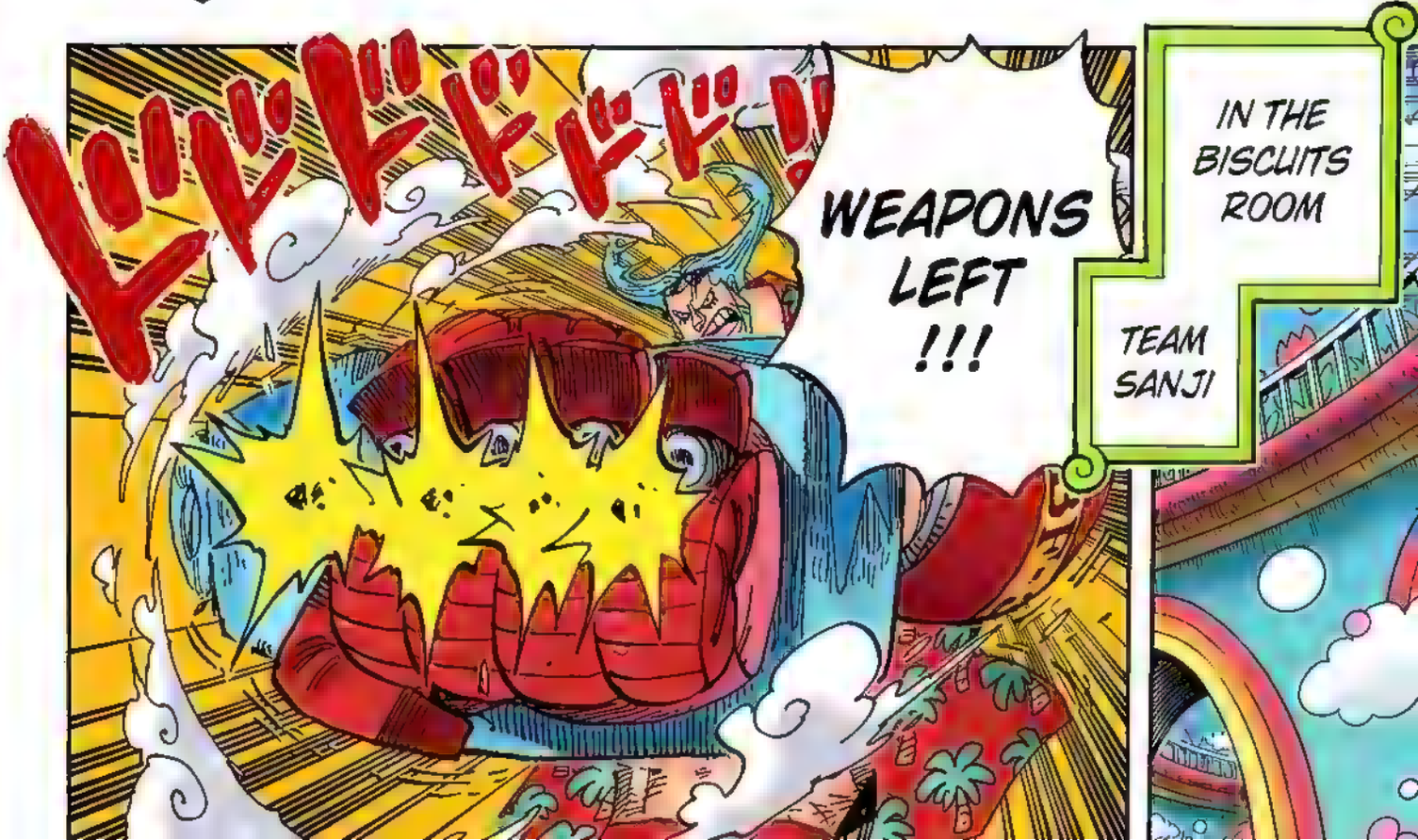

BOSS!! THE INTRUDERS ARE COMING TO YOUR SIDE!!
TAKE THEM ALL OUT!!!

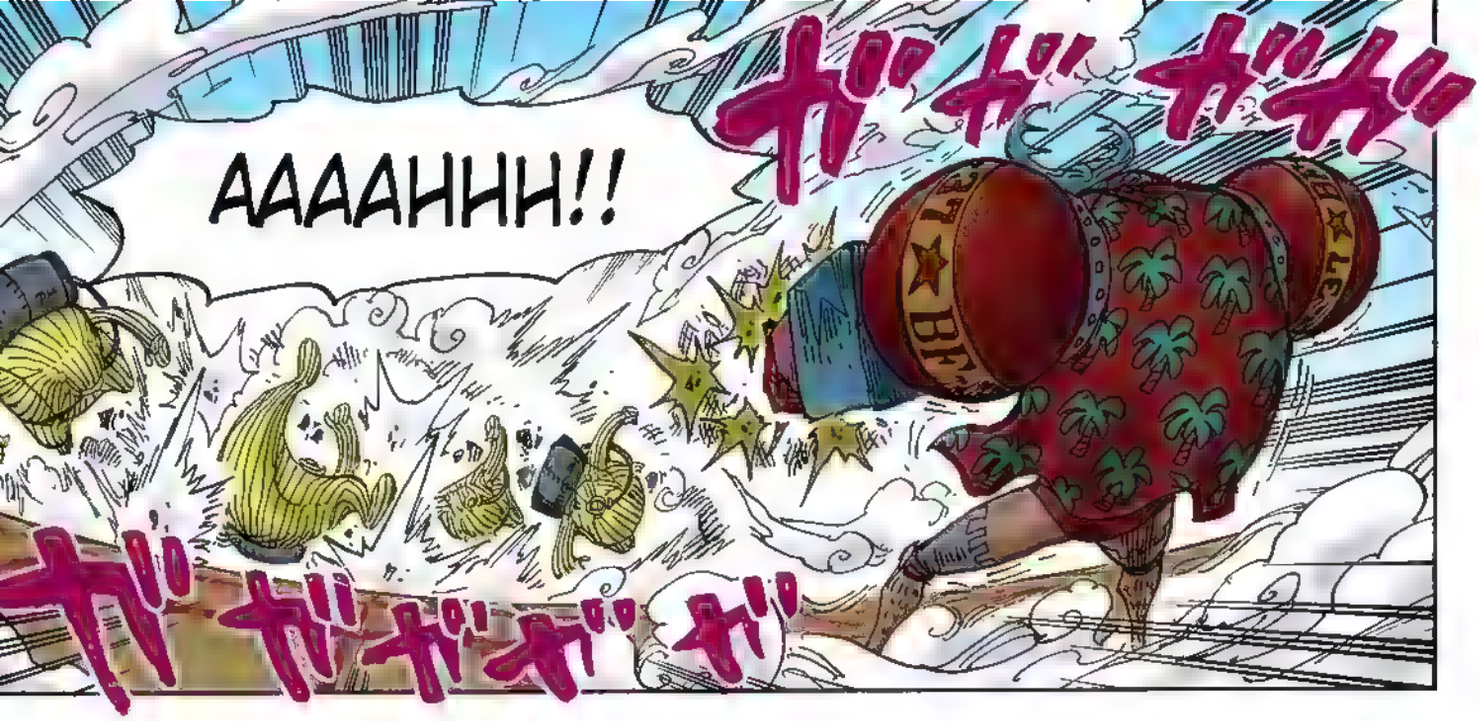
ビュオォオオ…
!!
...ON THE OTHER BANK...
SOME-THING'S EMERGING...
ドド!!!
...THE BOSS?!
IS THAT...
ONE OF THEM HAS A KATANA.
HE MUST BE THE SAMURAI WHO CUT DOWN OUR KIND...
…!
ビュオォ…
SO THAT S.O.S. WE RECEIVED WAS MEANT FOR *THAT* GUY?!
IN THAT CASE, THEY SHOULDN'T BE HOSTILE TO US FOR TRYING TO HELP!!!

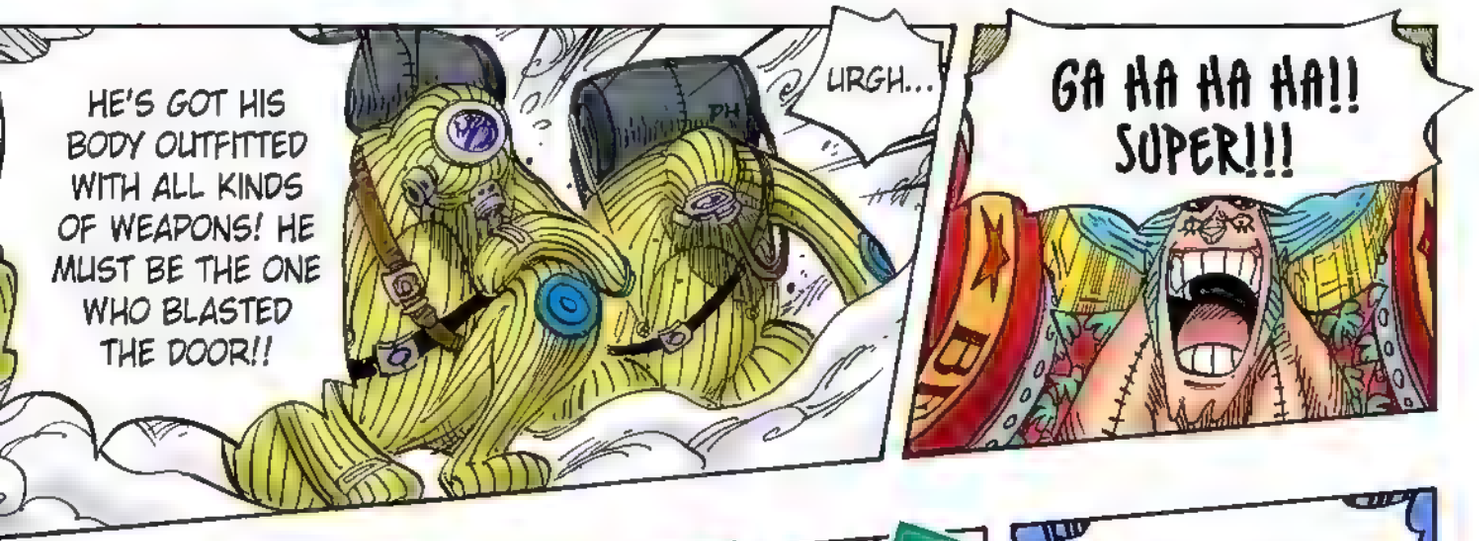

RUN WITH ME IF YOU WANT TO BE FREE!!
THIS WAY, KIDS!!
HWA-CHAA!
HA-CHAA!
わあああ
あぁ!!
INSIDE DR. VEGAPUNK'S FORMER LABORATORY ON THE ICY SIDE
TEAM NAMI


BUT WHERE SHOULD WE BE RUNNING...?
I'M A MAN TAKING A STAND! HACHAAA!!
SANJI PUT ME IN CHARGE OF YOU GUYS! HOCHOOO!
THAT'S FOR YOU TO FIGURE OUT! WACHAAA!!
わあぁあぁ
トドドドドド

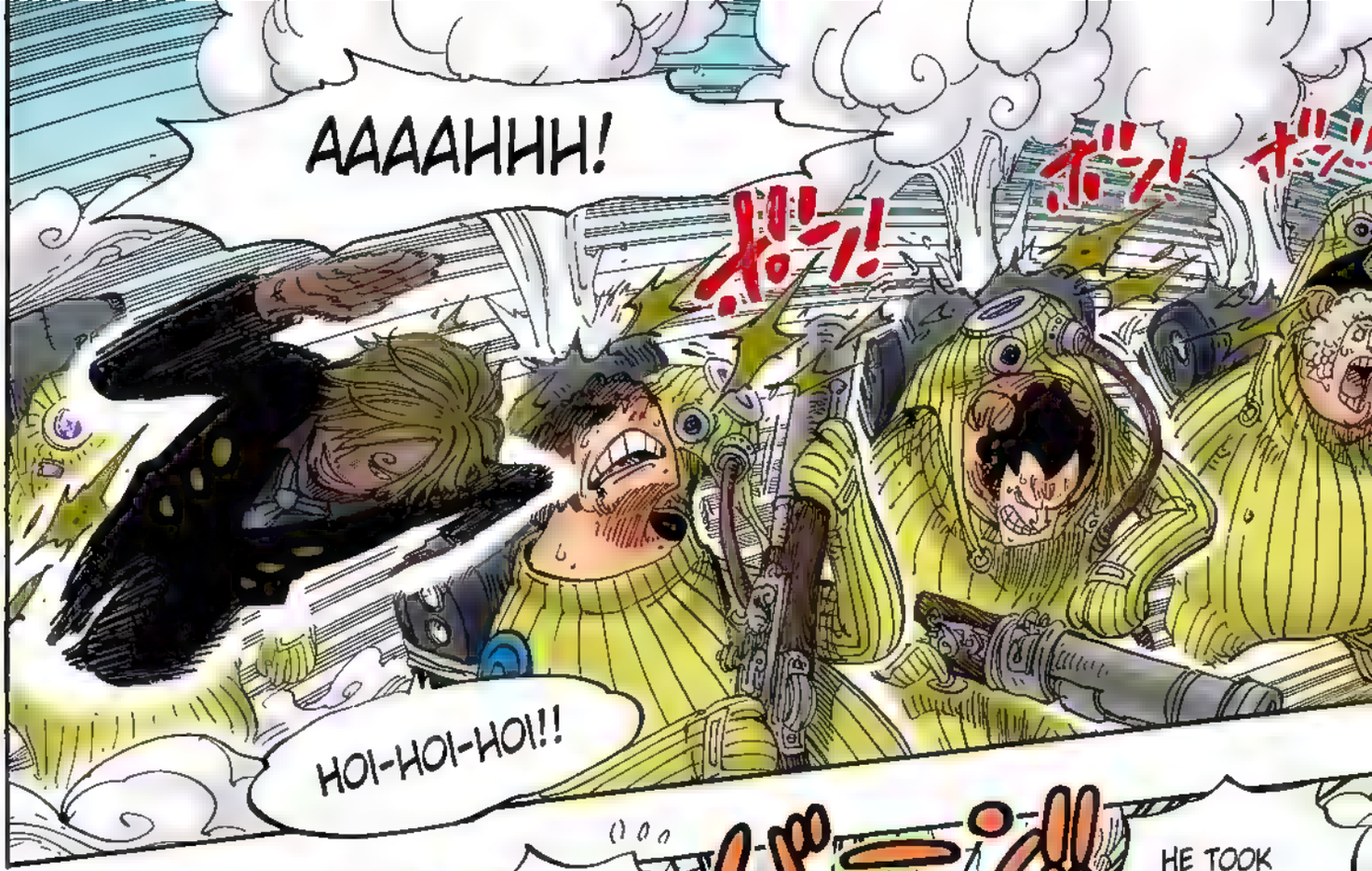

LOOKS LIKE CHOPPER'S GOT THEM UNDER CONTROL.

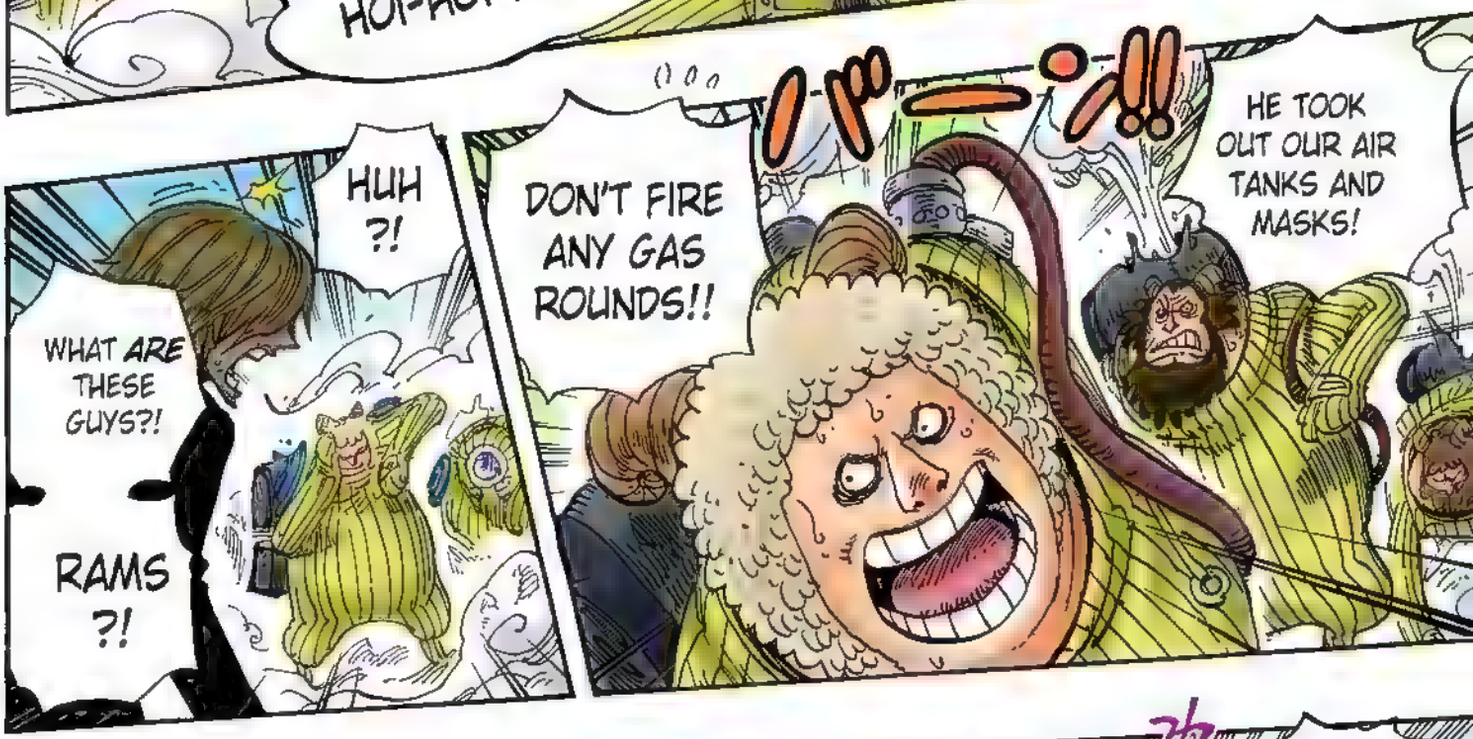

トドドドドドド
WEAPONS LEFT !!!
IN THE BISCUITS ROOM
TEAM SANJI

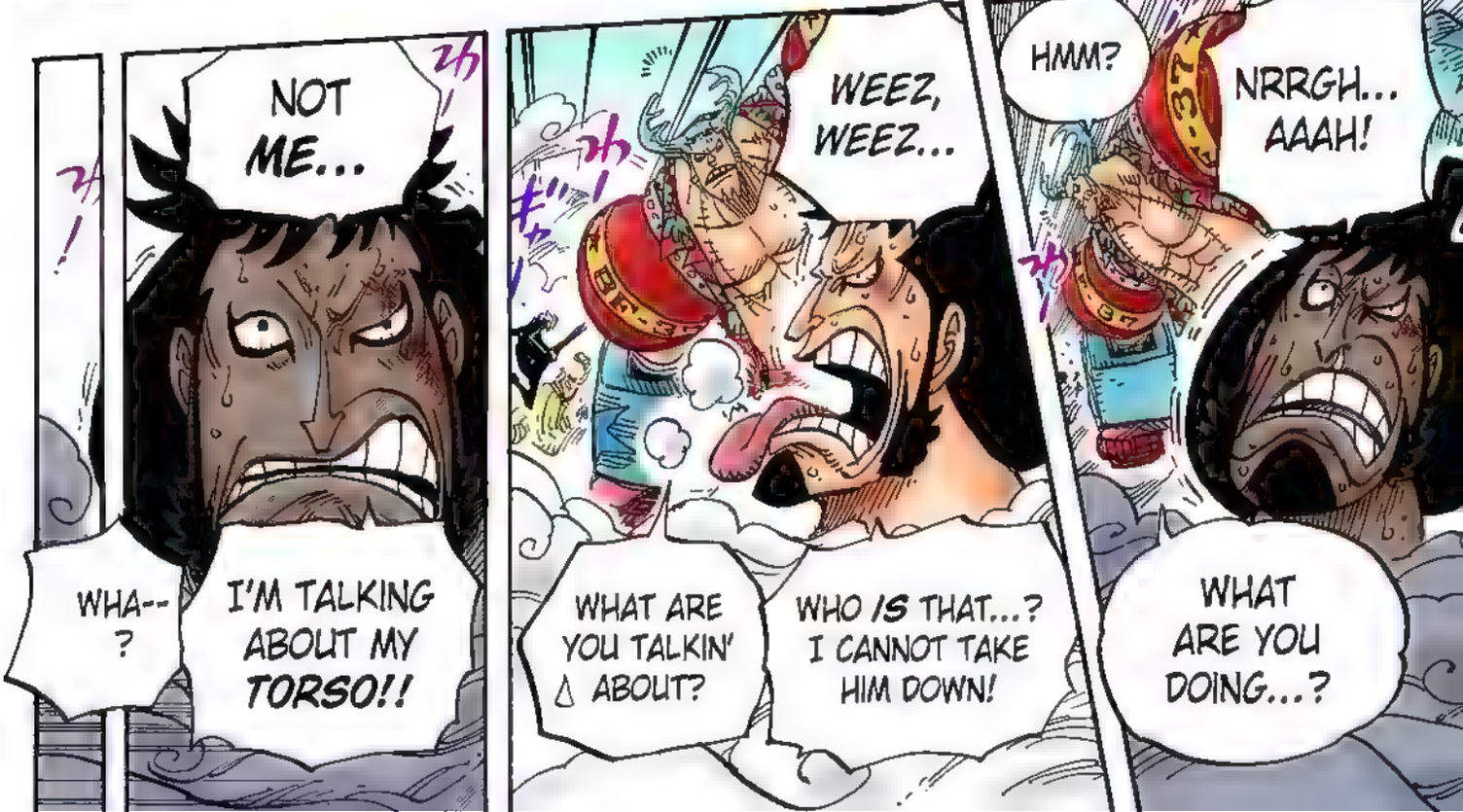

AAAAHHH!!

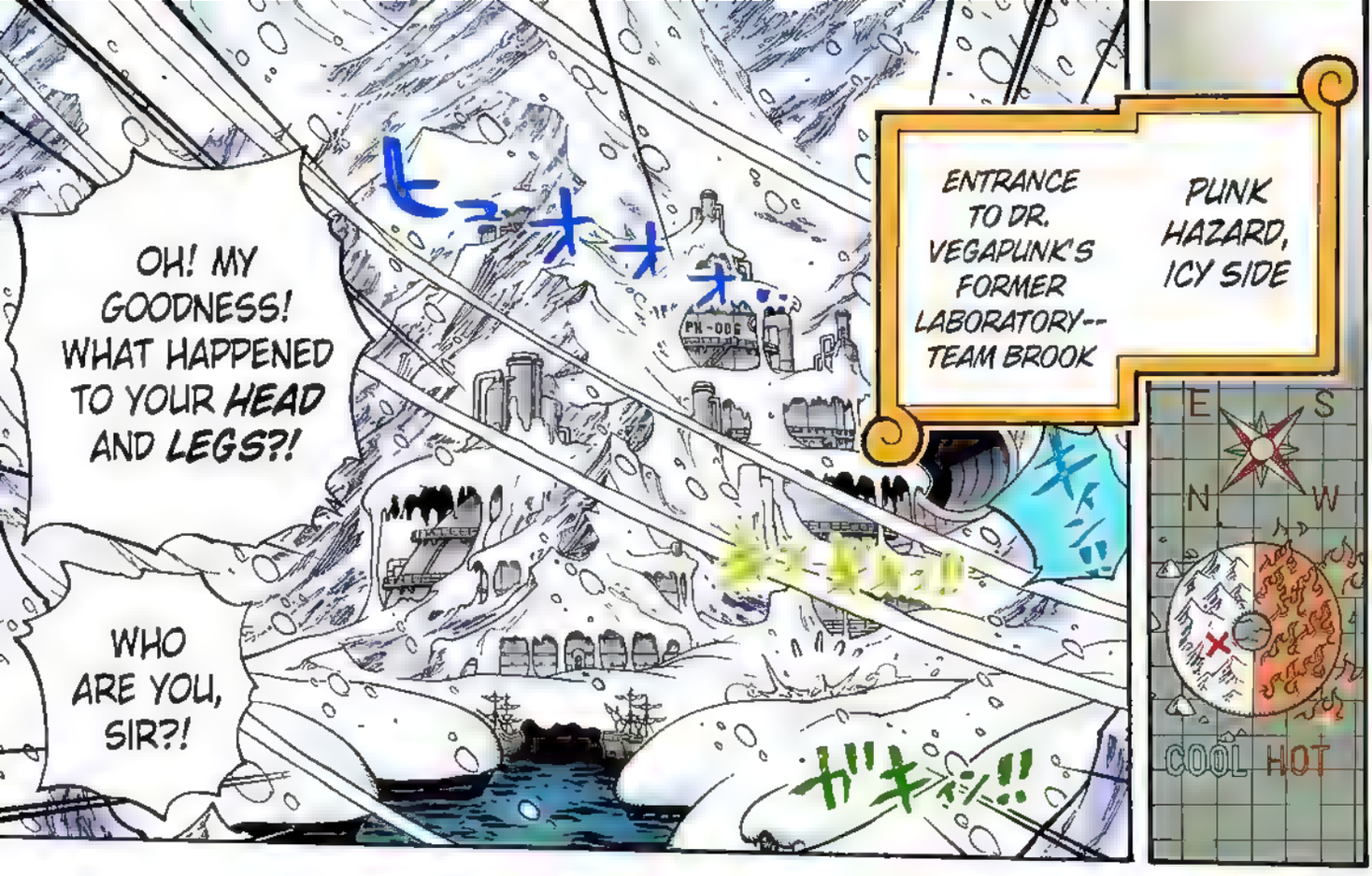

HE'S GOT HIS BODY OUTFITTED WITH ALL KINDS OF WEAPONS! HE MUST BE THE ONE WHO BLASTED THE DOOR!!
URGH...
GA HA HA HA!! SUPER!!!

WHY DON'T YOU TAKE OFF THOSE MASKS...
!!!
PBOH !!
PACK YOUR POISON ROUNDS! THE KIDS HAVE ALL LEFT THE ROOM!!
...AND ENJOY THE GAS WITH US?!
WASTE 'EM! NO MERCY!!


AAAAHHH!
HOI-HOI-HOI!!


HUH ?!
WHAT ARE THESE GUYS?!
RAMS ?!
DON'T FIRE ANY GAS ROUNDS!!
HE TOOK OUT OUR AIR TANKS AND MASKS!

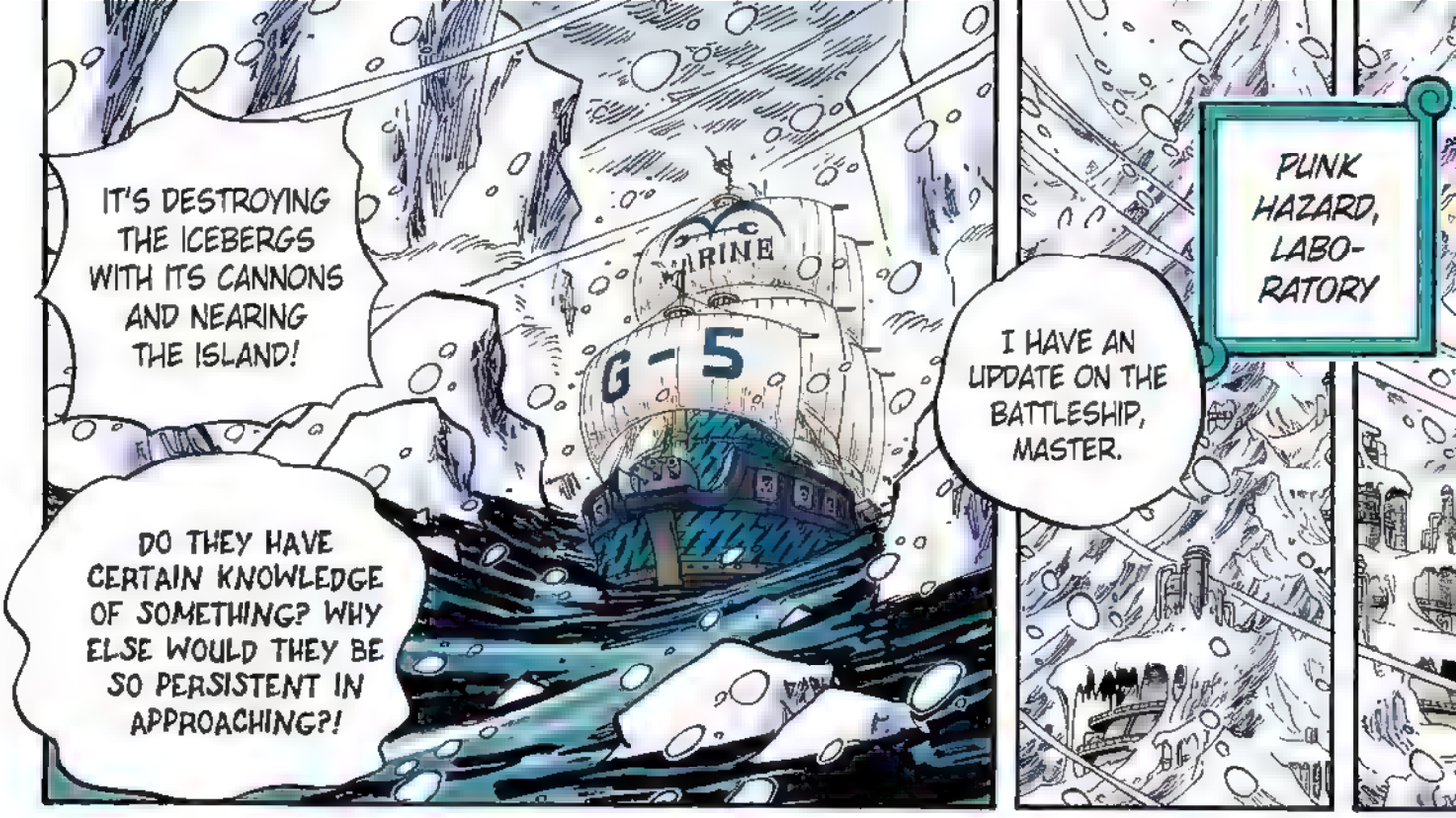

NOT ME...
WHA--?
I'M TALKING ABOUT MY TORSO!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
WHAT ARE YOU TALKIN' ABOUT?
WHO IS THAT...? I CANNOT TAKE HIM DOWN!
HMM?
NRRGH... AAAH!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING...?

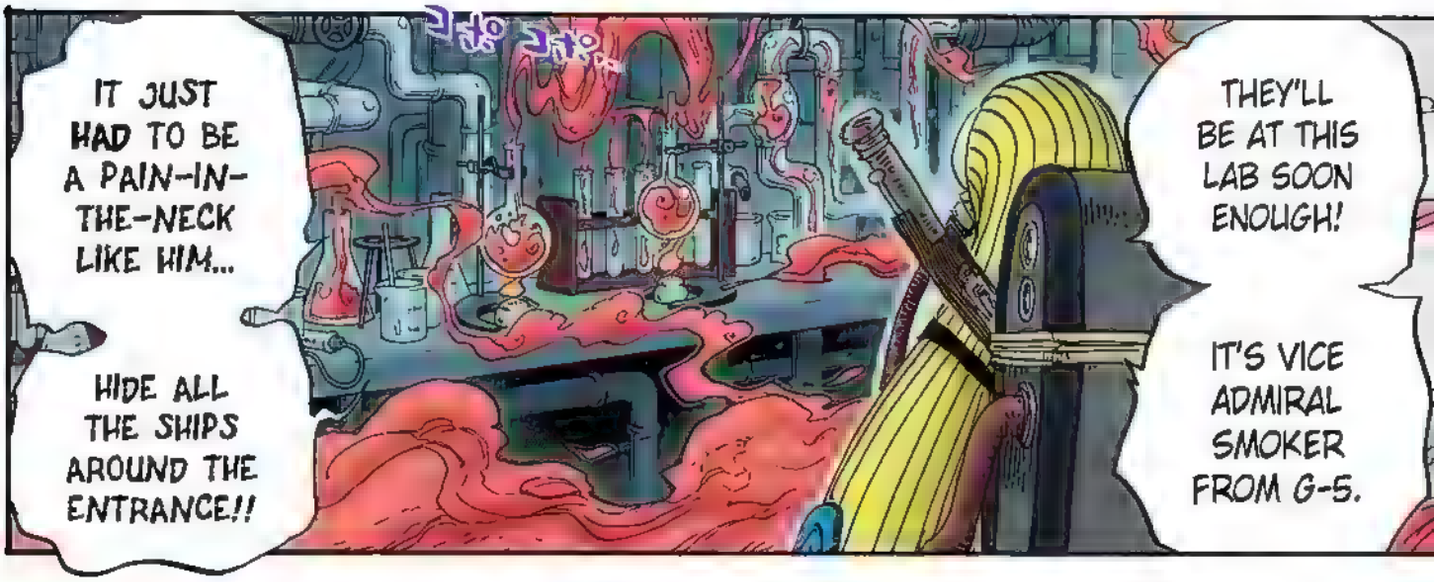

ヒューオーオー
OH! MY GOODNESS! WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR HEAD AND LEGS?!
WHO ARE YOU, SIR?!
ENTRANCE TO DR. VEGAPUNK'S FORMER LABORATORY-- TEAM BROOK
PUNK HAZARD, ICY SIDE
E
S
N
W
COOL
HOT

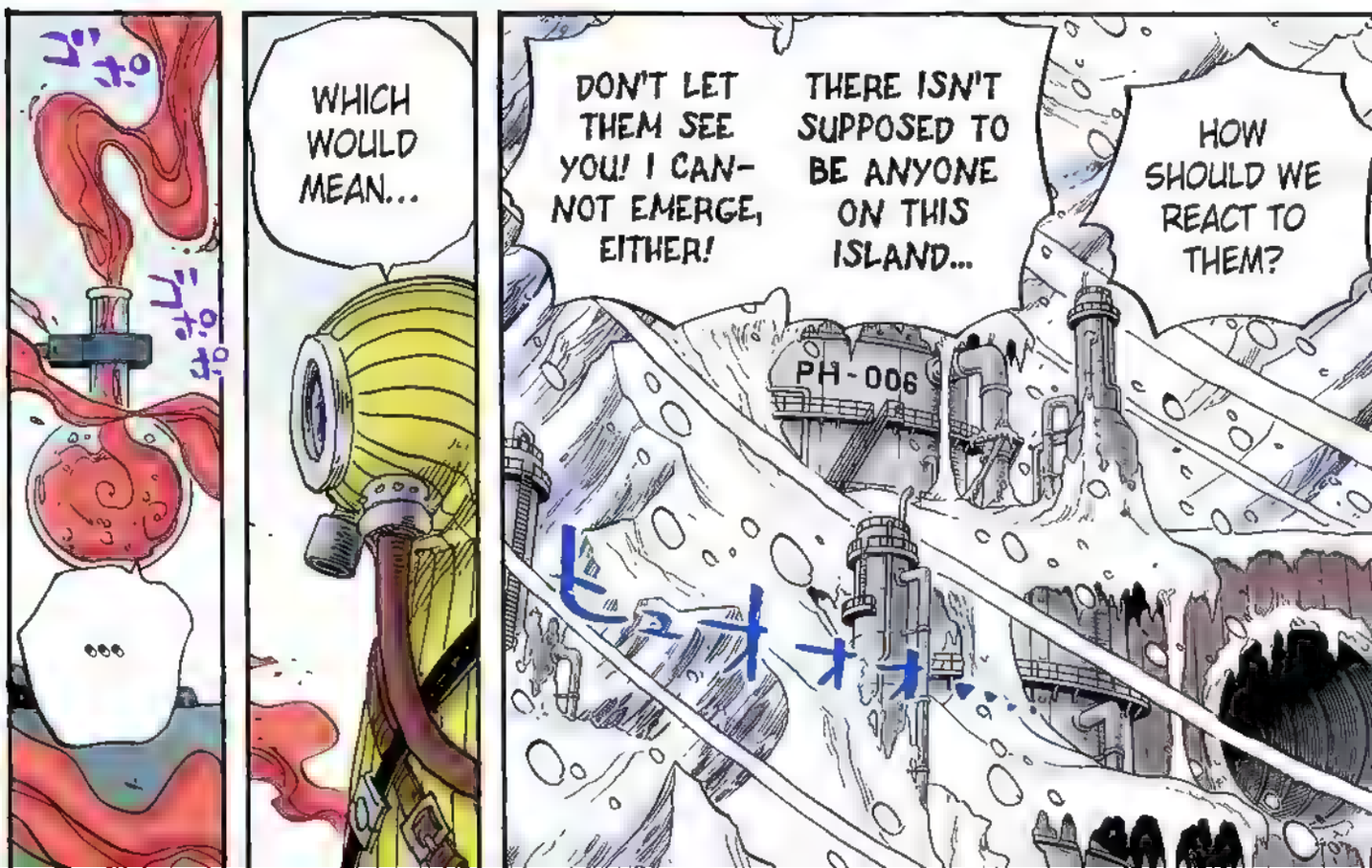
WHY DO I DESERVE THIS? I WAS ONLY GOING TO MAKE A SNOWMAN!
ARE YOU A GHOST?! IN BROAD DAYLIGHT?!
I'M SCARED!! PLEASE, SAY SOME-THING!!

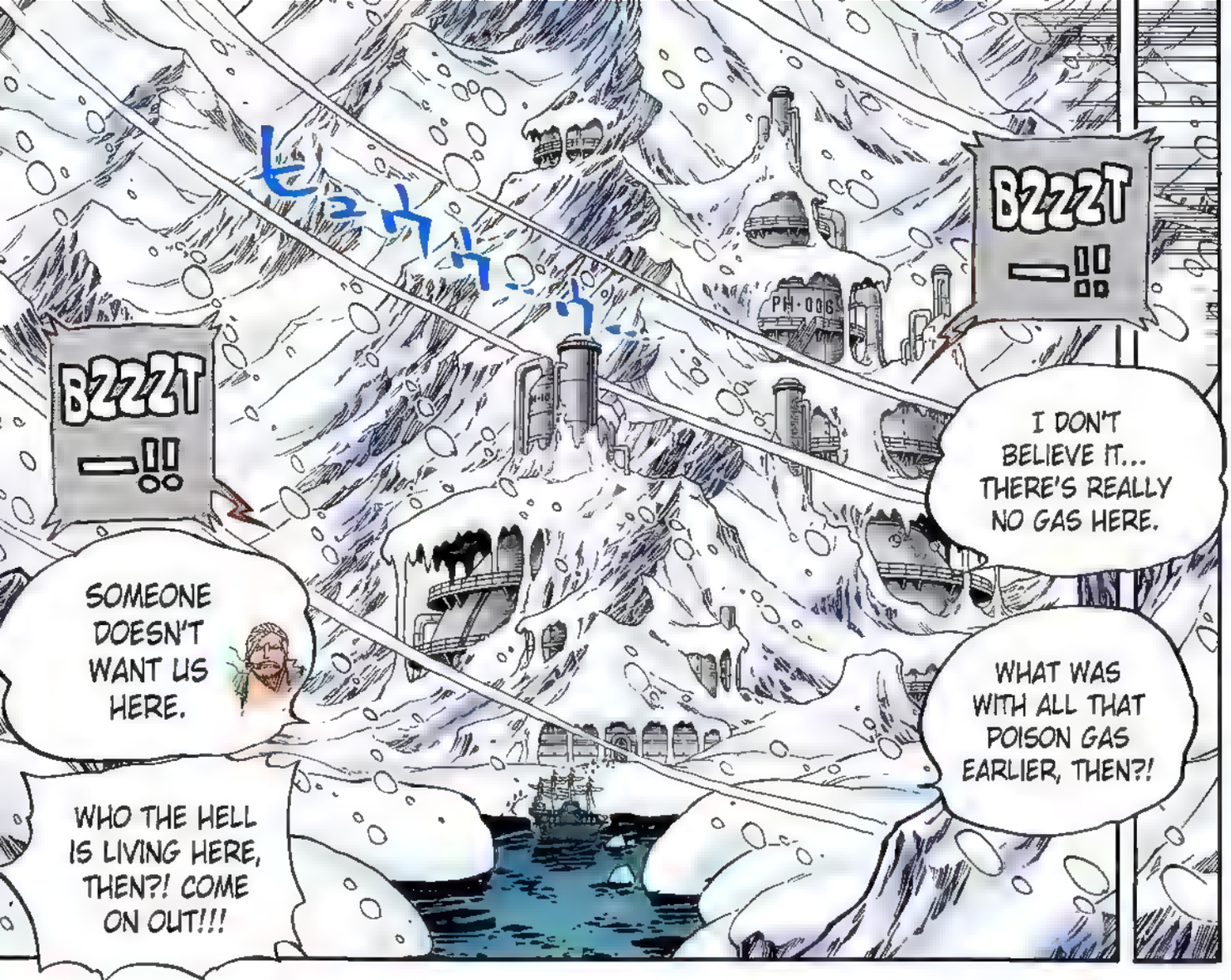
HRRG...
!!
I'M SCARED! HE'S TOUGH! I'M SCAAAARED!!!
NRRRGH!!
AUBADE COUP DROIT !!!

ZWIP!!
CHK...
AAH! HE USES TWO SWORDS!!
NOW THAT'S QUITE ENOUGH!
WHAT REASON DO YOU HAVE TO FIGHT ME?!
JUST STOP IT ALREADY !!
YOU'RE SCARY AND CREEPY!!


IT'S DESTROYING THE ICEBERGS WITH ITS CANNONS AND NEARING THE ISLAND!
MARINE
G-5
DO THEY HAVE CERTAIN KNOWLEDGE OF SOMETHING? WHY ELSE WOULD THEY BE SO PERSISTENT IN APPROACHING?!
I HAVE AN UPDATE ON THE BATTLESHIP, MASTER.
PUNK HAZARD, LABO-RATORY


IT JUST HAD TO BE A PAIN-IN-THE-NECK LIKE HIM...
HIDE ALL THE SHIPS AROUND THE ENTRANCE!!
THEY'LL BE AT THIS LAB SOON ENOUGH!
IT'S VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER FROM G-5.


ゴォ
ゴォ
ゴォ
...
WHICH WOULD MEAN...
DON'T LET THEM SEE YOU! I CAN-NOT EMERGE, EITHER!
THERE ISN'T SUPPOSED TO BE ANYONE ON THIS ISLAND...
HOW SHOULD WE REACT TO THEM?
PH-006
ヒュオオ


ヒュウウウ
BZZZT
BZZZT
I DON'T BELIEVE IT... THERE'S REALLY NO GAS HERE.
SOMEONE DOESN'T WANT US HERE.
WHAT WAS WITH ALL THAT POISON GAS EARLIER, THEN?!
WHO THE HELL IS LIVING HERE, THEN?! COME ON OUT!!!

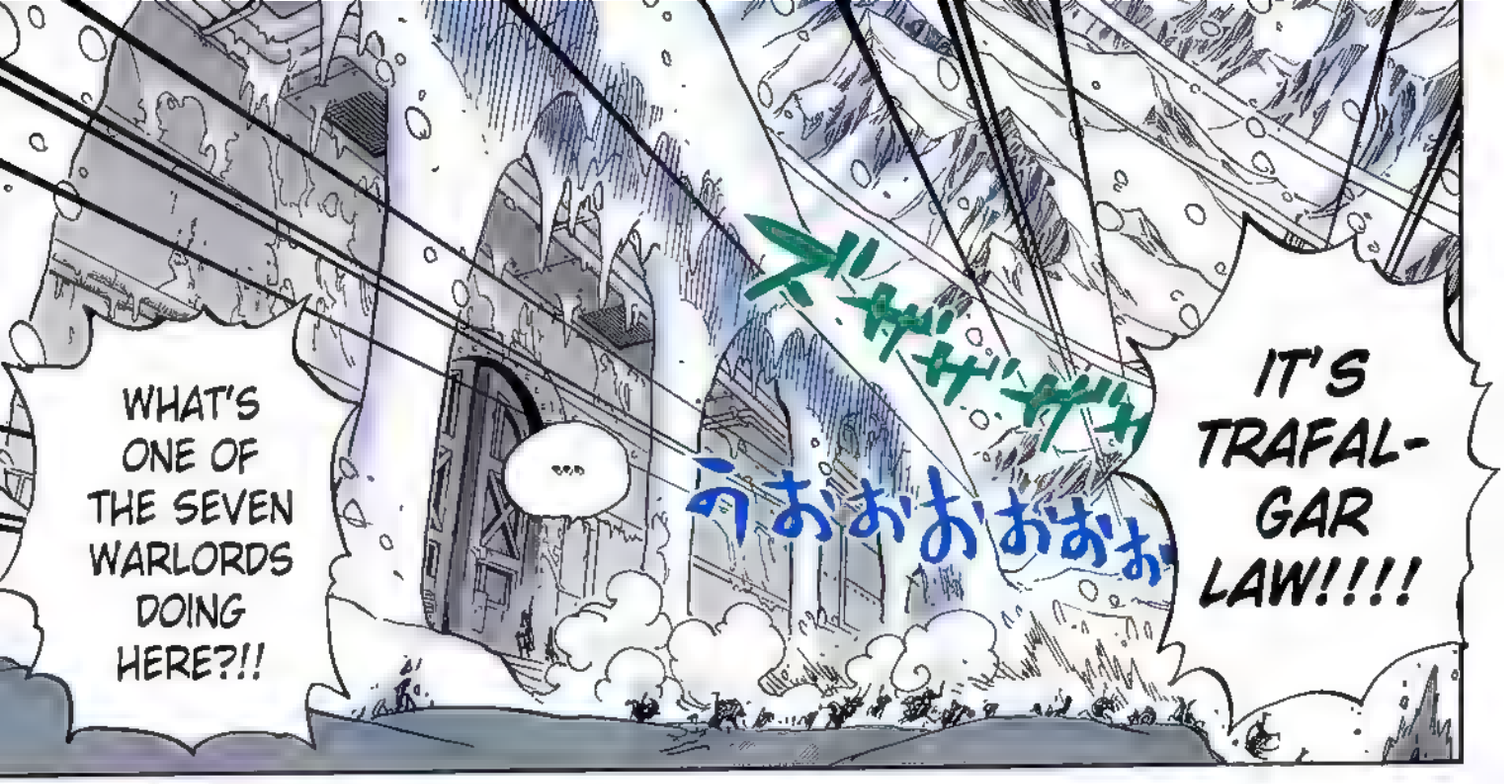
ANYONE SQUATTIN' HERE ENDS UP HAULED OFF IN CHAINS, SO COME OUT AND GET WHAT'S COMIN' TO YA!!!
BLAM! BLAM!!
THIS ISLAND IS OFF-LIMITS!!

C'MON, SMOKER! HEH HEH!!
LET'S BLAST THIS DOOR DOWN WITH THE CANNONS AND GET SOME ANSWERS!!
BZZZT
STOP BEIN' POLITE AND RINGING THE DOORBELL!! THEY'RE TOO SCARED TO ANSWER!!

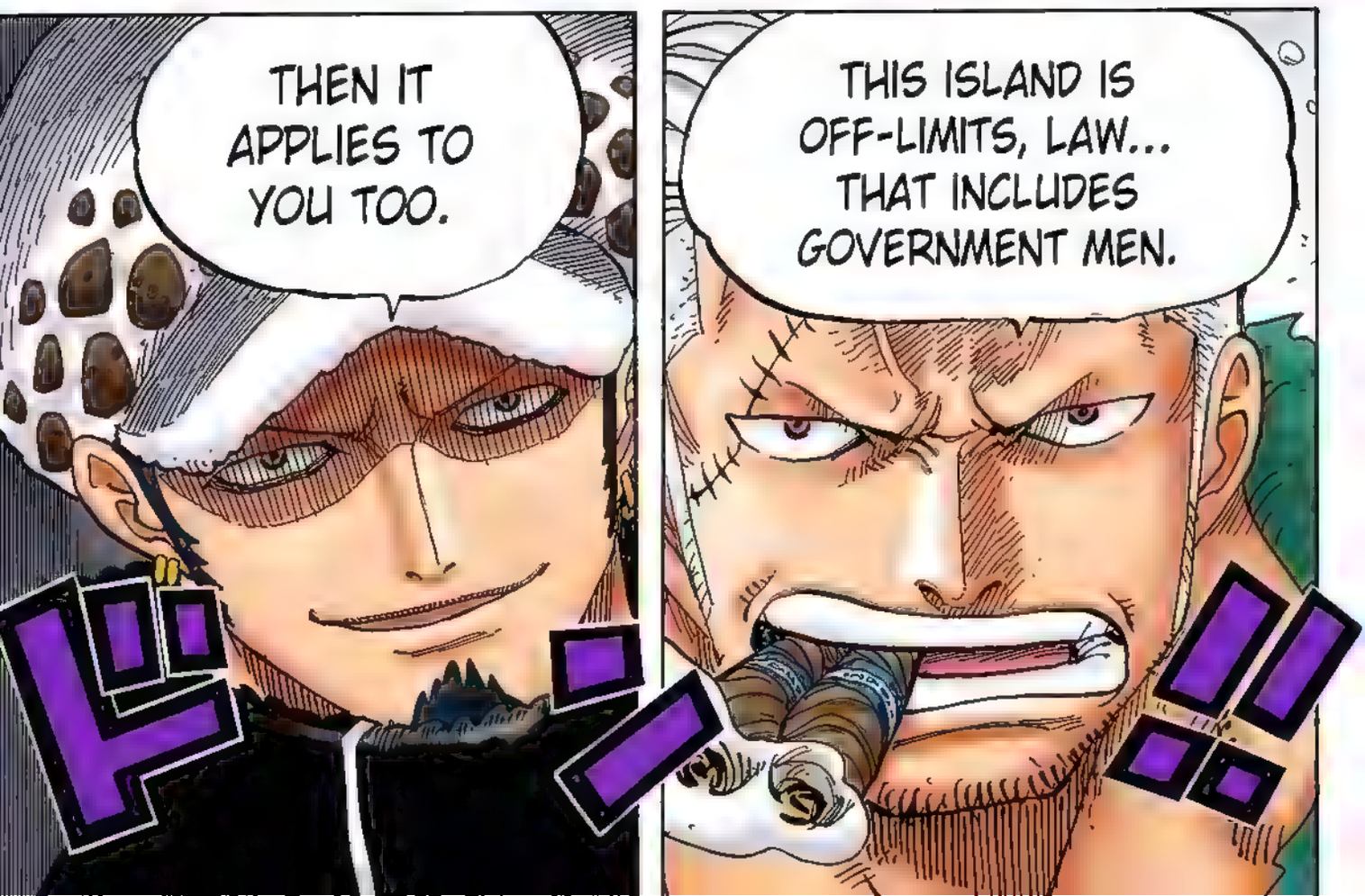
!!!

PSHHT...
GRRK...GRUNK...!!
OH...IT'S OPENING.
YA FINALLY GAVE UP AND SURRENDERED TO THE MIGHTY NAVY!!

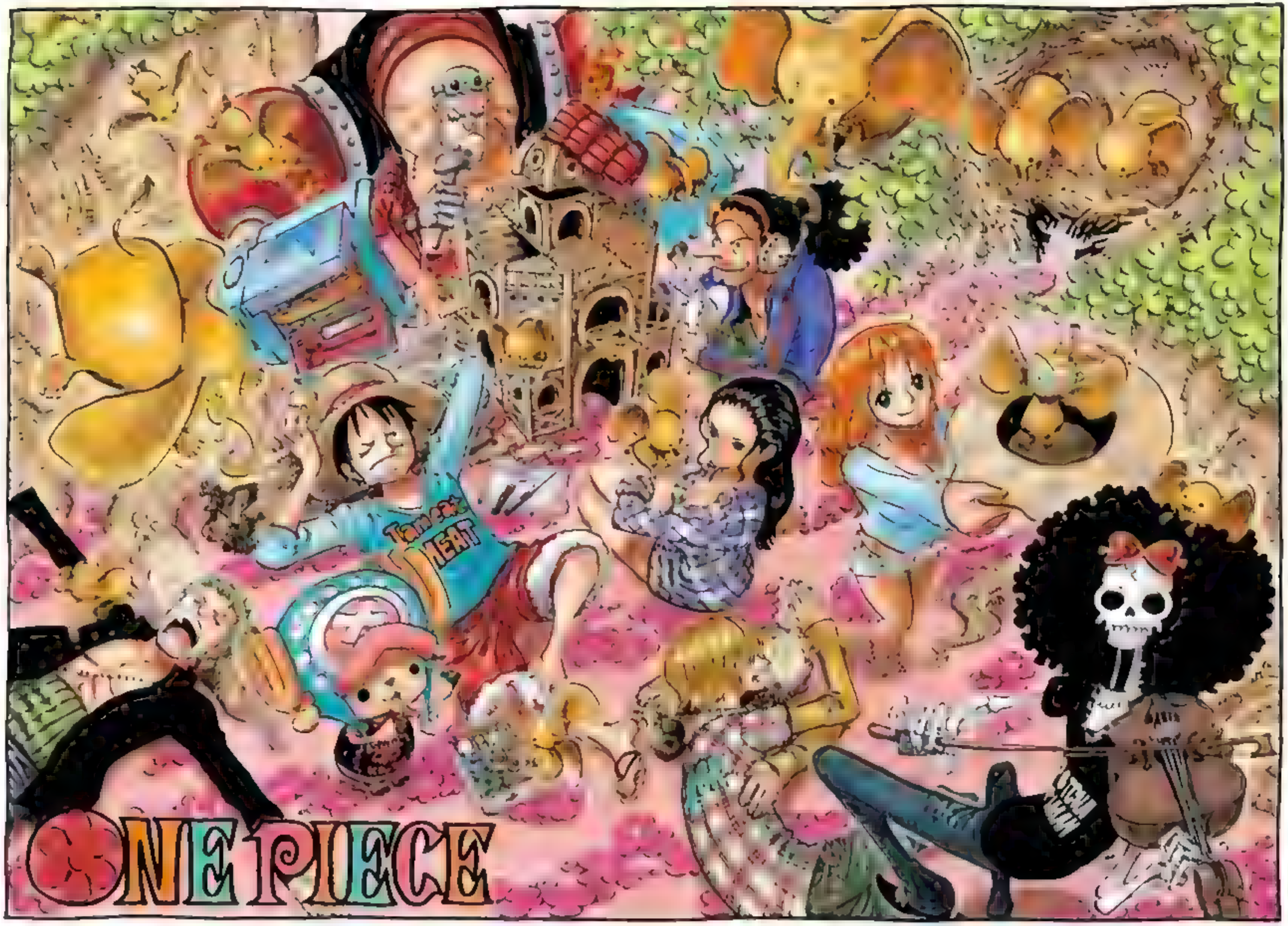
THIS IS MY MANSION NOW... WHAT DO YOU WANT?
WHITE CHASE...
WORLD GOVERNMENT RECOGNIZED PIRATE WARLORD OF THE SEA
TRAFALGAR LAW
FORMER BOUNTY: 440 MILLION BERRIES
GUAAAA!!!
あああああ


WHAT'S ONE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS DOING HERE?!!
ズサササササ
うおおおおお
IT'S TRAFAL-GAR LAW!!!!

...
THE GUY'S A FREAK!!
HE'S A MADMAN! IN ORDER TO BECOME A WARLORD HE SENT 100 PIRATE HEARTS BACK TO HEADQUARTERS!!
I DON'T WANT NOTHIN' TO DO WITH THIS GUY!!
LET'S GET OUTTA HERE, SMOKER!!
GULP
...

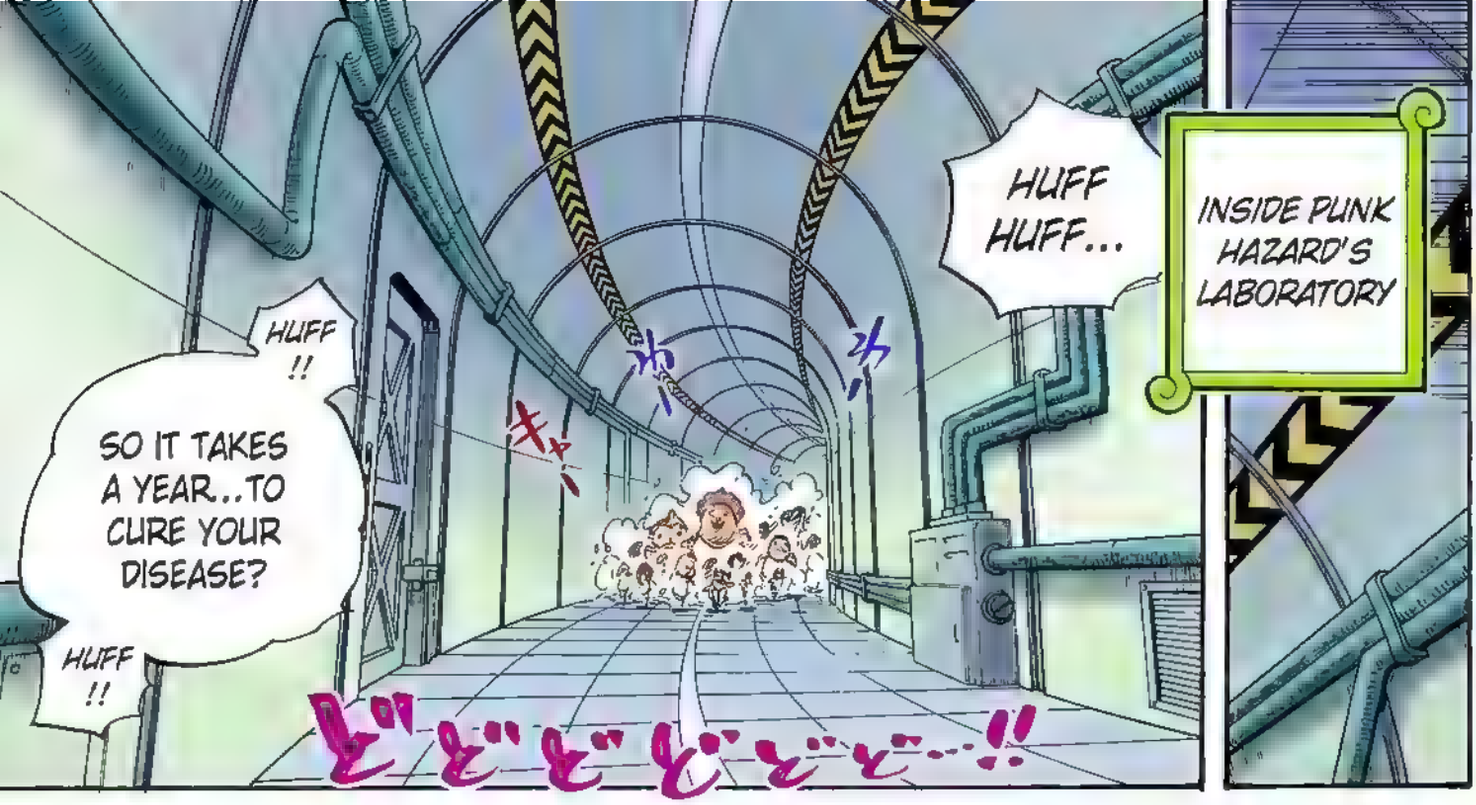

THEN IT APPLIES TO YOU TOO.
THIS ISLAND IS OFF-LIMITS, LAW... THAT INCLUDES GOVERNMENT MEN.

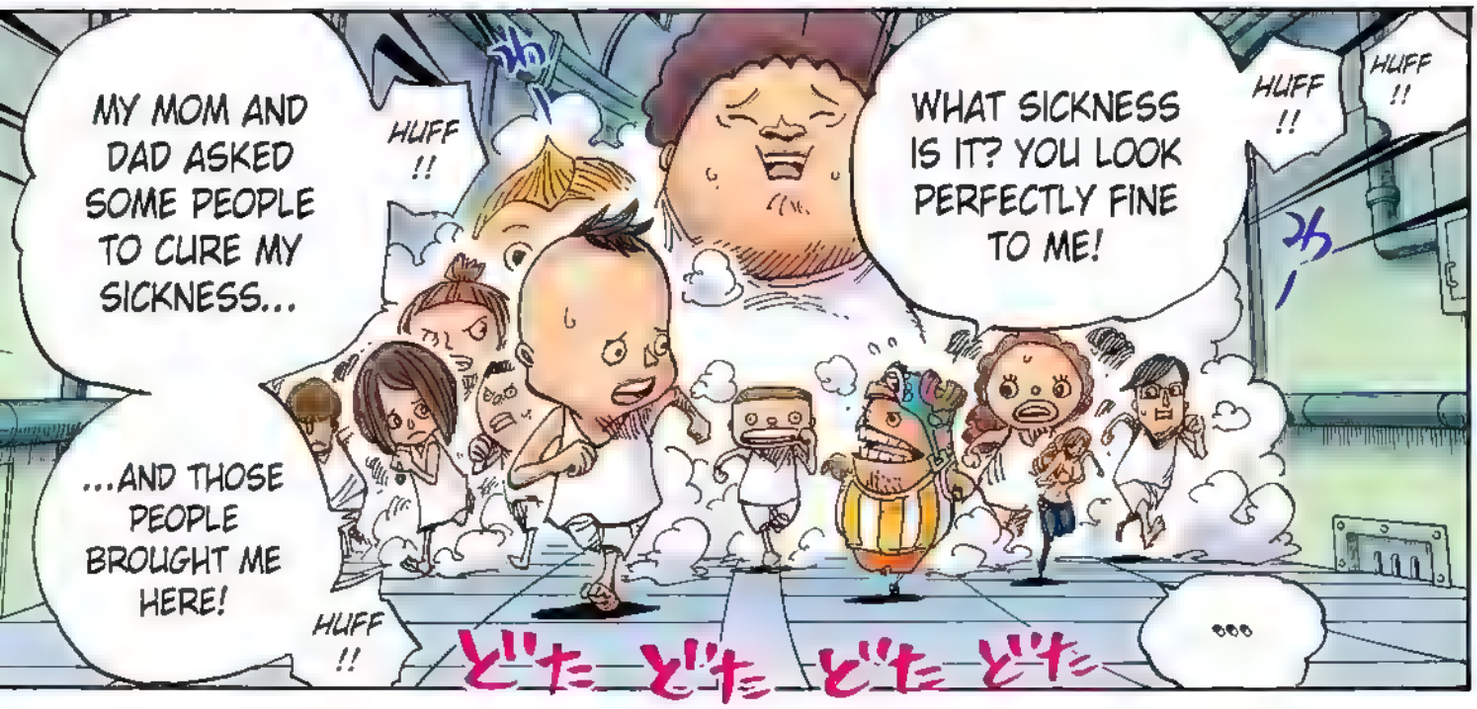
Chapter 660: TRAFALGAR LAW, WARLORD OF THE SEA



vol.67

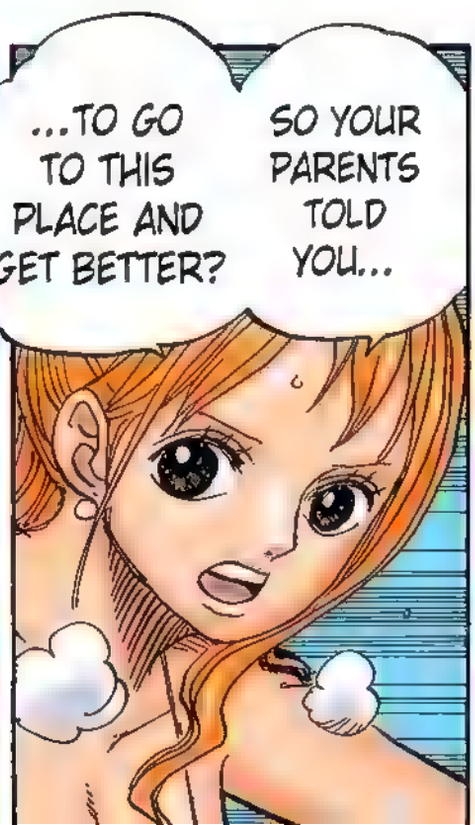
ONE PIECE


INSIDE PUNK HAZARD'S LABORATORY
HUFF HUFF...
HUFF !!
SO IT TAKES A YEAR..TO CURE YOUR DISEASE?
HUFF !!
ど"ど"ど"ど"ど"ど"ど"ど"..!!


MY MOM AND DAD ASKED SOME PEOPLE TO CURE MY SICKNESS...
HUFF !!
...AND THOSE PEOPLE BROUGHT ME HERE!
HUFF !!
WHAT SICKNESS IS IT? YOU LOOK PERFECTLY FINE TO ME!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ど"た ど"た ど"た ど"た
...

...BECAUSE THEY SAID I MIGHT MAKE THEM SICK TOO...
THIS IS PREPOSTEROUS! IT SOUNDS LIKE OUTRIGHT KIDNAPPING!!

...AND SAID MY PARENTS WANTED ME TO COME HERE.
NUH-UH. I WAS PLAYING OUTSIDE AND THESE PEOPLE SHOWED UP...
I DIDN'T EVEN GET TO SAY GOODBYE TO MOM AND DAD...


...TO GO TO THIS PLACE AND GET BETTER?
SO YOUR PARENTS TOLD YOU...

YOU WERE TAKEN AWAY BY STRANGERS WITHOUT EVEN GETTING TO SEE YOUR PARENTS?! IT SOUNDS LIKE...
...YOU WERE *REALLY* SICK.
ARE YOU THAT DUMB?!
IT'S WELL PAST THE YEAR THEY MENTIONED, RIGHT?!
WHY DON'T YOU EXAMINE THEM ONCE THIS IS OVER, CHOPPER? I'M SURE WE'LL DISCOVER THE TRUTH.
GOOD IDEA!
!!
OH NO... A DEAD END?!
HWACHAA!!!
!!
BEEPBEEP!!
BOOM!!
THE DOOR'S OPEN!! HACHAAA!!
WOW! WAY TO GO, RACCOON!
YOU'RE A LOT MORE POWERFUL THESE DAYS.
HEH HEH! ♡
HEY, I'M NOT A RAC-COON!!
YOU SURE LOOK LIKE ONE NOW.
YOU'RE RIGHT!!

IT'S THE PERFECT TEMPERATURE FOR ME, THOUGH.
ARE WE OUTSIDE?! IS THIS A REFRIGERATOR?! IT'S TOO DARK TO SEE.
OKAY! UH... I CAN'T TAKE IT OFF!!
LEND ME YOUR FUR, CHOPPER!!
BRR, IT'S FREEZING!!
ヒュオオオ!!
HUH?
STOP, LADY! THIS PLACE IS SCARY!!
TEK TEK TEK...
OH! I SEE A DOOR! IT'S NOT A DEAD END, LET'S KEEP MOVING!!
YOU'RE RIGHT.
BUT... LOOK AROUND ...
YOU DID? THEN IT MUST LEAD TO THE EXIT! I KNOW IT'S COLD, BUT YOU CAN HANDLE IT! WE NEED TO KEEP MOVING!!
WE WENT THROUGH HERE THE FIRST DAY WE CAME HERE!
WHAT'S WRONG, KIDS?!
?
AT WHAT?

FROZEN CORPSES ?!!

WHAT ARE THESE THINGS?!

ダダダダ…

ABOVE AND BELOW!!

ACK!

GYAAA !!

ブルーブルー!!

AH... AH...!

あああ

AAAAHH !!!

DON'T LEAVE US BEHIND!!

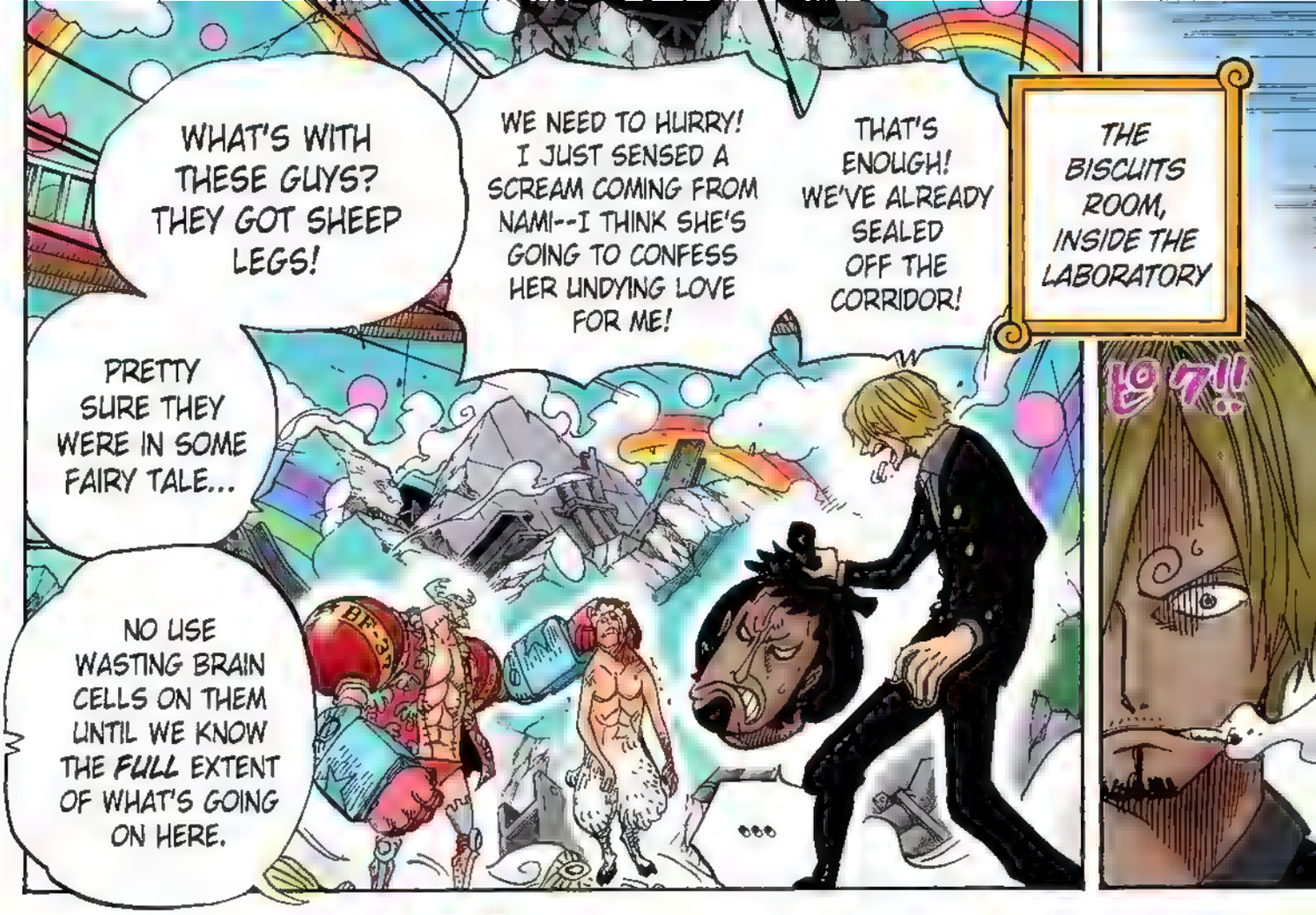
HEY! WAIT FOR US!!

ドド…ン!!

THIS IS WHERE THE FROZEN ONES ARE!! WE'RE SCARED!!

!!?

AAAH!! WHAT *IS* THIS?!!


WHAT'S WITH THESE GUYS? THEY GOT SHEEP LEGS!
WE NEED TO HURRY! I JUST SENSED A SCREAM COMING FROM NAMI--I THINK SHE'S GOING TO CONFESS HER UNDYING LOVE FOR ME!
THAT'S ENOUGH! WE'VE ALREADY SEALED OFF THE CORRIDOR!
THE BISCUITS ROOM, INSIDE THE LABORATORY
PRETTY SURE THEY WERE IN SOME FAIRY TALE...
NO USE WASTING BRAIN CELLS ON THEM UNTIL WE KNOW THE FULL EXTENT OF WHAT'S GOING ON HERE.
BF-37
흥 7!!

MY BOY WAS NOT AMONG THE CHILDREN WE FREED!!
HE MIGHT BE IN A DIFFERENT ROOM! I WILL STAY HERE AND...
PUT ME DOWN AND GO!!
I WILL STAY HERE!!!
!?

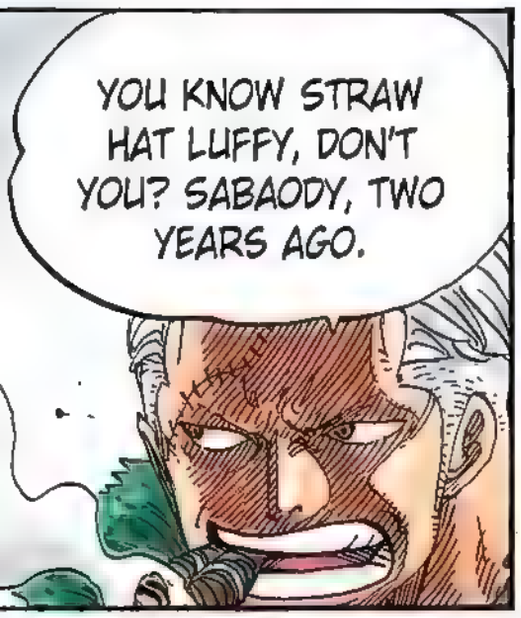
"HELP ME LOOK FOR MY BODY"! IT'S BOUND TO BE AROUND HERE, ISN'T IT?!
STOP BEATING AROUND THE BUSH AND JUST SAY IT!!

BUT I'M ONLY HERE TO RESCUE MY SON!!!
AND HOW WILL YOU GET THERE?!! I DROP YOUR HEAD...
...AND I'M LEAVING YOU TO DIE! I DON'T WANT THAT HANGING OVER MY CONSCIENCE!!

H-HOWEVER... IF YOU WANTED TO LOOK FOR MY BODY, I WOULD NOT PERSUADE YOU AGAINST IT!!
I WOULD RATHER DIE!!!
I WOULD NEVER BEG A PIRATE FOR HELP!!!
!!
C'MON, KNOCK IT OFF. IS SQUASHIN' A HELPLESS HEAD REALLY GONNA MAKE YOU FEEL ANY BETTER?
ARRGH !!!
I HAVE NO REGRETS! I WILL NOT PLEAD TO A SCOUNDREL FOR MY LIFE!!
あああ
グオォォ
THAT DOES IT!!!
I'VE TAKEN ENOUGH LIP FROM A SEVERED HEAD FOR ONE LIFETIME!!!
...I WOULD NOT ARGUE WITH YOU. WHAT DO YOU SAY?
NOW, IF YOU WANTED TO TRANSPORT AN ENTIRELY DEFENSELESS HEAD...
MAN, YOU ARE GONNA GET IT WHEN YOUR BODY COMES BACK!!
I SUPPOSE I SHOULD WATCH MY TONGUE...
HRBEH! Y-YOU DON'T SPARE A HEAD MUCH MERCY.'
GAAH, THIS IS DRIVING ME UP THE WALL!!!
YOU LOST THIS ARGUMENT THE MOMENT YOU TOOK HIM OUTTA THAT CELL WITH US, SANJI.
NAH
I CAN'T BELIEVE I WAS STUPID ENOUGH TO FEEL SYMPATHY FOR HIS CAUSE FOR A SINGLE SECOND!! I DON'T WANNA HELP HIM ANYMORE!!!

LABORATORY FRONT ENTRANCE
ZZSK!...
--LLO? LUFFY SPEAKING! FUTURE PIRATE KING!!
NOT SO FAST! DON'T TELL THEM EVER--ZZK!
ZSHK...
HELP MEEEE!!!
ZZT
IT'S SO... COLD... IS THAT YOU, BOSS?!
NO, I AIN'T YOUR BOSS ...
...ZZZZT~~
ZRRSHH~~!!!
ALL MY PEOPLE...CUT DOWN ONE AFTER THE OTHER!!
WE'RE BEING KILLED BY A SAMURAI!! HUFF HUFF...
ZZZKK—
—!!
ZRT ZSSHK...
WHERE ARE YOU?!!
ZZDK...
SOMEONE, HELP... WE'RE TRAPPED HERE ON...
ZSHH...

AAAAGH !!
CLICK
NNNSH !!!
PUNK HAZARD !!
...


YOU KNOW STRAW HAT LUFFY, DON'T YOU? SABAODY, TWO YEARS AGO.

I THINK IT'S PRETTY CLEAR THAT THE VOICE ON THE CALL WAS COMING FROM THIS ISLAND, DON'T YOU?
THE NAME OF THE ISLAND, THE REFERENCES TO COLD...
...

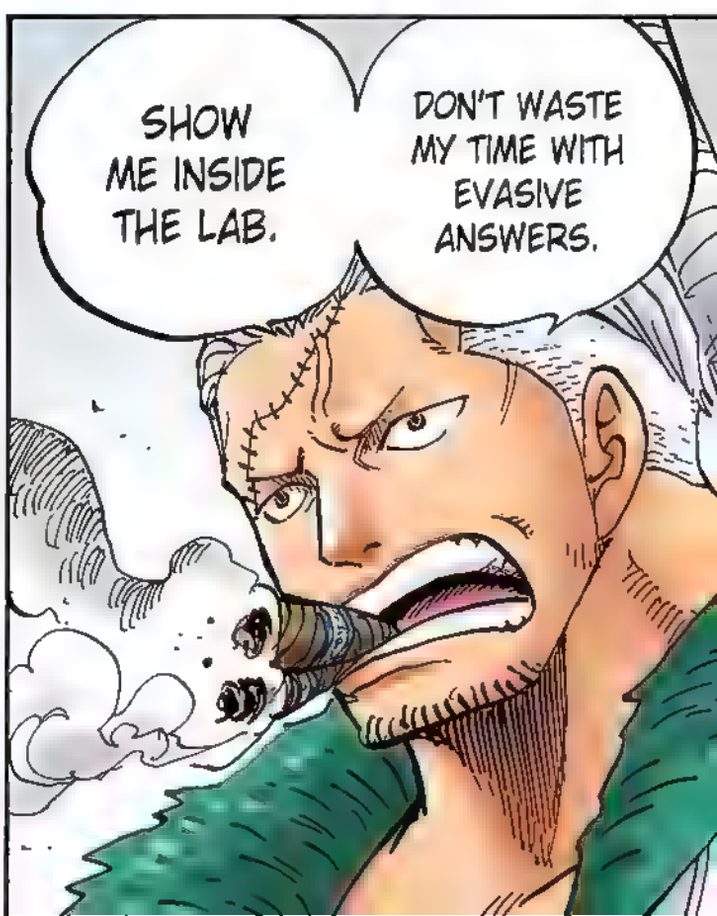
AND IN THE PARAMOUNT WAR, WHEN STRAW HAT HAD AKAINU HOT ON HIS HEELS...

...!!
DURING THE INCIDENT WITH THE CELESTIAL DRAGON ROSWALD FAMILY...
...YOU WERE SEEN FIGHTING ON THE SIDE OF KID AND STRAW HAT.

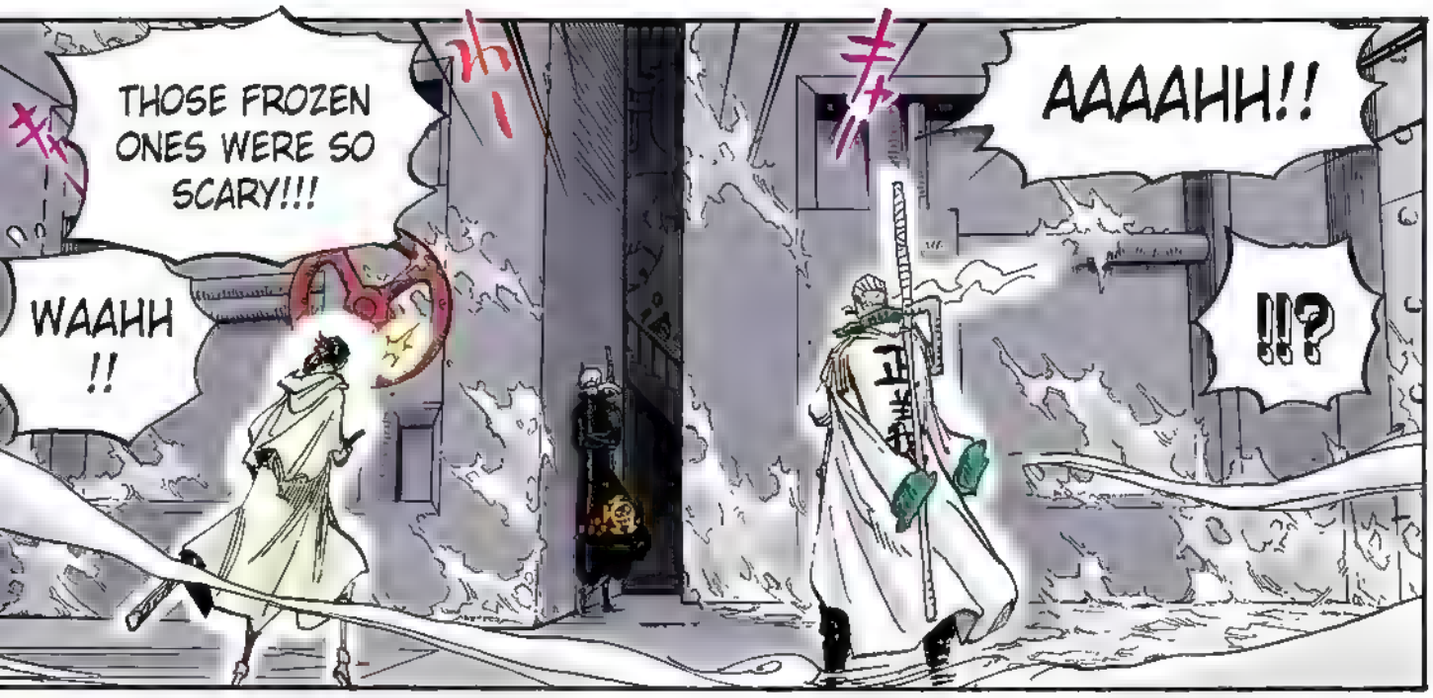
...
...YOU HELPED HIM ESCAPE!!

SORRY, BUT THAT RECORDING AIN'T A TRAP ON OUR PART.
I'M NOT CONVINCED, AND I DON'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT THIS. THIS CONVESATION IS OVER.
WHAT DO YOU WANT? DON'T TRY TO TELL ME...
...THAT FALSIFIED S.O.S. MESSAGES *AREN'T* THE OLDEST NAVY TRICK IN THE BOOK.

AND NO.
IT'S MY VACATION HOME NOW.
!!!

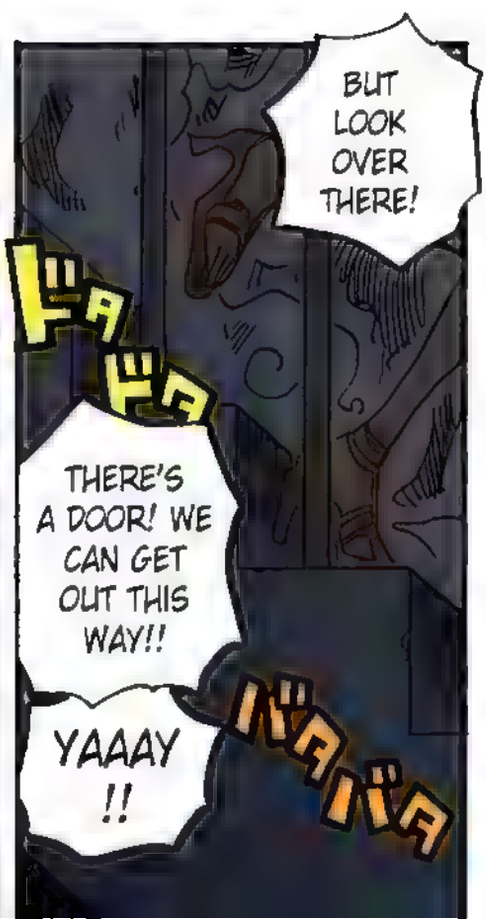

SHOW ME INSIDE THE LAB.
DON'T WASTE MY TIME WITH EVASIVE ANSWERS.

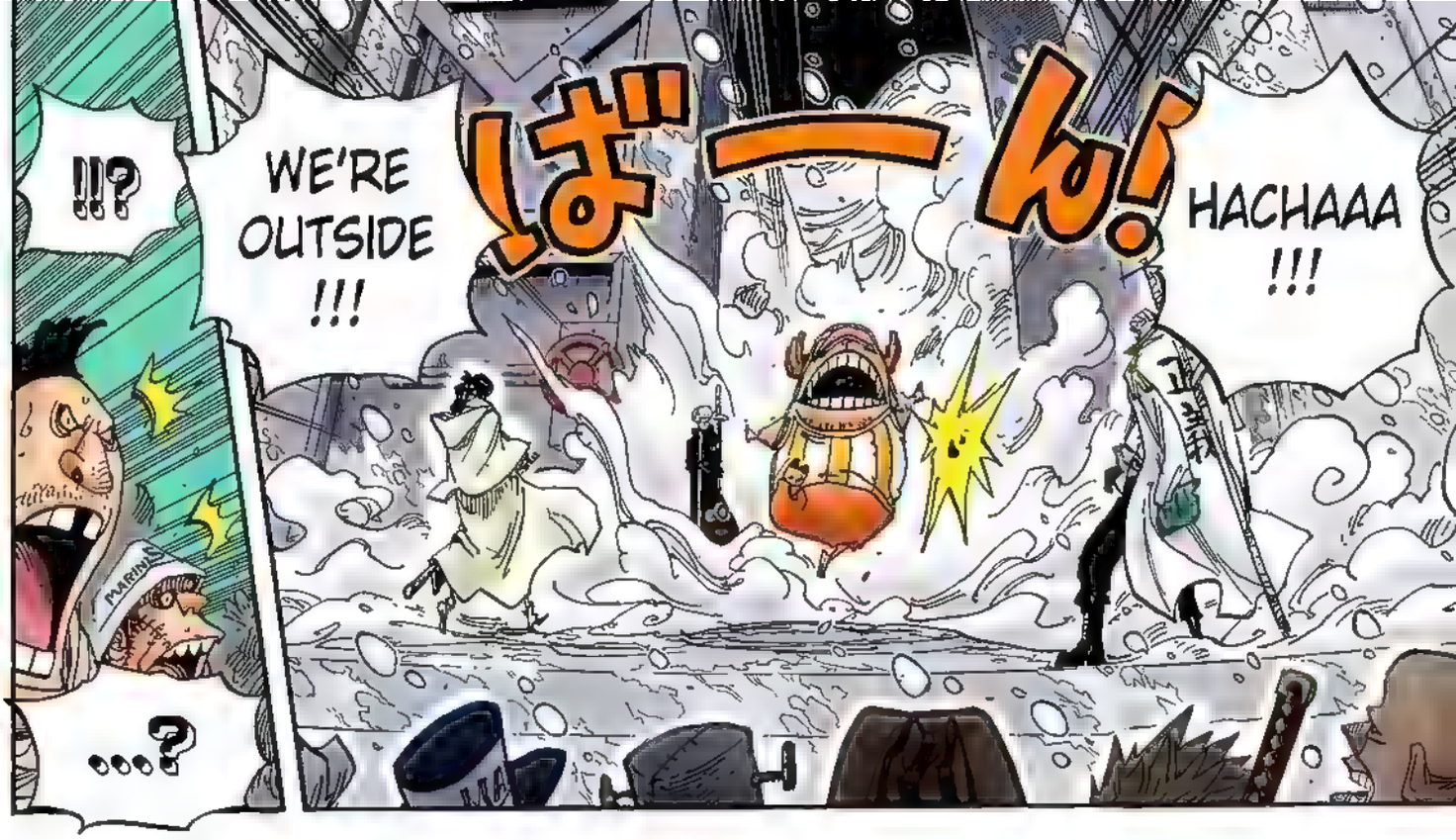
...
IS THAT ALL YOU WANTED? NOW LEAVE.
IF STRAW HAT MAKES HIS WAY HERE, I'LL HUNT HIM DOWN FOR YOU..
I'M THE ONLY ONE HERE.
YOU ABANDONED THIS ISLAND. WHY CAN'T A PIRATE LIKE ME DO WHAT I WISH WITH IT?
...

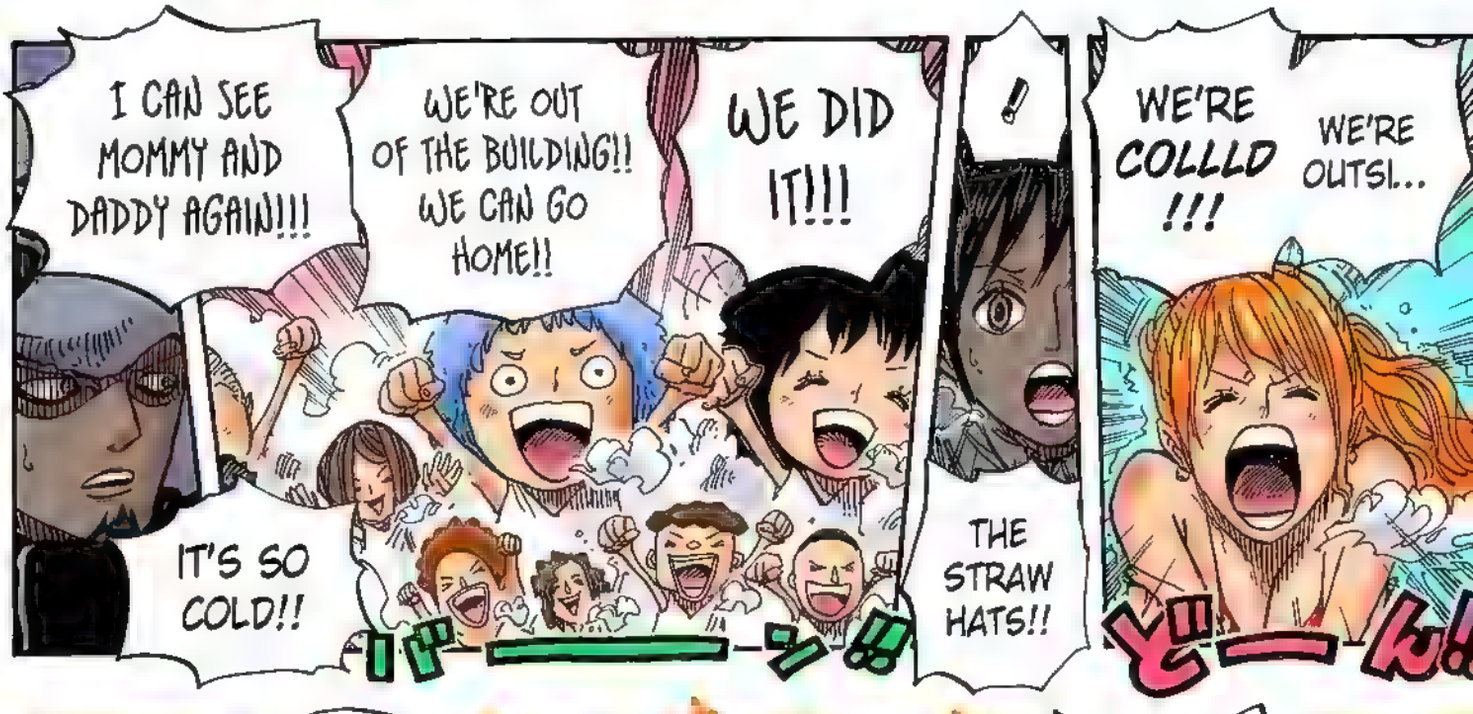

THOSE FROZEN ONES WERE SO SCARY!!!
WAAHH !!
AAAAHH!!
!!?

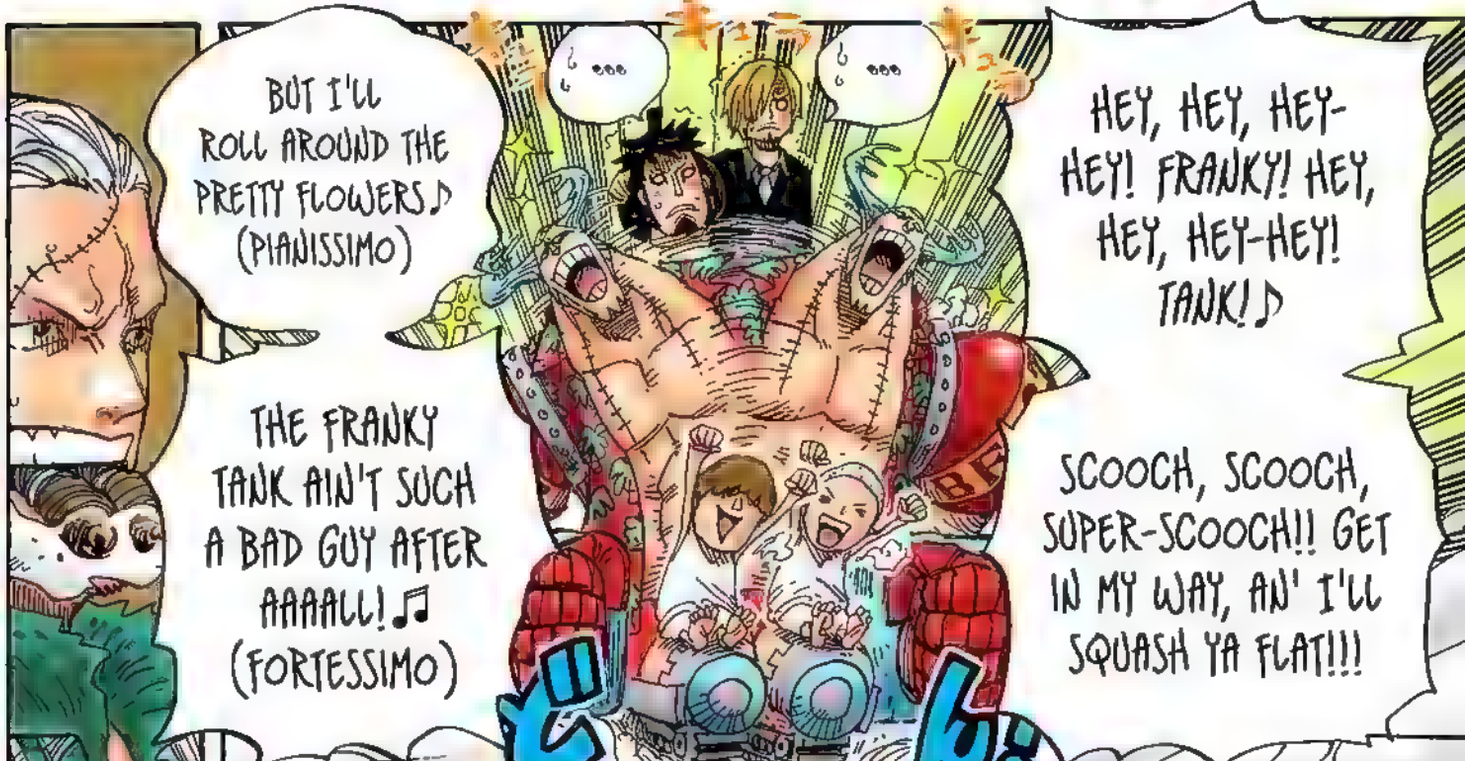
JUST LOOK AT THAT THING!!
HUH?! THERE IS SOMEONE IN THERE!!
ぴよっ!!
MARINE

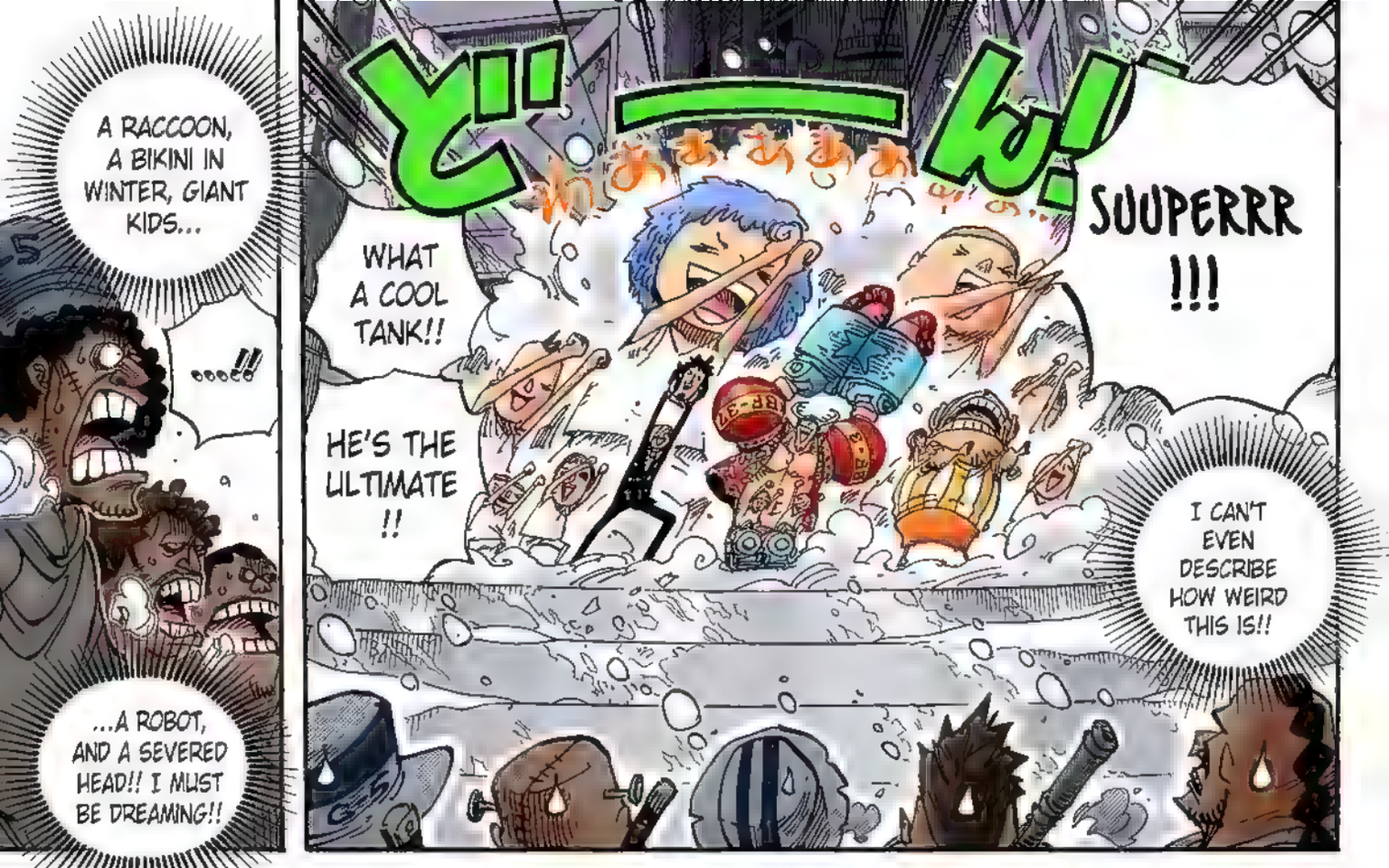
...?
キャビ

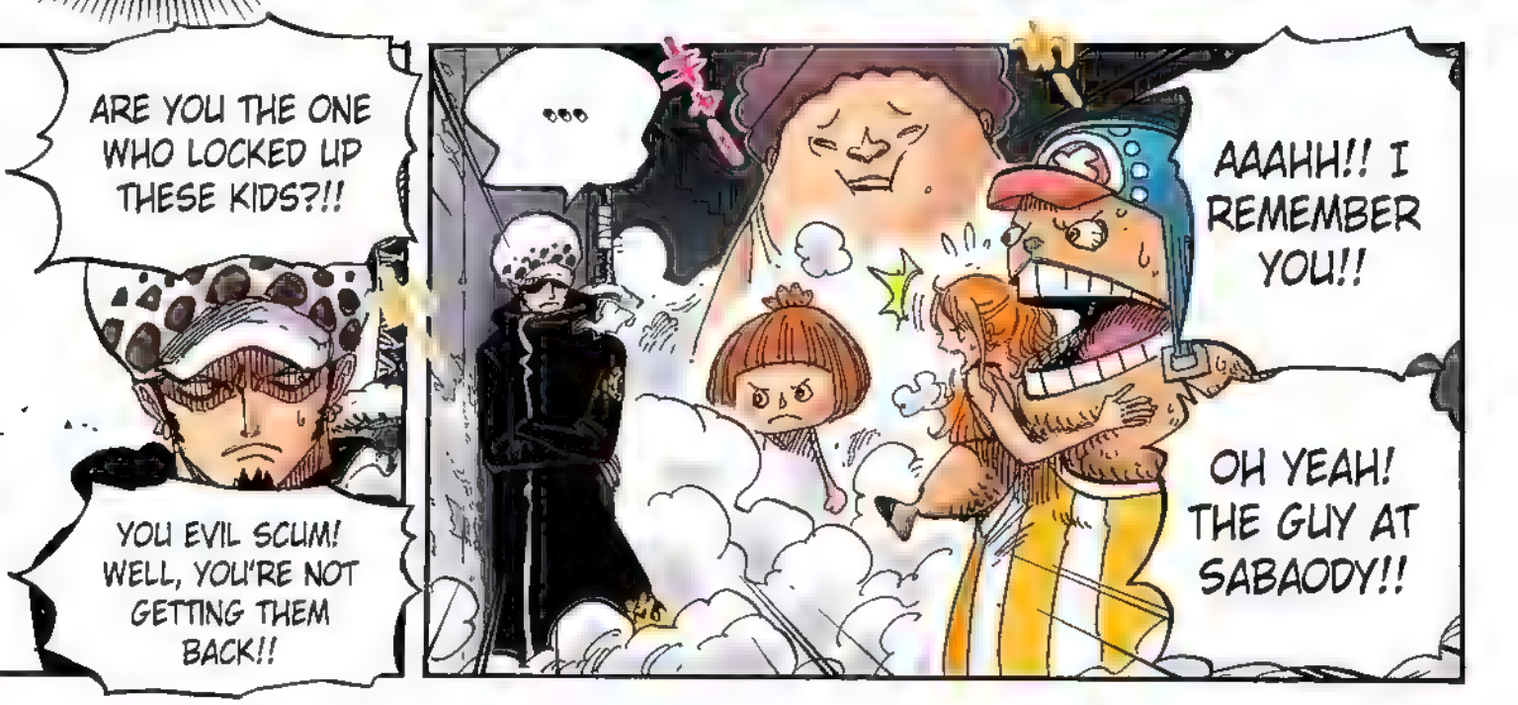

BUT LOOK OVER THERE!
ドタドタ
THERE'S A DOOR! WE CAN GET OUT THIS WAY!!
YAAAY !!
バタバタ

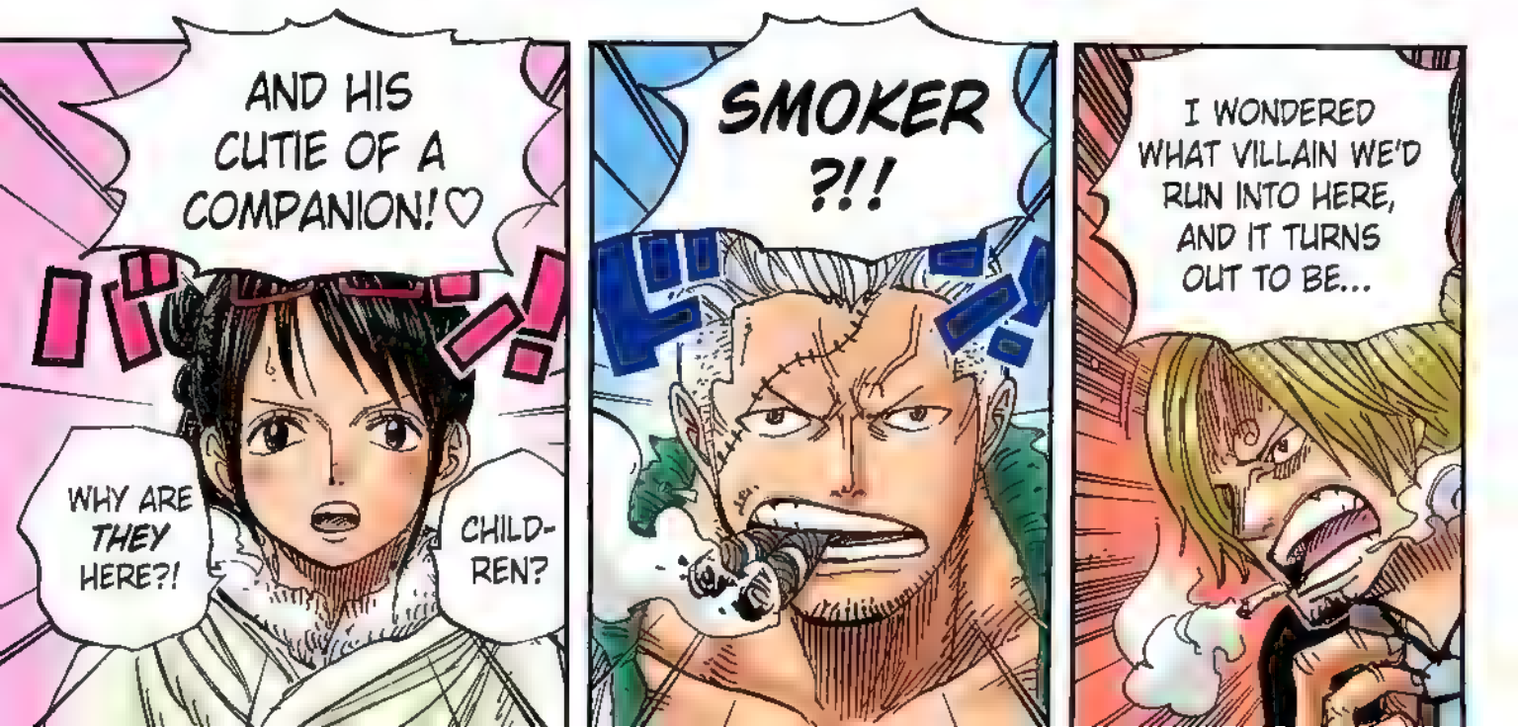

!!?
WE'RE OUTSIDE !!!
ばーん!
HACHAAA !!!
MARINE
...?


I CAN SEE MOMMY AND DADDY AGAIN!!!
WE'RE OUT OF THE BUILDING!! WE CAN GO HOME!!
WE DID IT!!!
!
WE'RE COLLLD !!!
WE'RE OUTSI...
IT'S SO COLD!!
バーーーーン!!
THE STRAW HATS!!
どーん!


BUT I'LL ROLL AROUND THE PRETTY FLOWERS♪ (PIANISSIMO)
HEY, HEY, HEY-HEY! FRANKY! HEY, HEY, HEY-HEY! TANK!♪
THE FRANKY TANK AIN'T SUCH A BAD GUY AFTER AAAALL!♫ (FORTESSIMO)
SCOOCH, SCOOCH, SUPER-SCOOCH!! GET IN MY WAY, AN' I'LL SQUASH YA FLAT!!!
どーん!

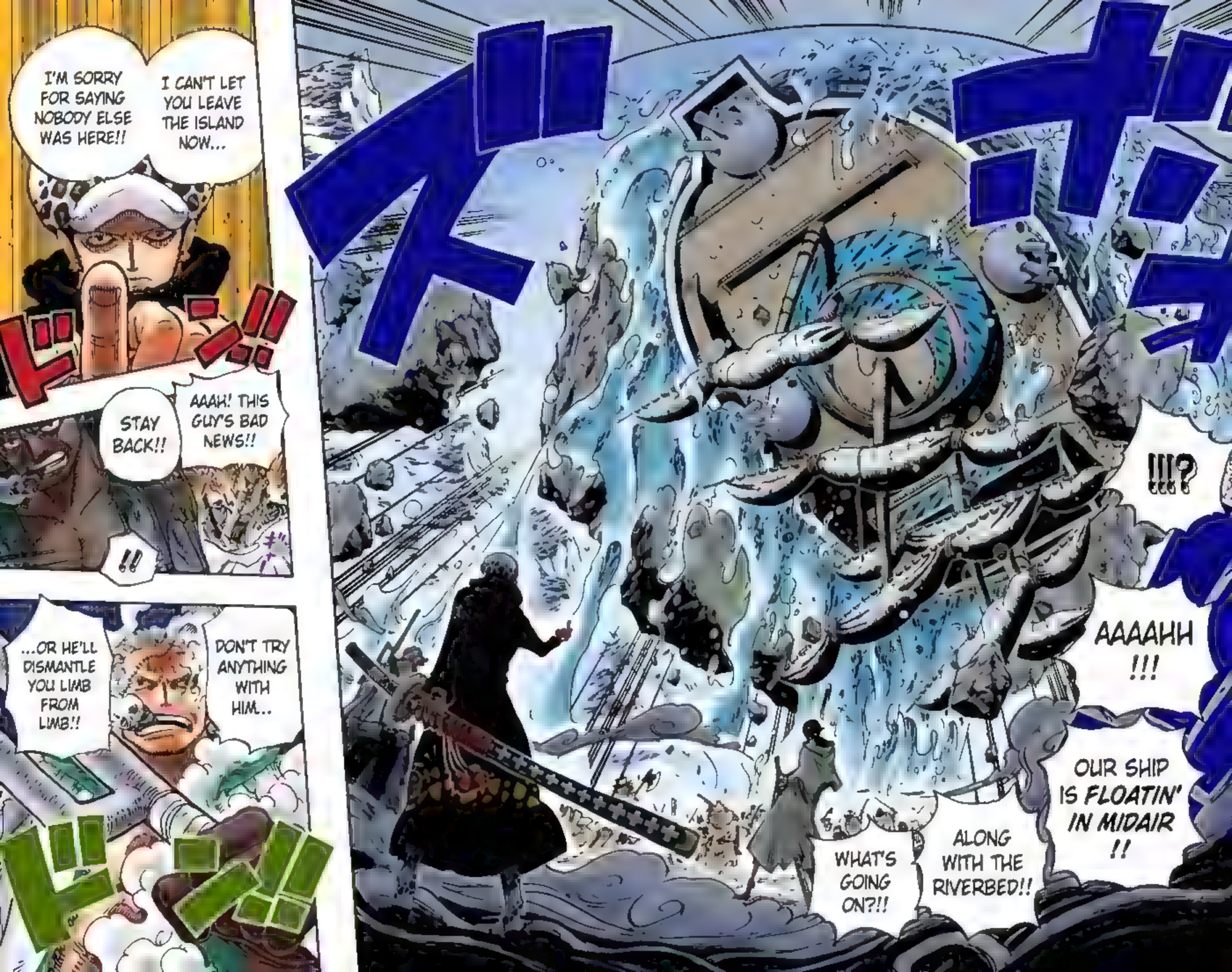

A RACCOON, A BIKINI IN WINTER, GIANT KIDS...
...!!
...A ROBOT, AND A SEVERED HEAD!! I MUST BE DREAMING!!
どーーーん!
SUUPERRR !!!
WHAT A COOL TANK!!
HE'S THE ULTIMATE !!
I CAN'T EVEN DESCRIBE HOW WEIRD THIS IS!!


ARE YOU THE ONE WHO LOCKED UP THESE KIDS?!!
YOU EVIL SCUM! WELL, YOU'RE NOT GETTING THEM BACK!!
...
AAAHH!! I REMEMBER YOU!!
OH YEAH! THE GUY AT SABAODY!!


AND HIS CUTIE OF A COMPANION!♡
WHY ARE *THEY* HERE?!
CHILD-REN?
SMOKER ?!!
I WONDERED WHAT VILLAIN WE'D RUN INTO HERE, AND IT TURNS OUT TO BE...

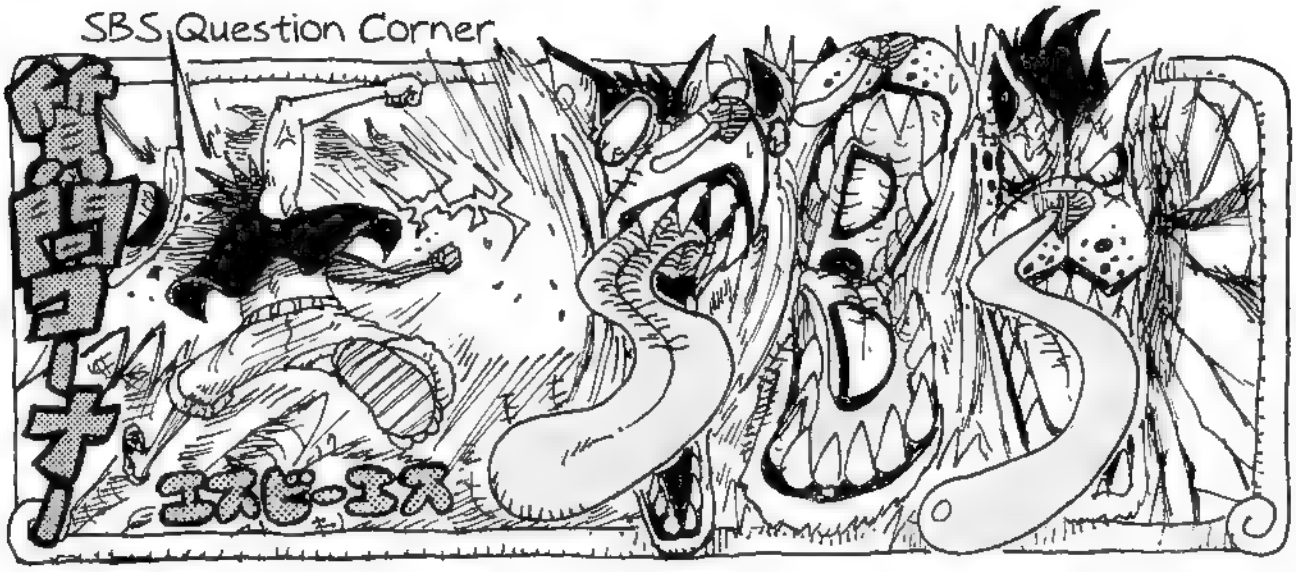
HOW COME?! AREN'T THE NAVY THE GOOD GUYS?!
WAAAH !!
EVERYONE INSIDE!!
TURN BACK! LET'S FIND A DIFFERENT EXIT!!
DAMN! I DIDN'T EXPECT TO RUN INTO THE NAVY!!
GOOD POINT! GO WITH THEM!
NO! THEY LOOK LIKE GANG-STERS!!
ドカバタ
ドカバタ
キャー
...
...
I'M JUST AS SHOCKED AS YOU...
INDEED ...
...!!
SO MUCH FOR BEING ALONE!
...
AAAHHH !!
HURRY! TURN AROUND THE OTHER WAY, KIDS!!
THERE'S BOUND TO BE A BACK EXIT SOME-WHERE!!

COME ON! WE'VE GOT TO CAPTURE THE STRAW HAT CREW!!
DANG, MY MIND WAS SO BLOWN, I FORGOT TO DO ANYTHING! FOLLOW THE CAPTAIN!!
NO!!
STOP !!
!?
JUST GREAT... THAT WAS EXACTLY THE KIND OF COMPLICATION I DIDN'T NEED!!
ROOM!!!
!!?
TAKT!
JAB
!!!
WHAAAA--?!



!!!?
AAAAHH !!!
OUR SHIP IS FLOATIN' IN MIDAIR !!
ALONG WITH THE RIVERBED!!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!!
I CAN'T LET YOU LEAVE THE ISLAND NOW...
I'M SORRY FOR SAYING NOBODY ELSE WAS HERE!!
AAAH! THIS GUY'S BAD NEWS!!
STAY BACK!!
!!
DON'T TRY ANYTHING WITH HIM...
...OR HE'LL DISMANTLE YOU LIMB FROM LIMB!!

SBS Question Corner

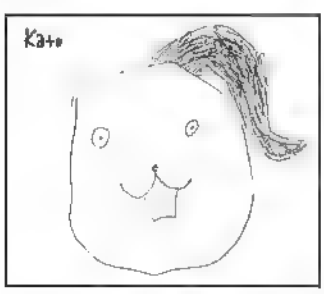


(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: In Volumes 64 and 65, Nami and Robin watch Franky's cyborg moves and stare silently. What's wrong with them? Please explain.

--CPDX

A: Hmm. You're 17, right, CPDX? Let me give you a little life lesson. See, men and women are like totally different species. We might be human, but we don't see eye-to-eye. No matter how well you describe the awesomeness of robots, girls just won't get it. They're into all these weird sparkly things and puffy things and junk like that. And we don't get that, do we?! So you see, it's all right if they see that cool stuff and just ignore it. That's how it works!! Hang in there, Franky!!



Q: Why is Law the new Warlord and not Kato?!

--Lah

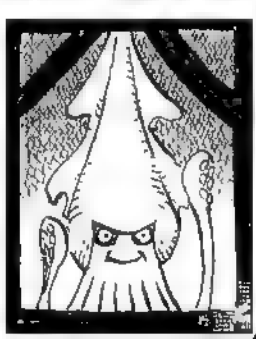
A: Because, judging by the shape of Kato's nose, he's not even human. His bounty would be like two berries.

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! On p.151 of Volume 65, there's a squid next to Ikaros as a child. Could this be Daedalus? I'm right, aren't I?! Aren't I?!!!

--Iwaken, Friend of Chagero

A: Yes, yes, now take it easy! At the time they were both alive and best friends. But then Daedalus had an accident and turned into dried squid, and ever since, Ikaros has been traumatized by the sight of fire. He can't help but be afraid he'll be turned into dried squid himself.

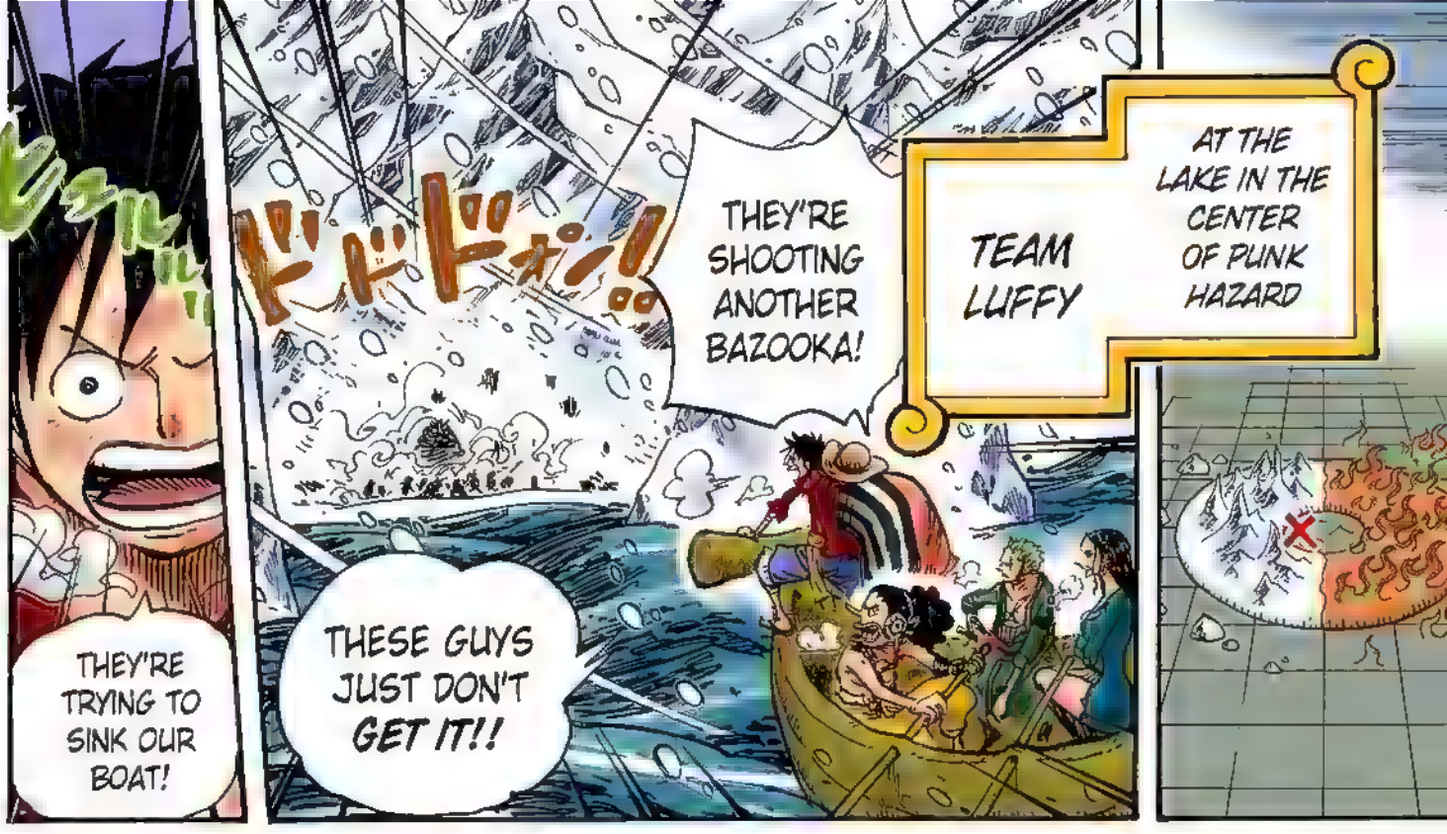
Ikaros



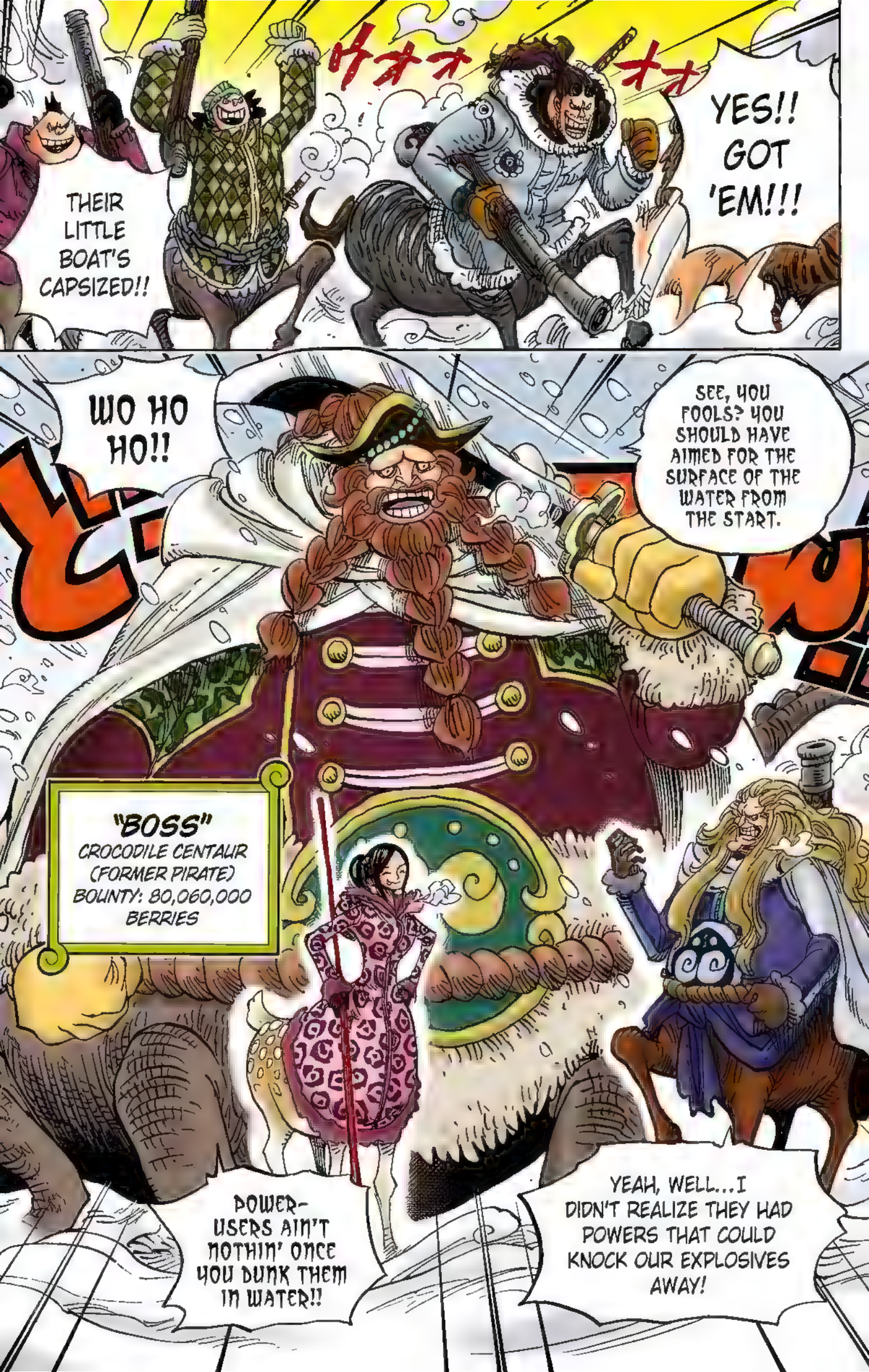
Daedalus (RIP)

Chapter 661: LAKESIDE BANDITS

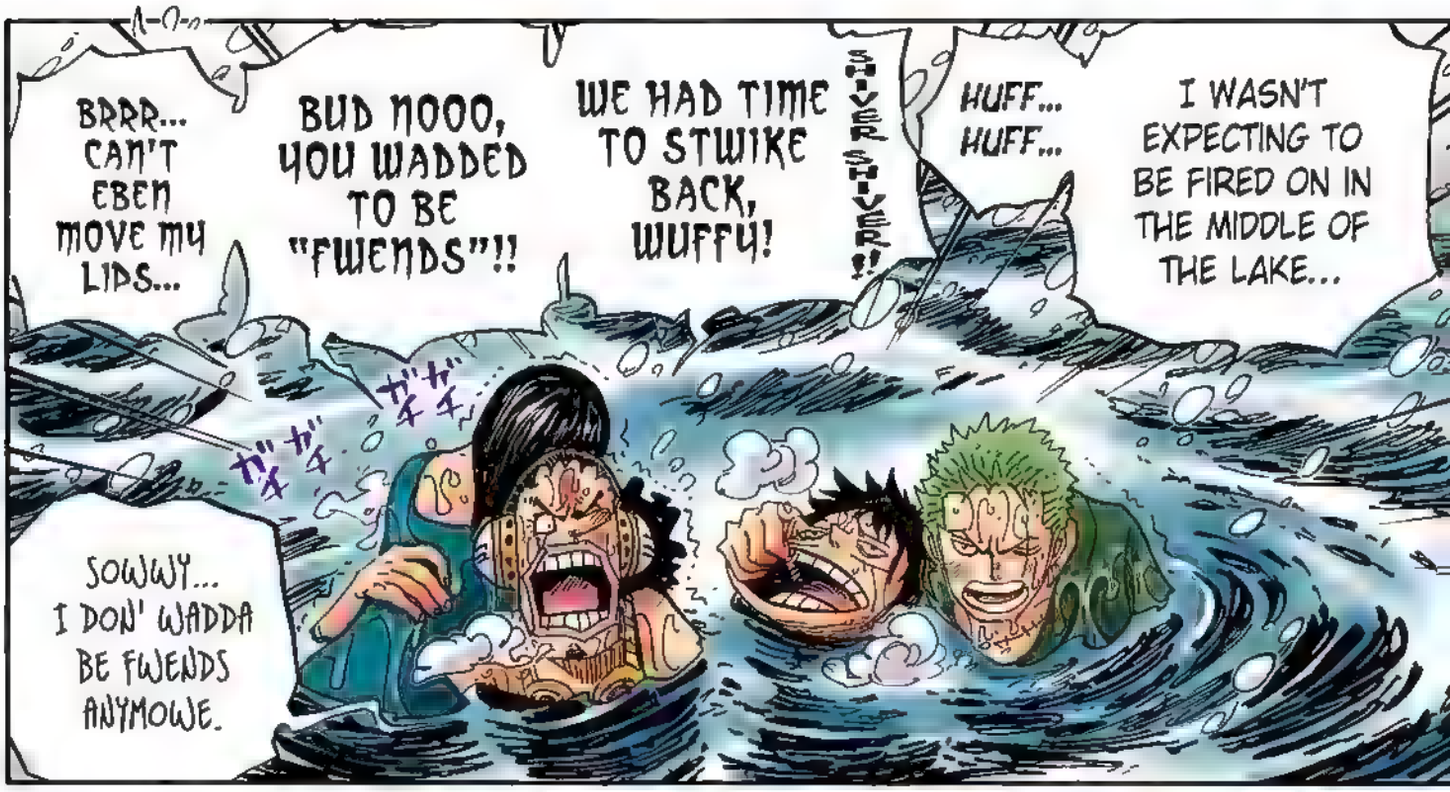
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 42: "IMPEL DOWN—
PRISON WARDEN HANNYABAL & CHIEF JAILER DOMINO"


THEY'RE TRYING TO SINK OUR BOAT!
ドドドォ!!
THESE GUYS JUST DON'T GET IT!!
THEY'RE SHOOTING ANOTHER BAZOOKA!
TEAM LUFFY
AT THE LAKE IN THE CENTER OF PUNK HAZARD

ドドドォ
AAAAH !!!


THEIR LITTLE BOAT'S CAPSIZED!!
YES!! GOT 'EM!!!
WO HO HO!!
SEE, YOU FOOLS? YOU SHOULD HAVE AIMED FOR THE SURFACE OF THE WATER FROM THE START.
"BOSS"
CROCODILE CENTAUR (FORMER PIRATE)
BOUNTY: 80,060,000 BERRIES
POWER-USERS AIN'T NOTHIN' ONCE YOU DUNK THEM IN WATER!!
YEAH, WELL...I DIDN'T REALIZE THEY HAD POWERS THAT COULD KNOCK OUR EXPLOSIVES AWAY!

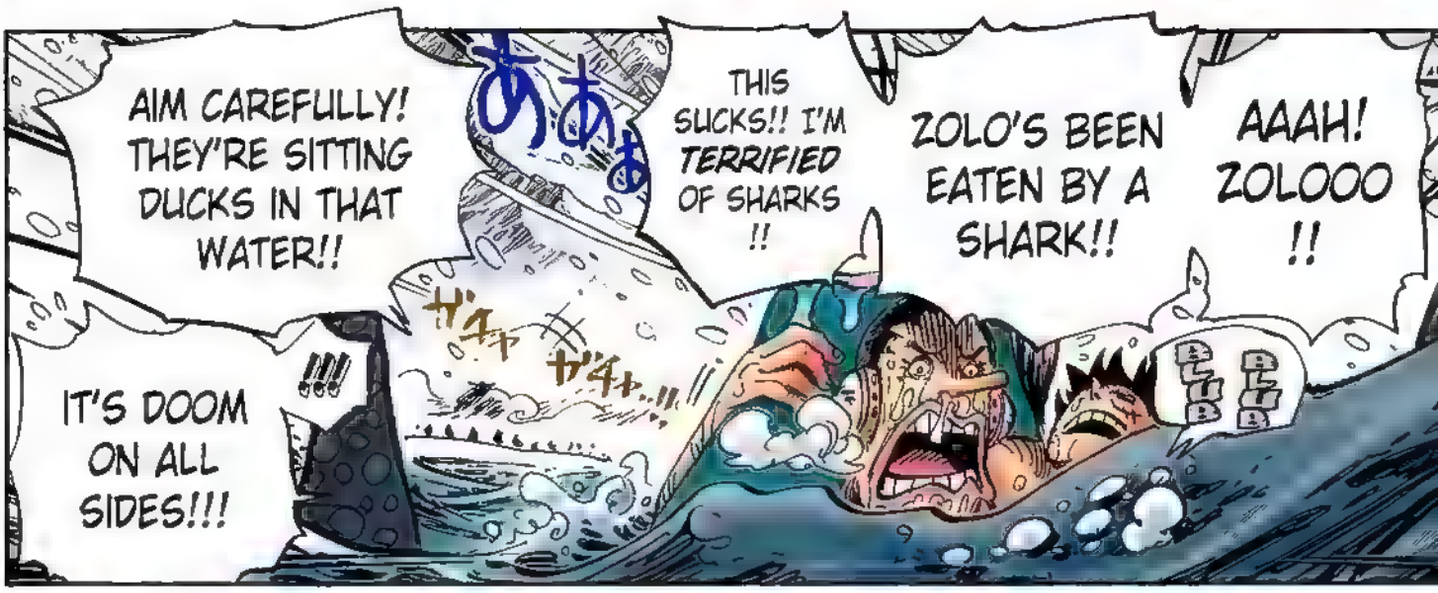
AAAGH!! IT'S FREEZING!! WE'LL BE BLOCKS OF ICE IN MINUTES AT THIS RATE!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
BWAAH !!
HRRGH !!
BLURB ...

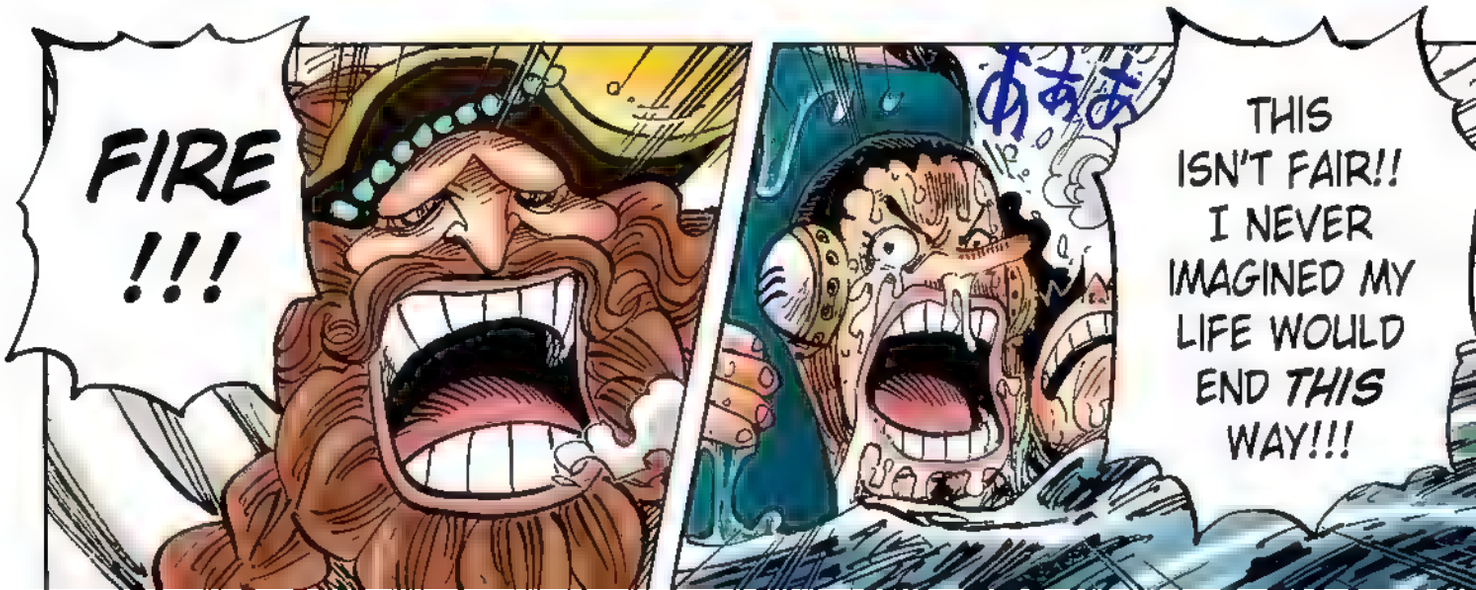

BRRR... CAN'T EBEN MOVE MY LIPS...
BUD NOOO, YOU WADDED TO BE "FWENDS"!!
WE HAD TIME TO STWIKE BACK, WUFFY!
SHIVER SHIVER!!
HUFF... HUFF...
I WASN'T EXPECTING TO BE FIRED ON IN THE MIDDLE OF THE LAKE...
SOWWY... I DON' WADDA BE FWENDS ANYMOWE.

I'M GONNA GO SLICE THEM TO PIECES!!
USOPP! YOU TAKE THESE TWO!
B-BEDDER MAKE IT QUICK...
!!
READY!! AIM!!!

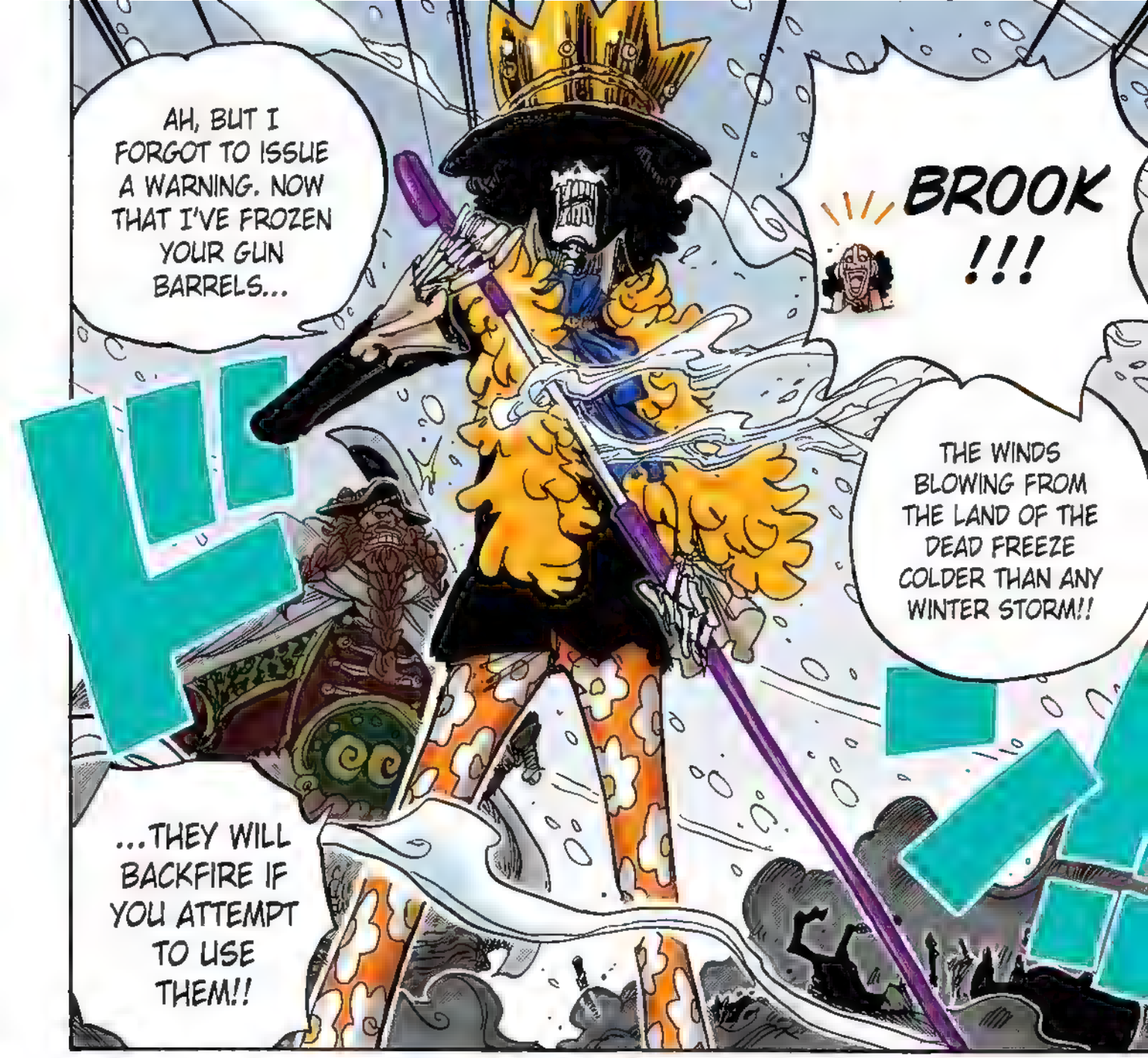
SOME-THING'S IN THE WATER!!
WHA HAPPEN, ZORWO?!!
URGH !!!
HUH ?!
SPLOSH!!
!!?
SHARKS?!! IN A LAKE?!!
GYAAA !!
!!?
WO HO HO! FOOLS!
THAT'S PURE SEAWATER..

...AND THE GIANT CRACKS LEFT IN THE ISLAND'S CRUST LET THE SEAWATER FLOW IN!!
ドン!!
THIS HOLE WAS GROUND ZERO FOR AKAINU AND AOKIJI'S DUEL...
OF COURSE THERE ARE SEA CREATURES IN THERE! WO HO HO!!
ゴゴゴ...

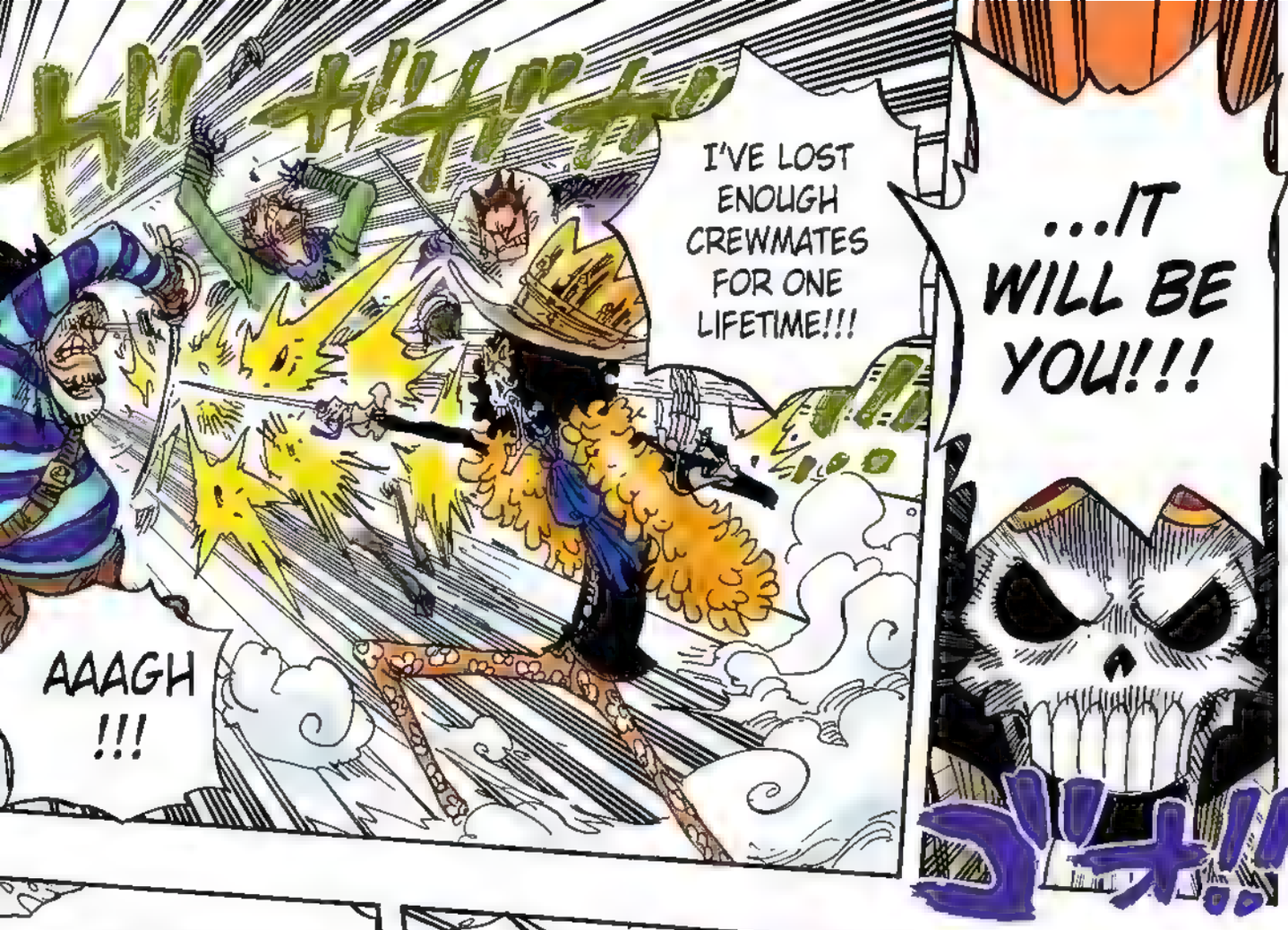

AIM CAREFULLY! THEY'RE SITTING DUCKS IN THAT WATER!!
あぁ
THIS SUCKS!! I'M TERRIFIED OF SHARKS !!
ZOLO'S BEEN EATEN BY A SHARK!!
AAAH! ZOLOOO !!
IT'S DOOM ON ALL SIDES!!!
!!!
ガチャ ガチャ..!!

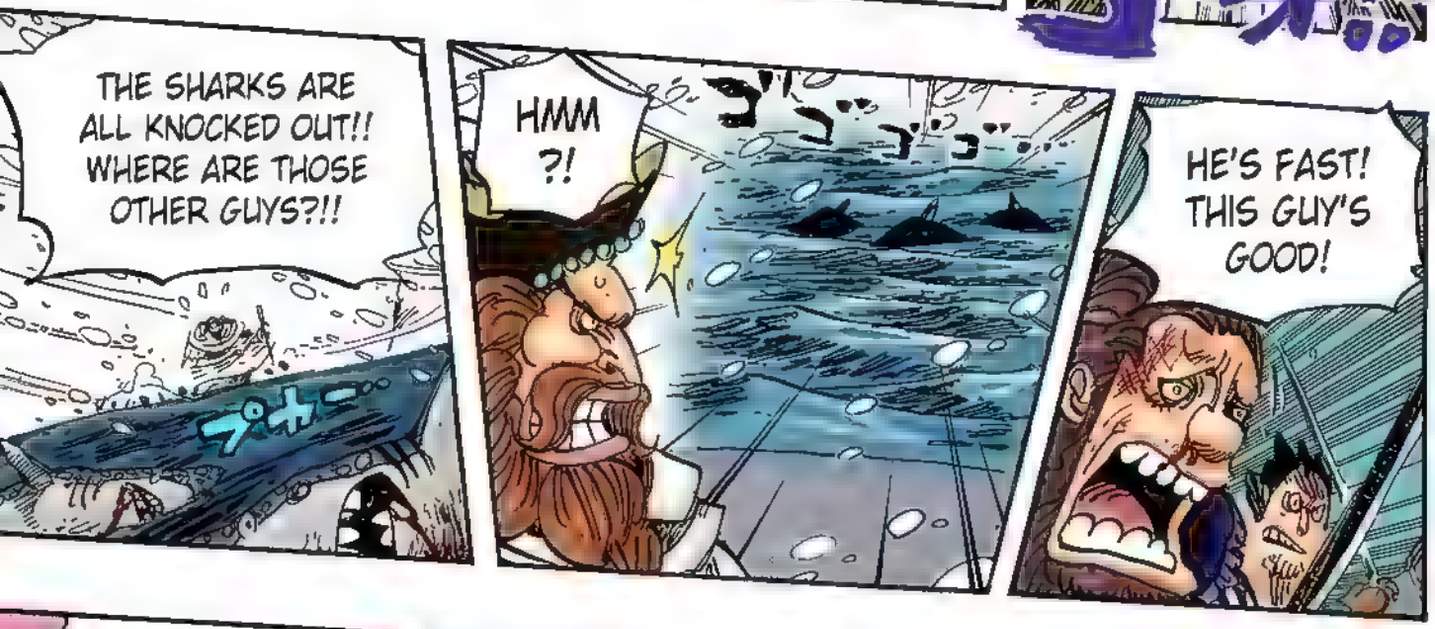

FIRE !!!
あぁ
THIS ISN'T FAIR!! I NEVER IMAGINED MY LIFE WOULD END THIS WAY!!!

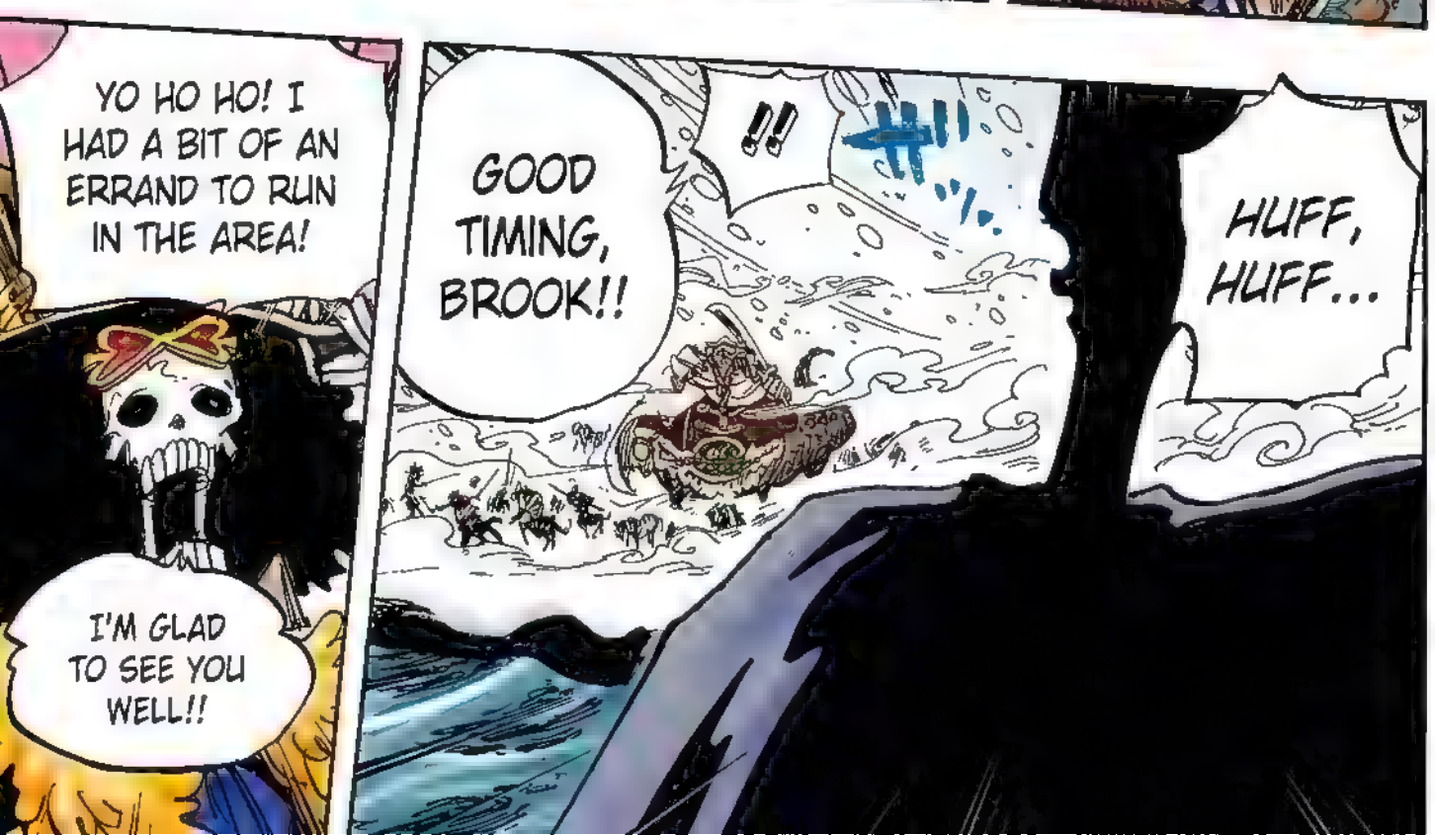
!!?
...?!
KA... KAH...
WHAT WAS THAT?! WHAT JUST HAPPENED?!!
...
HUH ...?
...!!
AAAH !!

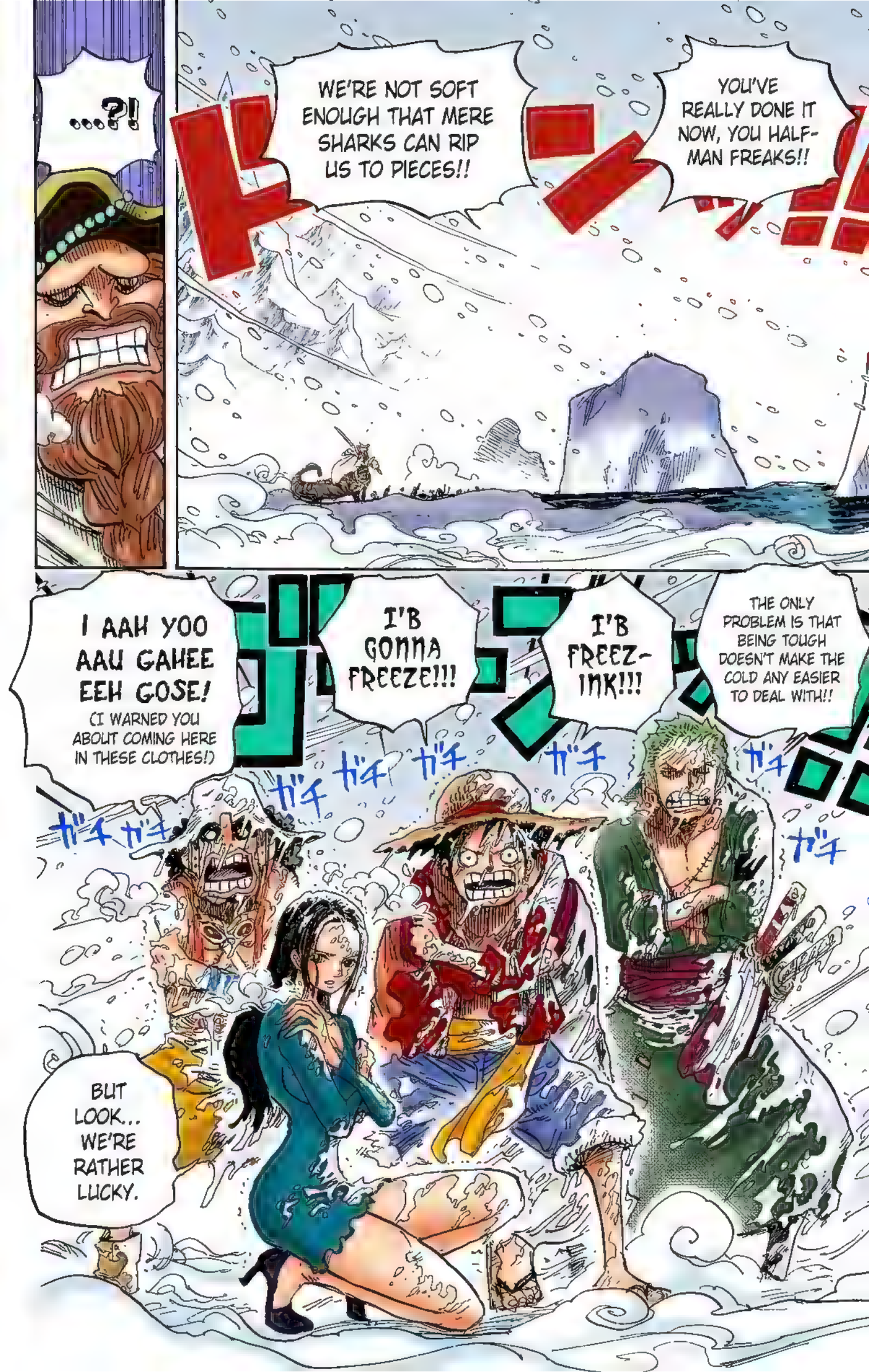

AH, BUT I FORGOT TO ISSUE A WARNING. NOW THAT I'VE FROZEN YOUR GUN BARRELS...
BROOK !!!
THE WINDS BLOWING FROM THE LAND OF THE DEAD FREEZE COLDER THAN ANY WINTER STORM!!
...THEY WILL BACKFIRE IF YOU ATTEMPT TO USE THEM!!

WHEN'D YOU PULL THAT LITTLE TRICK OFF?! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR--
IF ANYONE IS GOING TO PAY...
!?
...AND PLEDGED HIS SECOND LIFE TO THE STRAW HAT CAPTAIN!!
A SKELETON WHO CAME BACK FROM THE LAND OF THE DEAD...
THEY CALL ME SOUL KING!!
WH-WHO THE HELL ARE YOU, SKELETON MASK?!!
MY NAME IS NOT IMPORTANT: IT'S BROOK!


I'VE LOST ENOUGH CREWMATES FOR ONE LIFETIME!!!
AAAGH !!!
...IT WILL BE YOU!!!
ゴッ!!


THE SHARKS ARE ALL KNOCKED OUT!! WHERE ARE THOSE OTHER GUYS?!!
HMM ?!
HE'S FAST! THIS GUY'S GOOD!


YO HO HO! I HAD A BIT OF AN ERRAND TO RUN IN THE AREA!
I'M GLAD TO SEE YOU WELL!!
GOOD TIMING, BROOK!!
!!
HUFF, HUFF...


...?!
WE'RE NOT SOFT ENOUGH THAT MERE SHARKS CAN RIP US TO PIECES!!
YOU'VE REALLY DONE IT NOW, YOU HALF-MAN FREAKS!!
I AAH YOO AAU GAHEE EEH GOSE!
(I WARNED YOU ABOUT COMING HERE IN THESE CLOTHES!)
I'B GONNA FREEZE!!!
I'B FREEZ-INK!!!
THE ONLY PROBLEM IS THAT BEING TOUGH DOESN'T MAKE THE COLD ANY EASIER TO DEAL WITH!!
ガチ
ガチ
ガチ
ガチ
ガチ
ガチ
ガチ
BUT LOOK... WE'RE RATHER LUCKY.

I WANT THE FOURTH GUY FROM THE RIGHT...
!
WHAT ARE THEY SAYIN'?
I CALL DIBS ON THE ONE NEXT TO HIM...
YEAH... BUT WAIT. I RECOGNIZE THEM!!
BOSS! THEY'RE RIGHT HERE!!
WE SHOULD BE GRATEFUL WE RAN ACROSS THEM...
GO GEWAH FOWEE! (GO GET ONE FOR ME TOO!)
LOOK AT THOSE NICE WARM CLOTHES!!!
ギロッ
THE PIRATE WORTH 400 MILLION, STRAW HAT LUFFY!!!
F-FOUR HUNDRED ?!!
HE'S A ROOKIE FROM THE "WORST GENERATION," TWO YEARS AGO!
NOW I REMEMBER THAT HAT!
?!!!
NO WAY!! THEY'RE AFTER OUR COATS?!!
ぴく!!
YES, YES! FIRE FIST'S BROTHER ...
WHAT ARE THESE GUYS, BANDITS?!!

LABORA-
TORY,
FRONT
ENTRANCE

ゴゴゴオォォォ

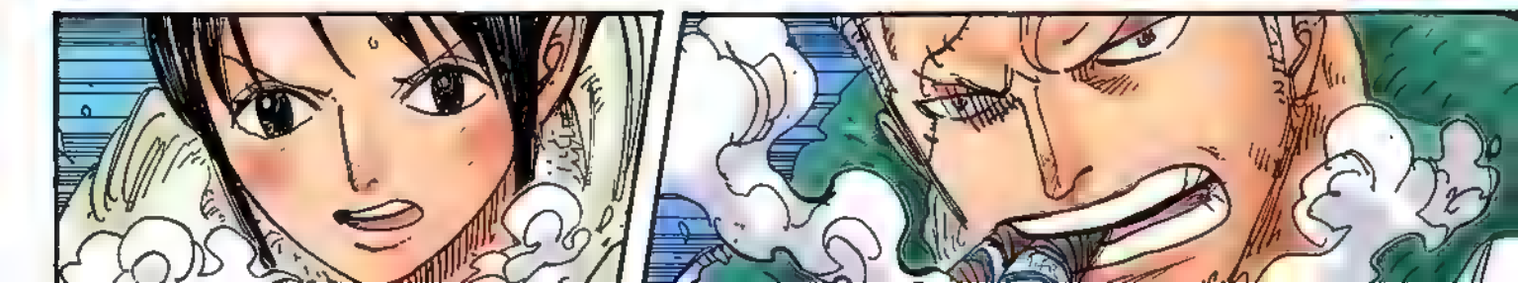
わあぁあぁぁ

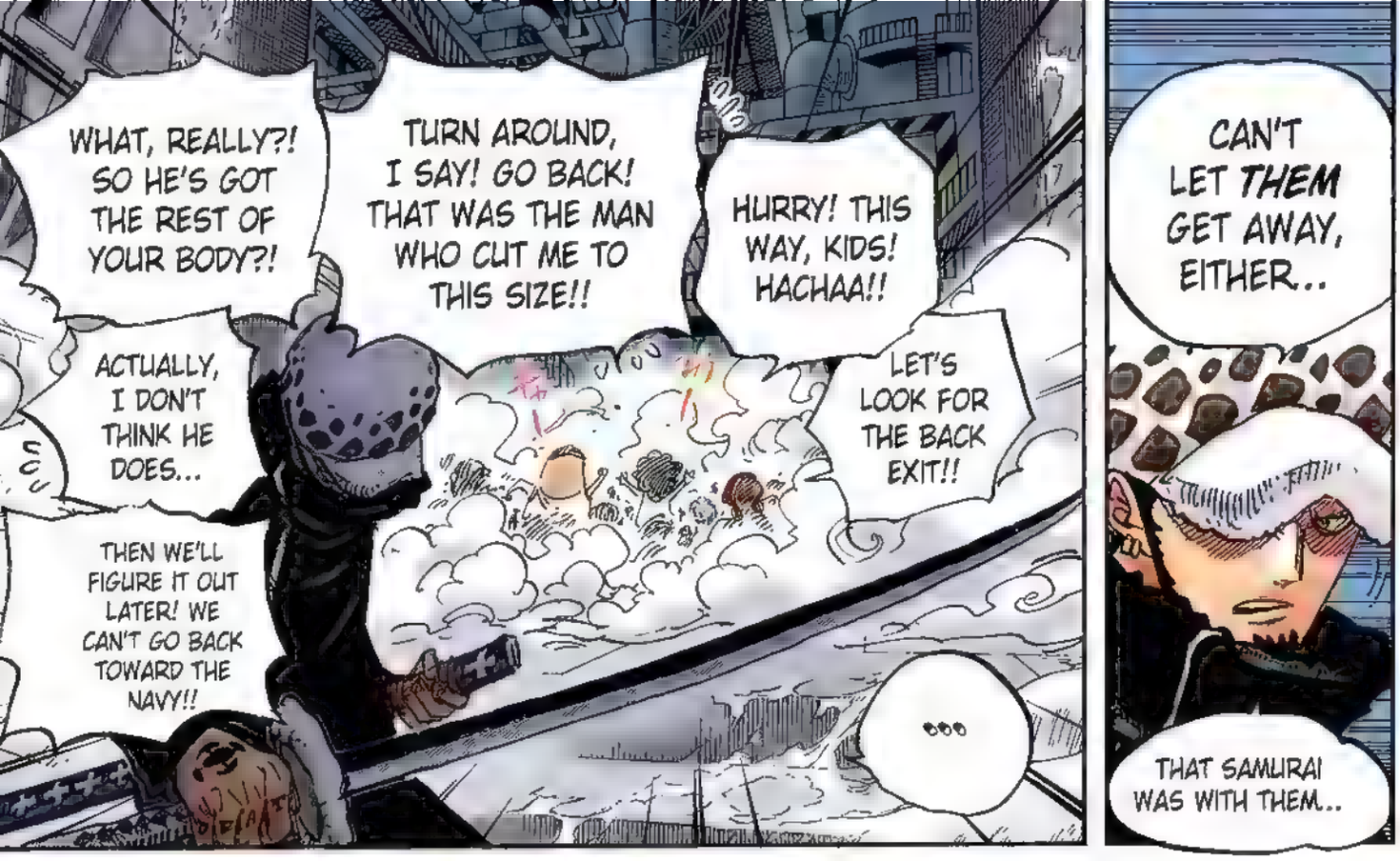
YOU SEE, SMOKEY?! THIS IS WHY WE DIDN'T WANT ANY PART OF HIM!!

GYAAAA !!!

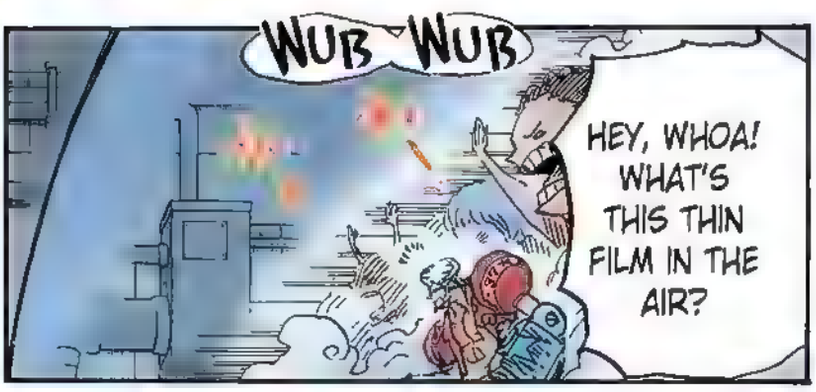
ドン!!!

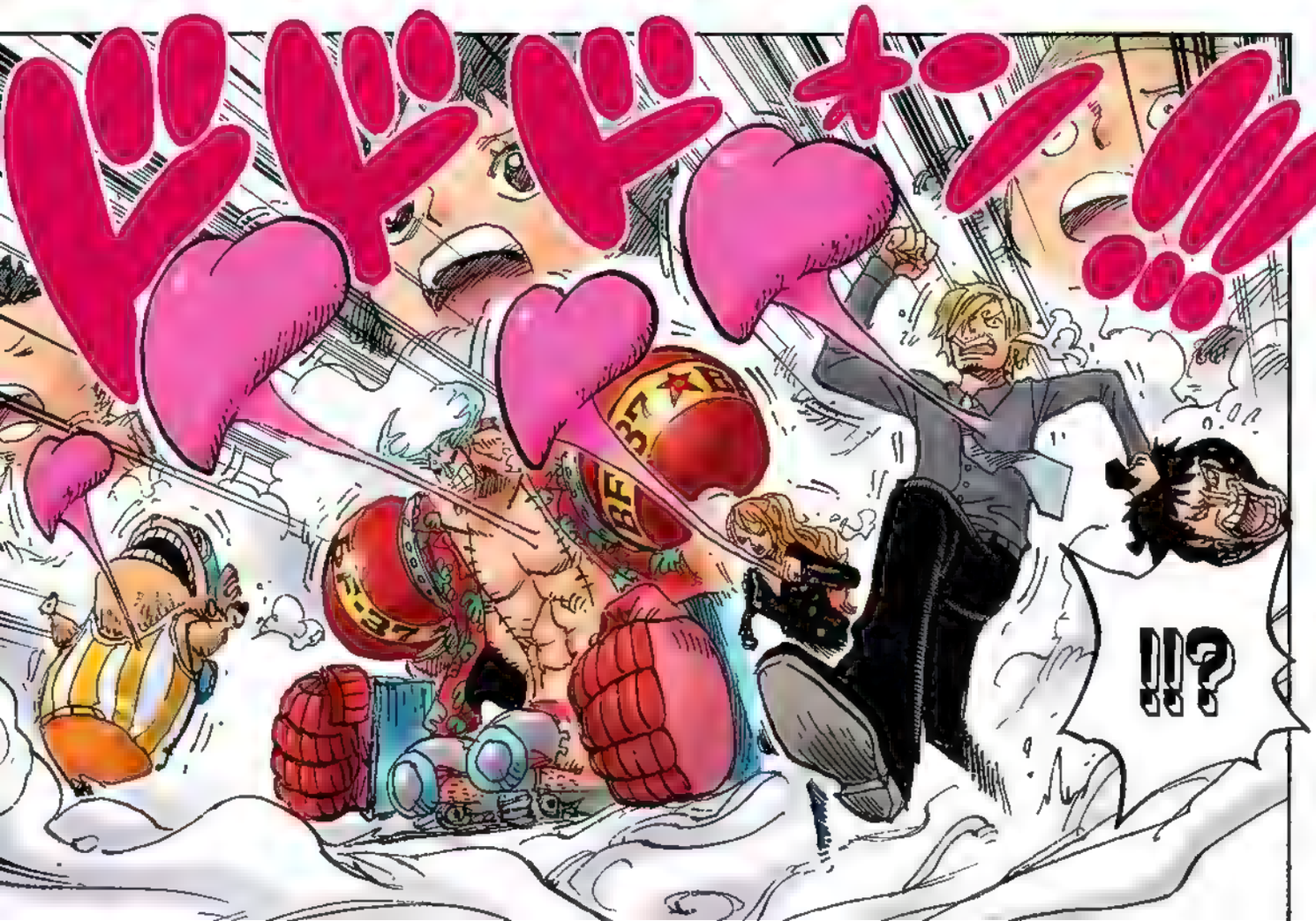
ギャー



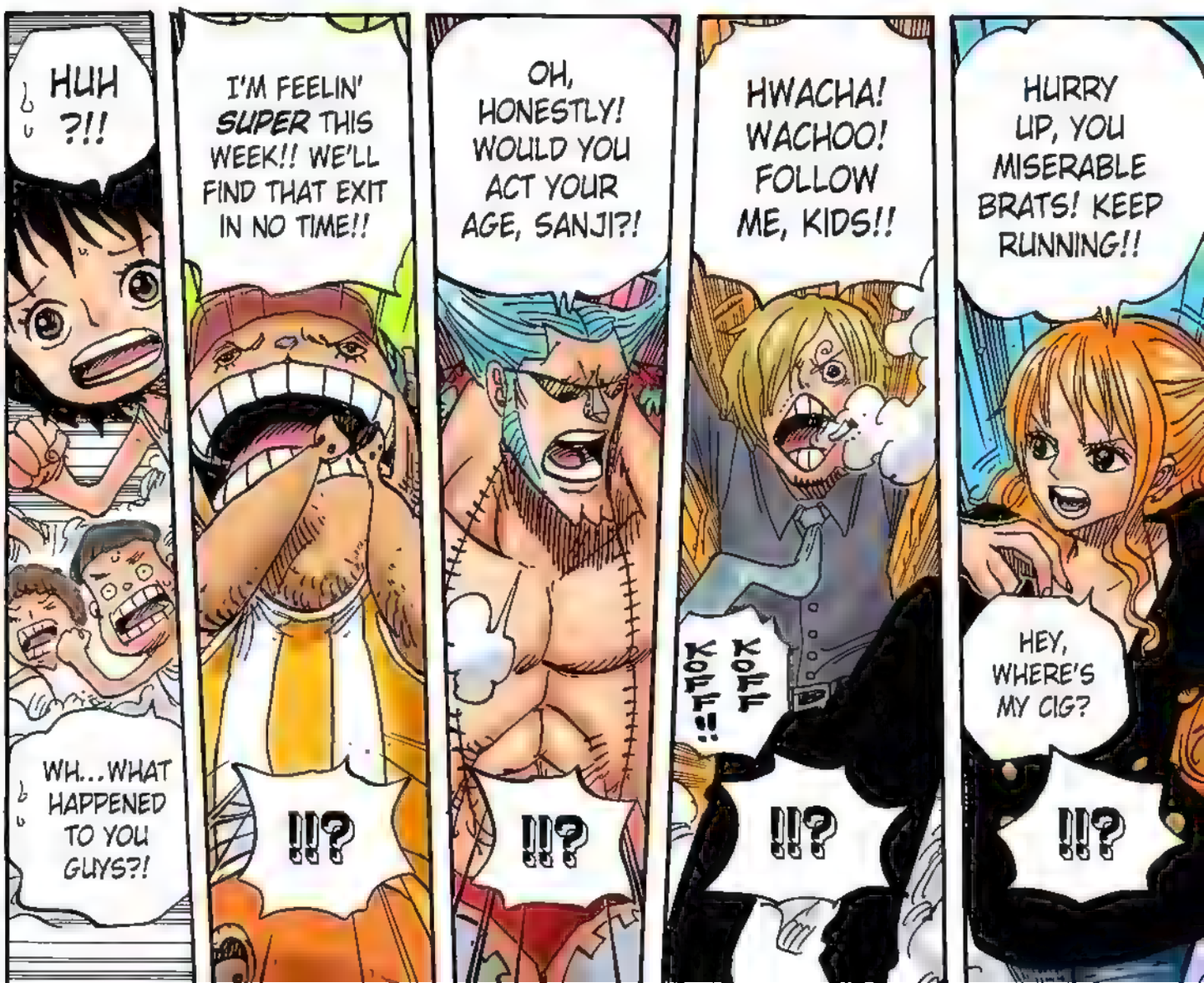

WHAT, REALLY?! SO HE'S GOT THE REST OF YOUR BODY?!
TURN AROUND, I SAY! GO BACK! THAT WAS THE MAN WHO CUT ME TO THIS SIZE!!
HURRY! THIS WAY, KIDS! HACHAA!!
ACTUALLY, I DON'T THINK HE DOES...
LET'S LOOK FOR THE BACK EXIT!!
THEN WE'LL FIGURE IT OUT LATER! WE CAN'T GO BACK TOWARD THE NAVY!!
...
CAN'T LET THEM GET AWAY, EITHER...
THAT SAMURAI WAS WITH THEM...

ビョビョビョ!!


WUB WUB
HEY, WHOA! WHAT'S THIS THIN FILM IN THE AIR?

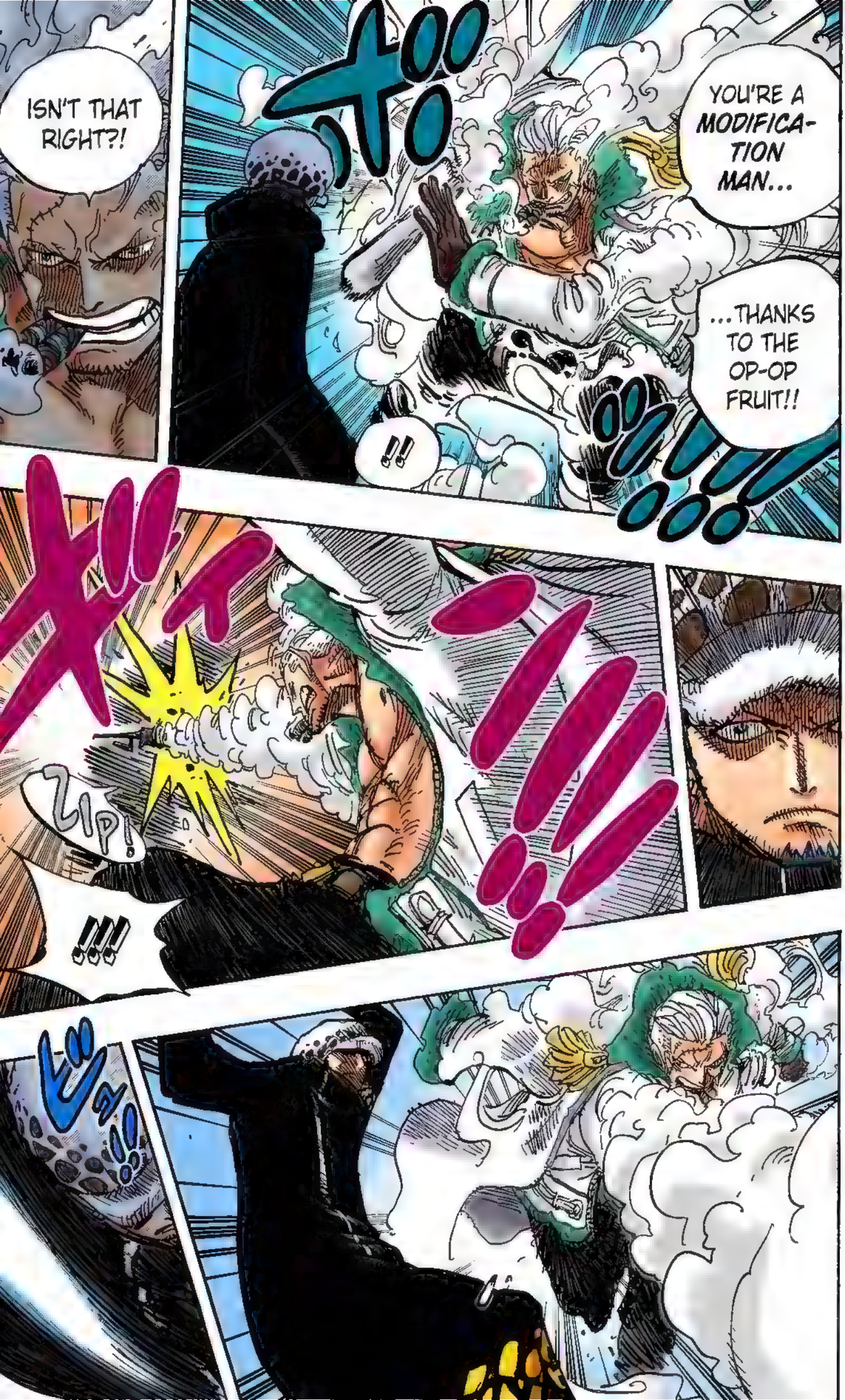

ドドドドーン!!
!!?

CHAMBRES!
TH...THAT WAS WEIRD. WHAT HAPPENED?

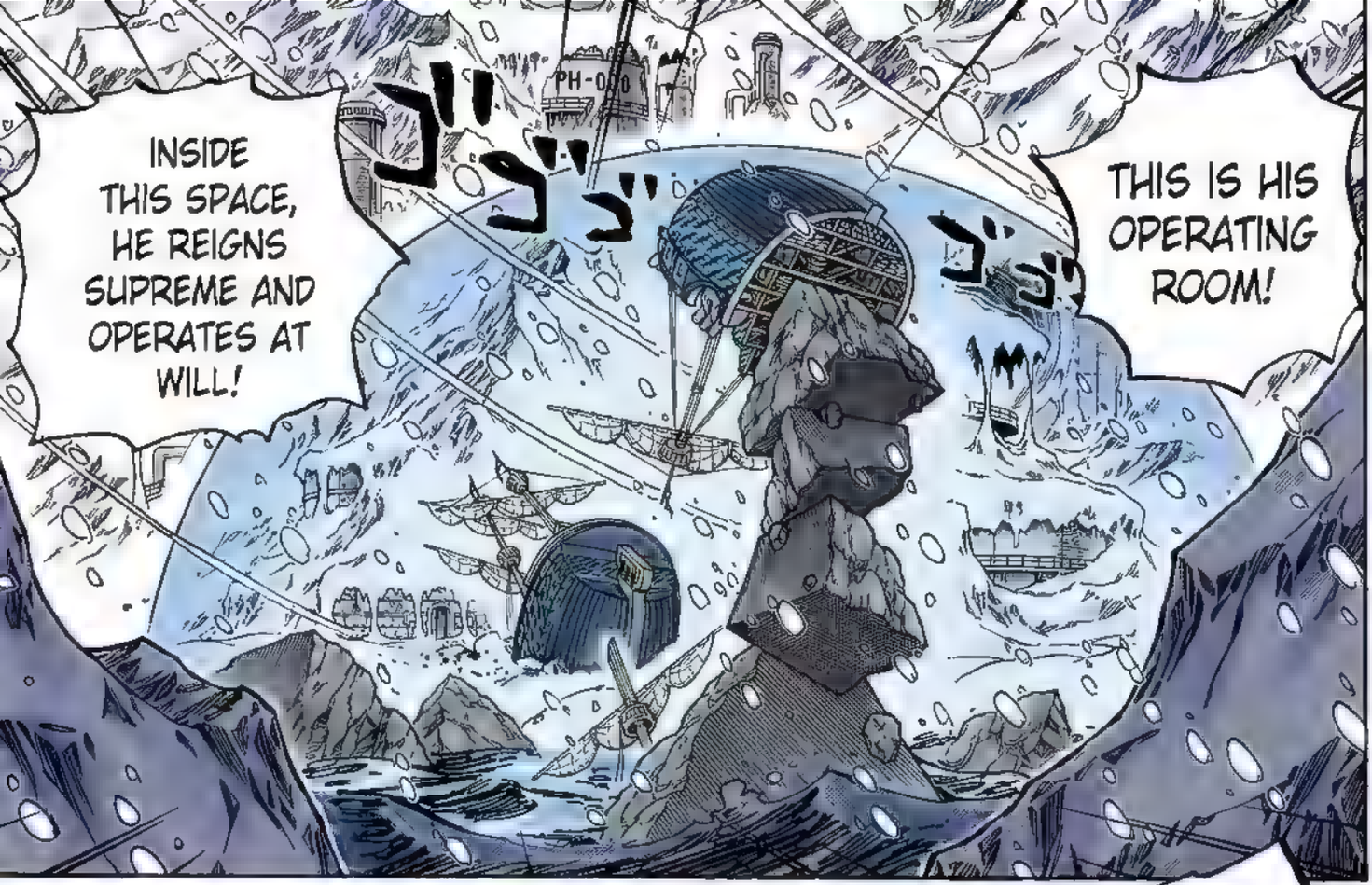

HUH ?!!
WH...WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU GUYS?!
I'M FEELIN' SUPER THIS WEEK!! WE'LL FIND THAT EXIT IN NO TIME!!
!!?
OH, HONESTLY! WOULD YOU ACT YOUR AGE, SANJI?!
!!?
HWACHA! WACHOO! FOLLOW ME, KIDS!!
KOFF KOFF!!
!!?
HURRY UP, YOU MISERABLE BRATS! KEEP RUNNING!!
HEY, WHERE'S MY CIG?
!!?

LIFTING OUR SHIP, CUTTING IT IN HALF, THROWING THE PIECES AROUND!!
LET'S RETREAT AND REGROUP, VICE ADMIRAL!! THIS GUY'S POWERS ARE WAY CREEPY!!
WE CAN'T FIGHT HIM LIKE THIS!!
...
THE SEVEN WARLORDS ANSWER TO THE GOVERNMENT!! YOU'RE BREAKING YOUR CONTRACT BY ATTACKING US, TRAFALGAR!! WE'RE GONNA *SNITCH* ON YOU, PAL!!!
...
THEY'LL STRIP YOUR TITLE!!
MARINE
DAMN! WE CAN'T EVEN GET BACK TO THE BASE WITHOUT OUR SHIP!!
...
PLUS, JUST LOOK! HALF THE SHIP IS FUSED TO THE ISLAND NOW!
VMMM
NOT TO WORRY...
IT'S LIKE SOME KINDA WEIRD SCULPTURE!!

WHAT ARE YOU DOING?! STOP IT!!
FLASH!! FLASH!! FLASH!
AAAH!!
SCAN.
WAIT, WHERE IS IT?!
HUH ...?
NO WAY! MINE'S GONE TOO!
ばん!
!!?
TWITCH!!
...WILL BE REPORTED TO NAVAL HQ OR THE GOVERNMENT.
!!!
NOTHING YOU'VE SEEN ON THIS ISLAND...
HEY, THOSE ARE OURS!!
HE STOLE ALL OF OUR TRANSPONDER SNAILS!!!

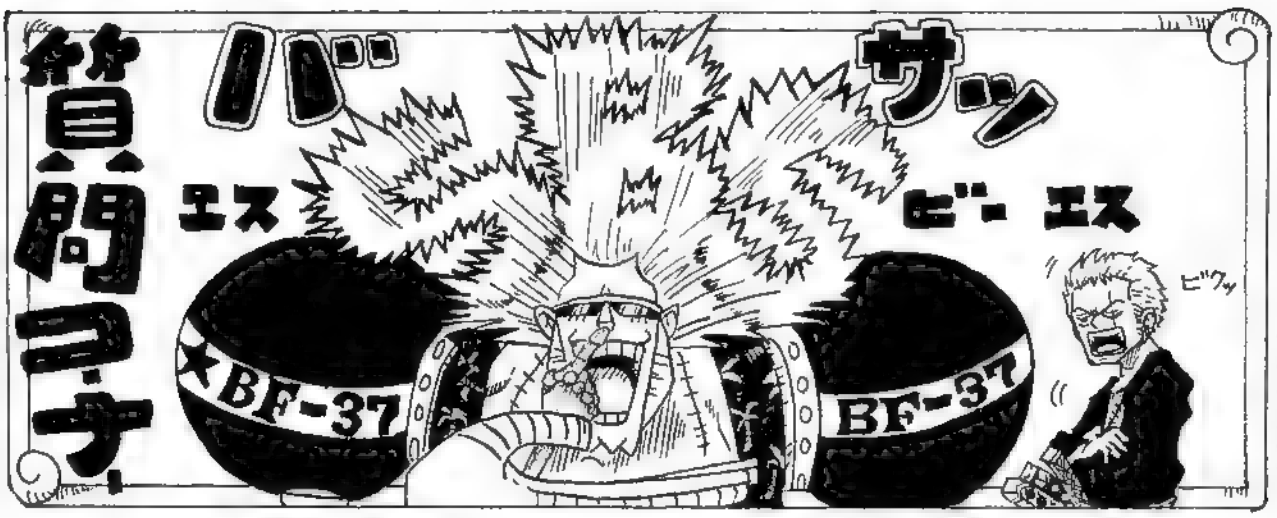

ISN'T THAT RIGHT?!
YOU'RE A MODIFICATION MAN...
...THANKS TO THE OP-OP FRUIT!!
!!
ZIP!
!!!

STAY OUT OF HIS BLADE RANGE!!!
HUH ?!
GUAAA !!!
I'VE BEEN CUT IN TWOOOO!!!
...!!
HUH?! WAIT, I'M STILL ALIVE!!
YOU'RE DEAD WEIGHT HERE!! GET OUT OF THE CIRCLE!!!
!!?
ANYONE INSIDE LAW'S SPHERE...
...IS A HELPLESS PATIENT ON HIS OPERATING TABLE!!


PH-0000
INSIDE THIS SPACE, HE REIGNS SUPREME AND OPERATES AT WILL!
THIS IS HIS OPERATING ROOM!

NO, TASHIGI! YOUR HAKI CAN'T HANDLE THIS!!!
IF THAT'S HOW YOU WANT TO PLAY, TRAFALGAR..
!
ドン
THE SURGEON OF DEATH!!!

CAPTAAAIN !!!
スパッ
!!!



(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Mr. Oda, have you ever wiped your butt with sandpaper?

--Sara Mama

A: No!!!

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda!★ In Chapter 655 from Volume 66, the scene where they're eating the deep sea fish lunches, Robin says it's tasty, and Luffy and Usopp are munching away, but Zolo's going "crunch crunch." Did Sanji make good on his threat to slip razor blades into Zolo's lunch?

--Gillette

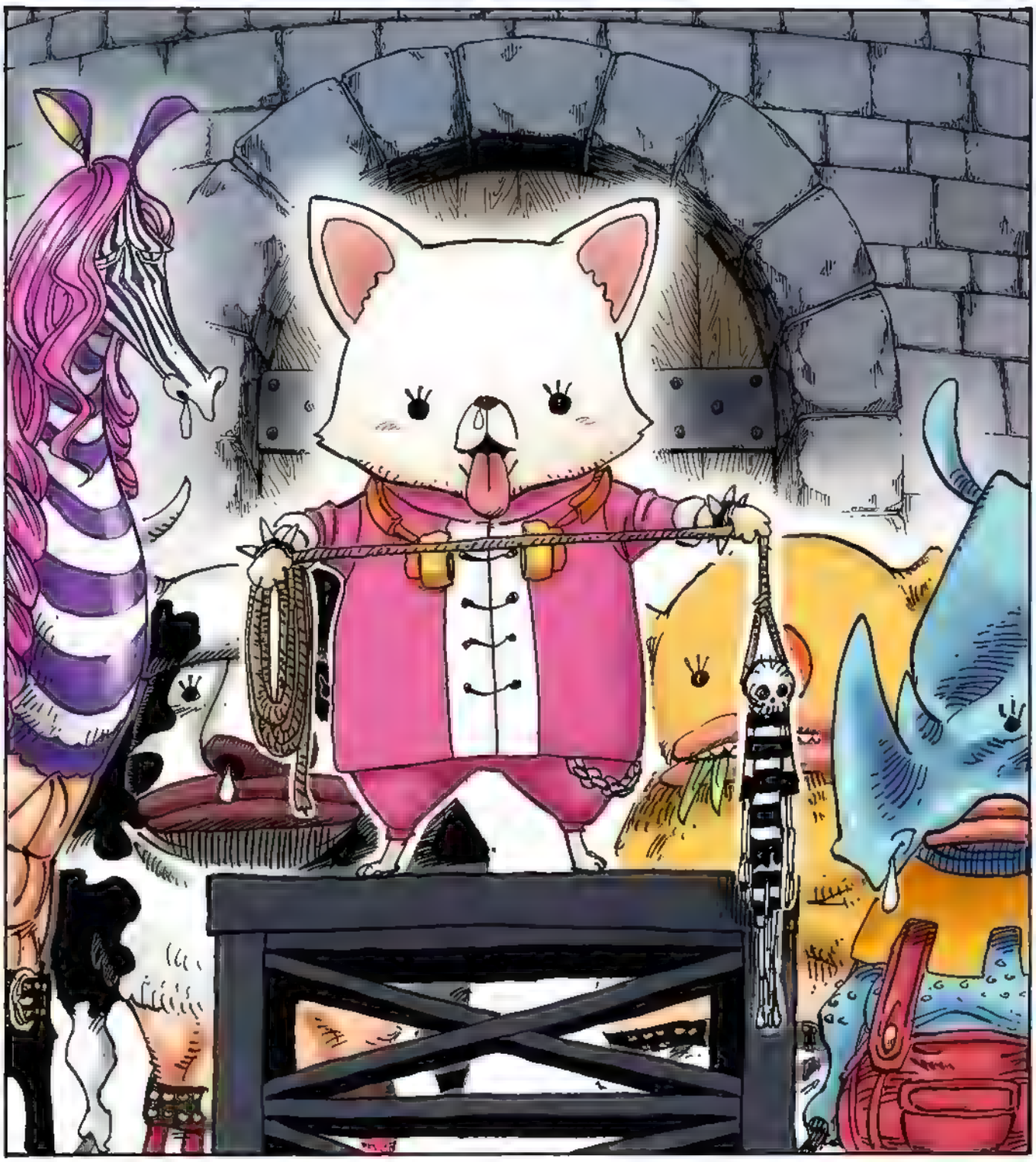
A: Mmm! Wow!! Thanks for reading into it! Of course, I wasn't really expecting that anyone would pick up on it, but you can see the beginnings in this scene in Chapter 653(⬇). Normally, you wouldn't draw someone eating their lunch with the sound effects "crunch crunch," but in my mind, Zolo's lunch was full of razor blades and poison, so the effect came out that way. The funny part about their fights are how seriously they take it.

Q: Everyone remembers Wanze from the Water Seven arc. At some point, my little sister starting copying his mannerisms. When she says, "Ra… Ramen Kung Fuuuu?!" and shakes her hands around her face, it's incredibly annoying. She says she has a bad case of "Wanze-itis." How do you cure Wanze-itis, anyway?

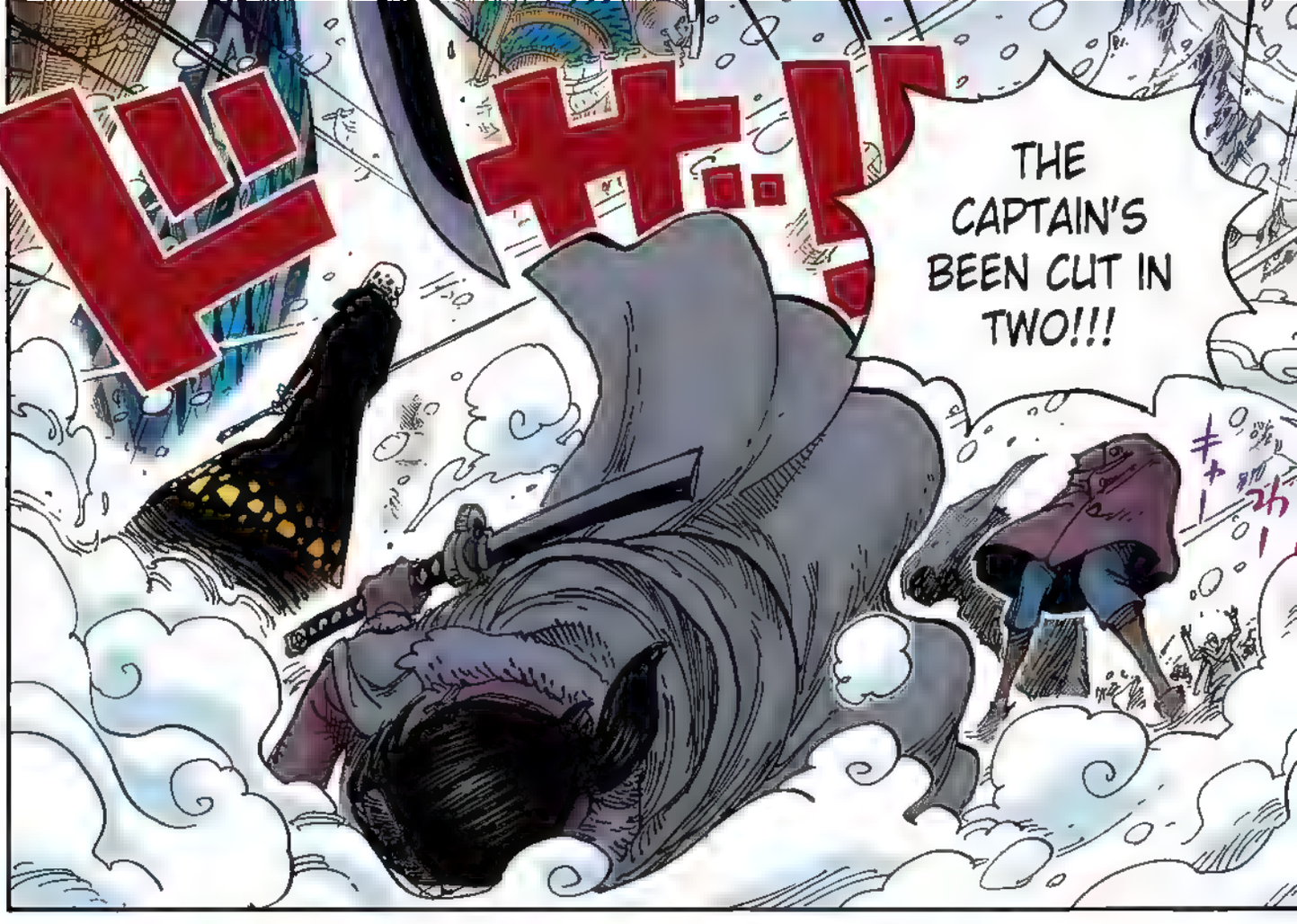
--Midori

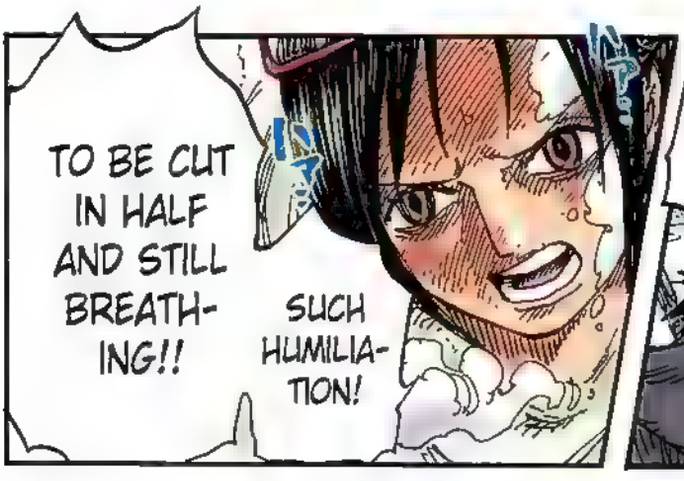
A: "Boo hoo hoo (twitch twitch), how do you cure Wanze-itis, boo hoo (twitch twitch)" Ow! Ow, ow!! That hurts! Stop hitting me! Geez, you sure got angry! Wow, Wanze. What a character, huh? Don't cure it, let's all get Wanze-itis together! Wave your hands in front of your cheeks, stick out your lips, make a dumb face, and repeat what the other person says! It's the easiest way ever to get punched in the face!

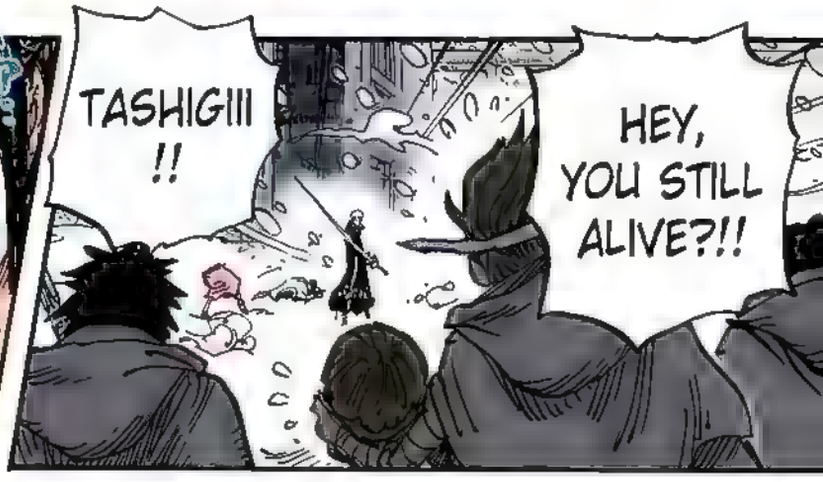
Chapter 662: WARLORD LAW VS. VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER

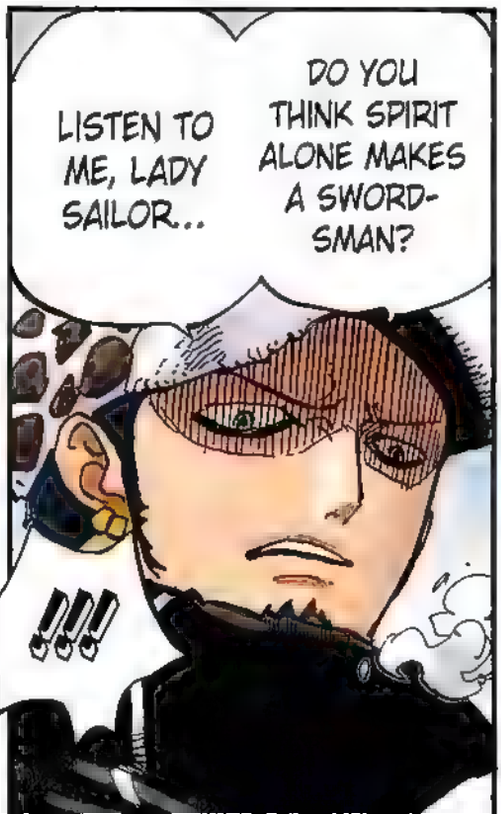


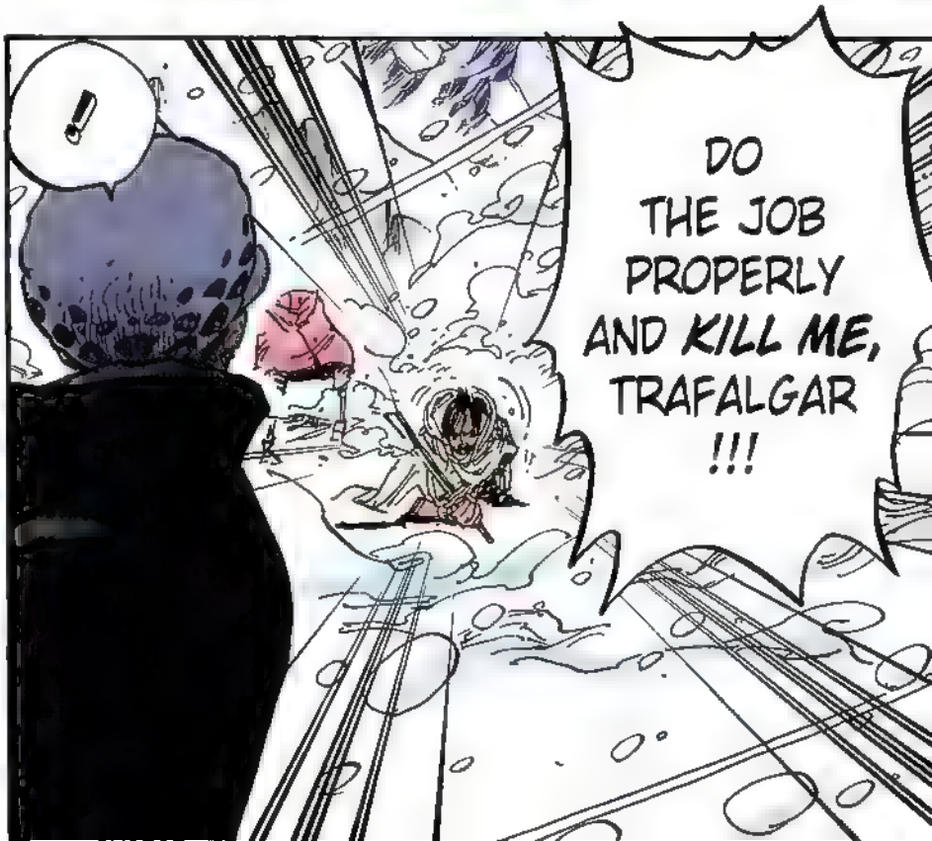
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 43:
"IMPEL DOWN—NEW JAILER BEAST MINOCHIHUAHUA"

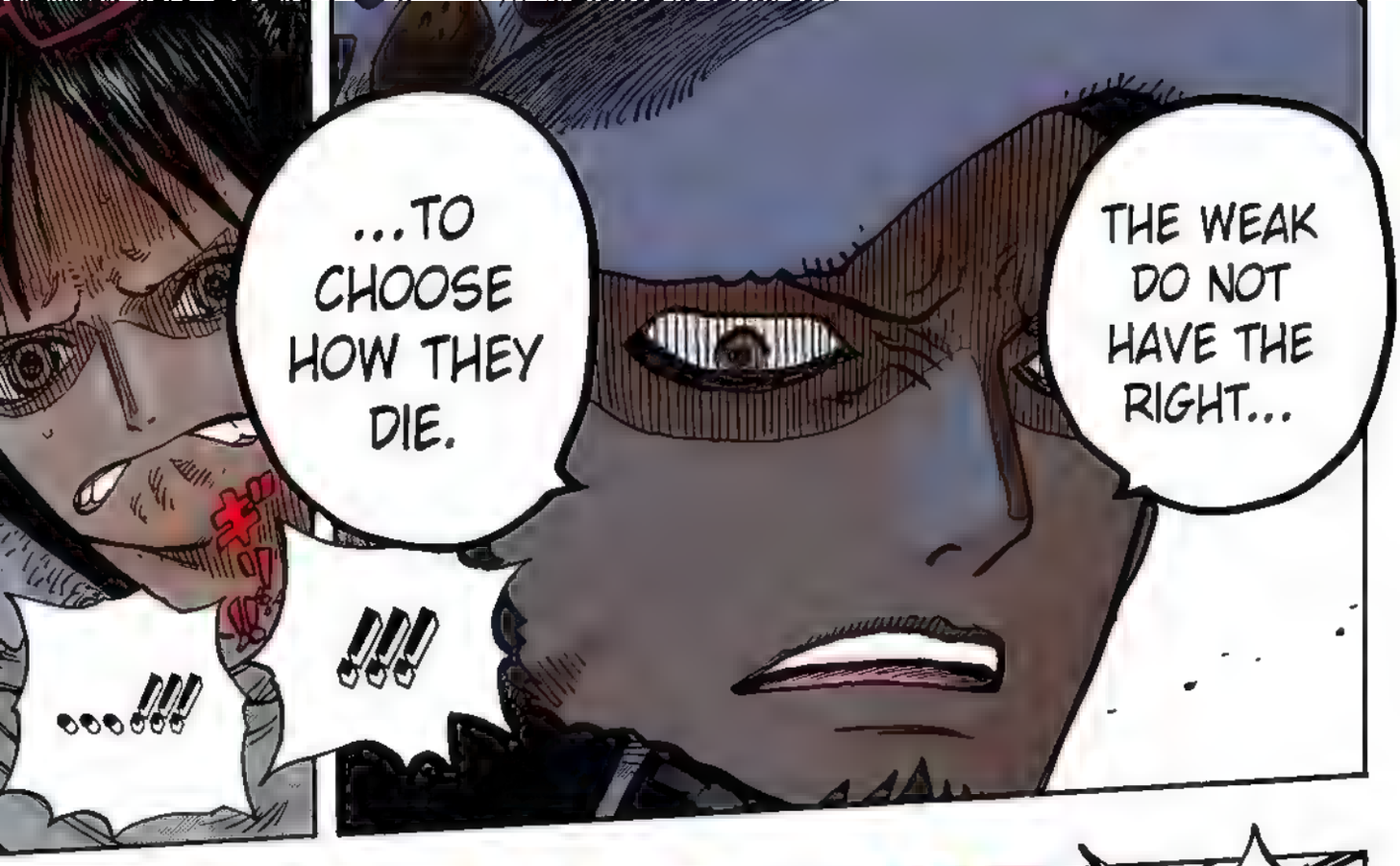

レッ!!
THE CAPTAIN'S BEEN CUT IN TWO!!!


TO BE CUT IN HALF AND STILL BREATH-ING!!
SUCH HUMILIA-TION!


TASHIGI!!!
HEY, YOU STILL ALIVE?!!


LISTEN TO ME, LADY SAILOR..
DO YOU THINK SPIRIT ALONE MAKES A SWORD-SMAN?
!!!


!
DO THE JOB PROPERLY AND KILL ME, TRAFALGAR !!!


...TO CHOOSE HOW THEY DIE.
THE WEAK DO NOT HAVE THE RIGHT...
...!!!
!!!

!
THAT SWORD WON'T REACH ME.
DAMN YOU !!!

DON'T YOU DARE DISGRACE OUR CAPTAIN ANY FURTHER!!!
ドドドド!!
IF YOU LIKE THIS, I CAN SLICE YOU UP A BIT MORE.
!!

FFT
FFT
FFT
FWIK!
POPOPOPOP!!
BULLETS ?!!
WHOA !!
I JUST SWITCHED THEM WITH THE SNOW AROUND YOU.
THOSE ARE YOUR BULLETS.
WHAT HAPPENED TO THE BULLETS WE SHOT?!
WHY ARE THERE BULLETS FLYIN' AT US?!!

GET AWAY FROM HIM, CAPTAIN!!!
THERE'S NO WAY TO DEFEND AGAINST THAT ATTACK!!
GET DOWN!! HE'S GONNA SLICE ALL OF US AGAIN!!!
WHAT THE HELL?! IS HE INVINCIBLE OR SOMETHING?!!
.....!!
MARINE
!!!
SMOKEYYY !!!
YEAAAAH !!!

!
ザッ!!
ドゴォン!!
!!!
オオッ!!
!!
ズッ!!

メキッ!!!
!!?
...MUST BE TIPPED WITH SEA PRISM STONE!!
!
THAT CLUB OF YOURS...
I FEEL AN UNPLEASANT ENERGY IN THAT THING...
...

ザクッ!

!!!

AAAAHH!!

WATCH OUT!! HIS SLASH CUT STRAIGHT THROUGH THE SCULPTURE!!

ゴゴゴゴ…

I THINK IT'S TIME TO GIVE UP AN' RUN!!

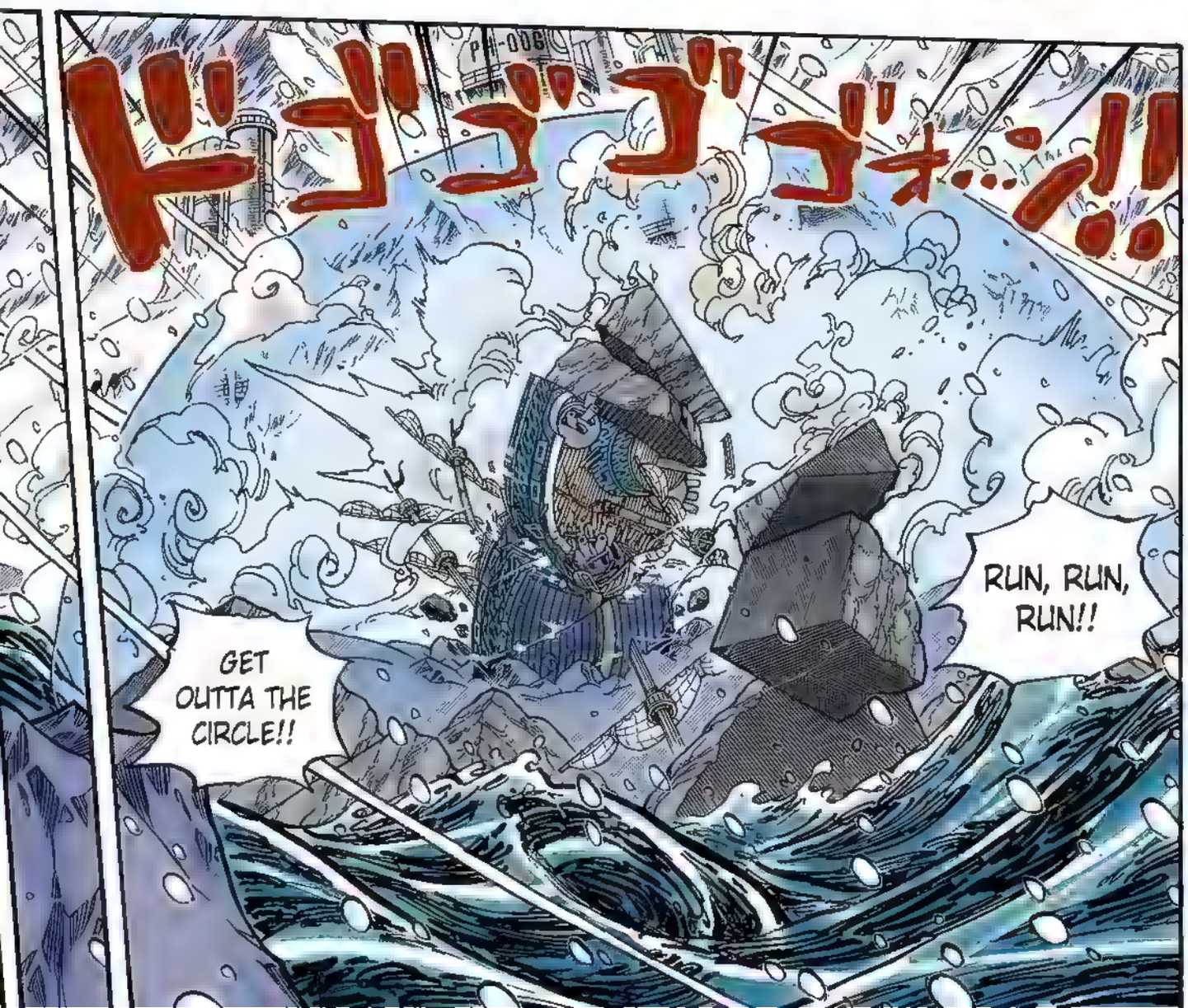
ガラッ…!!

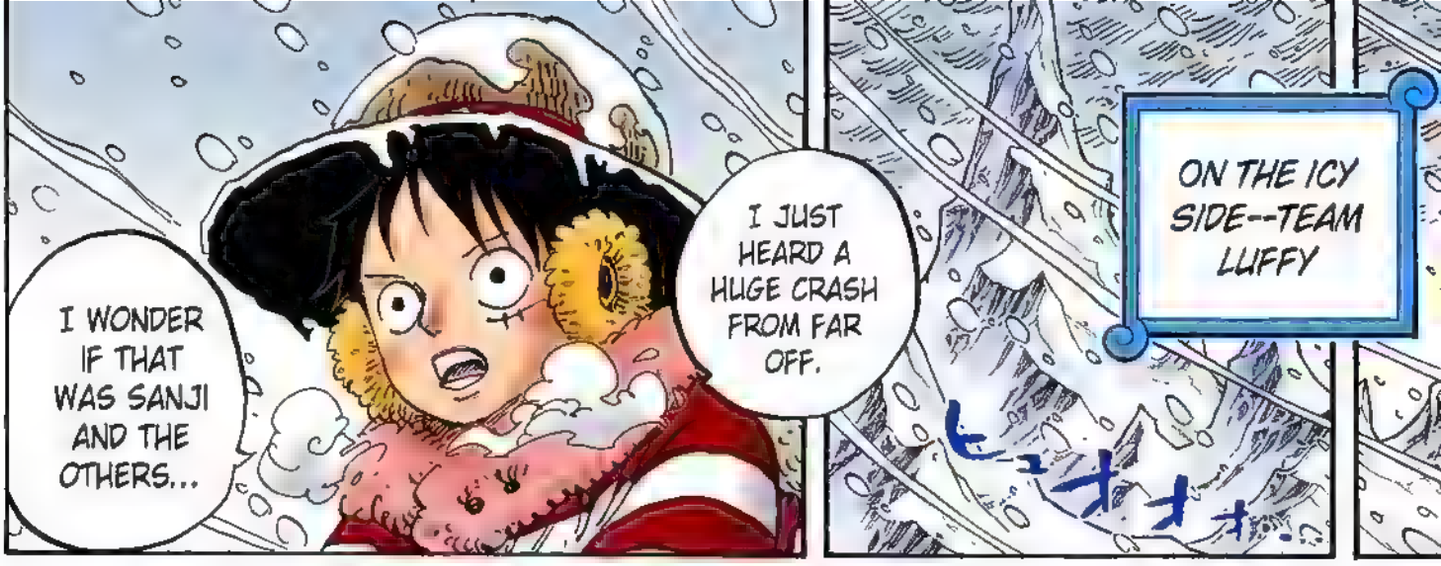
わあああああ

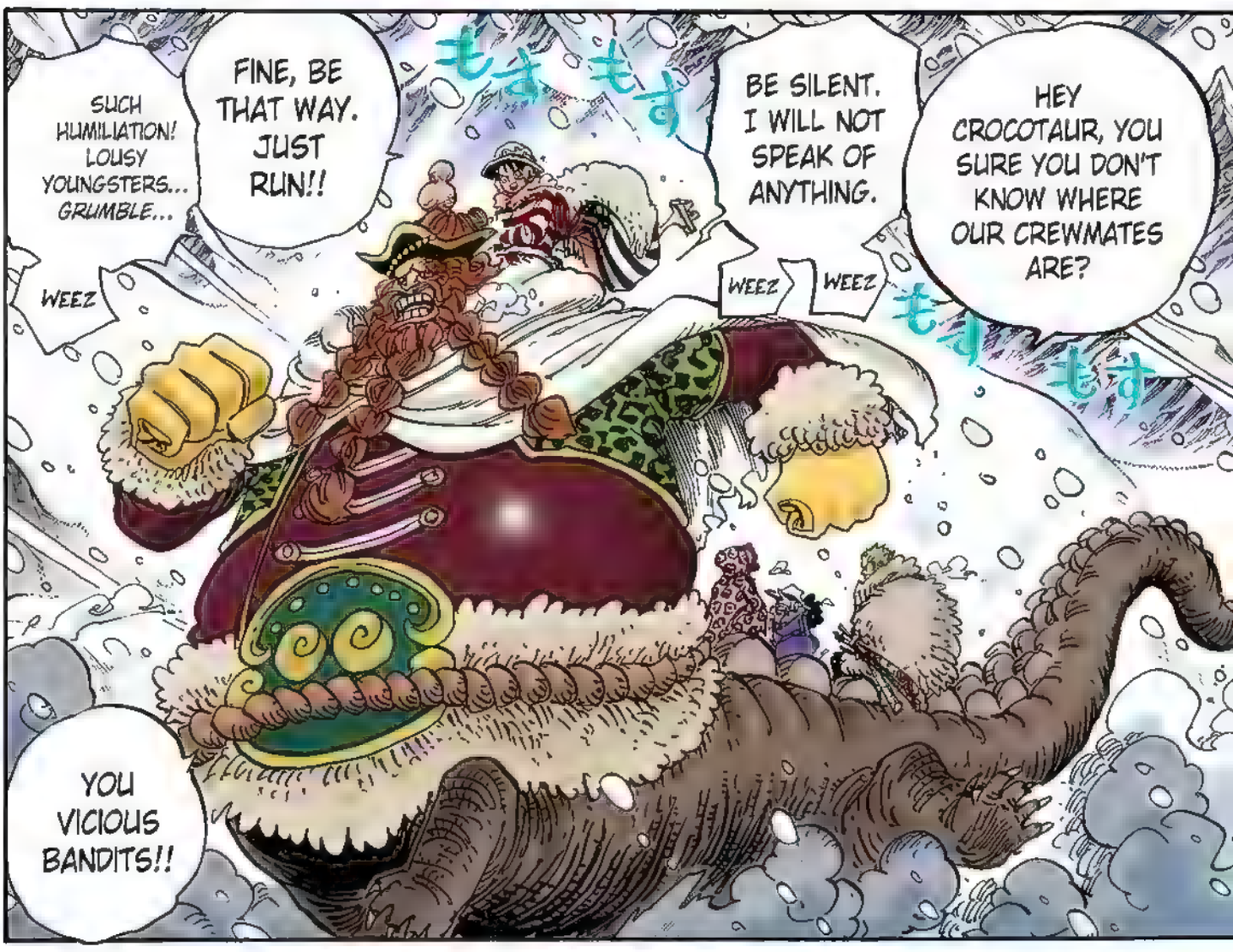
THE SHIP'S GONNA FALL ON US!!!

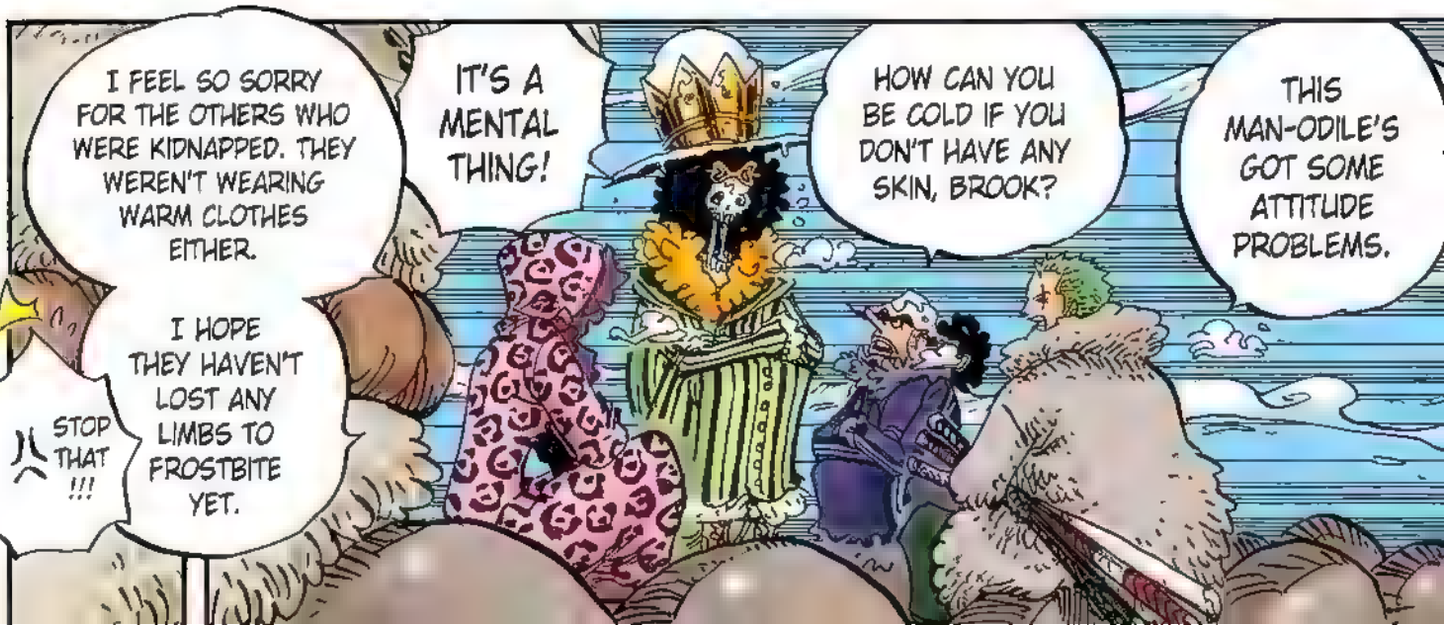
WE REALLY *ARE* DEAD WEIGHT HERE!!!

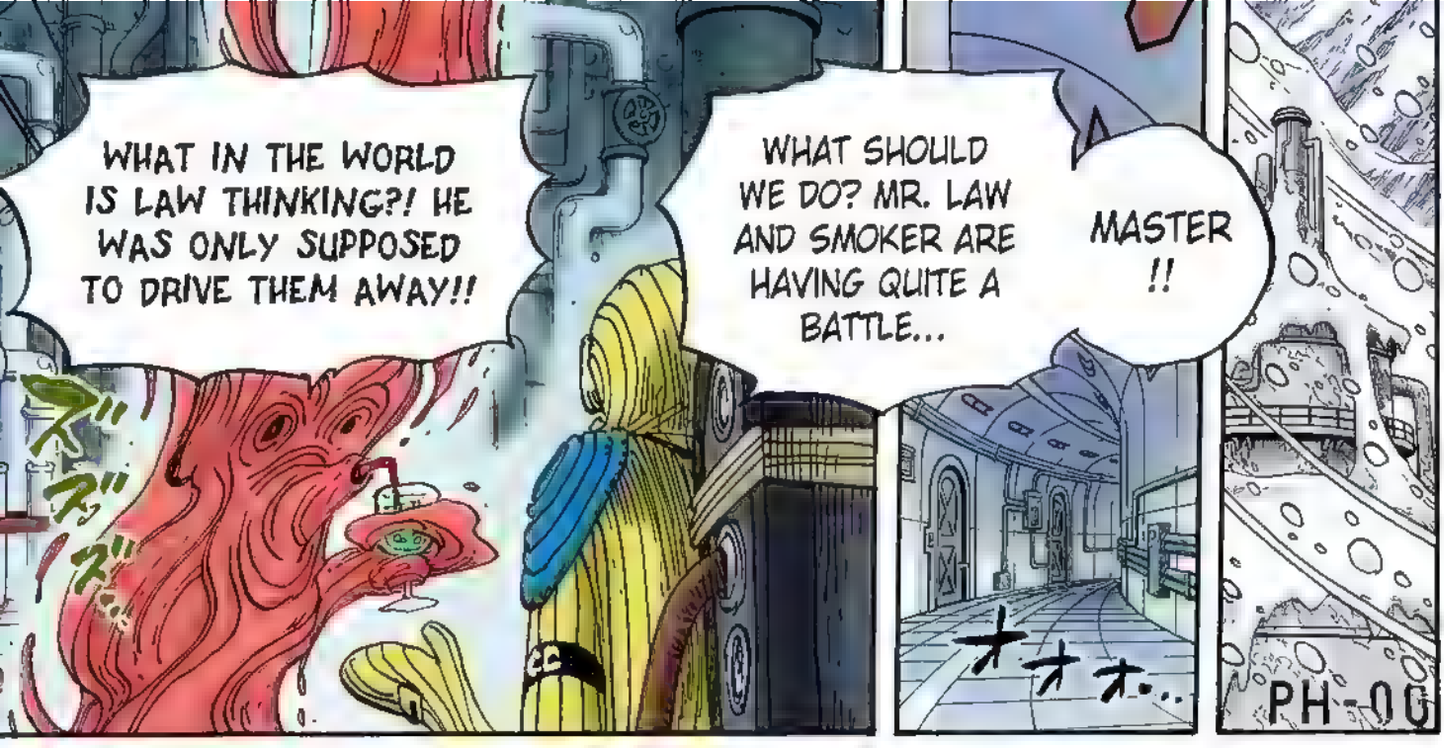
WE GOTTA GET OUTTA HERE, CAPTAIN!!
HE'S BEYOND OUR LEVEL!!
NO!
SHH...!
ゴオッ...!!
オウ...!!

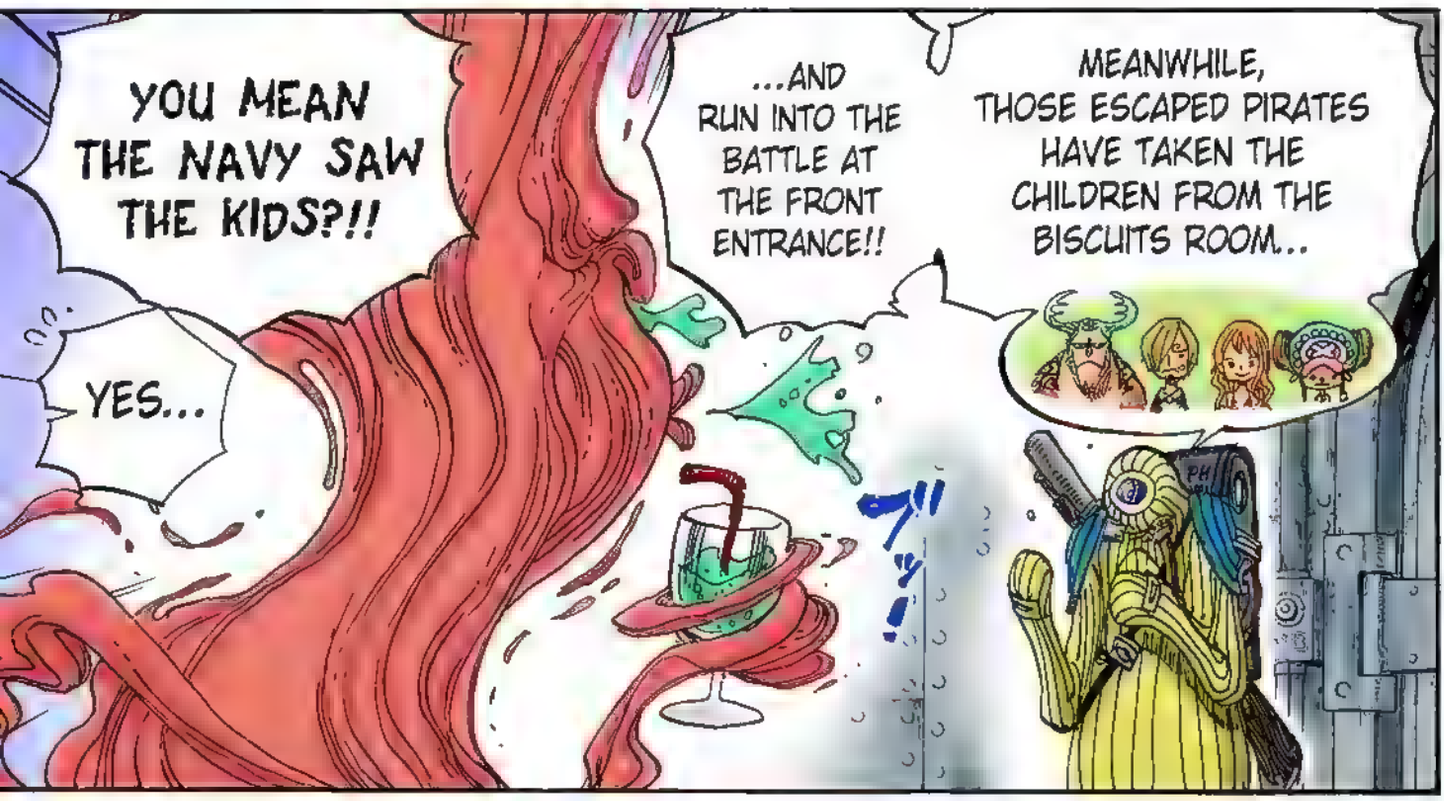

ドゴゴゴゴオ...!!
GET OUTTA THE CIRCLE!!
RUN, RUN, RUN!!

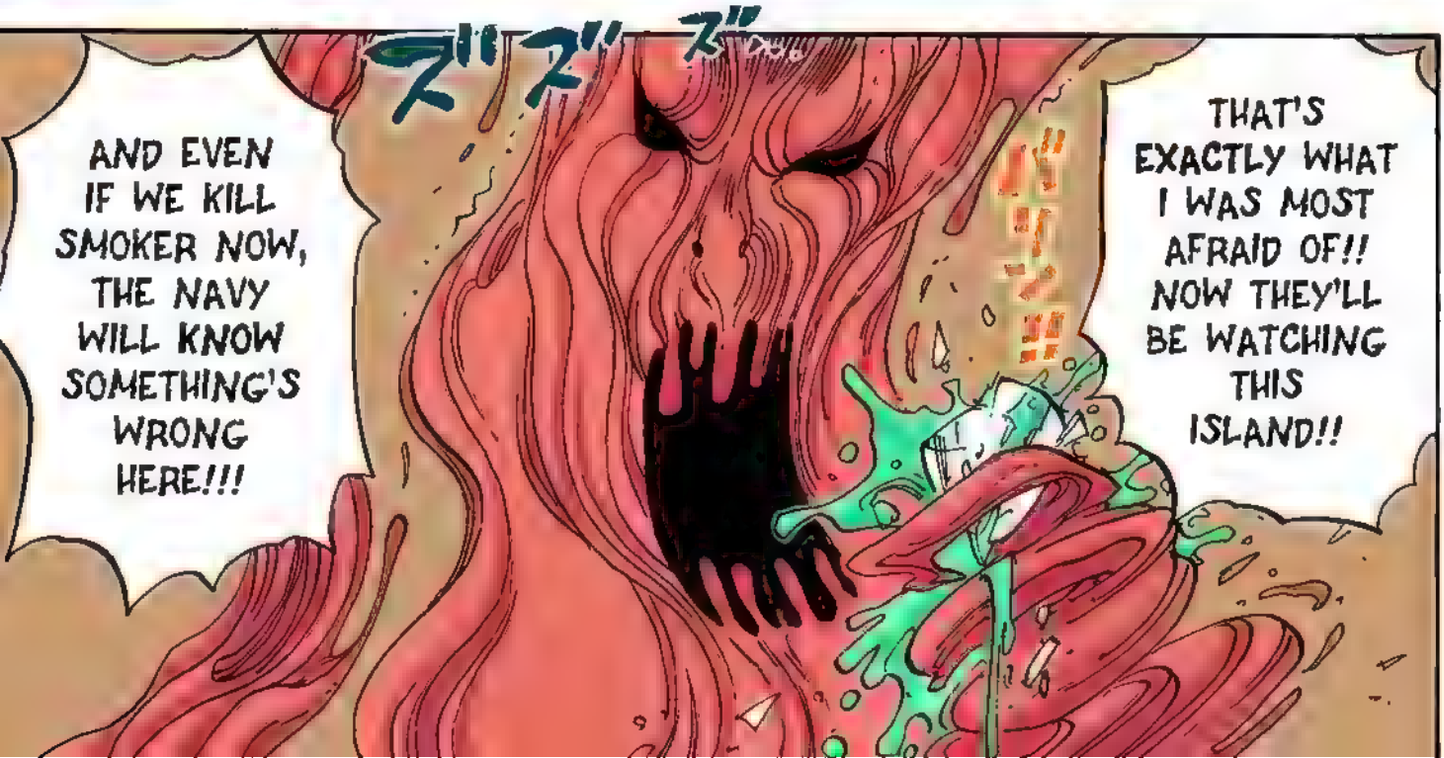

I WONDER IF THAT WAS SANJI AND THE OTHERS...
I JUST HEARD A HUGE CRASH FROM FAR OFF.
ON THE ICY SIDE--TEAM LUFFY
ヒュオオオ

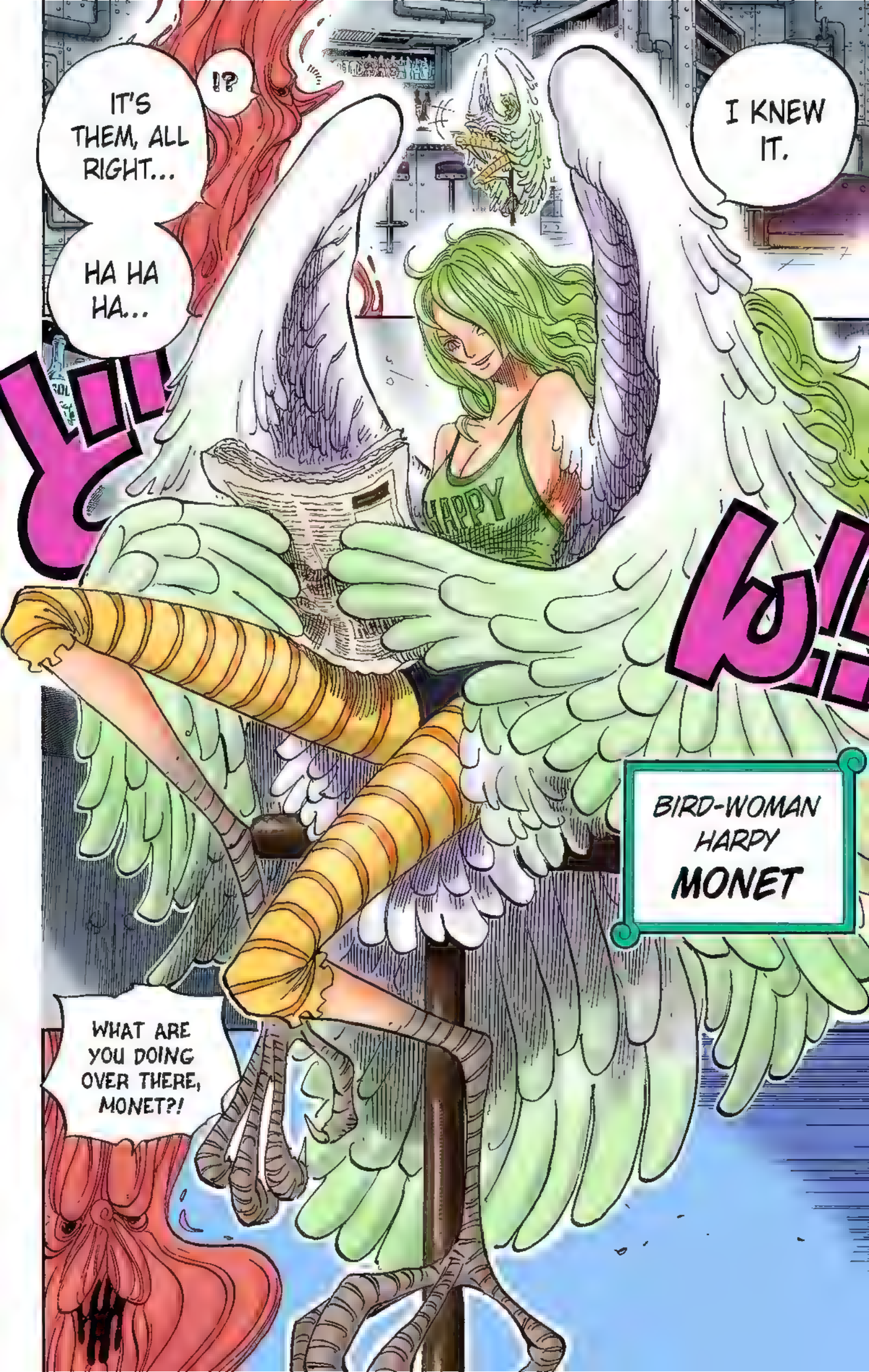

SUCH HUMILIATION! LOUSY YOUNGSTERS... GRUMBLE...
FINE, BE THAT WAY. JUST RUN!!
もぞもぞ
BE SILENT. I WILL NOT SPEAK OF ANYTHING.
HEY CROCOTAUR, YOU SURE YOU DON'T KNOW WHERE OUR CREWMATES ARE?
WEEZ
WEEZ
WEEZ
もぞもぞ
YOU VICIOUS BANDITS!!

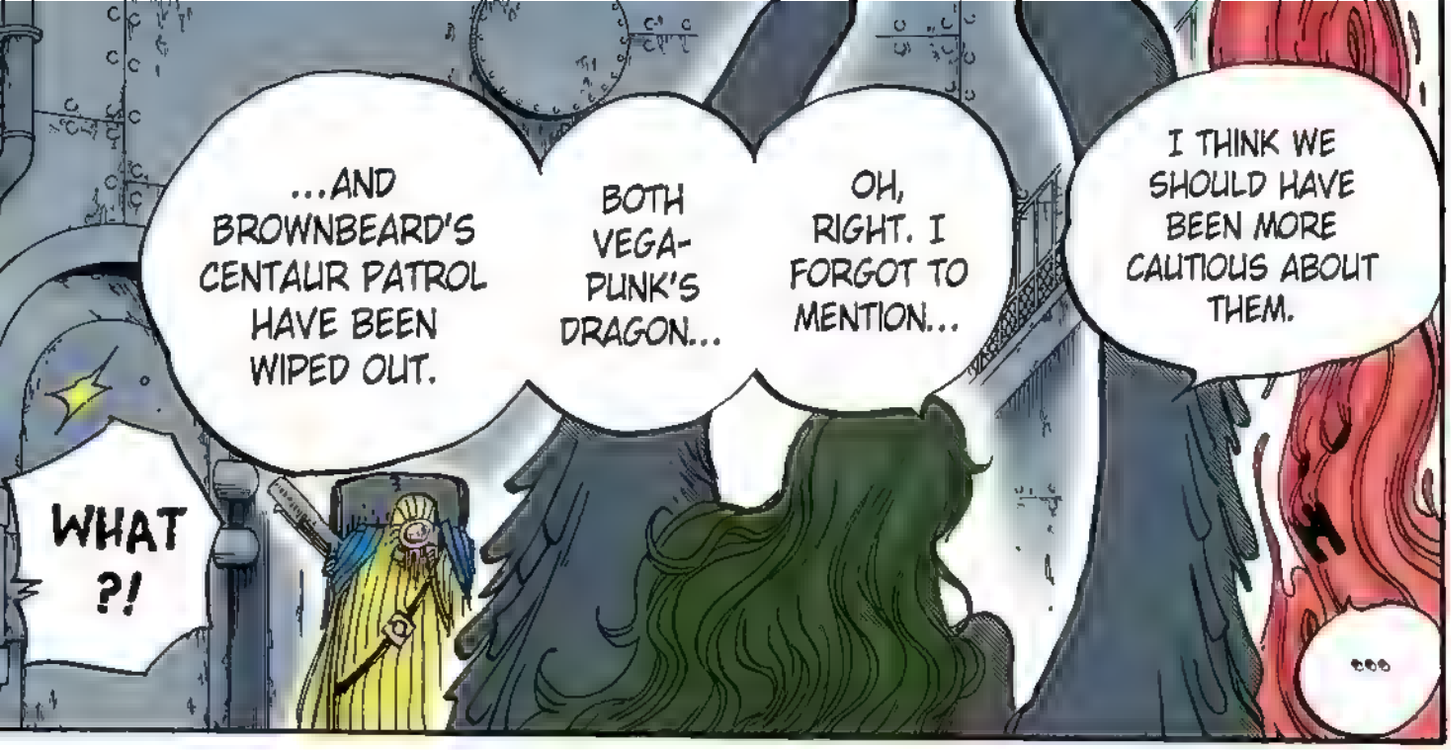

I FEEL SO SORRY FOR THE OTHERS WHO WERE KIDNAPPED. THEY WEREN'T WEARING WARM CLOTHES EITHER.
IT'S A MENTAL THING!
HOW CAN YOU BE COLD IF YOU DON'T HAVE ANY SKIN, BROOK?
THIS MAN-ODILE'S GOT SOME ATTITUDE PROBLEMS.
STOP THAT !!!
I HOPE THEY HAVEN'T LOST ANY LIMBS TO FROSTBITE YET.

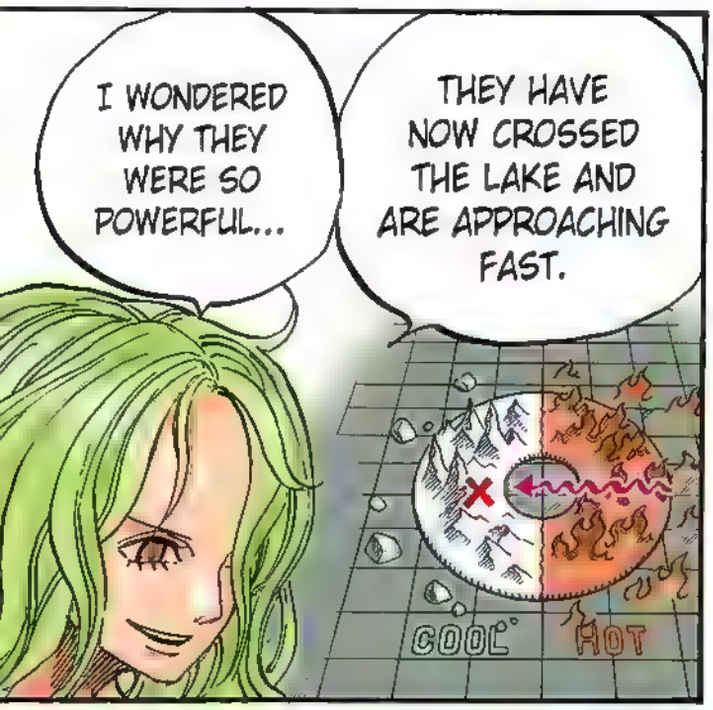

WHAT IN THE WORLD IS LAW THINKING?! HE WAS ONLY SUPPOSED TO DRIVE THEM AWAY!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO? MR. LAW AND SMOKER ARE HAVING QUITE A BATTLE...
MASTER !!
オオオ...
PH-00

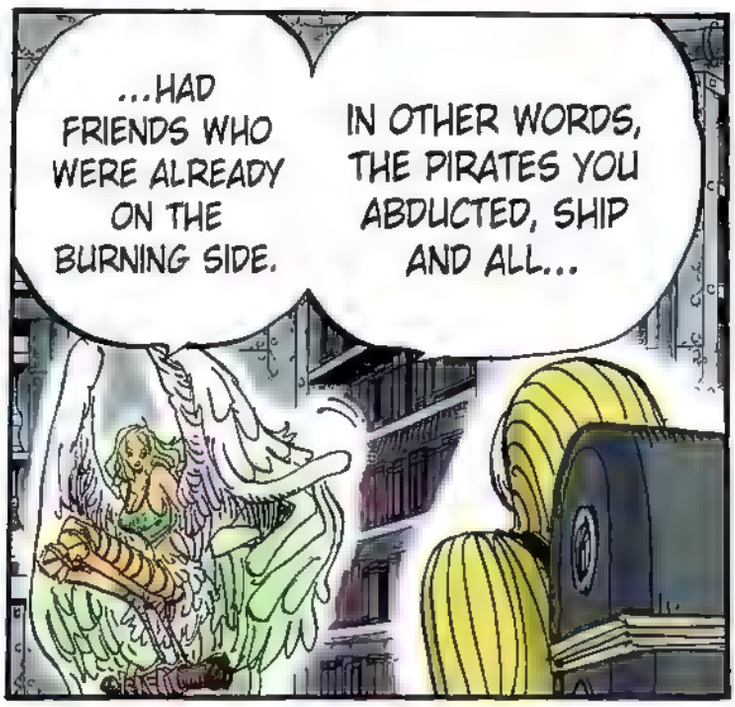

YOU MEAN THE NAVY SAW THE KIDS?!!
YES...
...AND RUN INTO THE BATTLE AT THE FRONT ENTRANCE!!
MEANWHILE, THOSE ESCAPED PIRATES HAVE TAKEN THE CHILDREN FROM THE BISCUITS ROOM...


AND EVEN IF WE KILL SMOKER NOW, THE NAVY WILL KNOW SOMETHING'S WRONG HERE!!!
THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT I WAS MOST AFRAID OF!! NOW THEY'LL BE WATCHING THIS ISLAND!!

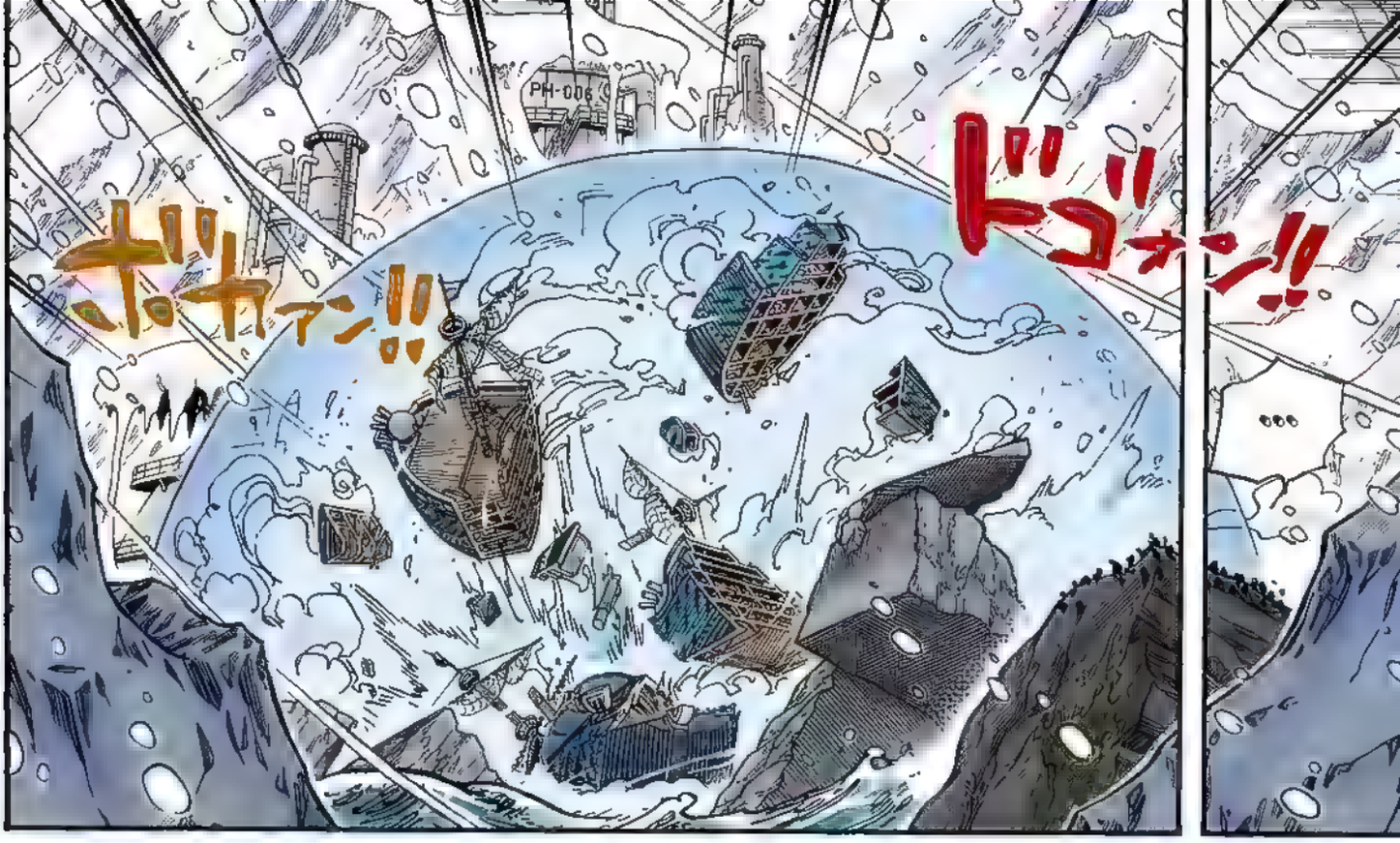

I KNEW IT.
!?
IT'S THEM, ALL RIGHT...
HA HA HA...
HAPPY
BIRD-WOMAN HARPY
MONET
WHAT ARE YOU DOING OVER THERE, MONET?!


WHAT ?!
...AND BROWNBEARD'S CENTAUR PATROL HAVE BEEN WIPED OUT.
BOTH VEGA-PUNK'S DRAGON...
OH, RIGHT. I FORGOT TO MENTION...
I THINK WE SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE CAUTIOUS ABOUT THEM.
...

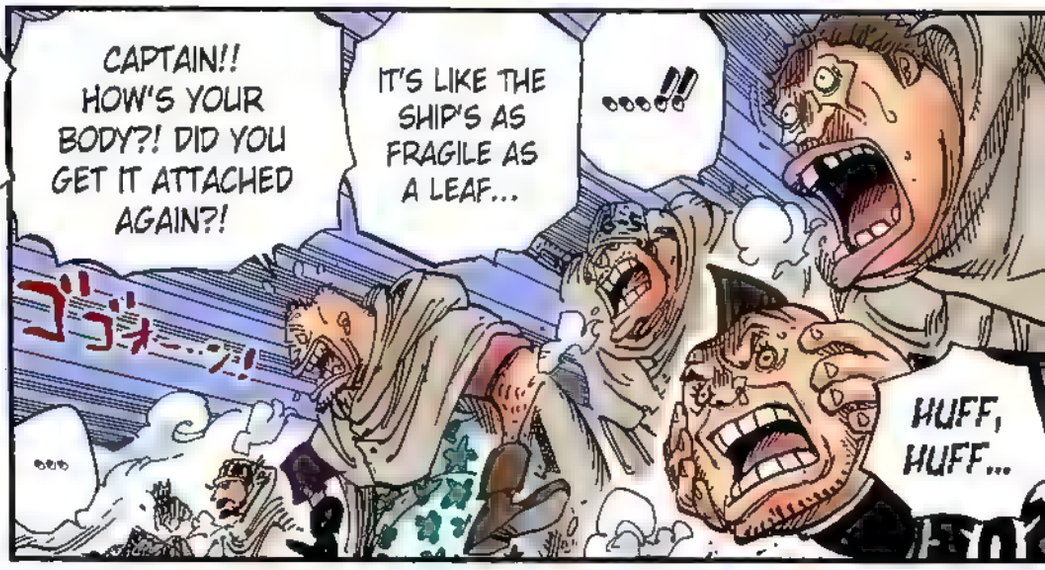

I WONDERED WHY THEY WERE SO POWERFUL...
THEY HAVE NOW CROSSED THE LAKE AND ARE APPROACHING FAST.
COOL
HOT

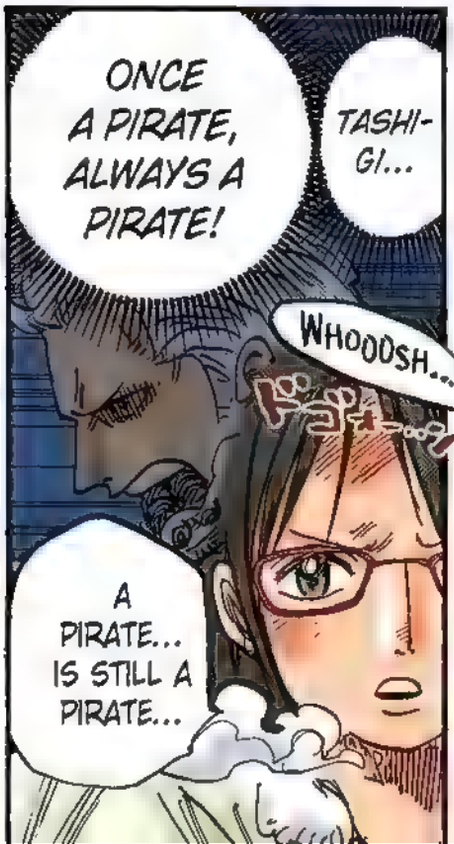

...HAD FRIENDS WHO WERE ALREADY ON THE BURNING SIDE.
IN OTHER WORDS, THE PIRATES YOU ABDUCTED, SHIP AND ALL...

THE STRAW HAT PIRATES...?!
バーンッ!
THIS IS THEM, ISN'T IT?!
...AND NOW LOOK!
MUGIWARA
MONKEY·D·LUFFY
CHOPPER
FRANKY
NICO ROBIN
BROOK


PH-006
ドゴォーン!!
ドゴォーン!!

NO WAY !!
WAIT, YOUR RIGHT HAND'S MY LEFT FOOT!
...
ドゴォ...


CAPTAIN!! HOW'S YOUR BODY?! DID YOU GET IT ATTACHED AGAIN?!
IT'S LIKE THE SHIP'S AS FRAGILE AS A LEAF...
...!!
ゴゴォー...ン!
...
HUFF, HUFF...


ONCE A PIRATE, ALWAYS A PIRATE!
TASHI-GI...
WHOOOSH...
ドゴォー...ン
A PIRATE... IS STILL A PIRATE...

TAKE IT EASY, CAPTAIN! DON'T MOVE!
AREN'T THE SEVEN WAR-LORDS SUPPOSED TO BE ON OUR SIDE?! WHAT'S THE DEAL?!
HELL, THIS IS GETTIN' WAY OUTTA HAND! WE CAN'T CALL FOR HELP, WE DON'T HAVE A SHIP...
...
ドゴゴゴゴォー...ン!

ドドドドドゴォーン!!!
I MAKE IT A RULE NEVER TO TRUST YOU WARLORDS TO BEGIN WITH!!
...
PROBABLY THE RIGHT IDEA.
ズオッ!!!
!!!
DO YOU REALLY NEED THIS PLACE?
THERE'S SOMEONE ELSE BEHIND IT, ISN'T THERE?
!

WHAT ARE YOU PLOTTING ON THIS ISLAND?!!
ボ
ボカン!!
もくもく…
!?
ギギ
ガガン!!
!!!
WHY DON'T YOU ANSWER THAT ONE FIRST?!!
HUFF !!
ギィン!!!

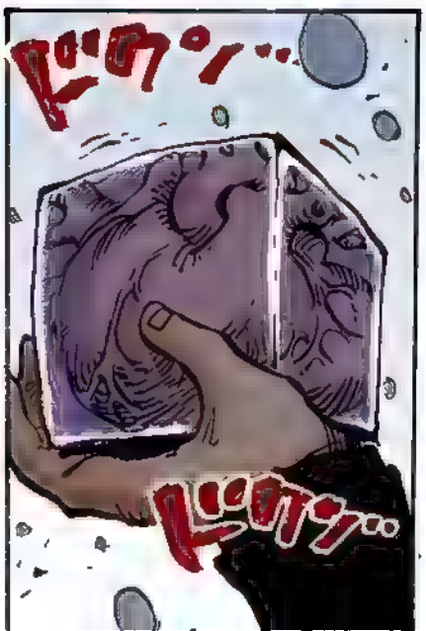
HUFF
WHAT ARE YOU PEOPLE PLOTTING ?!!
!!?
HUFF
!!!
ボゴヨオン!!
SCALPEL !!
...THERE ARE SOME SIGHTS YOU'LL NEVER SEE, SMOKER.
IF YOU DON'T CHANGE YOUR VANTAGE POINT...

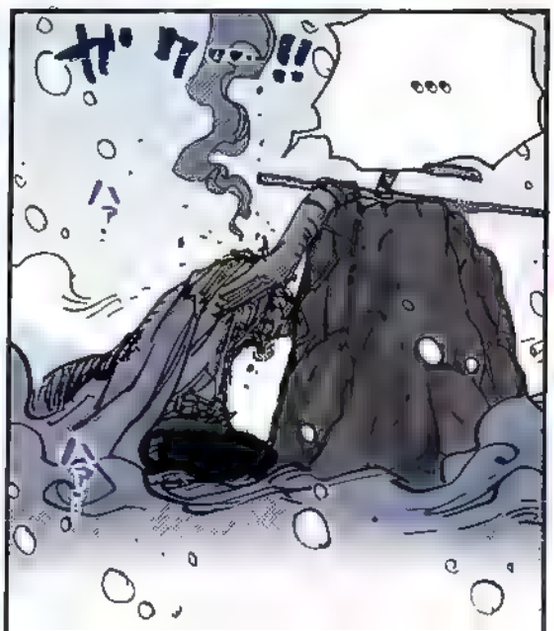
!!!

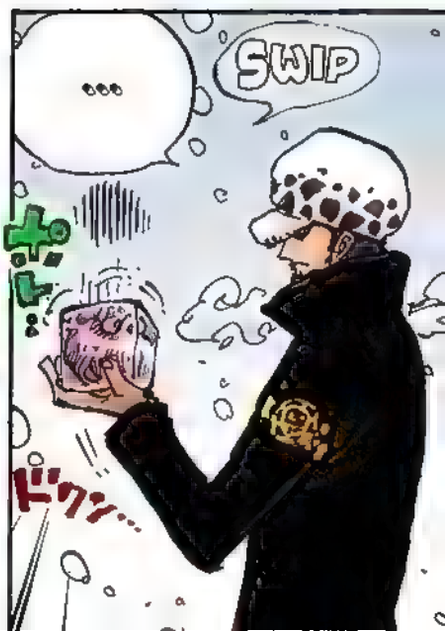
ハ？
MY HEART !!

ボ ト ッ
…

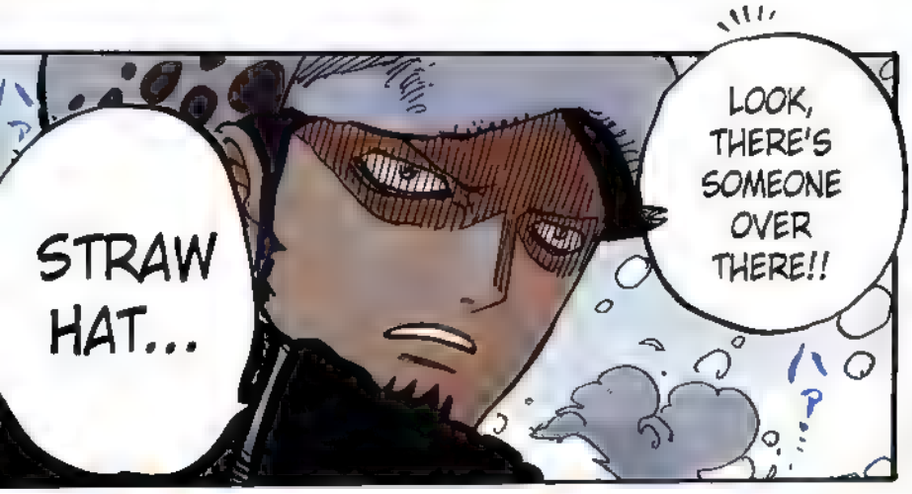
…!!
ハ？

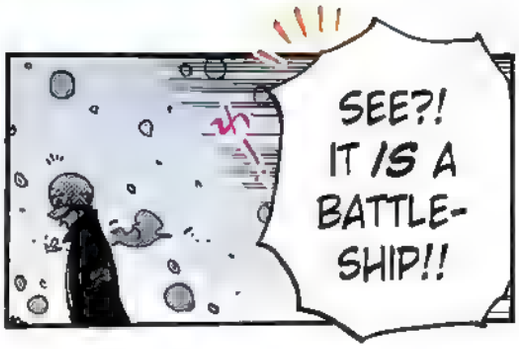

ドクン…
ドクン…


ガ ッ…!!
…
ハ？


…
SWIP
ドクン…

I DON'T HAVE TO TELL YOU...A SINGLE THING...
HUFF
HUFF


STRAW HAT...
LOOK, THERE'S SOMEONE OVER THERE!!


SEE?! IT IS A BATTLE-SHIP!!

OH, YOU'RE--!!
HUH?!!

WHAT?! BUT THERE WAS NOTHING HERE JUST A MINUTE AGO...
DOES THAT MEAN THE NAVY'S HERE?!

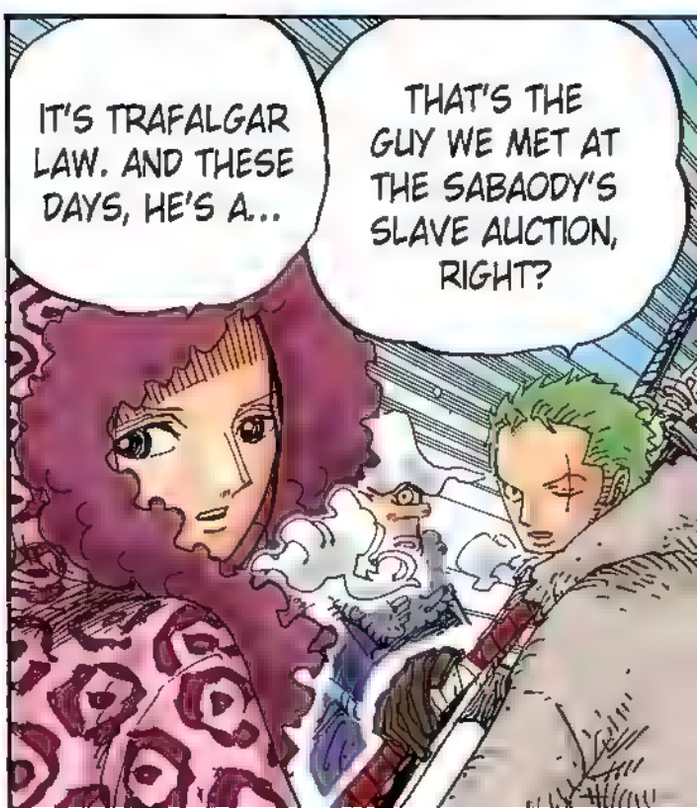
TRAFALGAR. LAW

Chapter 663:
CC

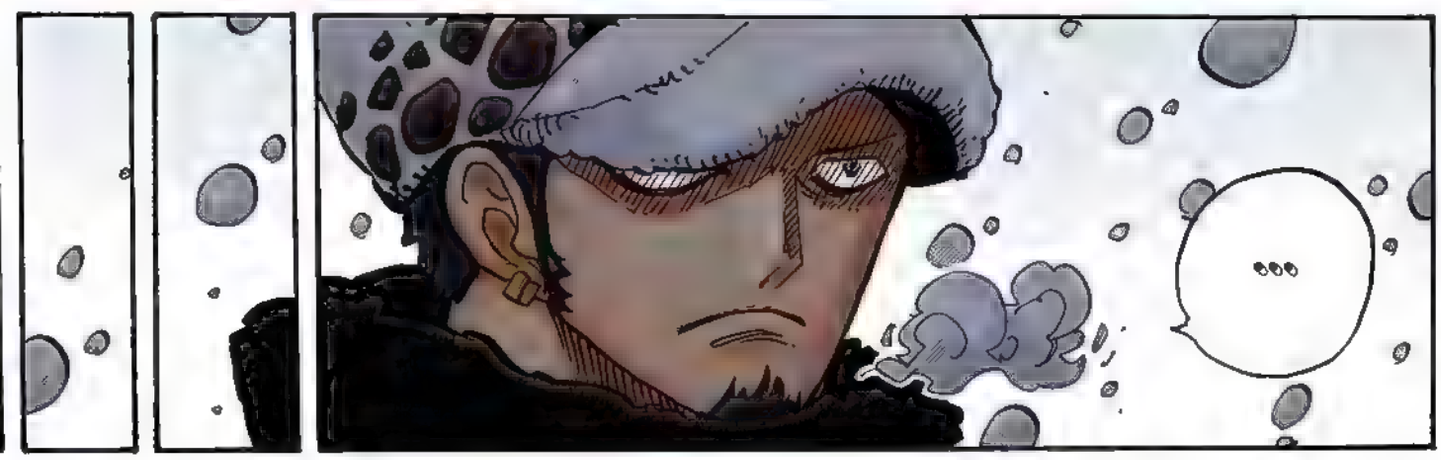
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 44: "IMPEL DOWN—
SADI'S FALLEN IN LOVE WITH THE NEW VICE WARDEN"

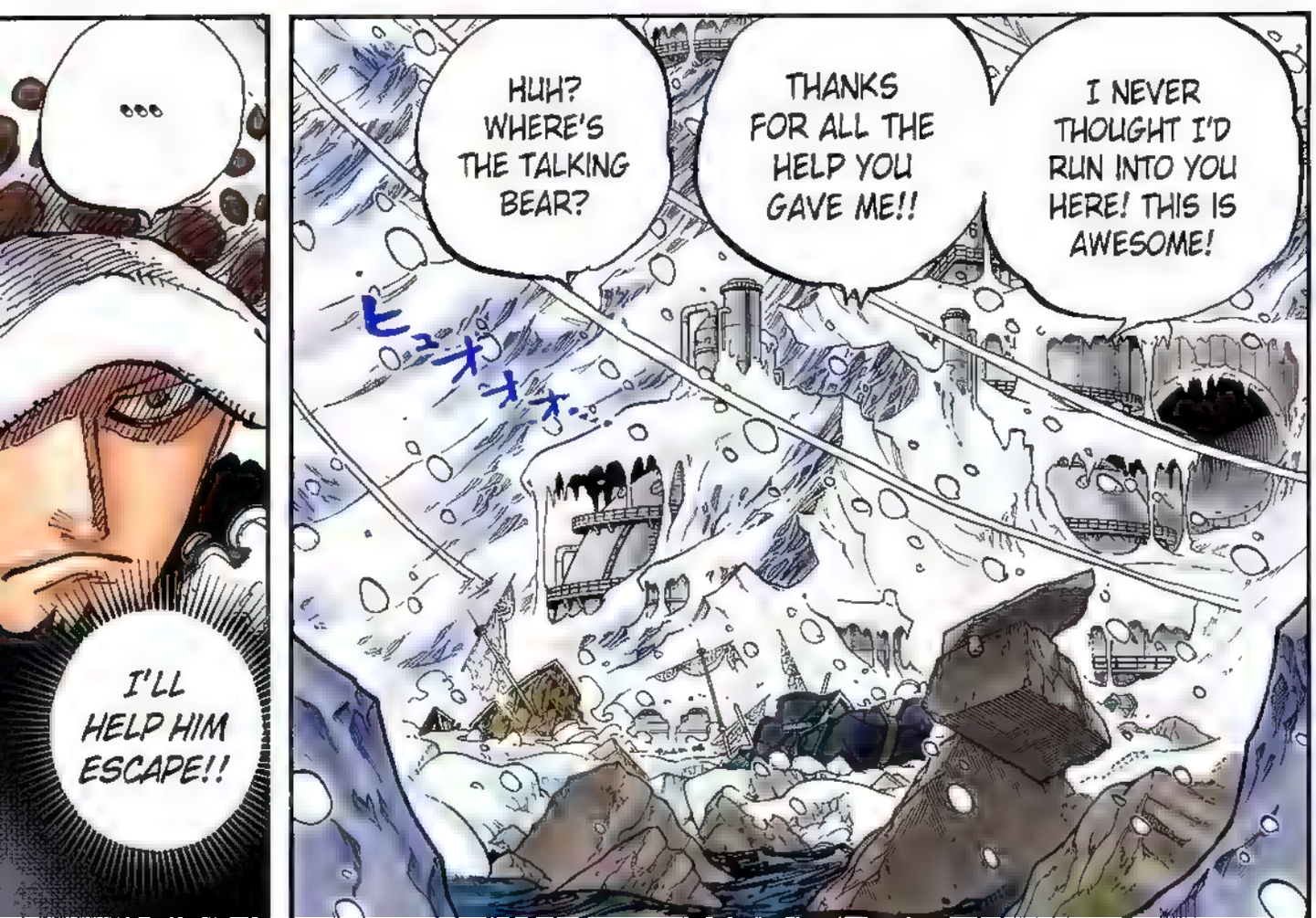
IT'S ME, MAN!! THANKS FOR YOUR HELP THAT ONE TIME!!!
...
HEY, IT'S YOU!! I REMEMBER YOU!!

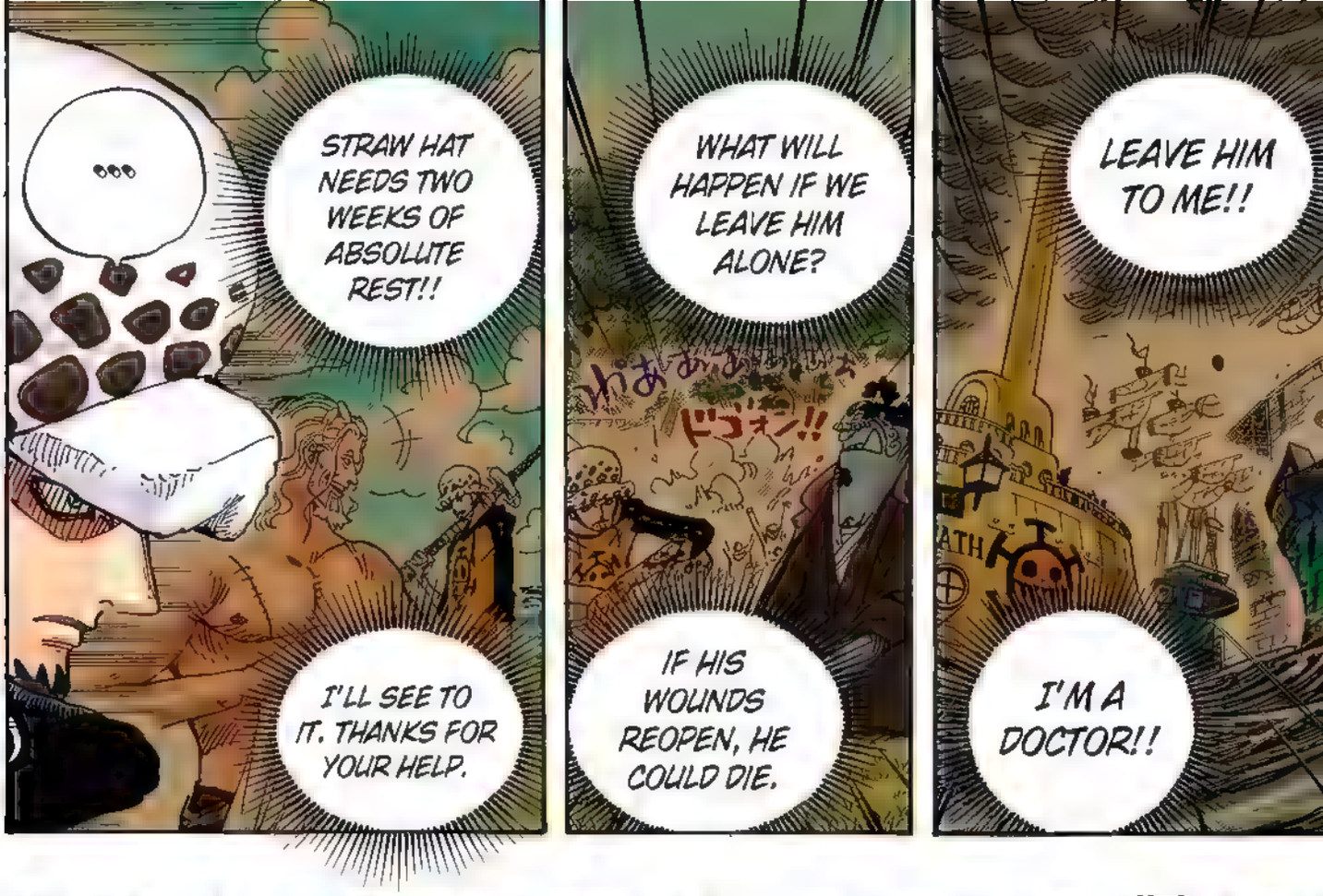
HE HELPED ME ESCAPE DURING WHITEBEARD'S WAR..AND HE HEALED ME TOO!!
YEAH, HIM! TRA...TRAFFA... TRAFFY! I REMEMBER NOW.
HEALED YOU?


IT'S TRAFALGAR LAW. AND THESE DAYS, HE'S A...
THAT'S THE GUY WE MET AT THE SABAODY'S SLAVE AUCTION, RIGHT?

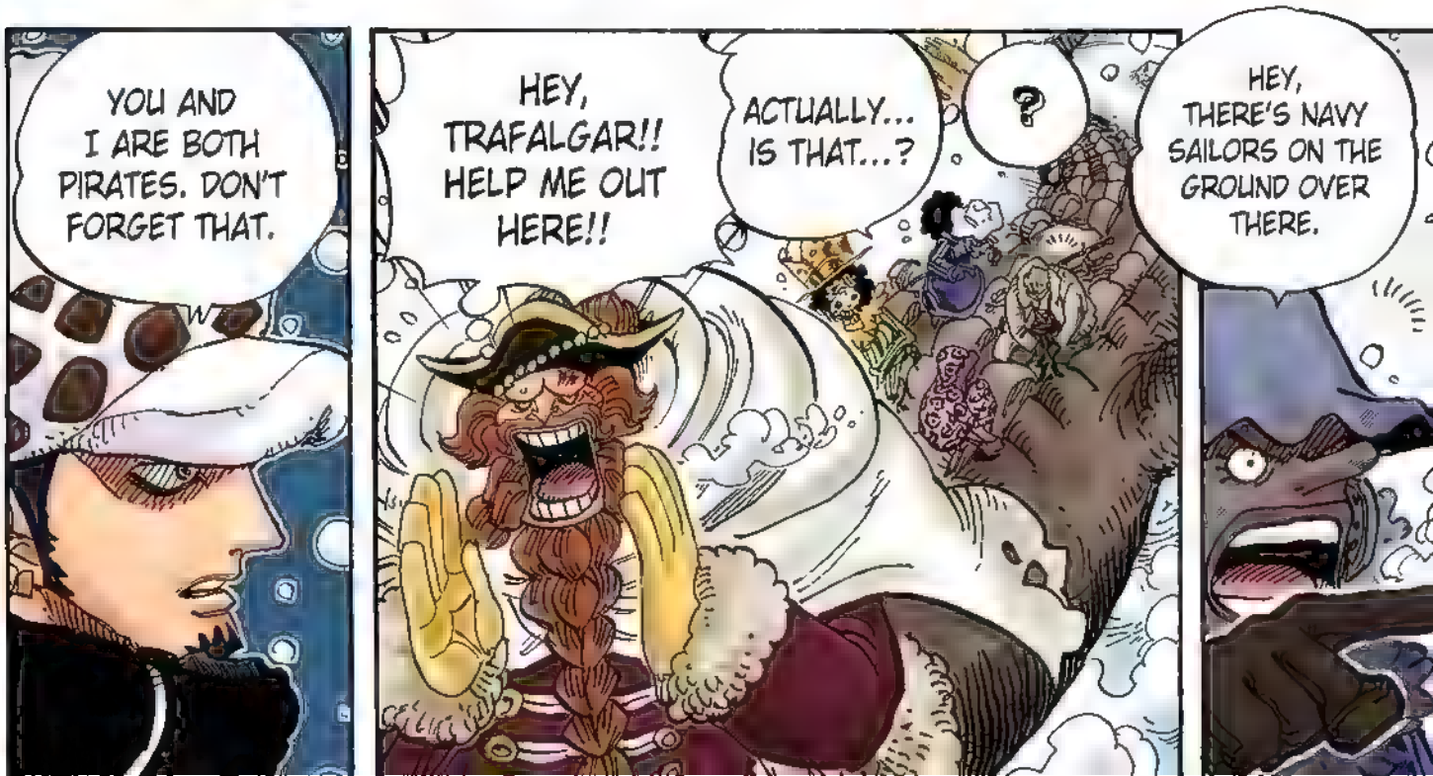
I OWE HIM MY LIFE!!!
YEAH. HE'S LIKE JIMBEI.


...


...
I'LL HELP HIM ESCAPE!!
HUH? WHERE'S THE TALKING BEAR?
THANKS FOR ALL THE HELP YOU GAVE ME!!
I NEVER THOUGHT I'D RUN INTO YOU HERE! THIS IS AWESOME!
ヒュオオオ…


STRAW HAT NEEDS TWO WEEKS OF ABSOLUTE REST!!
I'LL SEE TO IT. THANKS FOR YOUR HELP.
WHAT WILL HAPPEN IF WE LEAVE HIM ALONE?
IF HIS WOUNDS REOPEN, HE COULD DIE.
LEAVE HIM TO ME!!
I'M A DOCTOR!!

I WAS ACTING ON A SUDDEN WHIM. YOU DON'T NEED TO FEEL ANY GRATITUDE FOR WHAT I DID.
YOU'RE A STRONG MAN TO HAVE SURVIVED THAT, STRAW HAT.
BUT LET ME MAKE THIS CLEAR...

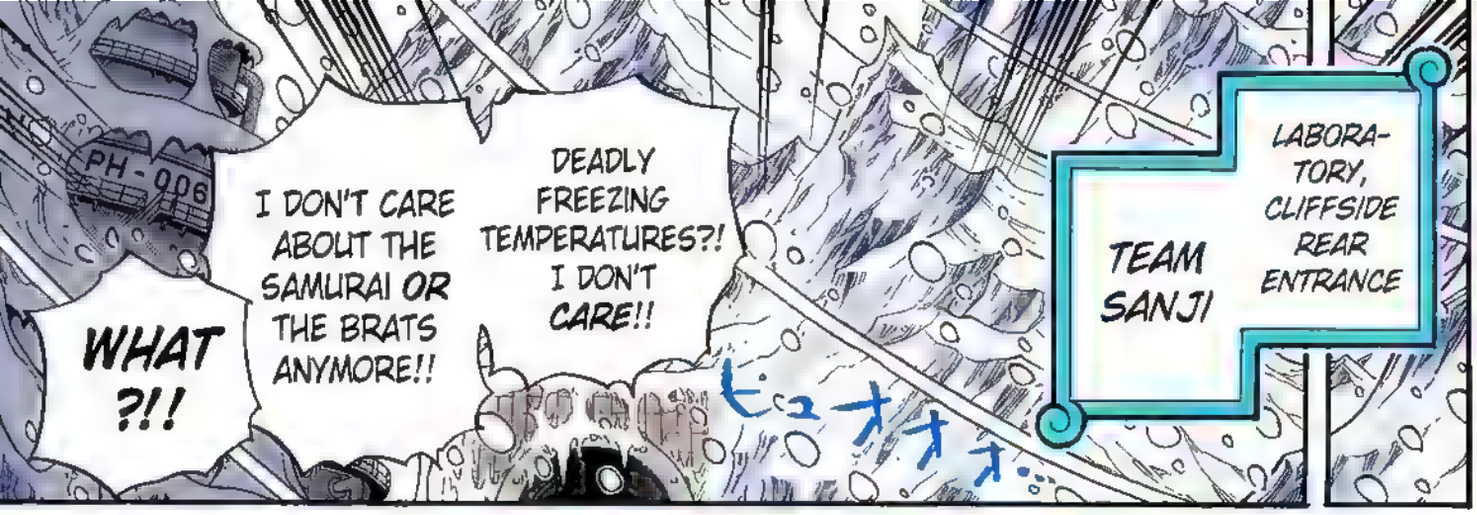

YOU AND I ARE BOTH PIRATES. DON'T FORGET THAT.
HEY, TRAFALGAR!! HELP ME OUT HERE!!
ACTUALLY... IS THAT...?
?
HEY, THERE'S NAVY SAILORS ON THE GROUND OVER THERE.

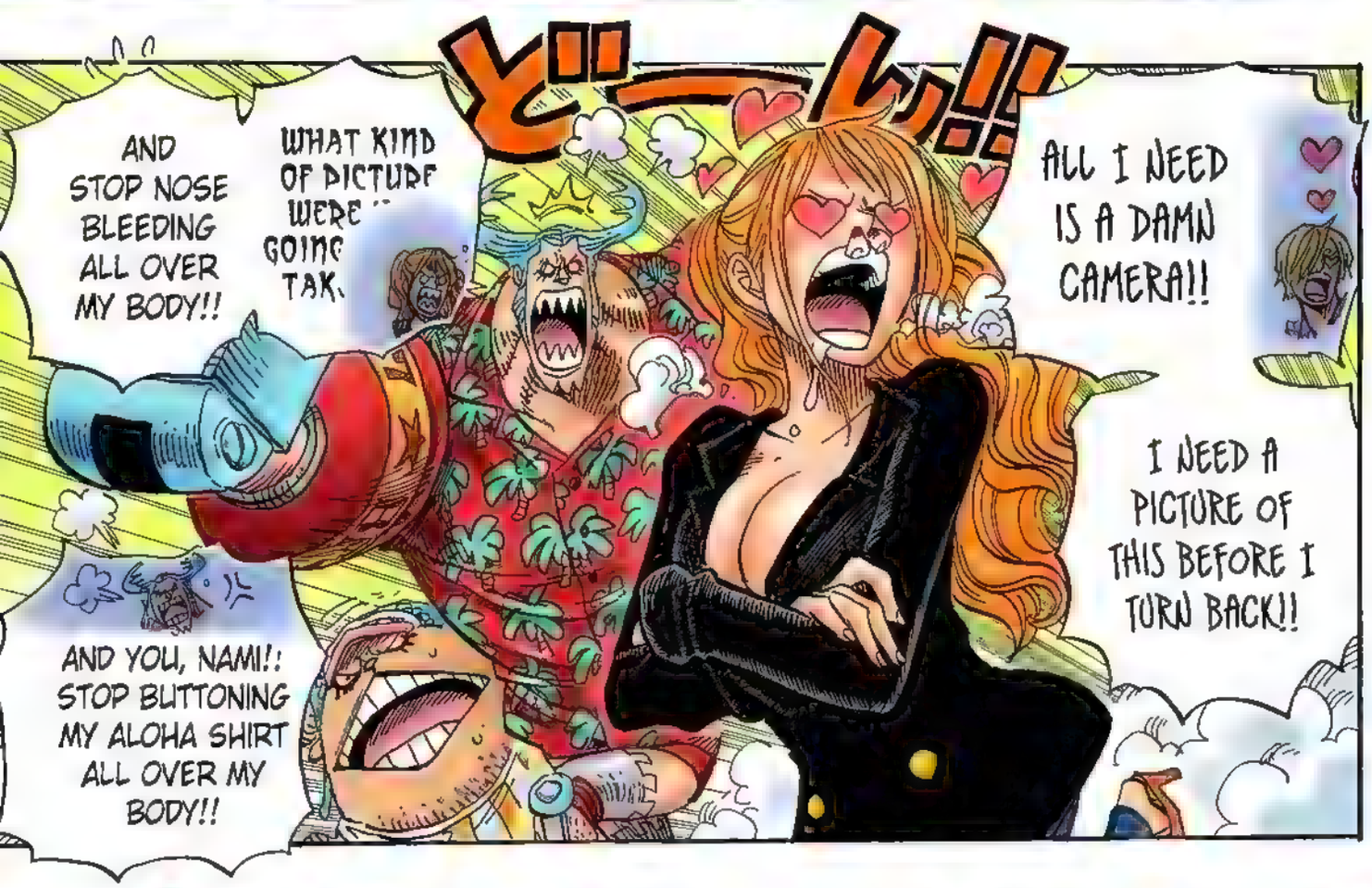
...
I'M SO LUCKY I MET BOTH YOU AND JIMBEI!!
THANKS A TON, REALLY!!!
HEE HEE! TRUE, IN OUR SEARCH FOR THE ONE PIECE, WE'RE ENEMIES...
...BUT THERE ARE LOTS OF PEOPLE I OWE FOR THEIR HELP TWO YEARS AGO.
IS THAT ...?
!
HUFF HUFF... SMOKER ?!
CRAP... THE NAVY?!
!
SMOKER!!
SMOKER !!!!
HUH? WAIT, ISN'T THAT--?

HUFF... HUFF!!
YOU OKAY, SMOKEY ?!!
WHAT'S UP, CAPTAIN?!
I KNOW.
WATCH OUT, LUFFY! IT'S THE NAVY!!
OH, SMOKER !!
THERE'S A HOLE IN HIS CHEST...
IT IS YOU, SMOKEY!! WOW, I HAVEN'T SEEN YOU GUYS IN AGES!!
...!!
...!!
SMOKER !!!
HUFF HUFF...
COME ON... LET'S NOT GET OVERLY EMOTIONAL HERE.
HOW DARE YOU!!!
GUNT!
HE'S A MADMAN! HE SENT 100 PIRATE HEARTS...
...BACK TO HEAD-QUARTERS!!!

I HATE THAT.
!!?
ズズッ!!
TASHIGIII!!!
DAMN, NOT AGAIN!!
AND SMOKEY'S ALREADY KNOCKED OUT!!
...?!
WHAT DID HE JUST DO...?
YOU JUST DON'T LEARN, WOMAN!
DON'T GET SO DESPERATE.
HURRY, LUFFY! WE GOTTA GET OUTTA HERE!!
YEAH! HEY, TRAFFY! I WANNA ASK YOU SOMETHING!!
GO AROUND THE BACK OF THE LAB...
!?

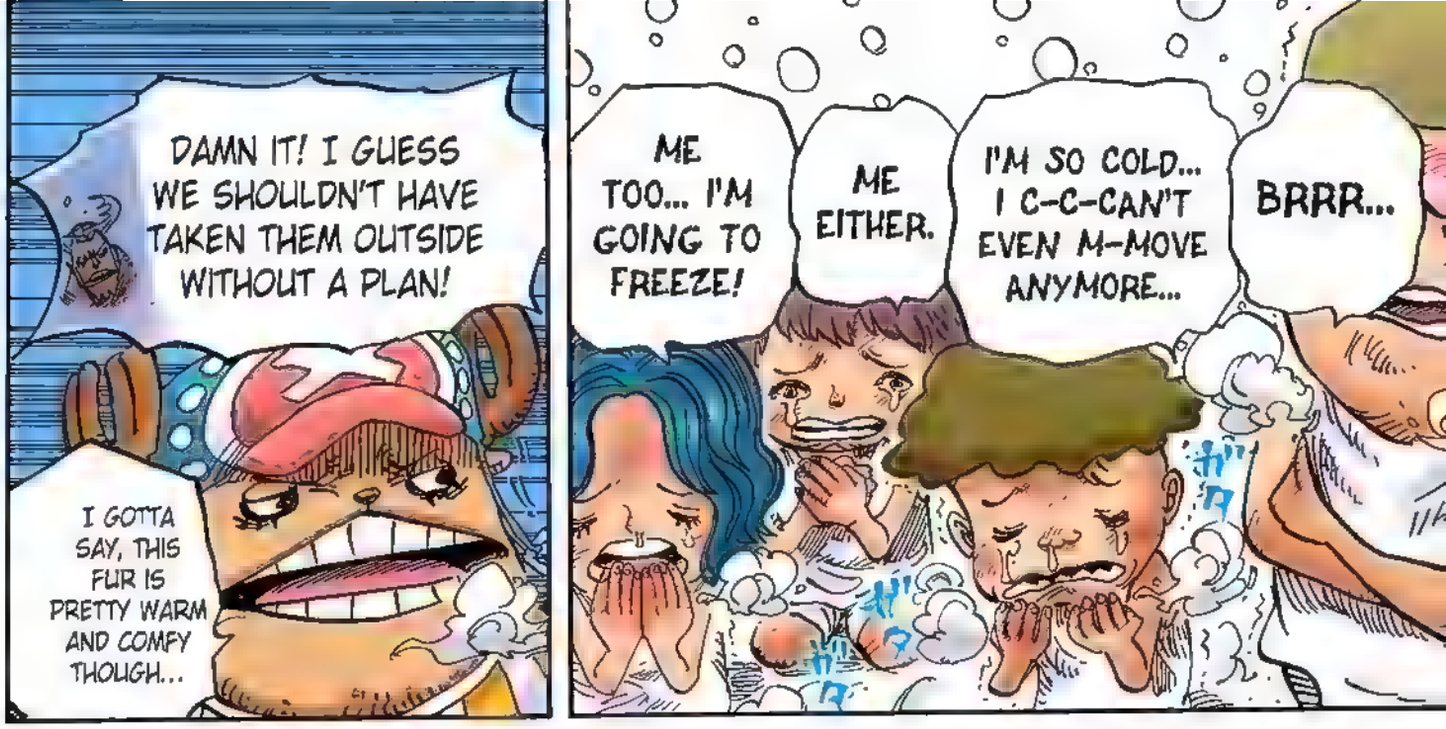
OH GOOD, HE'S TALKING ABOUT ME!
I'VE GOT TO SCRAM; I'M A FORMER PIRATE TOO!!
...TO REGAIN.
WE EACH HAVE SOME-THING...
ガコォーン!
わあああ
I'M SURE WE'LL MEET AGAIN.
YOU'LL FIND WHAT YOU'RE SEEKING THERE.
I WONDER IF SMOKEY AND HIS GUYS ARE ALL RIGHT!
IT KINDA LOOKED LIKE THEY WERE LOSING TO TRAFFY!
ドドドドドド
LET'S PUT SOME DISTANCE BETWEEN US AND THE NAVY, LUFFY!!
STOP! WE GOT BIGGER PROBLEMS AT THE MOMENT!!
ドォーンドドドン!
OPEN FIRE! THAT'S STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
HELP SMOKEY AND THE CAP'N!!

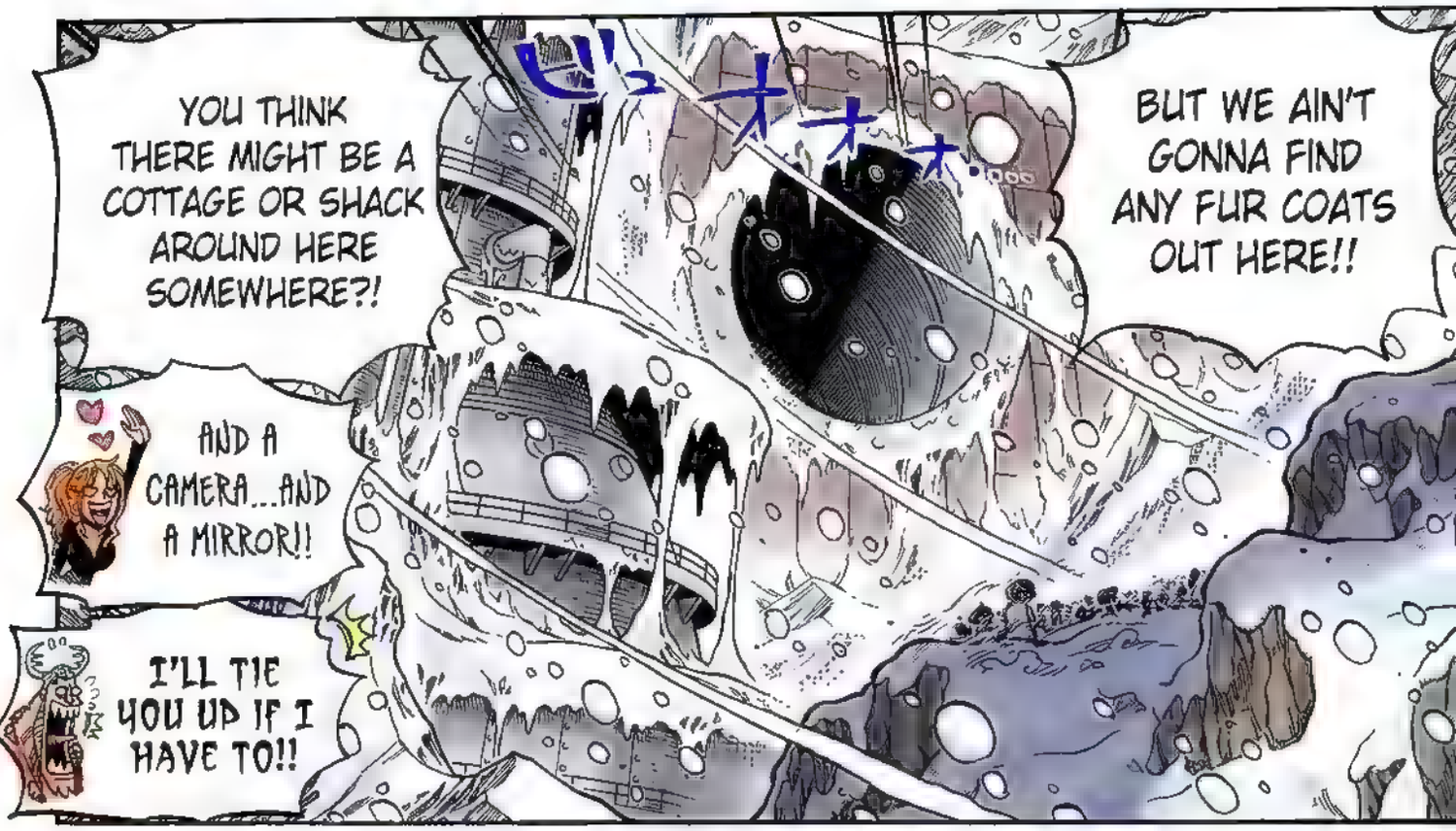

PH-006
WHAT ?!!
I DON'T CARE ABOUT THE SAMURAI OR THE BRATS ANYMORE!!
DEADLY FREEZING TEMPERATURES?! I DON'T CARE!!
ピュオオォ…
TEAM SANJI
LABORATORY, CLIFFSIDE REAR ENTRANCE


ビーーーレッ!!
AND STOP NOSE BLEEDING ALL OVER MY BODY!!
WHAT KIND OF PICTURE WERE GOING TAK.
ALL I NEED IS A DAMN CAMERA!!
I NEED A PICTURE OF THIS BEFORE I TURN BACK!!
AND YOU, NAMI!: STOP BUTTONING MY ALOHA SHIRT ALL OVER MY BODY!!

ビュオッ!!
!!
AUGH !!
OH NO! EVERYONE, STOP!!

HOW ARE YOU DOING, KIDS? JUST PUT UP WITH THE COLD A BIT LONGER! HUMAN BODIES SURE GET CHILLY!
WHAT'S GOING ON? DID YOUR INSIDES ALL GET SWITCHED AROUND OR SOMETHING?
STOP BEING SO NICE, CURLY-MAN! IT'S CREEPY!!


DAMN IT! I GUESS WE SHOULDN'T HAVE TAKEN THEM OUTSIDE WITHOUT A PLAN!
I GOTTA SAY, THIS FUR IS PRETTY WARM AND COMFY THOUGH...
ME TOO... I'M GOING TO FREEZE!
ME EITHER.
I'M SO COLD... I C-C-CAN'T EVEN M-MOVE ANYMORE...
BRRR...

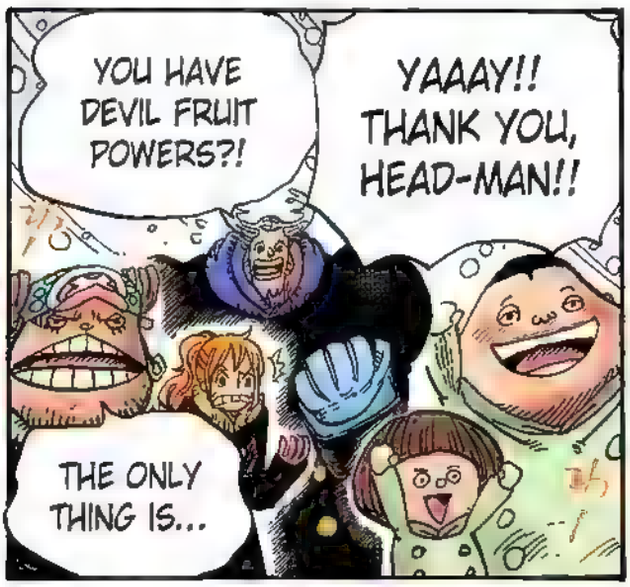

YOU THINK THERE MIGHT BE A COTTAGE OR SHACK AROUND HERE SOMEWHERE?!
AND A CAMERA...AND A MIRROR!!
I'LL TIE YOU UP IF I HAVE TO!!
ビュオオオ…
BUT WE AIN'T GONNA FIND ANY FUR COATS OUT HERE!!

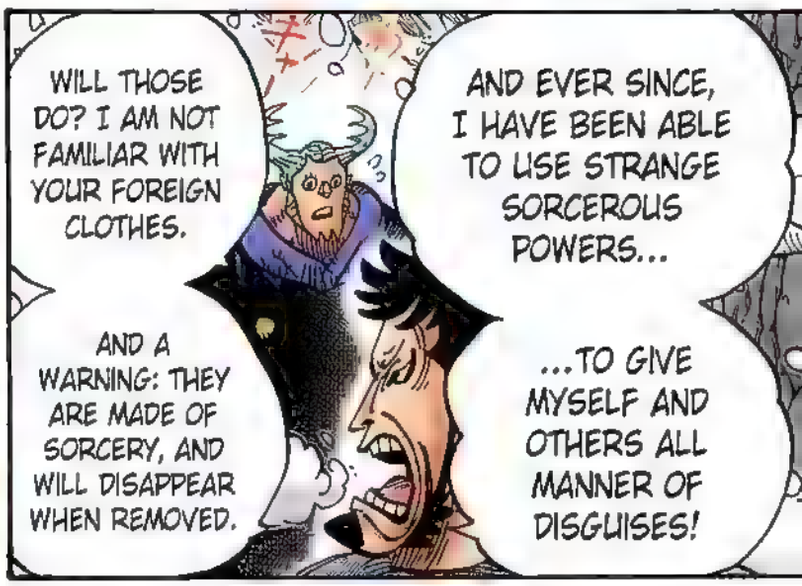
AND THERE ISN'T A SINGLE BLADE OF GRASS ON THIS ISLAND!!
THE KIDS ARE FREEZIN' OUT HERE!!
WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?!
THEN USE A ROCK OR SOME OTHER OBJECT--JUST DO IT NOW!!

EVERYONE, PLACE A LEAF UPON YOUR HEADS!!
IF IT'S COME TO THIS... THEN I HAVE NO CHOICE!
!?
ど

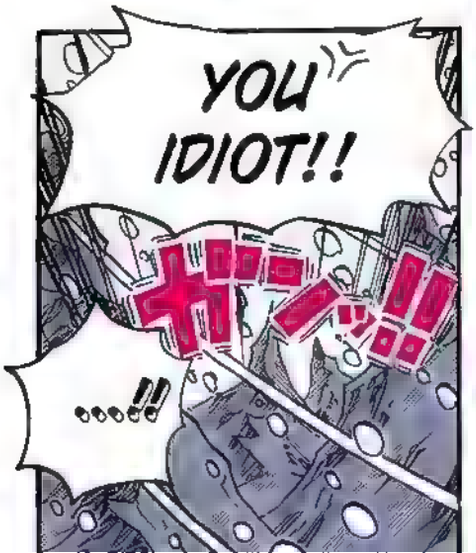
IF THIS TURNS OUT TO BE SOME STUPID MENTAL TRICK TO TAKE OUR MINDS OFF THE COLD, I'LL BEAT THE EVER-LOVIN' SNOT OUTTA YA!!
WE DID WHAT YOU SAID, NOW WHAT IS IT SUPPOSED TO DO?!!
!!!
POOF !!
どろ～ん!
WHAAAA--?!!
WE'VE ALL GOT COATS!! AND SHOES!!

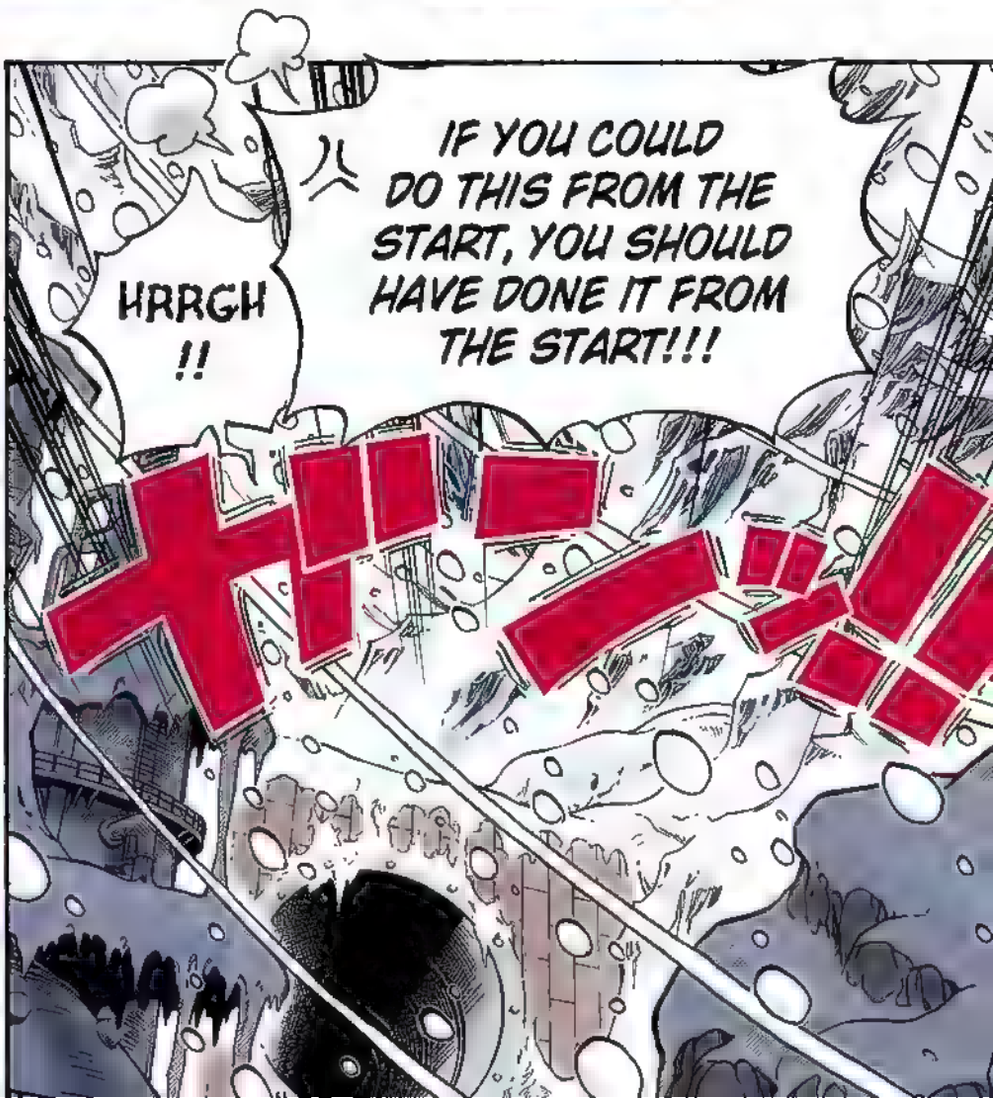
AS IT HAPPENS... I ONCE DINED UPON A MOST PECULIAR FRUIT.
I FEEL SO COMFY NOW!!
YAY, I'M WARM!!
WHAT DID YOU DO?
BUT HOW?!

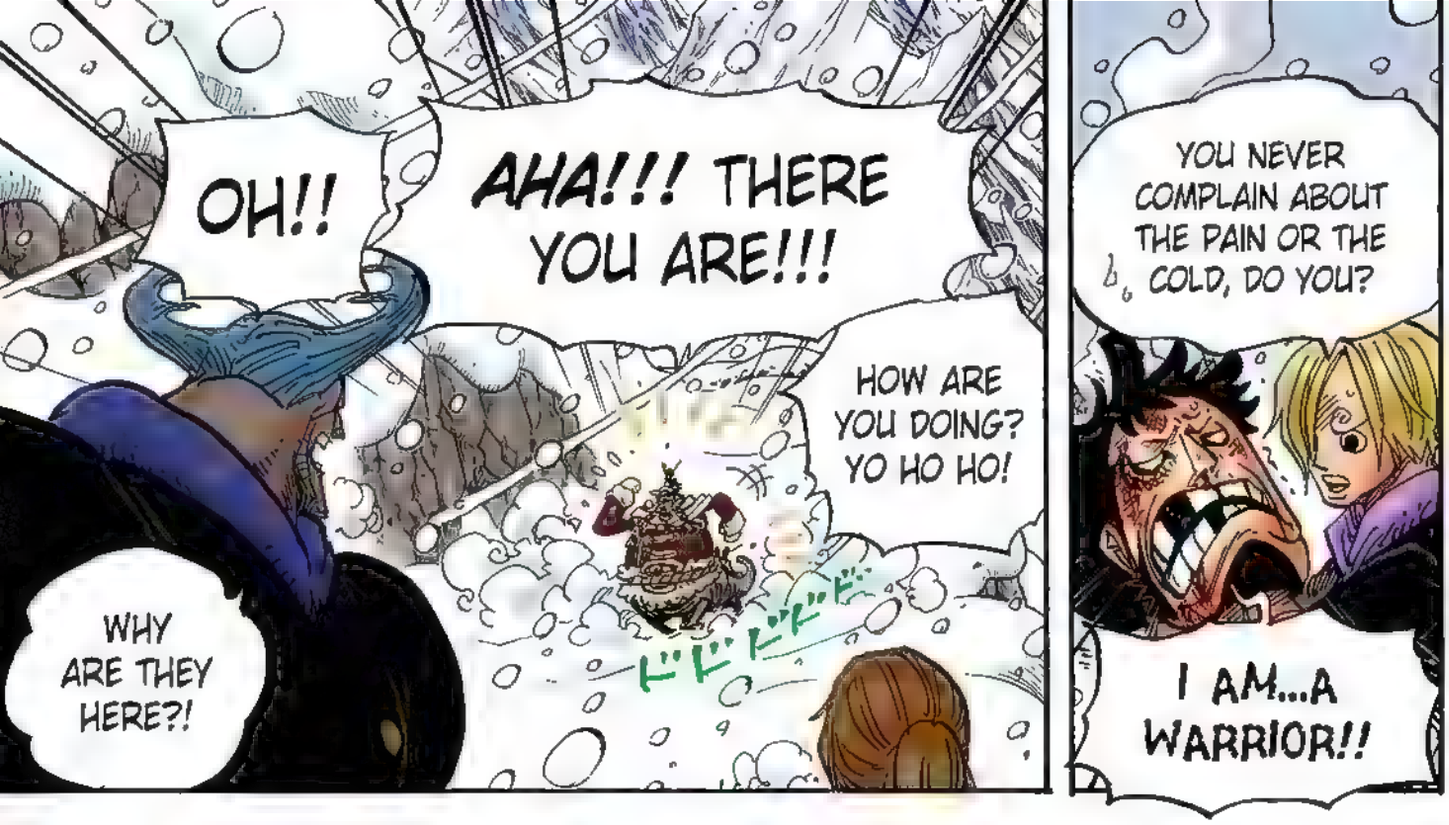

YOU HAVE DEVIL FRUIT POWERS?!
YAAAY!! THANK YOU, HEAD-MAN!!
THE ONLY THING IS...


WILL THOSE DO? I AM NOT FAMILIAR WITH YOUR FOREIGN CLOTHES.
AND A WARNING: THEY ARE MADE OF SORCERY, AND WILL DISAPPEAR WHEN REMOVED.
AND EVER SINCE, I HAVE BEEN ABLE TO USE STRANGE SORCEROUS POWERS...
...TO GIVE MYSELF AND OTHERS ALL MANNER OF DISGUISES!

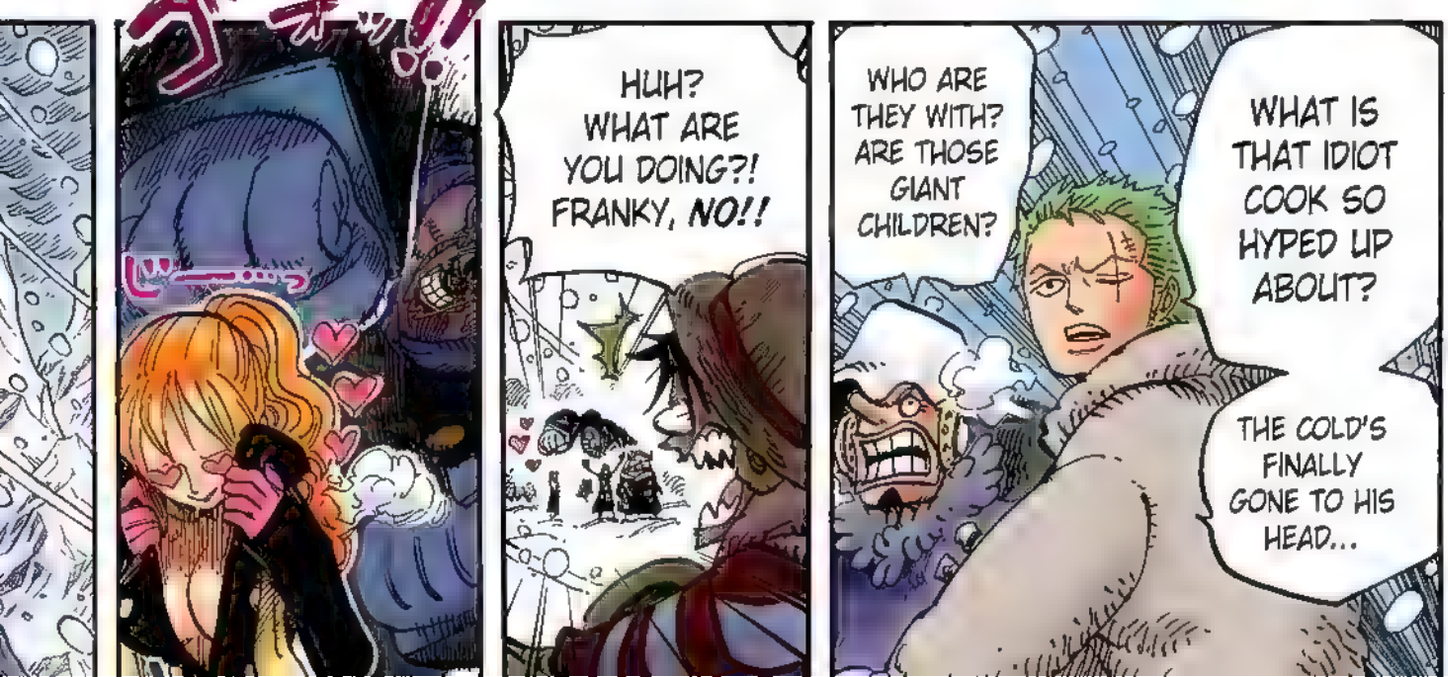
BUT...I DIDN'T WANT TO COVER UP...THE BREAST-BANDS...
!

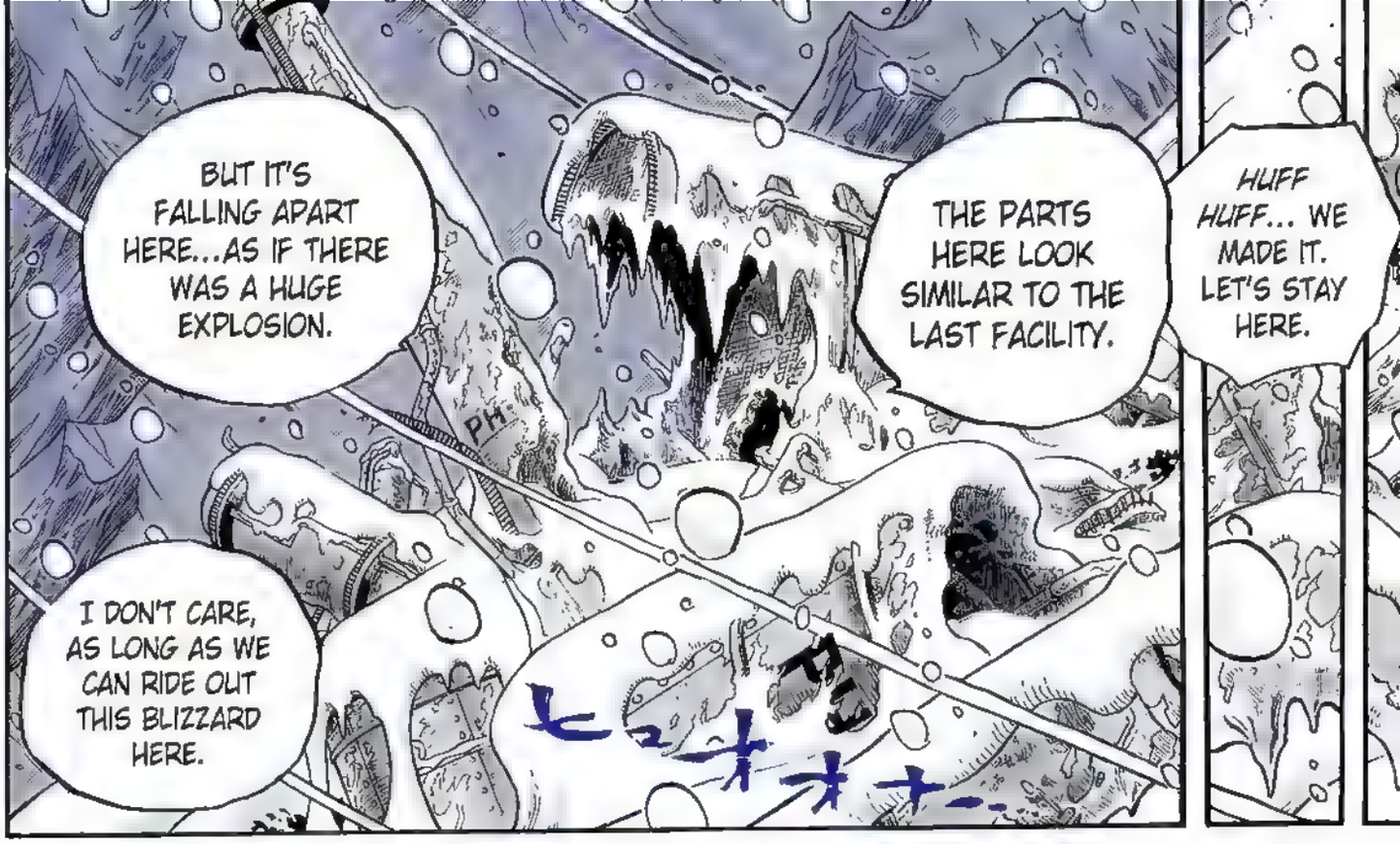

YOU IDIOT!!
ガーンッ!!
...!!


HRRGH !!
IF YOU COULD DO THIS FROM THE START, YOU SHOULD HAVE DONE IT FROM THE START!!!
ナニーーー!!

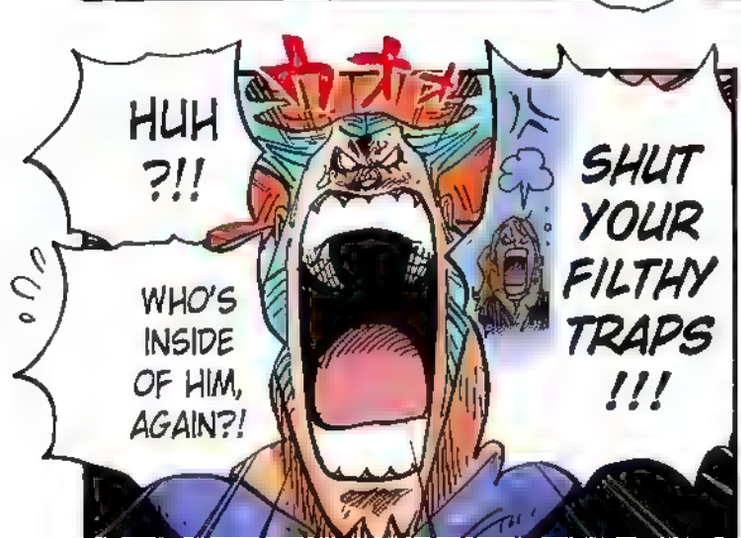

OH!!
AHA!!! THERE YOU ARE!!!
HOW ARE YOU DOING? YO HO HO!
WHY ARE THEY HERE?!
ドドドド
YOU NEVER COMPLAIN ABOUT THE PAIN OR THE COLD, DO YOU?
I AM...A WARRIOR!!

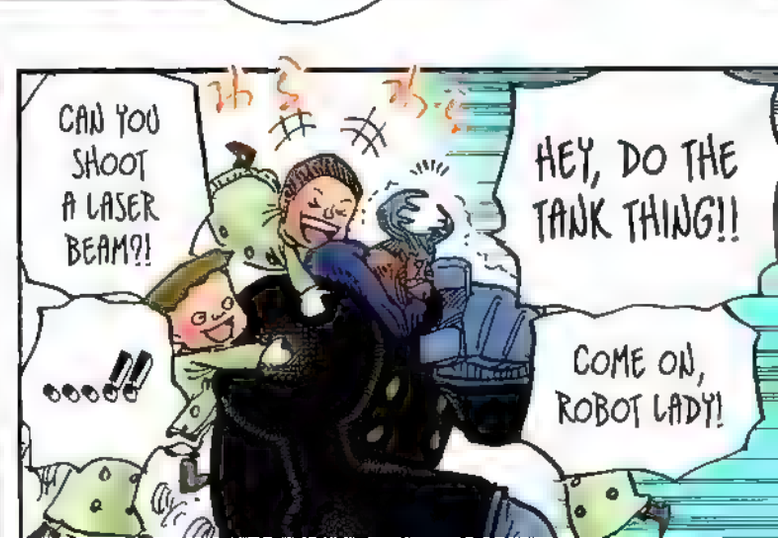
I'M SO GLAD WE RAN INTO YOU AGAIN, YOU JERKS!!
...
ZOLO, USOPP, ROBIN, BROOK!!
IT'S LUFFYYY!!
AH...THERE THEY ARE!


HUH? WHAT ARE YOU DOING?! FRANKY, NO!!
WHO ARE THEY WITH? ARE THOSE GIANT CHILDREN?
WHAT IS THAT IDIOT COOK SO HYPED UP ABOUT?
THE COLD'S FINALLY GONE TO HIS HEAD...


BUT IT'S FALLING APART HERE...AS IF THERE WAS A HUGE EXPLOSION.
THE PARTS HERE LOOK SIMILAR TO THE LAST FACILITY.
HUFF HUFF... WE MADE IT. LET'S STAY HERE.
I DON'T CARE, AS LONG AS WE CAN RIDE OUT THIS BLIZZARD HERE.
ヒュオオー

ASHIMARO... MY WONDERFUL BACK LEGS...
MY LEGS HAVE RETURNED !!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING TO MY BODY, SANJI?!
LOOK, I'LL FIX YOU UP RIGHT AWAY!!
WAAAH! I'VE DAMAGED MY BEAUTIFUL, FRAGILE BODY!
I'M NOT SANJI, I'M CHOPPER!!
YOU SEE?! I TOLD YOU THE LEGS BELONGED TO SOMEONE!
...
THIS IS ALL VERY SURREAL...
WHERE DO I EVEN START...?


HUH ?!!
WHO'S INSIDE OF HIM, AGAIN?!
SHUT YOUR FILTHY TRAPS !!!


CAN YOU SHOOT A LASER BEAM?!
HEY, DO THE TANK THING!!
COME ON, ROBOT LADY!

HUH? ARE YOU SURE?
YOU NEED THEM, RIGHT?
LOOK, LET'S LET COOLER HEADS PREVAIL AND TALK THIS OVER..
FIRST, I'M FRANKY.
DON'T EXPECT ME TO HELP YOU IF YOU GET HURT!!
AND I'M CHOPPER !!
I WILL HELP YOU IF YOU GET HURT!!
THIS IS NAMI.
AND I'D RATHER DIE THAN SHOOT A LASER BEAM.
AND THESE BABIES...
...ARE OUR BELOVED NNNNAMI!! ♡♡
WOOHOO! STAR OF THE SHOW!!
WAS I ALWAYS THAT SHAME-LESS?!!
AAAH! I WON'T DO IT ANYMORE! PLEASE DON'T RUIN MY SWEET NAMI ANYMORE!!
STOP, NAMI! YOU'RE GOING TO KILL NAMI!
THAT'LL BE 200,000 BERRIES FOR EVERY GROPE OF MY BODY, AND 100,000 FOR PEEKING.
YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME!!
WOULD YOU STOP GUFFAWING OVER THERE?! THIS IS NO LAUGHING MATTER!!

SO, TO UNRAVEL THIS THING FROM THE BEGINNING...
WE HAVE HERE THE *SAMURAI* FROM WANO.
...
THE DISTRESS SIGNAL WE ORIGINALLY PICKED UP...
...WAS SENT TO THAT *BOSS* CROC-TAUR...
...FROM ONE OF HIS SUBORDI-NATES.
IN OTHER WORDS, THIS WHOLE STATE OF AFFAIRS WAS STARTED BECAUSE OUR SAMURAI FRIEND HERE WAS SLICING UP THE CENTAURS.
...
HELP
BUT I WAS ONLY STRIKING DOWN THOSE WHO STOOD IN THE WAY OF MY QUEST...
...TO RESCUE MY MISSING SON, MOMONOSUKE!
SIMPLY OBSERVE HOW MANY CHILDREN WERE LOCKED IN THAT LABORATORY!
I KNOW MY MOMONOSUKE MUST STILL BE IN THERE!

THE PROBLEM IS WHAT HAPPENED *AFTER* THE S.O.S.
TELL US ABOUT IT.
WE DON'T EVEN KNOW THE NAMES OF THE NEWER ONES...
YEAH, WE'RE NOT ALL THE KIDS THAT WERE THERE.
WHAAAT?! TRAFFY'S A WARLORD NOW?!
YES. HE WAS ADDED WITHIN THE LAST TWO YEARS.
IT WAS *THAT MAN!!*
THE ONE THE OTHERS CALLED A WARLORD OF THE SEA, OR SOME SUCH NONSENSE...
I RAN ABOUT, TRYING TO SENSE ENEMIES, UNTIL MY LEGS GOT STUCK TO *SOMETHING...*
IT WAS THE BACK OF A DRAGON'S HEAD!
HE QUICKLY CUT MY BODY INTO THREE PIECES...
...LOCKING MY HEAD INSIDE, LEAVING MY TORSO TO ROT, AND SENDING MY LEGS TO BE FED TO WILD BEASTS...

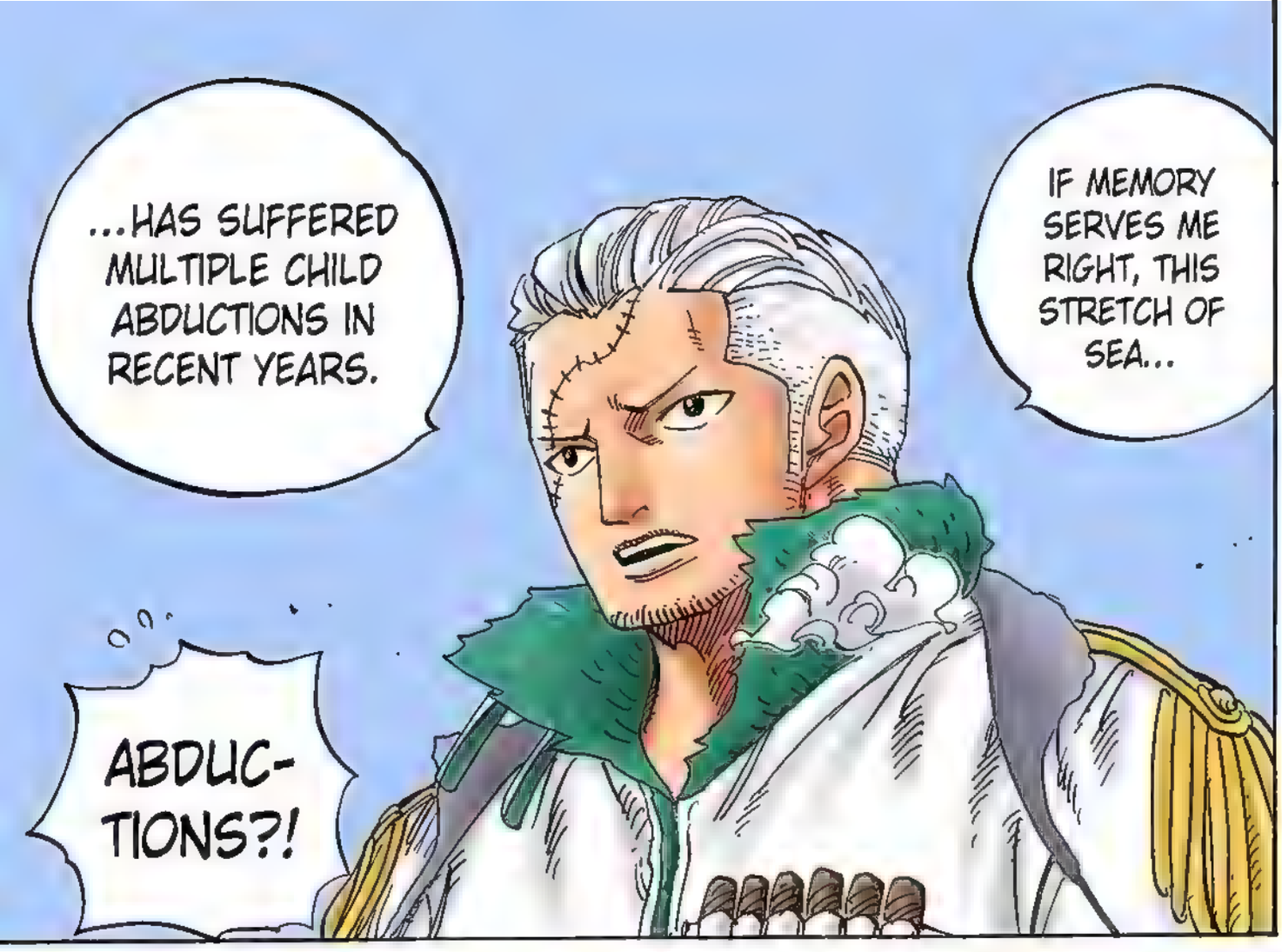
OH, THAT WAS ME FARTING!
!!?
A NEAT SKILL OF MINE, NOT TO TOOT MY OWN HORN!
HMM, GOOD QUESTION.
HUH? HIS LOWER HALF DID? HOW DID IT SPEAK?
OH YEAH! HE DID SAY SOMETHING ABOUT A WARLORD!
UH, THAT OBVIOUSLY BELONGED TO THIS GUY.
OH! YOU'RE RIGHT!!
YOU SAW MY TORSO?!
THAT REMINDS ME, I DID RUN ACROSS A FELLOW WITH ONLY A TORSO EARLIER..
YO HO HO! A MAN WITH ONLY A HEAD AND LEGS? QUITE A SILLY SIGHT!
I WAS! POOT!
DON'T DO THAT INSIDE, IT STINKS!
YOU WERE FARTING?!! THAT'S DIS-GUSTING!!!
YES, STRANGELY ENOUGH...
IT'S HARD TO TALK WITH THE CAPTAIN THIS WAY.
ARE YOU SURE YOU FEEL ALL RIGHT WITHOUT A HEART, TASHIGI?
MEANWHILE, THE G-5 SAILORS HAVE EVACUATED...
EVERYTHING FROM THIS ISLAND SHOULD SAY PH ON IT...
...FOR PUNK HAZARD.
HUH? THERE WAS, VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER?!
THERE WAS A CC LOGO ON THE SHIP HIDDEN AROUND THE SIDE OF THE LABORATORY.
G5

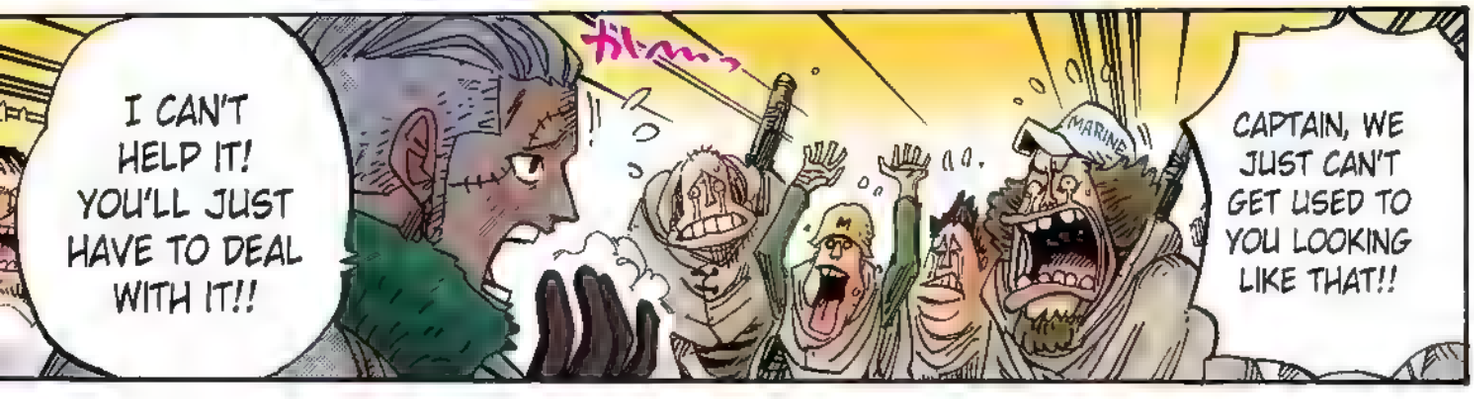
AND HIS PRESENCE HERE WOULD EXPLAIN A LOT OF THINGS!!
THAT MAD BASTARD, FORMER COLLEAGUE OF DR. VEGAPUNK, NOW WANTED BY THE GOVERNMENT!!
ASSUMING THERE IS SOMEONE BEHIND LAW'S ACTIONS HERE, AND THAT CC IS THEIR INITIALS...
...THERE'S ONE PERSON THAT SPRINGS TO MIND!!
THE SCIENTIST, CAESAR CLOWN!!!
THE AUTHORITY ON WEAPONS OF MASS MURDER..
WHAT THE HELL HAVE YOU DONE, LAW?!
I'VE GOT A BONE TO PICK WITH YOU TOO, CAESAR.
ドン!!

Chapter 664: MASTER CAESAR CLOWN

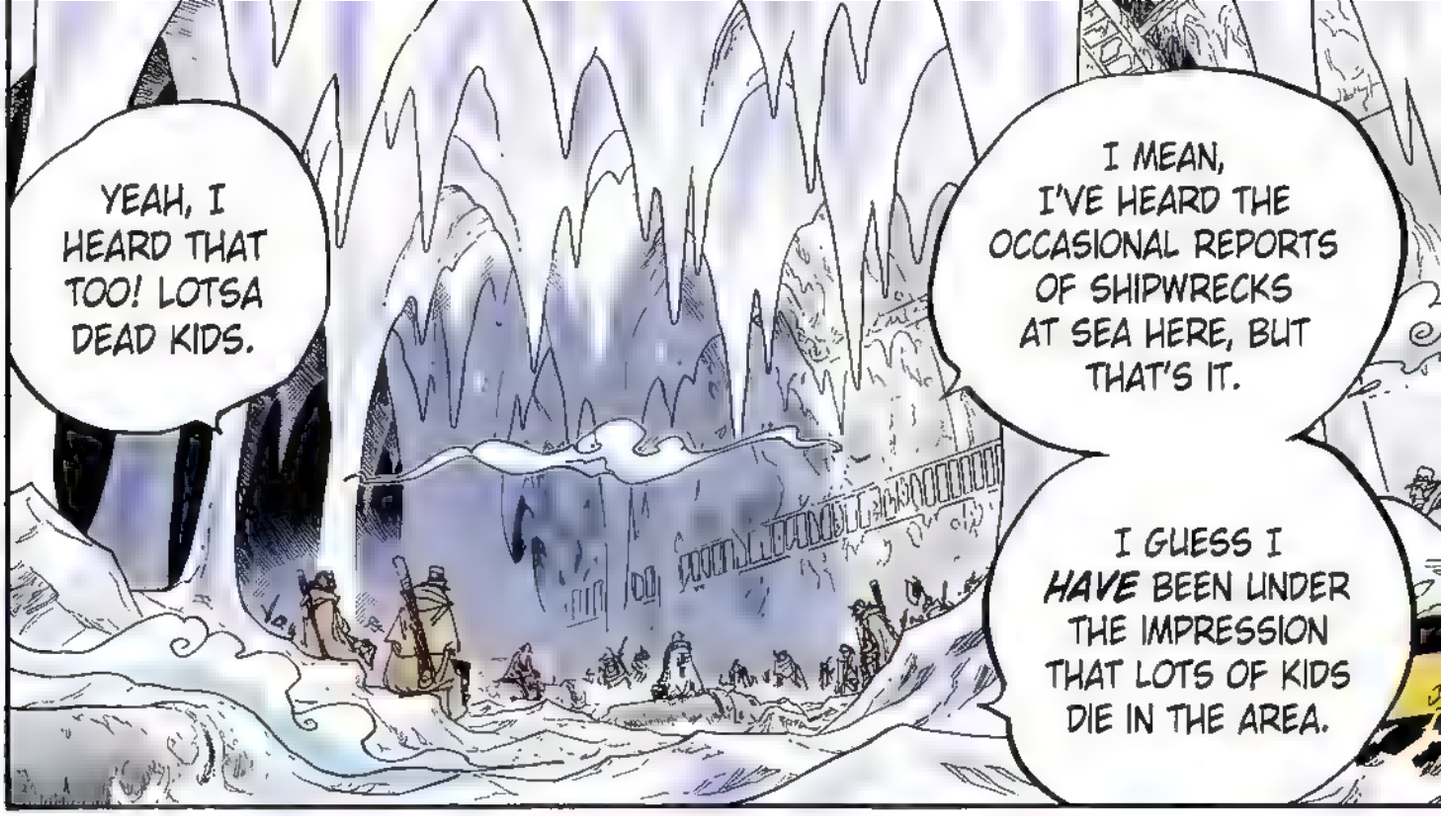
vol.67

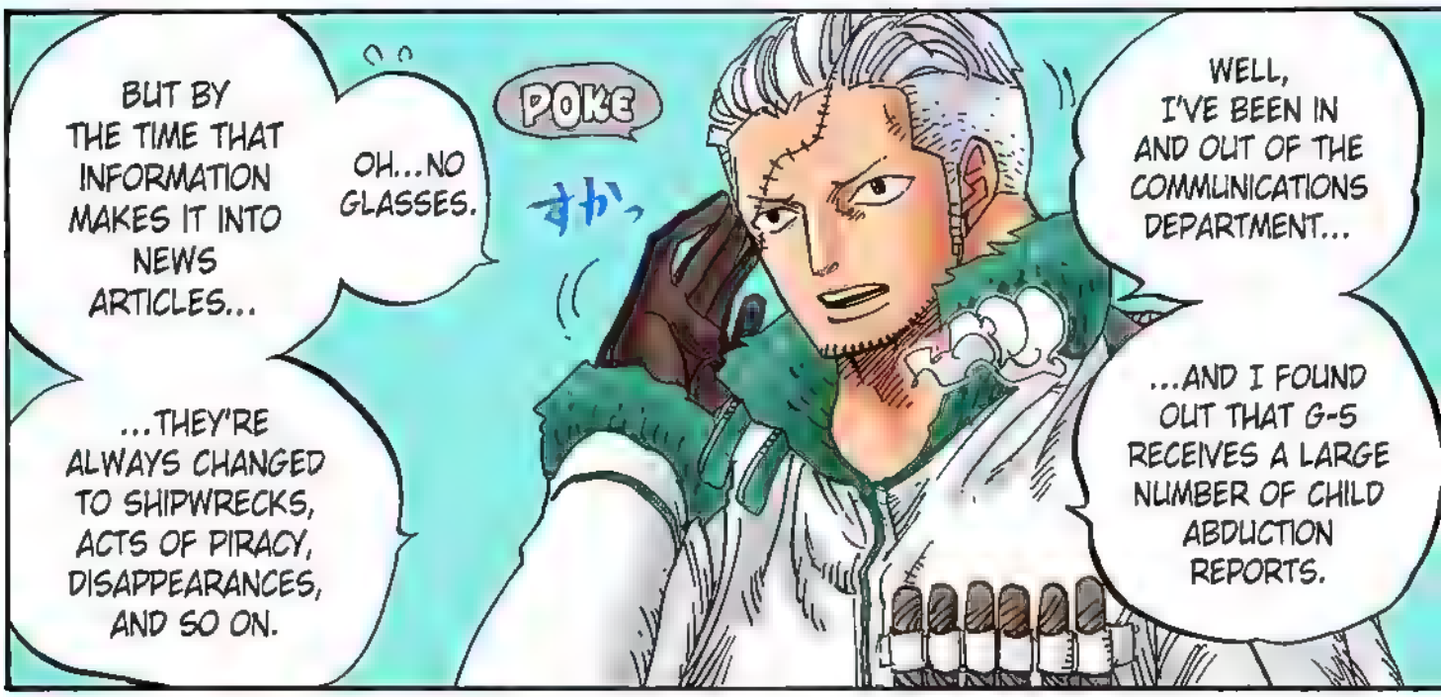
ONE PIECE


...HAS SUFFERED MULTIPLE CHILD ABDUCTIONS IN RECENT YEARS.
IF MEMORY SERVES ME RIGHT, THIS STRETCH OF SEA...
ABDUC-TIONS?!


I CAN'T HELP IT! YOU'LL JUST HAVE TO DEAL WITH IT!!
CAPTAIN, WE JUST CAN'T GET USED TO YOU LOOKING LIKE THAT!!
MARINE

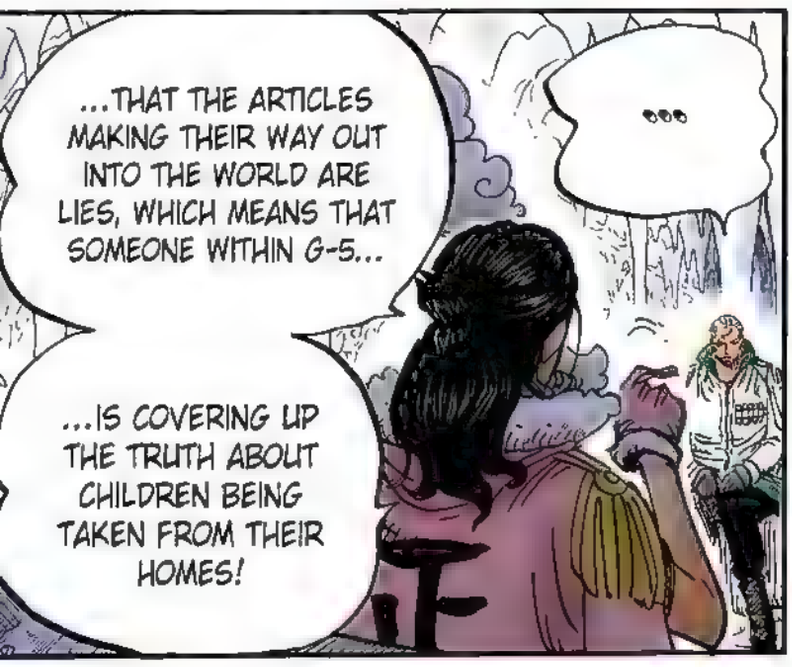
I LIKE THE CAPTAIN LOOKIN' MORE "OPEN" LIKE THIS...
...BUT HER PERSONAL-ITY'S WAY SCARY!!
ばんっ!!
WHAT THE HELL'S GOING ON, TASHIGI? I NEVER HEARD OF ANY CHILD ABDUCTIONS.
PLEASE BUTTON UP MY SHIRT, SMOKER!!


YEAH, I HEARD THAT TOO! LOTSA DEAD KIDS.
I MEAN, I'VE HEARD THE OCCASIONAL REPORTS OF SHIPWRECKS AT SEA HERE, BUT THAT'S IT.
I GUESS I *HAVE* BEEN UNDER THE IMPRESSION THAT LOTS OF KIDS DIE IN THE AREA.


BUT BY THE TIME THAT INFORMATION MAKES IT INTO NEWS ARTICLES...
OH...NO GLASSES.
POKE
すか
WELL, I'VE BEEN IN AND OUT OF THE COMMUNICATIONS DEPARTMENT...
...THEY'RE ALWAYS CHANGED TO SHIPWRECKS, ACTS OF PIRACY, DISAPPEARANCES, AND SO ON.
...AND I FOUND OUT THAT G-5 RECEIVES A LARGE NUMBER OF CHILD ABDUCTION REPORTS.

...
QUIT BEATING AROUND THE BUSH, TASHIGI!!
OF COURSE, I'M NOT DISCOUNTING THE POSSIBILITY THAT THE INITIAL REPORTS WERE INCORRECT!
BUT...THERE'S ALWAYS A CHANCE, HOWEVER SLIGHT...THAT, WELL...
正義
G5

YOU'RE SAYING, BASED ON THE NUMBER OF KIDS WE SAW...
...THAT THOSE INITIAL REPORTS OF CHILD ABDUCTION WERE THE TRUTH.
IS THAT YOUR HUNCH?! THEN SPIT IT OUT!!


...THAT THE ARTICLES MAKING THEIR WAY OUT INTO THE WORLD ARE LIES, WHICH MEANS THAT SOMEONE WITHIN G-5...
...IS COVERING UP THE TRUTH ABOUT CHILDREN BEING TAKEN FROM THEIR HOMES!
...

BUT IF THAT'S TRUE, THEN IT FOLLOWS...
AND THE ABDUCTORS ARE HERE ON THIS ISLAND.
...

WATCH IT, SMOKEY! YOU'RE TREADIN' DANGEROUS WATERS! WE MIGHT BE A RAGTAG BAND O' RUFFIANS...
...BUT WE'VE AT LEAST GOT THE BARE MINIMUM OF PRIDE A SAILOR NEEDS!!
Y-YOU THINK THESE ABDUCTORS HAVE A MOLE IN G-5?!
!?
ギャー

YOU FOOLS DON'T HAVE THE BRAINS FOR ME TO SUSPECT YOU IN THE FIRST PLACE!!
PLUS, YOU'VE GOT SOME WEIRD ILLUSIONS ABOUT THE NAVY!
WHAT ?!
ギャアアア
FUNCH!!
SHUDDUP !!!
AAAAGH !!
SHE'S SO SCARY!!

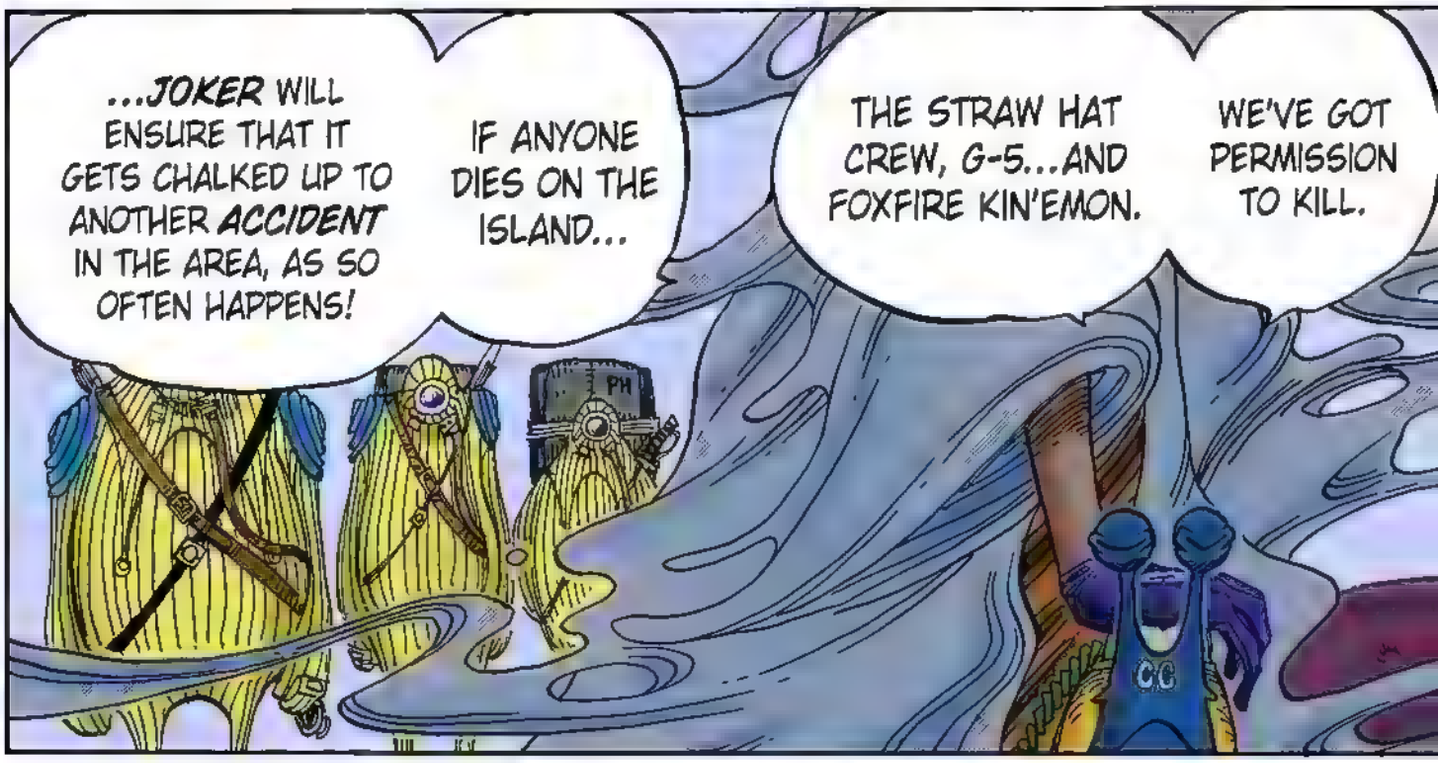
ASSUMPTIONS WILL LET THE REAL ENEMY WALK FREE! DON'T BE DECEIVED BY APPEARANCES!!
ドン!!
AS LONG AS MAN JOINS TOGETHER TO CONSPIRE AGAINST MAN, THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A PERFECT, UNTAINTED !!! ORGANIZATION!!

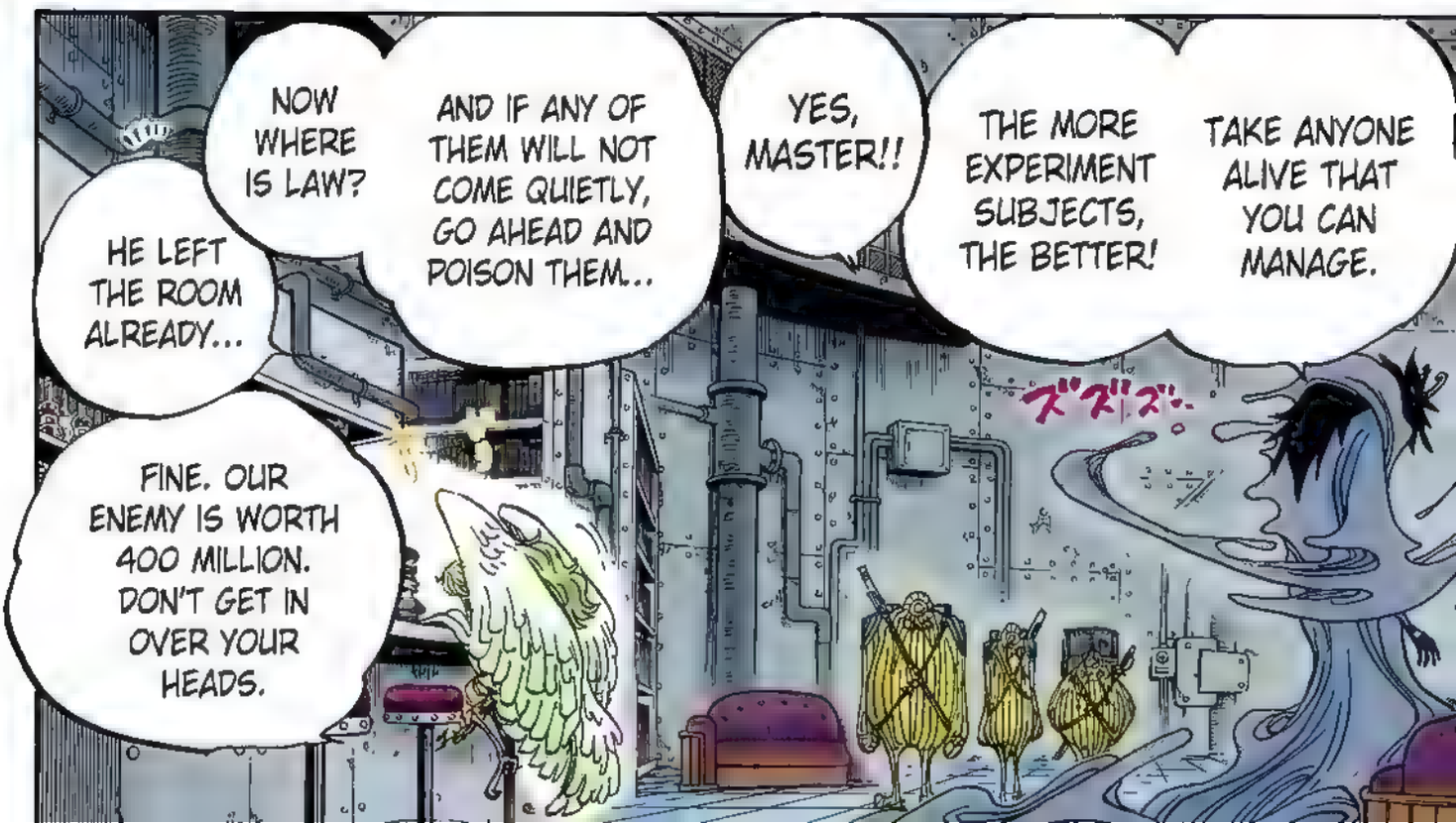
ビシィ!!
YES, CAP'N!!
YOU KNOW WHAT? FORGET IT.
...
I'M THE CAPTAIN.
OH! WE WERE DECEIVED BY APPEARANCES!

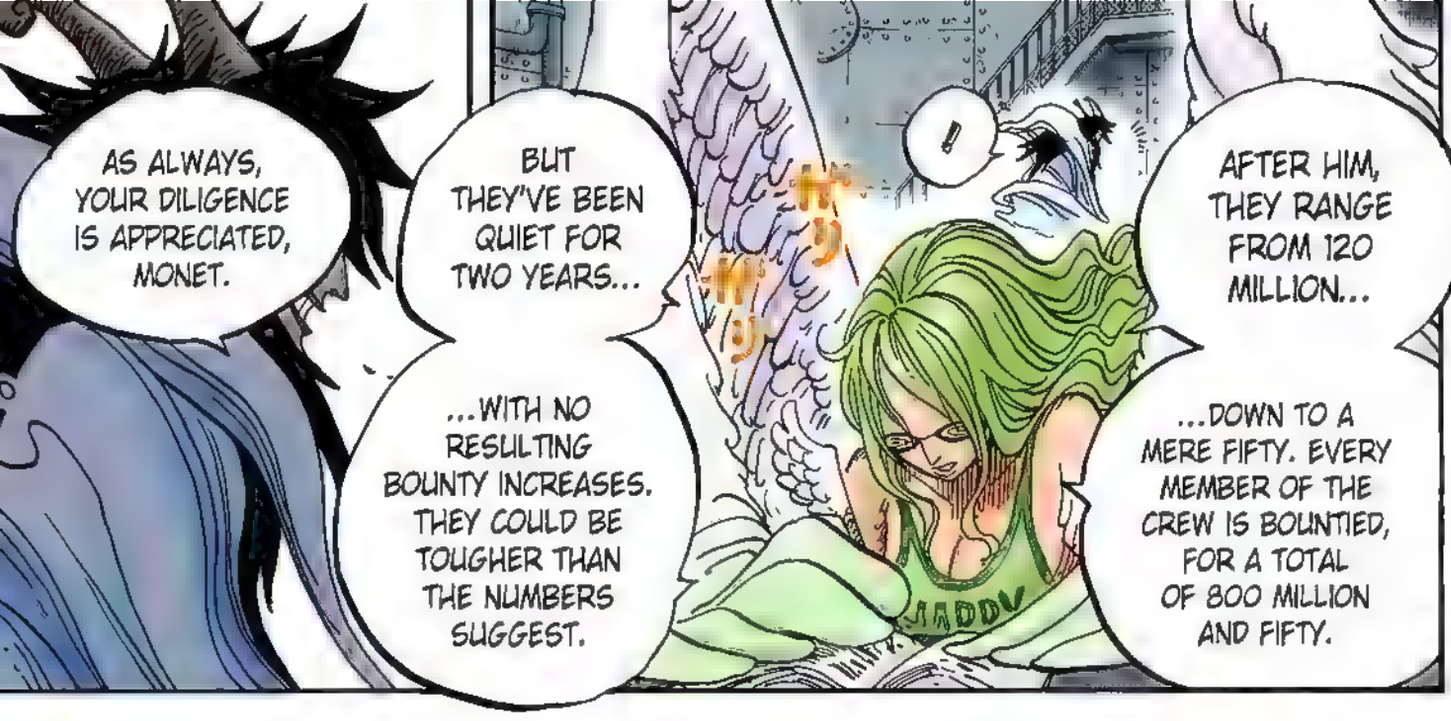
...?!!
WH... WHA--?!
ガーン!!

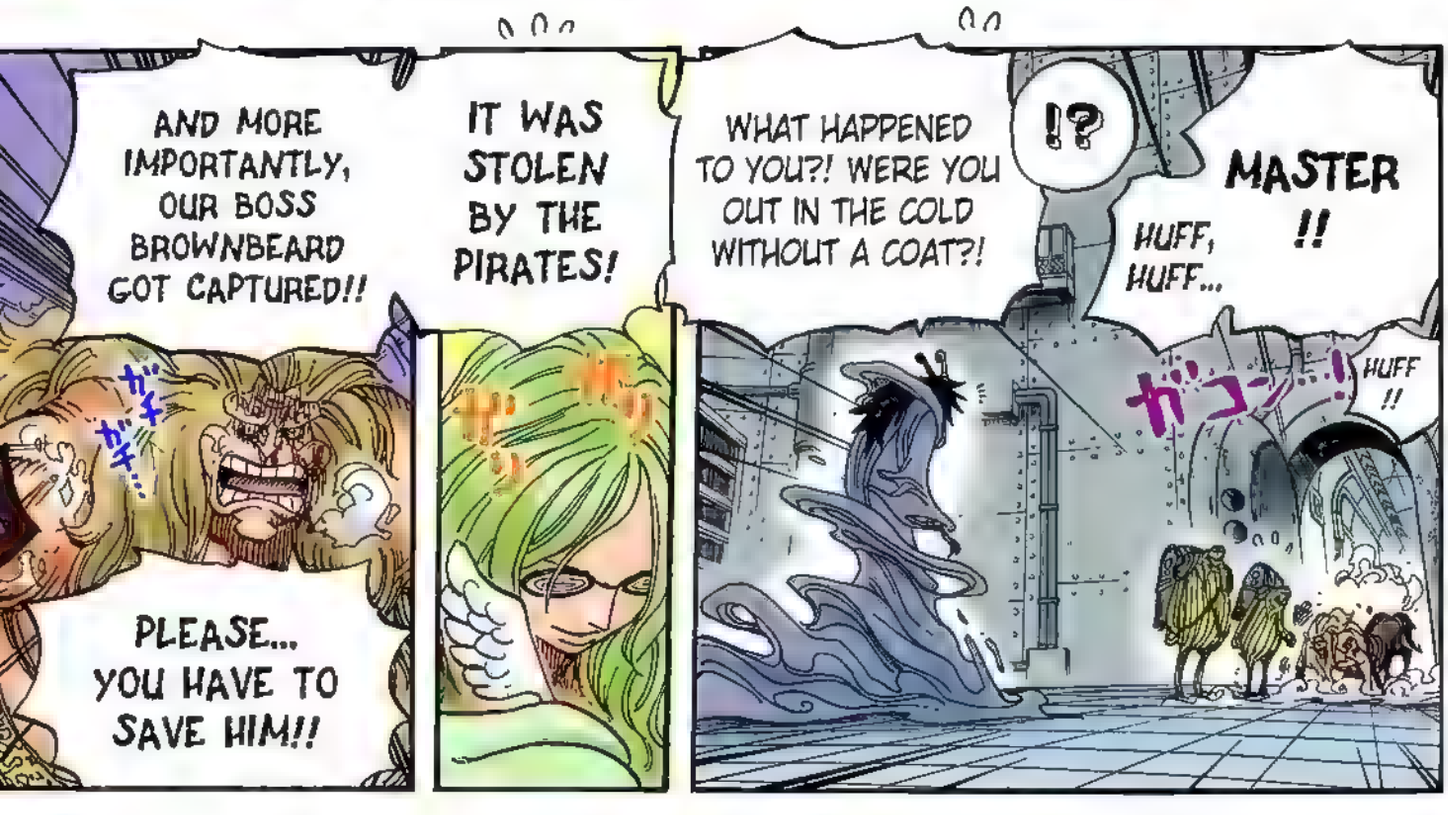
WE CAN'T LEAVE THE ISLAND FOR THE TIME BEING.
EITHER WAY, LAW'S GOT CONTROL OF MY HEART AND BODY.
ヒューオオオ…
ONE THIRD OF YOU MEN SHOULD TAKE A SHIP AND REPORT THIS.
DON'T WORRY. IT'S WORTH KEEPING IN MIND.
B-BUT, SMOKER.. I'M NOT SURE I HAVE IT RIGHT...
I DID MENTION *THEY* HAVE A SHIP, DIDN'T I? STEAL IT.
OH! RIGHT, I FORGOT ABOUT THAT! MAN, YOU'RE *EVIL*!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, VICE ADMIRAL?! THE SHIP'S BEEN CHOPPED TO LITTLE PIECES...
G5
...SO I CAN EXPOSE WHOEVER'S BEHIND WHAT'S HAPPENING ON THIS ISLAND!!
BUT BE CAREFUL... I'M GONNA TAKE BACK MY HEART AND BODY BEFORE THIS WHOLE THING GETS BLOWN UP...

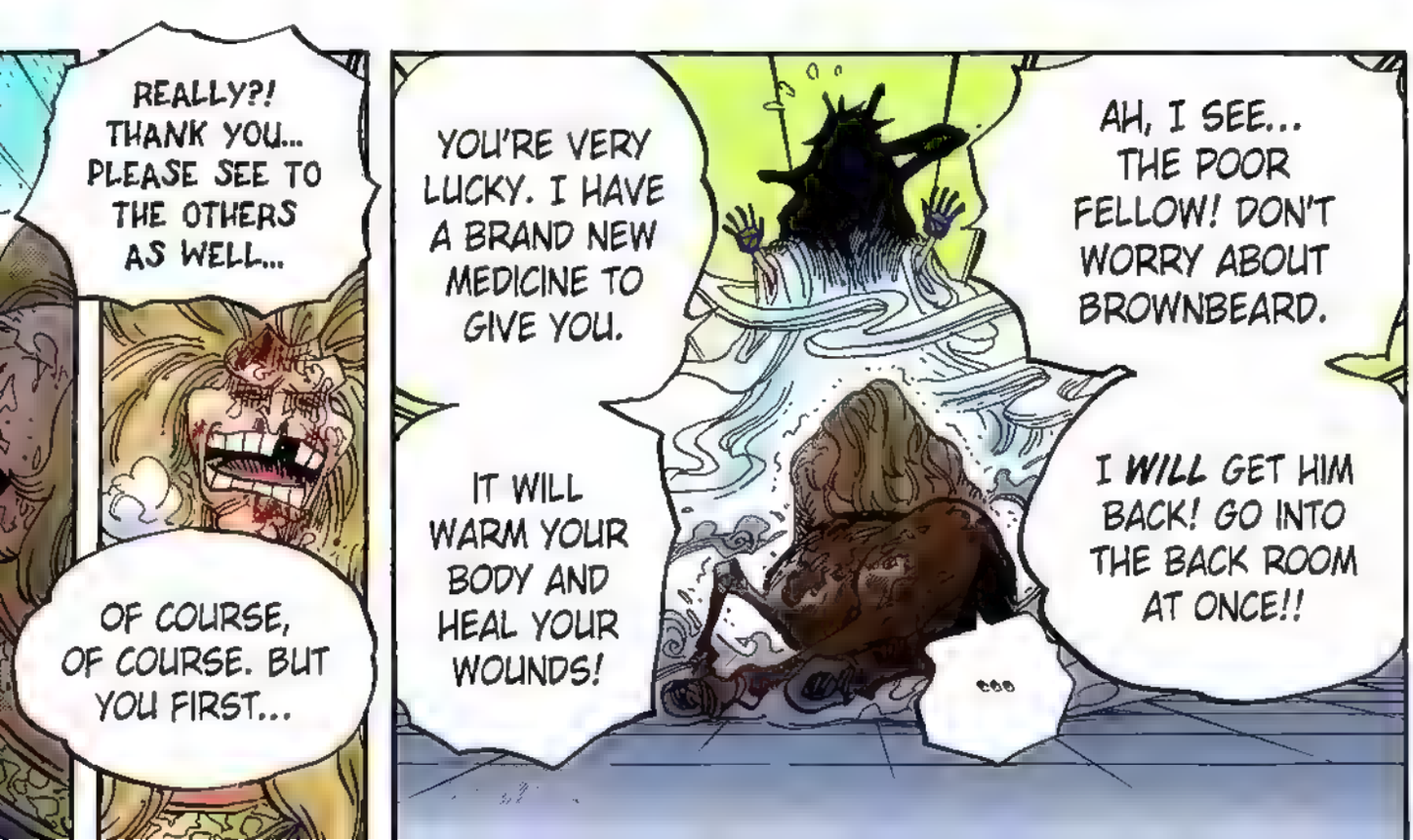
FINALLY GOT THROUGH.
BACK IN WHAT WAS FORMERLY VEGAPUNK'S LABORATORY

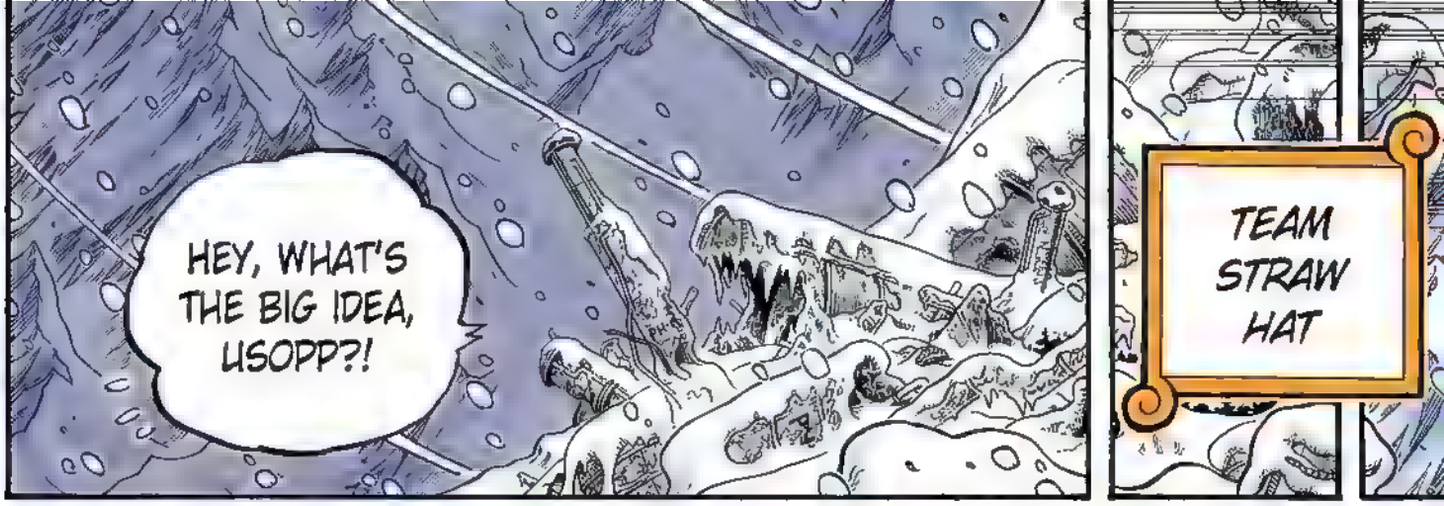

...JOKER WILL ENSURE THAT IT GETS CHALKED UP TO ANOTHER ACCIDENT IN THE AREA, AS SO OFTEN HAPPENS!
IF ANYONE DIES ON THE ISLAND...
THE STRAW HAT CREW, G-5...AND FOXFIRE KIN'EMON.
WE'VE GOT PERMISSION TO KILL.

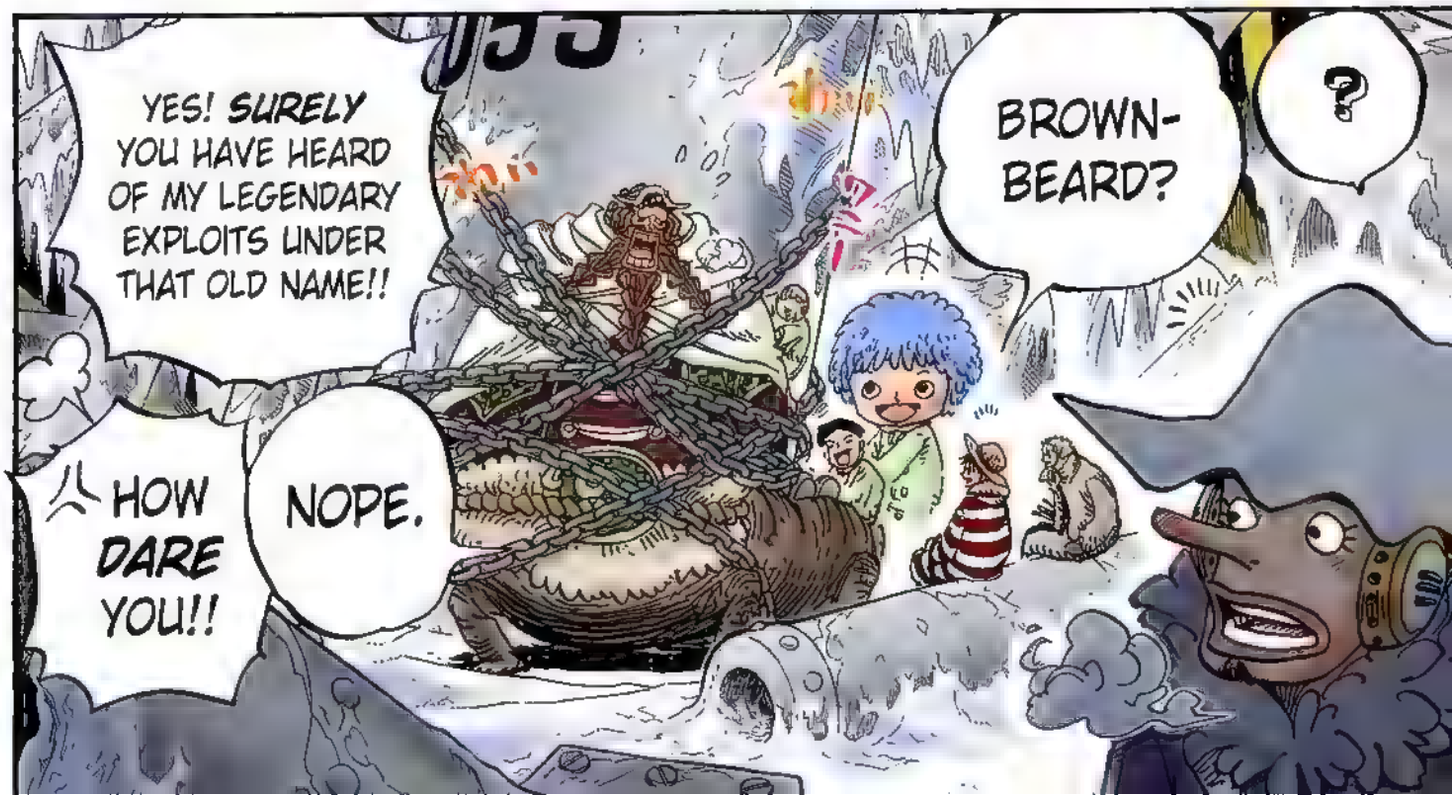

NOW WHERE IS LAW?
AND IF ANY OF THEM WILL NOT COME QUIETLY, GO AHEAD AND POISON THEM...
YES, MASTER!!
THE MORE EXPERIMENT SUBJECTS, THE BETTER!
TAKE ANYONE ALIVE THAT YOU CAN MANAGE.
HE LEFT THE ROOM ALREADY...
FINE. OUR ENEMY IS WORTH 400 MILLION. DON'T GET IN OVER YOUR HEADS.


AS ALWAYS, YOUR DILIGENCE IS APPRECIATED, MONET.
BUT THEY'VE BEEN QUIET FOR TWO YEARS...
...WITH NO RESULTING BOUNTY INCREASES. THEY COULD BE TOUGHER THAN THE NUMBERS SUGGEST.
!
AFTER HIM, THEY RANGE FROM 120 MILLION...
...DOWN TO A MERE FIFTY. EVERY MEMBER OF THE CREW IS BOUNTIED, FOR A TOTAL OF 800 MILLION AND FIFTY.


AND MORE IMPORTANTLY, OUR BOSS BROWNBEARD GOT CAPTURED!!
ガチ ガチ...
PLEASE... YOU HAVE TO SAVE HIM!!
IT WAS STOLEN BY THE PIRATES!
WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU?! WERE YOU OUT IN THE COLD WITHOUT A COAT?!
!?
MASTER !!
HUFF, HUFF...
ガコーン...!
HUFF !!


REALLY?! THANK YOU... PLEASE SEE TO THE OTHERS AS WELL...
OF COURSE, OF COURSE. BUT YOU FIRST...
YOU'RE VERY LUCKY. I HAVE A BRAND NEW MEDICINE TO GIVE YOU.
IT WILL WARM YOUR BODY AND HEAL YOUR WOUNDS!
AH, I SEE... THE POOR FELLOW! DON'T WORRY ABOUT BROWNBEARD.
I WILL GET HIM BACK! GO INTO THE BACK ROOM AT ONCE!!





TEAM STRAW HAT

HEY, WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA, USOPP?!

THIS IS RUINING NAMI'S GOOD LOOKS!!

NOW THIS IS *SUPER!!*

I DON'T EVEN CARE ANYMORE...

GEE, THANKS, USOPP!!

WELL, WE WON'T BE ABLE TO KEEP TRACK WITHOUT *SOMETHING* TO HELP US MAKE SENSE OF YOU!!

ばっ!!

どーん!!

?

BROWN-BEARD?

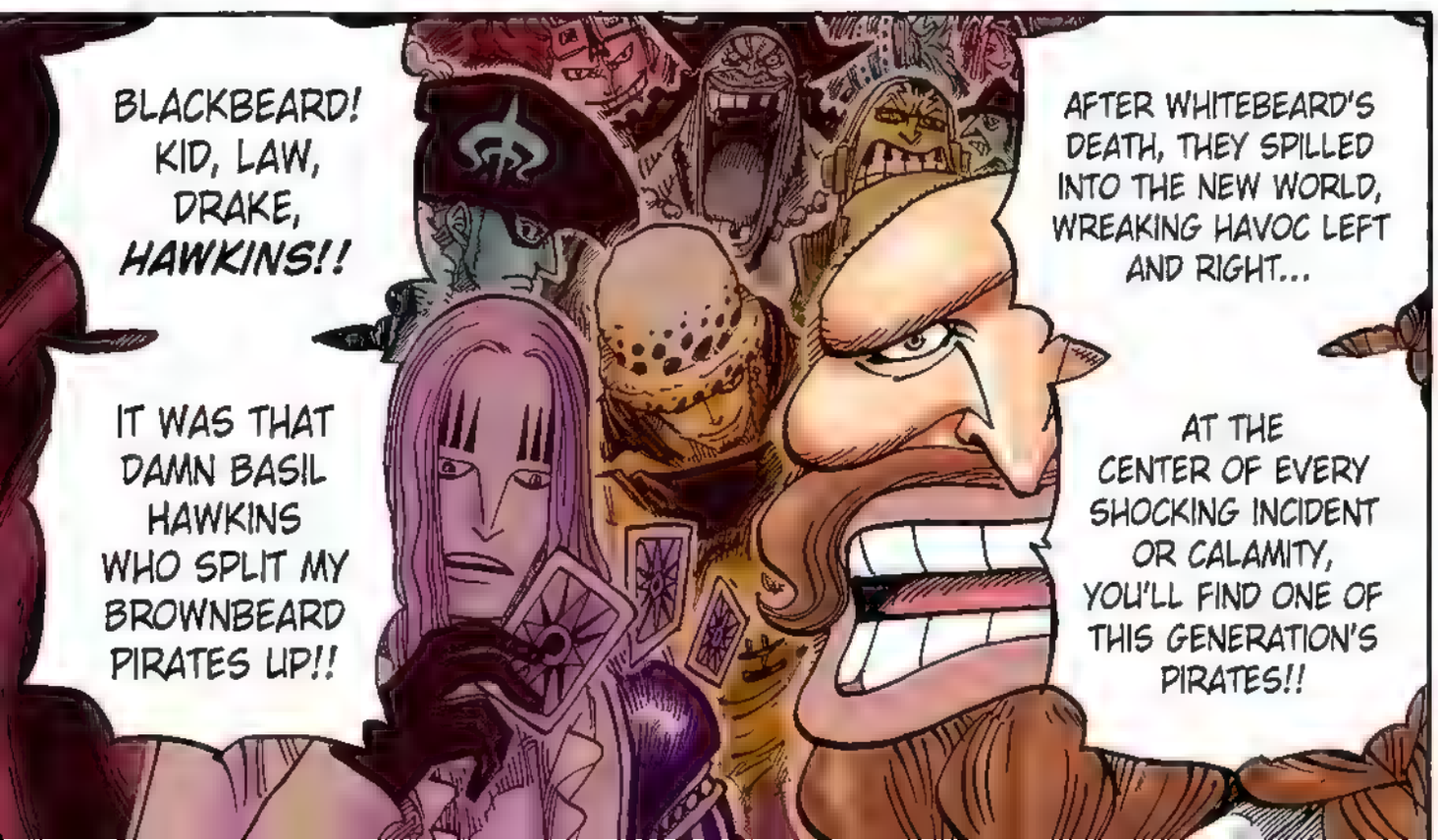
YES! *SURELY* YOU HAVE HEARD OF MY LEGENDARY EXPLOITS UNDER THAT OLD NAME!!

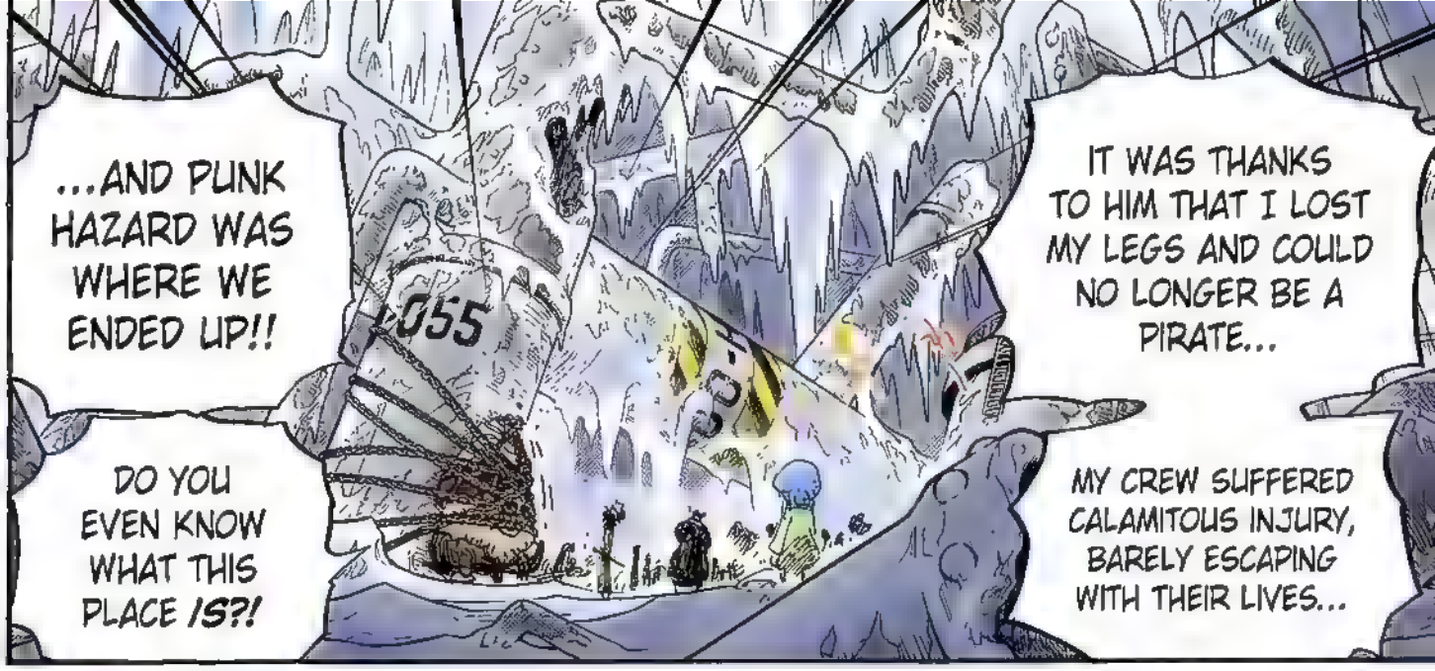
NOPE.

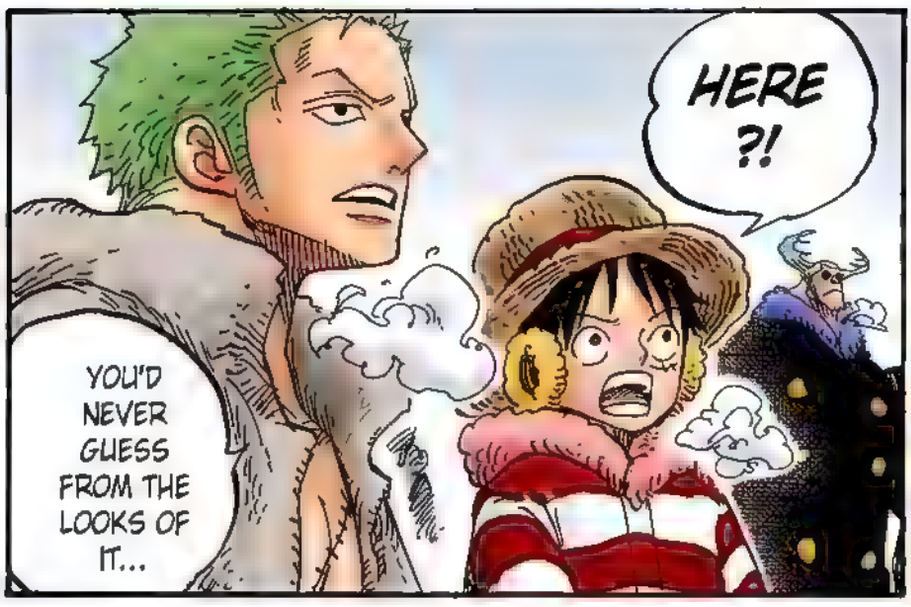
HOW *DARE* YOU!!

I HATE ALL THE CHEEKY LITTLE PIRATES OF YOUR GENERATION. LAW'S THE ONLY GOOD ONE.
YOU WILL ALL BE DEAD SOON. LAW WILL COME TO SAVE ME, WO HO HO!!
EARLIER YOU WOULDN'T TELL US A WORD. WHAT'S WITH THE CHANGE OF HEART?

...ARE NOW KNOWN TO THE WORLD AT LARGE AS THE WORST GENERATION!!
THE ELEVEN SUPERNOVAS, PLUS BLACK-BEARD...
THE ENTIRE GROUP OF YOU THAT WERE AT THE SABAODY ARCHIPELAGO, TWO YEARS AGO...
HOW CAN YOU NOT KNOW THAT?!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, OUR GENERATION?
PROBLEM CHILDREN BORN IN THE GAP BETWEEN THE END OF ONE AGE AND THE BEGINNING OF ANOTHER, FATED TO BRING CHAOS WHEREVER THEY GO!!

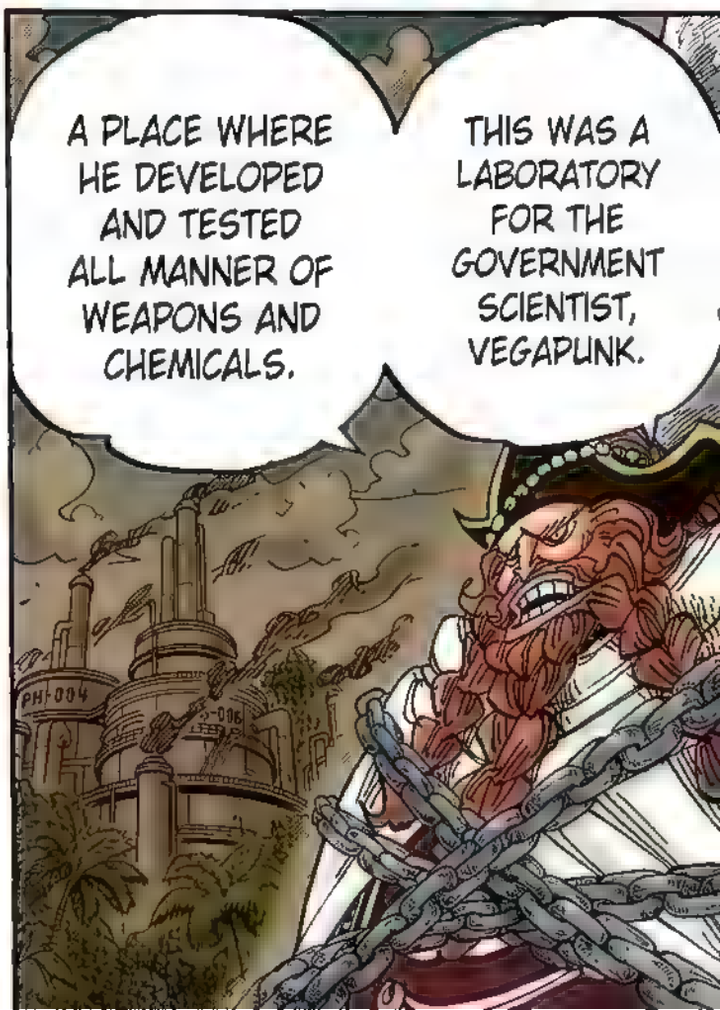

BLACKBEARD! KID, LAW, DRAKE, HAWKINS!!
AFTER WHITEBEARD'S DEATH, THEY SPILLED INTO THE NEW WORLD, WREAKING HAVOC LEFT AND RIGHT...
IT WAS THAT DAMN BASIL HAWKINS WHO SPLIT MY BROWNBEARD PIRATES UP!!
AT THE CENTER OF EVERY SHOCKING INCIDENT OR CALAMITY, YOU'LL FIND ONE OF THIS GENERATION'S PIRATES!!

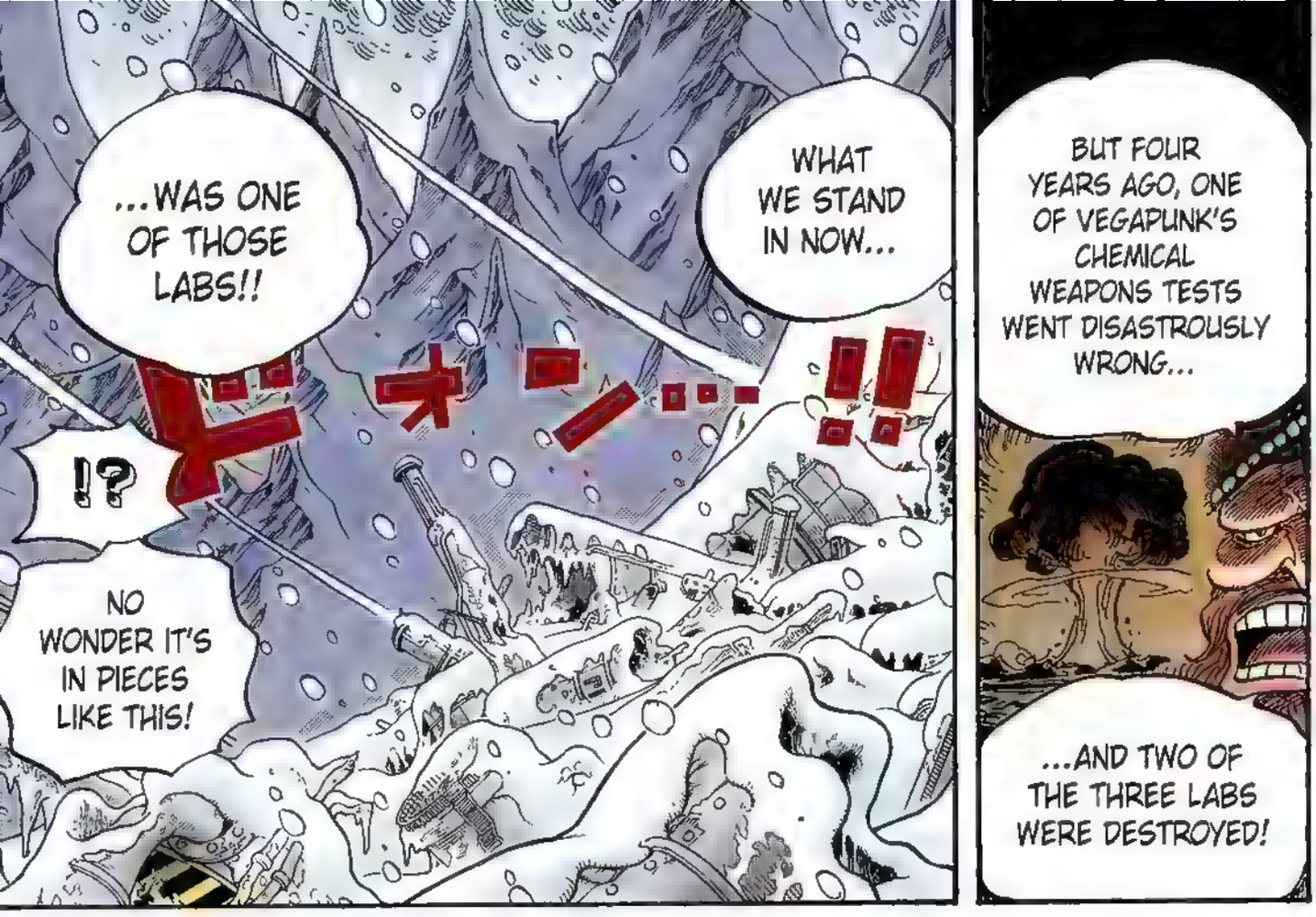

...AND PUNK HAZARD WAS WHERE WE ENDED UP!!
DO YOU EVEN KNOW WHAT THIS PLACE IS?!
IT WAS THANKS TO HIM THAT I LOST MY LEGS AND COULD NO LONGER BE A PIRATE...
MY CREW SUFFERED CALAMITOUS INJURY, BARELY ESCAPING WITH THEIR LIVES...


HERE ?!
YOU'D NEVER GUESS FROM THE LOOKS OF IT...

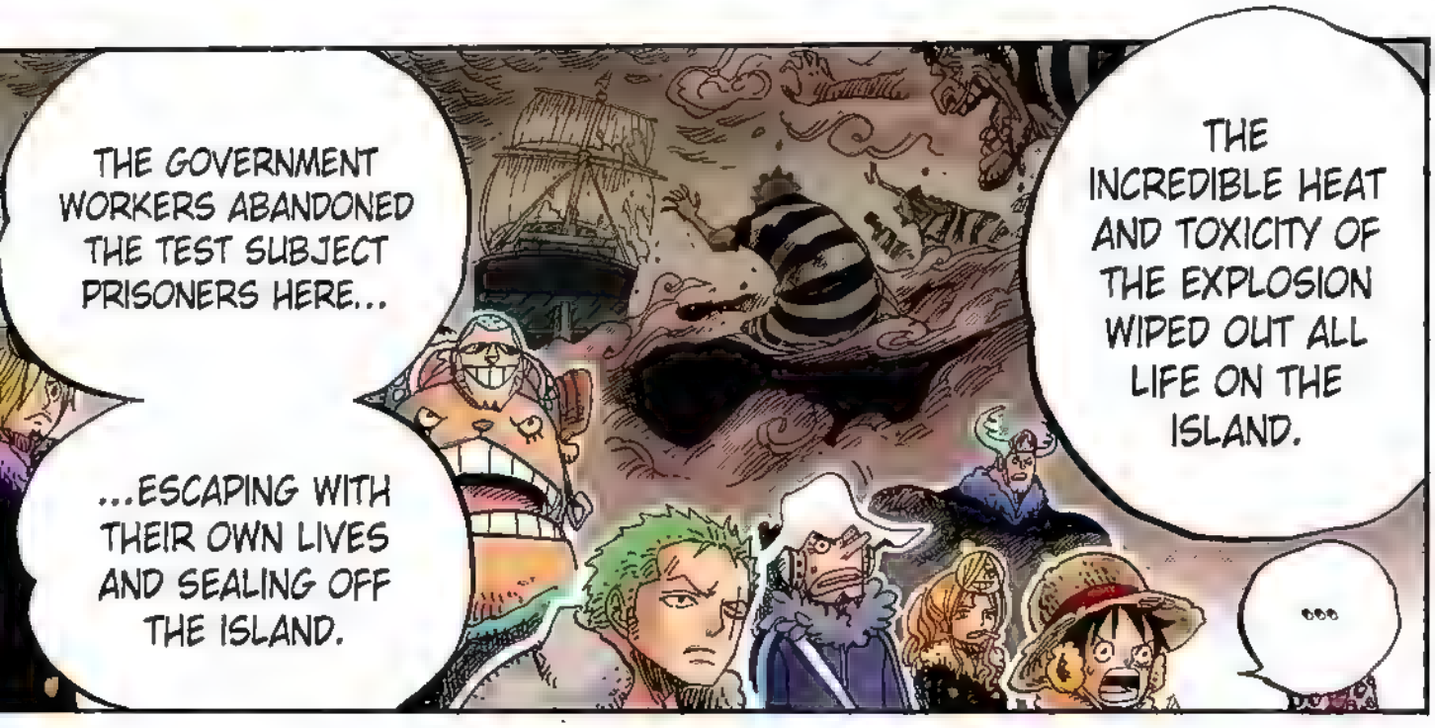
IT WAS ONCE A VERDANT TREASURE OF SHEER LIFE, OVERGROWN WITH LUSH GREENERY...

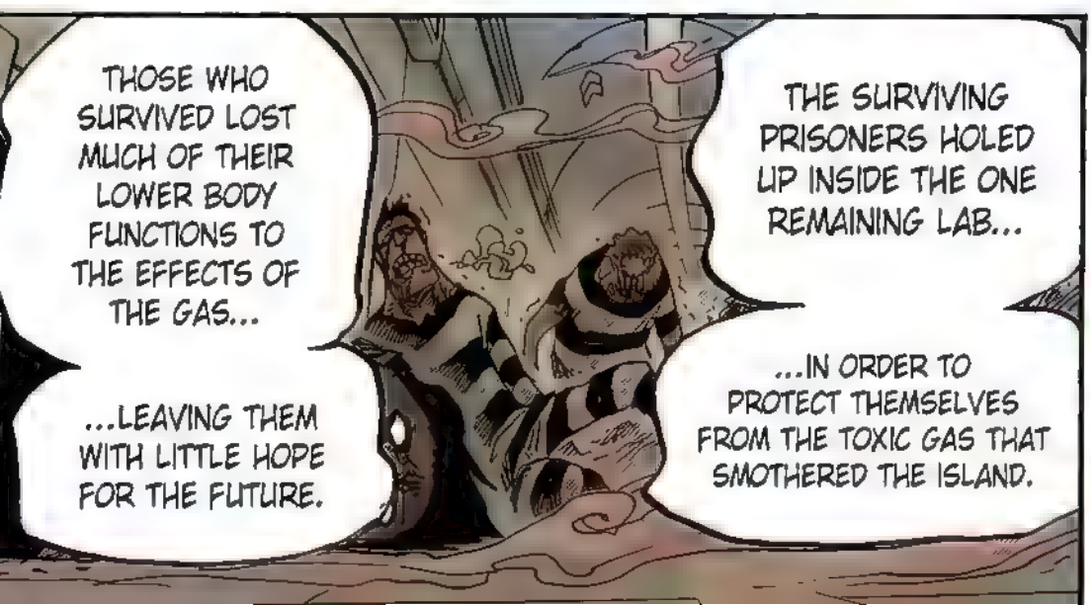
...TO BE GUINEA PIGS IN HIS CRUEL HUMAN EXPERIMENTS!
A NUMBER OF PRISONERS WERE TAKEN HERE INSTEAD OF JAIL...

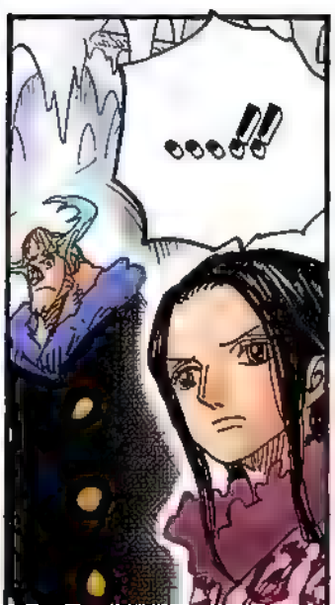

A PLACE WHERE HE DEVELOPED AND TESTED ALL MANNER OF WEAPONS AND CHEMICALS.
THIS WAS A LABORATORY FOR THE GOVERNMENT SCIENTIST, VEGAPUNK.

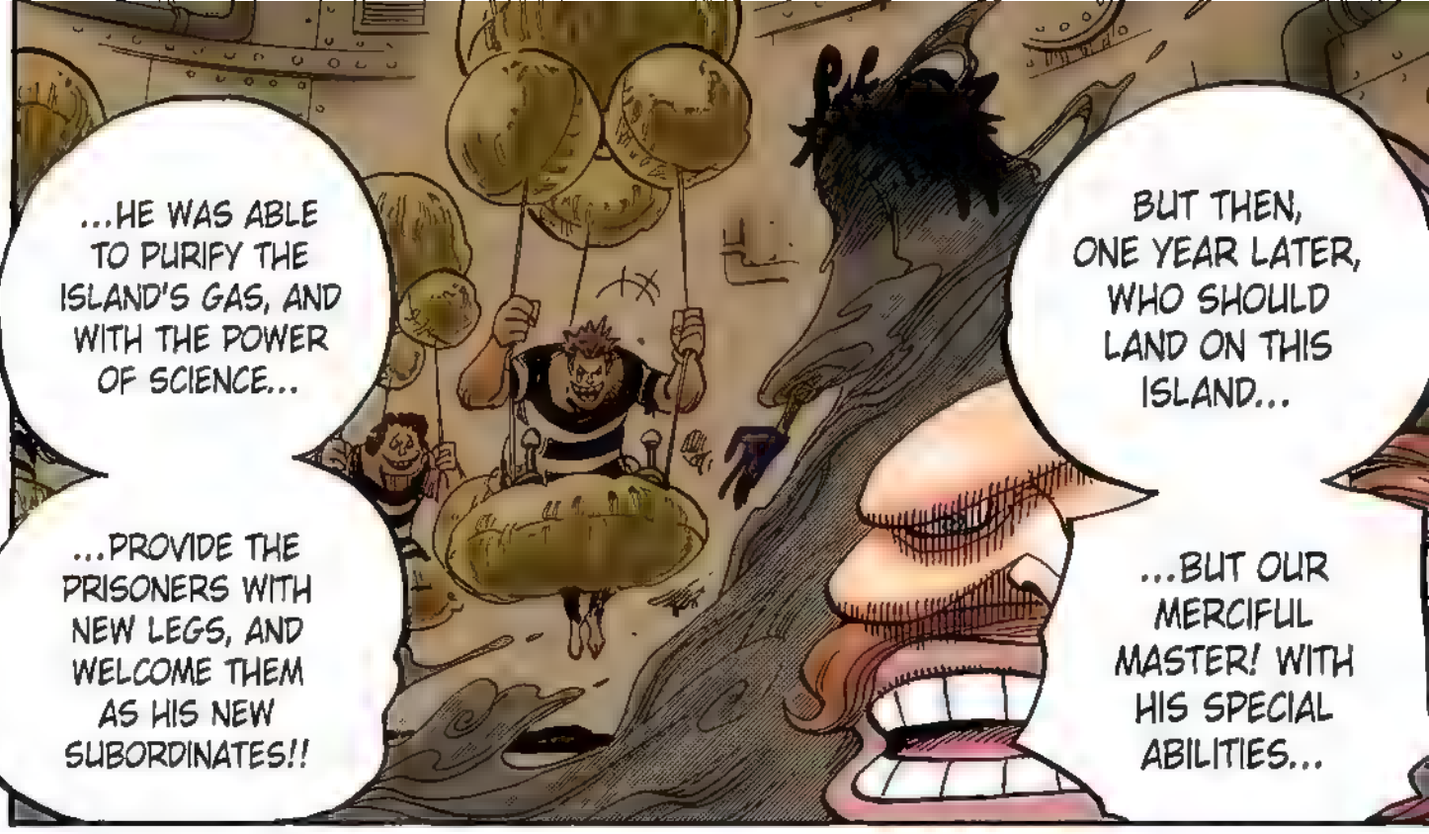

...WAS ONE OF THOSE LABS!!
WHAT WE STAND IN NOW...
ドオーン...!!
!?
NO WONDER IT'S IN PIECES LIKE THIS!

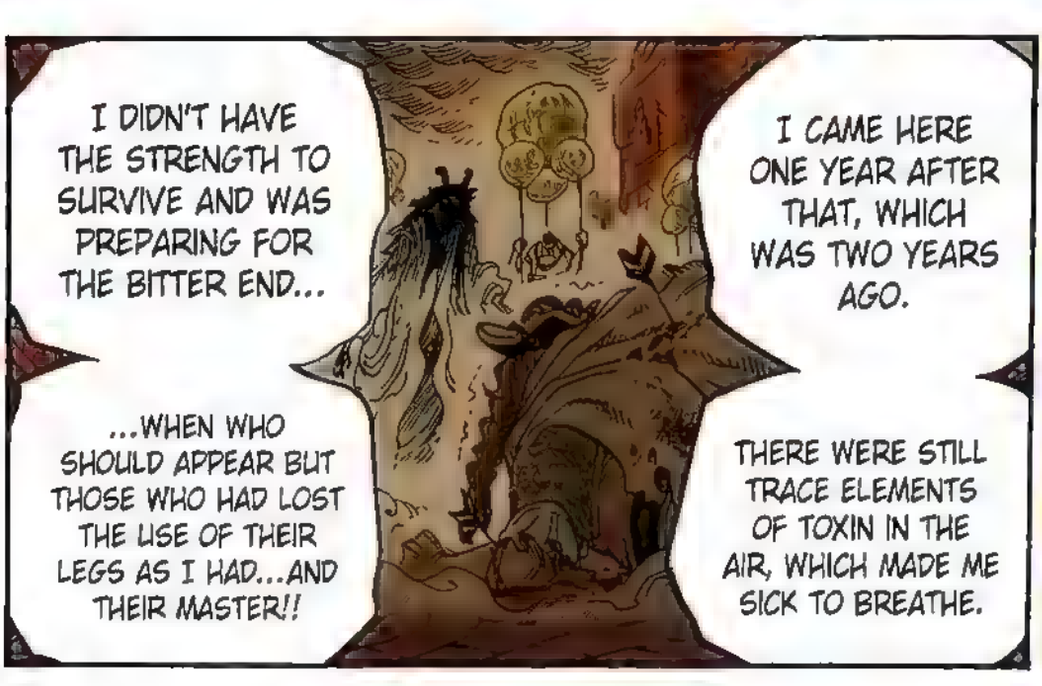
BUT FOUR YEARS AGO, ONE OF VEGAPUNK'S CHEMICAL WEAPONS TESTS WENT DISASTROUSLY WRONG...
...AND TWO OF THE THREE LABS WERE DESTROYED!


THE GOVERNMENT WORKERS ABANDONED THE TEST SUBJECT PRISONERS HERE...
...ESCAPING WITH THEIR OWN LIVES AND SEALING OFF THE ISLAND.
THE INCREDIBLE HEAT AND TOXICITY OF THE EXPLOSION WIPED OUT ALL LIFE ON THE ISLAND.
...

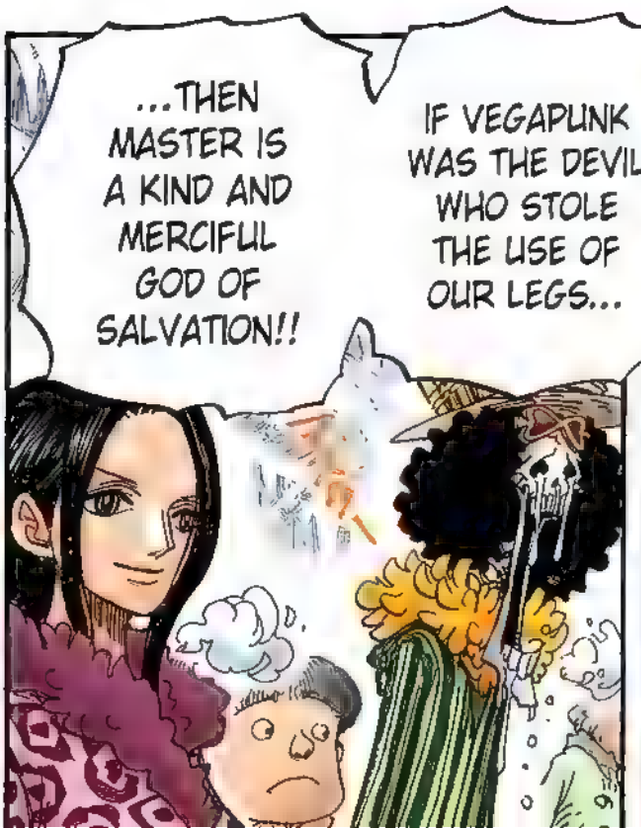

THOSE WHO SURVIVED LOST MUCH OF THEIR LOWER BODY FUNCTIONS TO THE EFFECTS OF THE GAS...
...LEAVING THEM WITH LITTLE HOPE FOR THE FUTURE.
THE SURVIVING PRISONERS HOLED UP INSIDE THE ONE REMAINING LAB...
...IN ORDER TO PROTECT THEMSELVES FROM THE TOXIC GAS THAT SMOTHERED THE ISLAND.


...!!

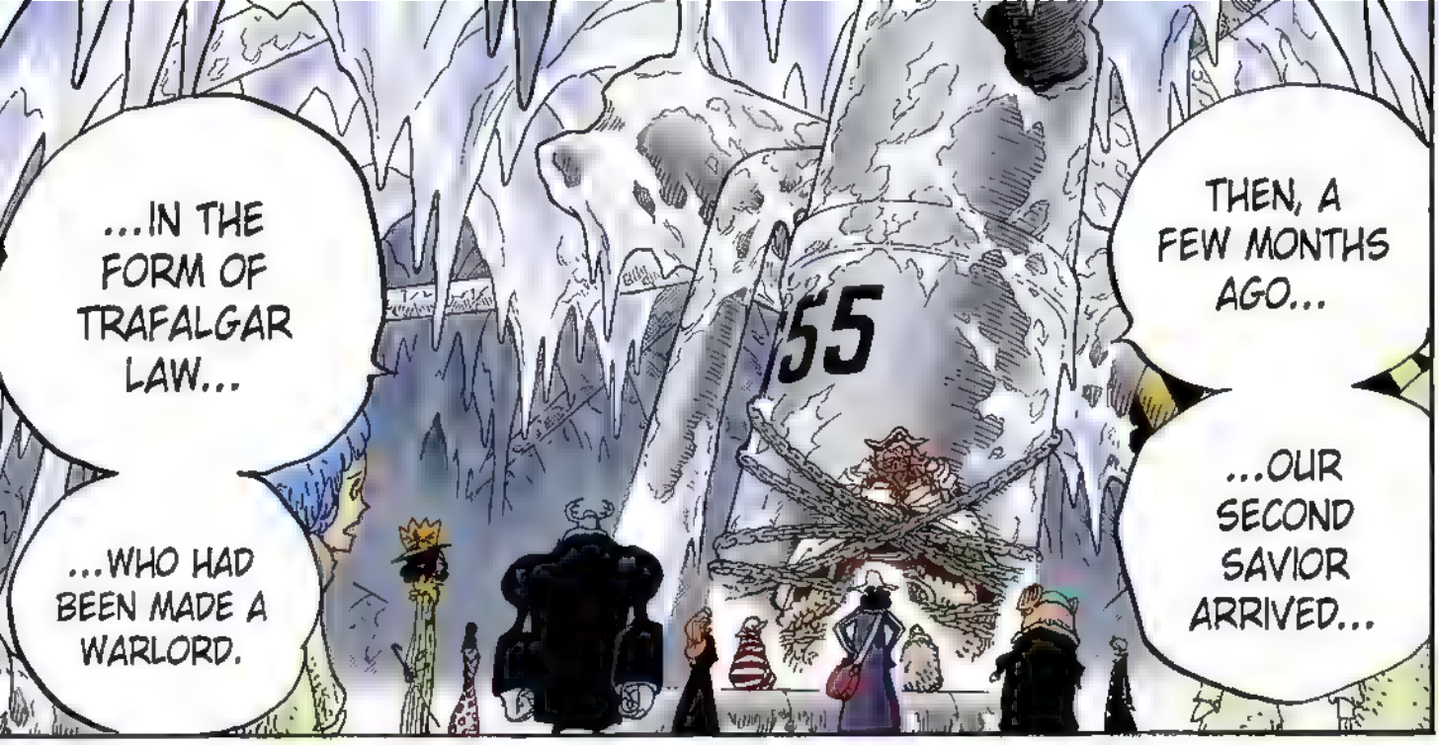

...HE WAS ABLE TO PURIFY THE ISLAND'S GAS, AND WITH THE POWER OF SCIENCE...
...PROVIDE THE PRISONERS WITH NEW LEGS, AND WELCOME THEM AS HIS NEW SUBORDINATES!!
BUT THEN, ONE YEAR LATER, WHO SHOULD LAND ON THIS ISLAND...
...BUT OUR MERCIFUL MASTER! WITH HIS SPECIAL ABILITIES...

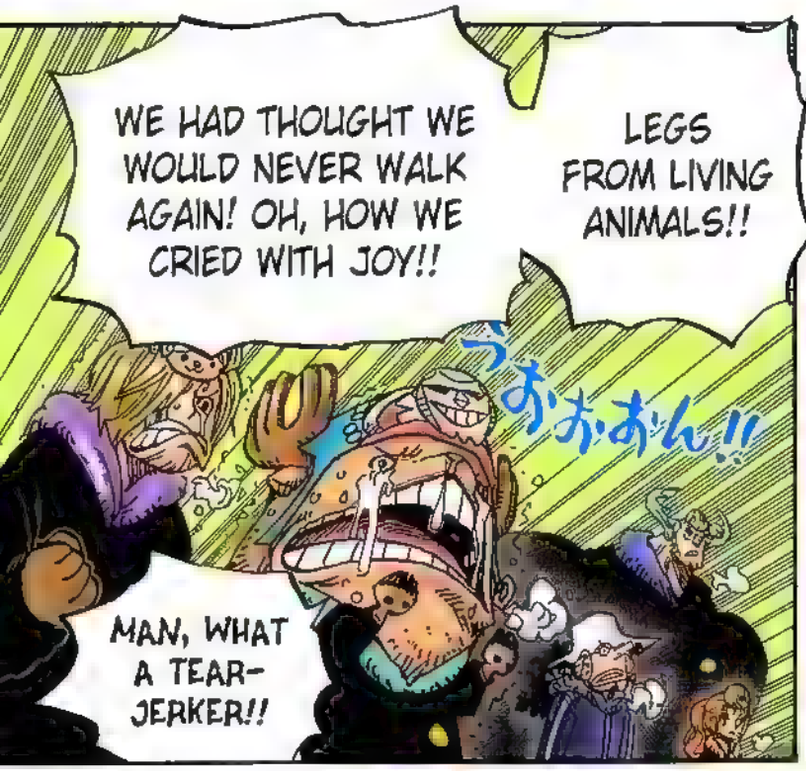

I DIDN'T HAVE THE STRENGTH TO SURVIVE AND WAS PREPARING FOR THE BITTER END...
...WHEN WHO SHOULD APPEAR BUT THOSE WHO HAD LOST THE USE OF THEIR LEGS AS I HAD...AND THEIR MASTER!!
I CAME HERE ONE YEAR AFTER THAT, WHICH WAS TWO YEARS AGO.
THERE WERE STILL TRACE ELEMENTS OF TOXIN IN THE AIR, WHICH MADE ME SICK TO BREATHE.

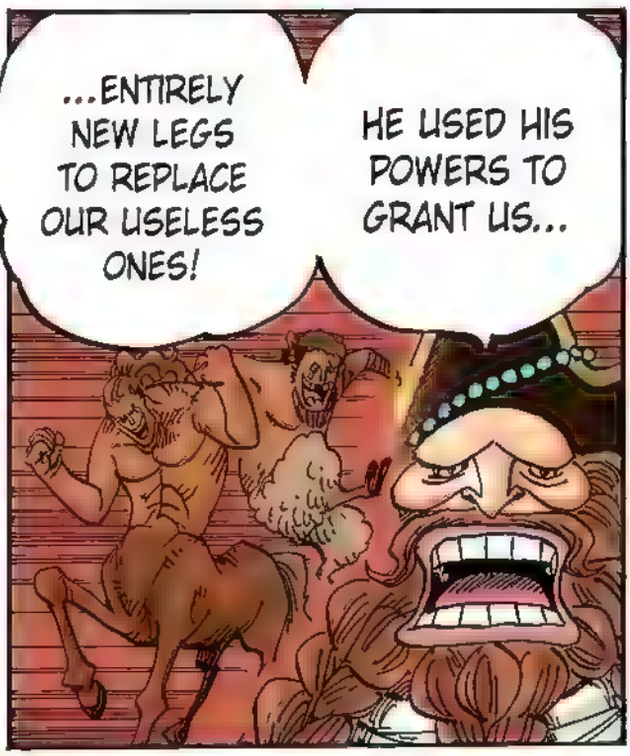
MASTER !!
OHHH!! MASTER!!

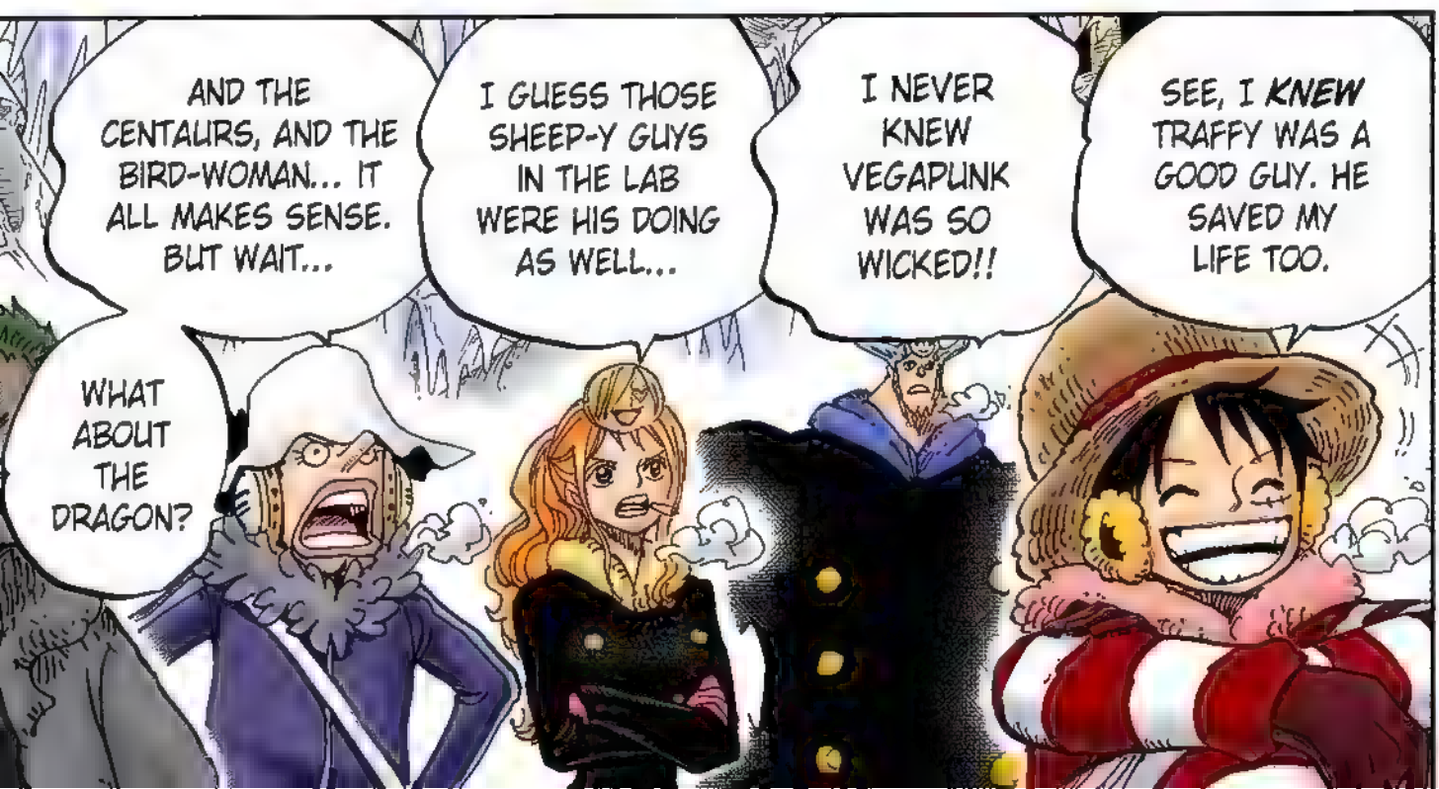

...THEN MASTER IS A KIND AND MERCIFUL GOD OF SALVATION!!
IF VEGAPUNK WAS THE DEVIL WHO STOLE THE USE OF OUR LEGS...

LIKE THEM, I WAS SAVED THROUGH MASTER'S KINDNESS.

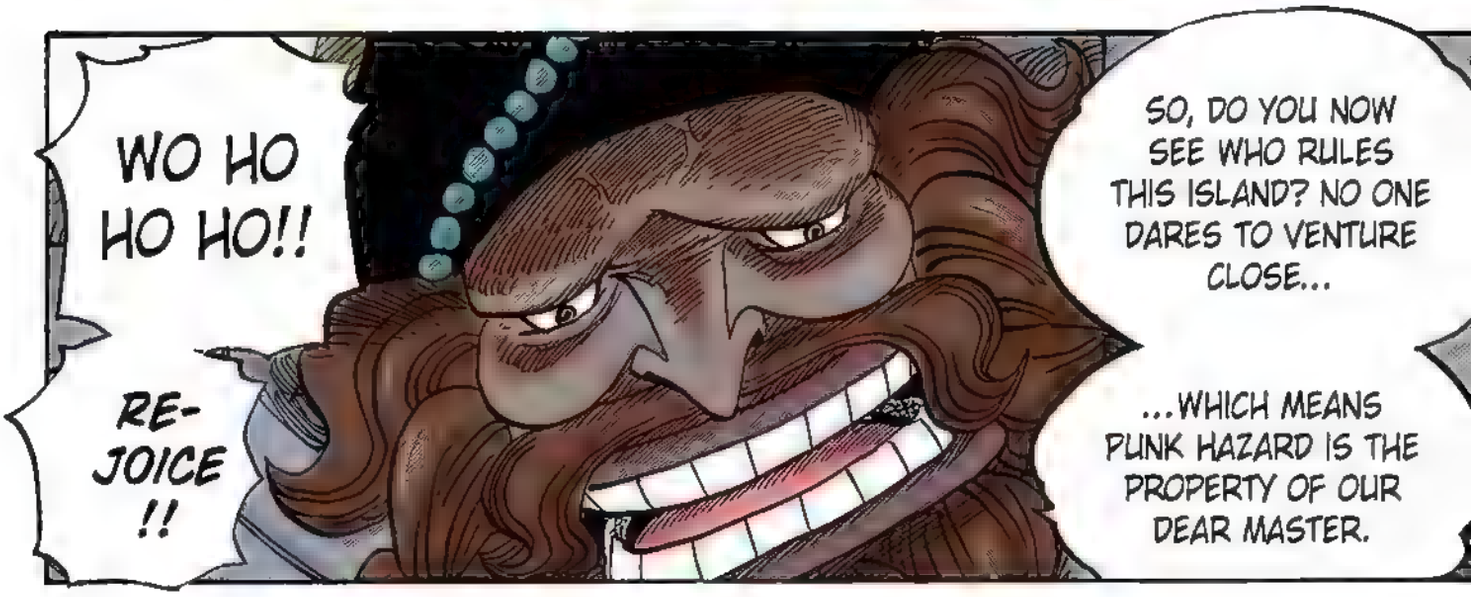

...IN THE FORM OF TRAFALGAR LAW...
...WHO HAD BEEN MADE A WARLORD.
55
THEN, A FEW MONTHS AGO...
...OUR SECOND SAVIOR ARRIVED...

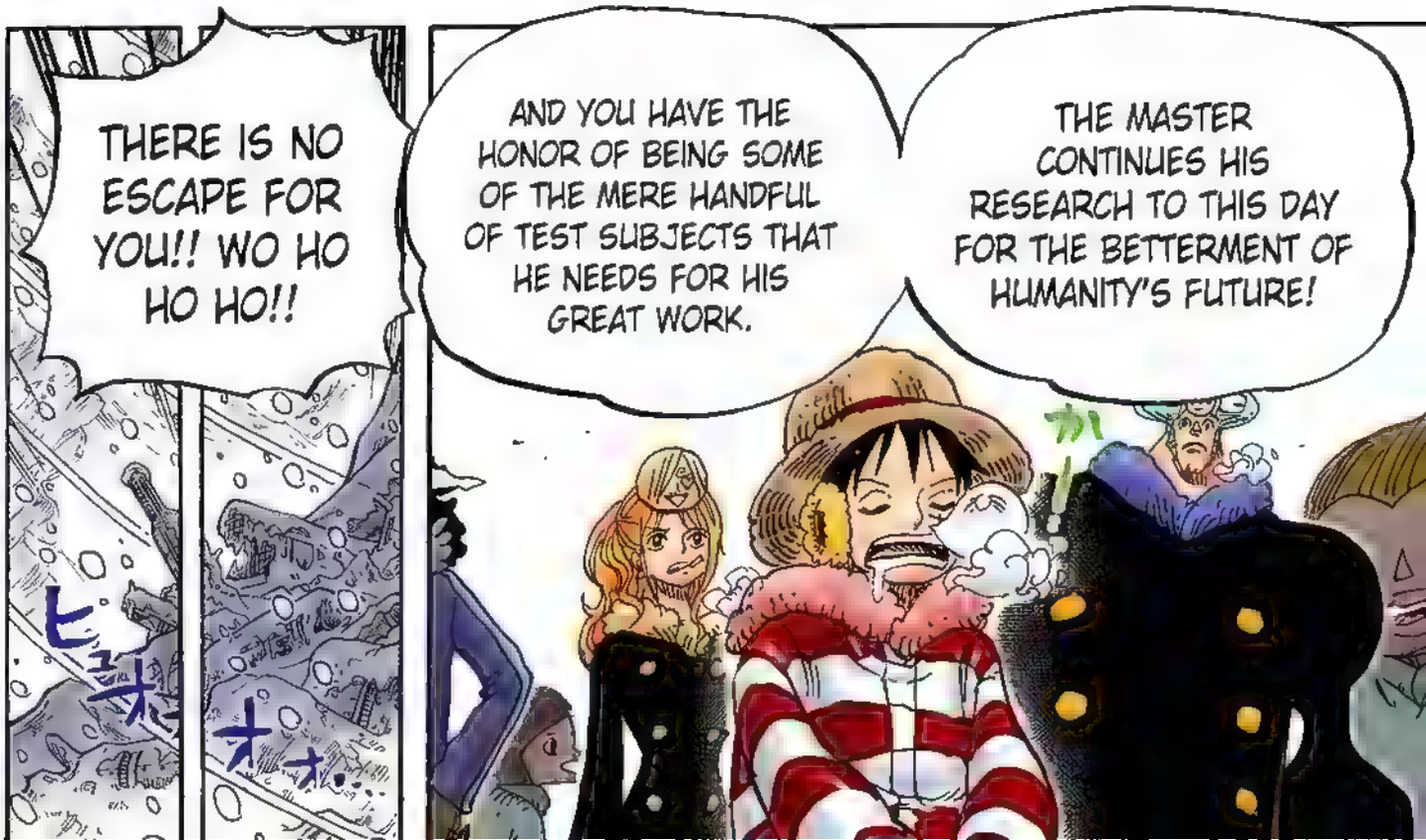

WE HAD THOUGHT WE WOULD NEVER WALK AGAIN! OH, HOW WE CRIED WITH JOY!!
LEGS FROM LIVING ANIMALS!!
うおおおん!!
MAN, WHAT A TEAR-JERKER!!

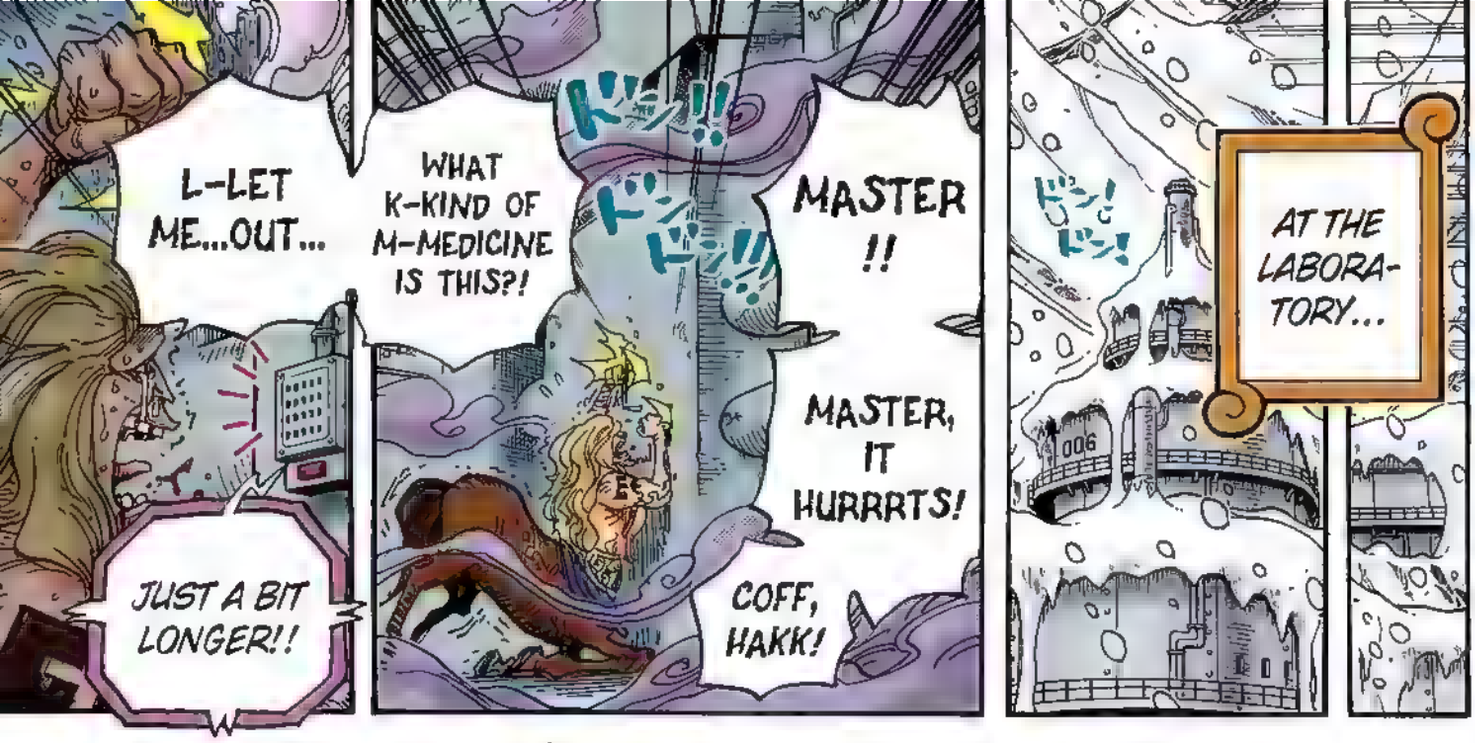

...ENTIRELY NEW LEGS TO REPLACE OUR USELESS ONES!
HE USED HIS POWERS TO GRANT US...

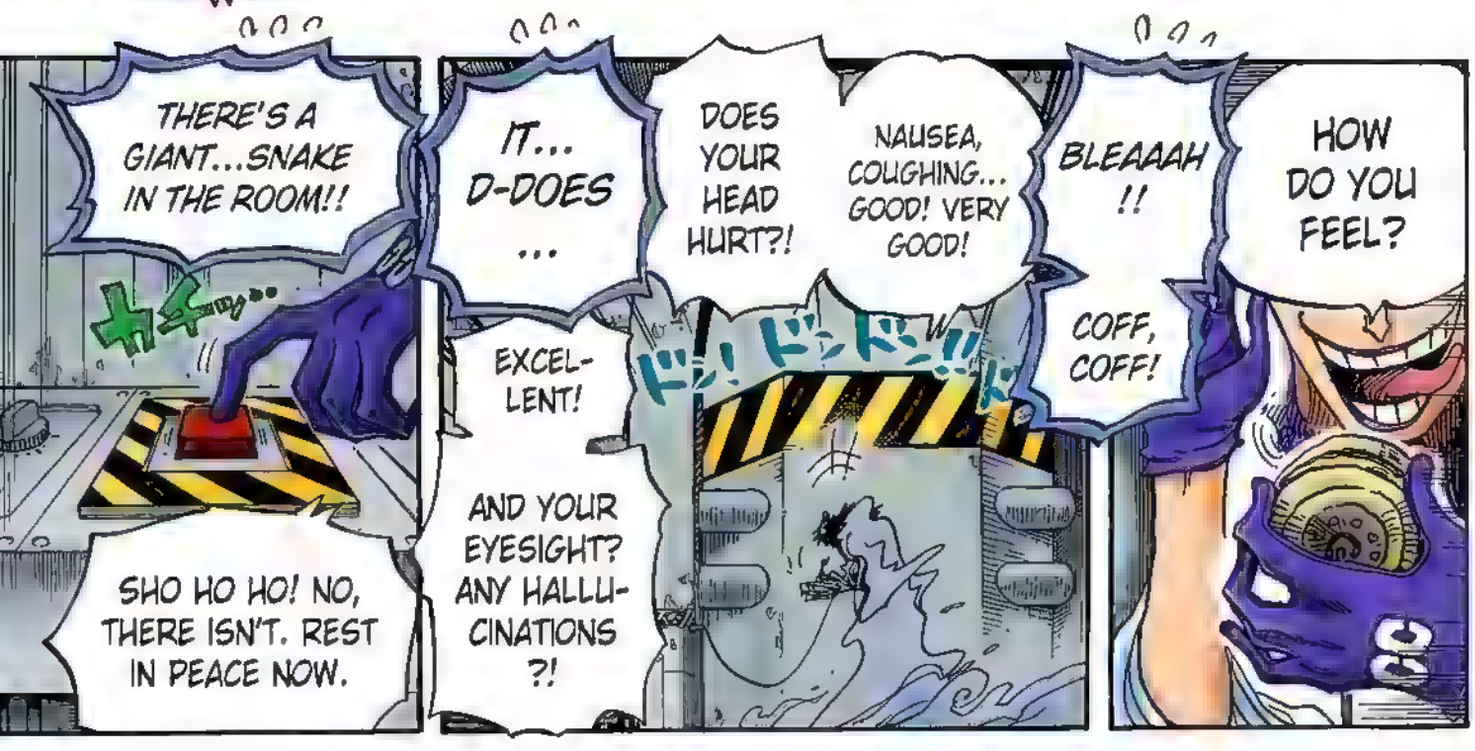

AND THE CENTAURS, AND THE BIRD-WOMAN... IT ALL MAKES SENSE. BUT WAIT...
I GUESS THOSE SHEEP-Y GUYS IN THE LAB WERE HIS DOING AS WELL...
I NEVER KNEW VEGAPUNK WAS SO WICKED!!
SEE, I *KNEW* TRAFFY WAS A GOOD GUY. HE SAVED MY LIFE TOO.
WHAT ABOUT THE DRAGON?

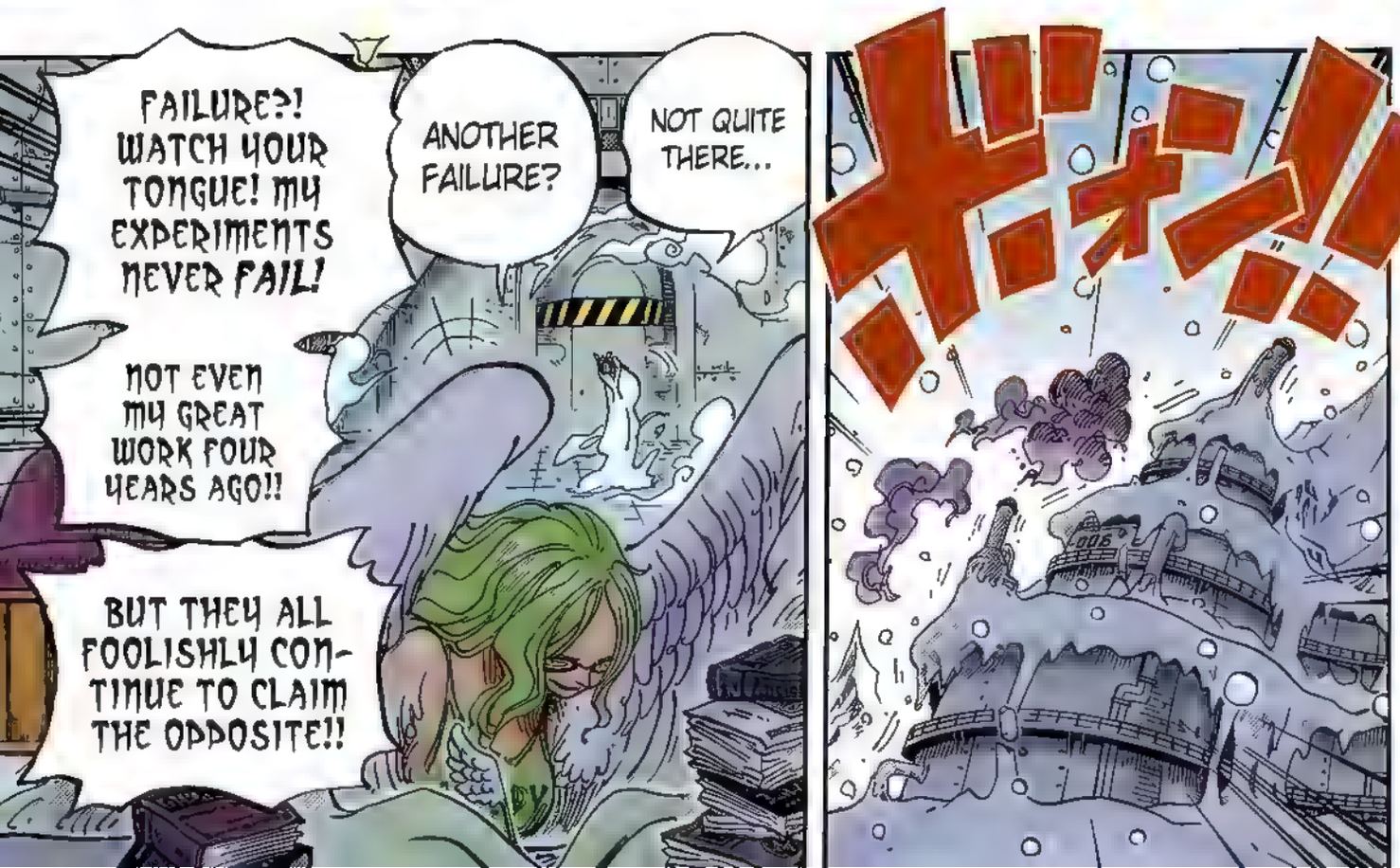
AH, SO YOU SAW THE DRAGON.
THAT IS A CREATION OF VEGAPUNK, AN ARTIFICIAL LIFE-FORM THAT GUARDS THE ISLAND.
IT CAN ADAPT TO ANY ENVIRON-MENT.
IN FACT, THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS LIKED IT SO MUCH, THEY GAVE IT A NAME...WHICH I FORGOT.
AT ANY RATE, RUN AWAY IF YOU ENCOUNTER IT, FOR IT IS VERY DANGEROUS.
OKAY.
WE ALREADY ATE IT...


WO HO HO HO!!
RE-JOICE !!
SO, DO YOU NOW SEE WHO RULES THIS ISLAND? NO ONE DARES TO VENTURE CLOSE...
...WHICH MEANS PUNK HAZARD IS THE PROPERTY OF OUR DEAR MASTER.

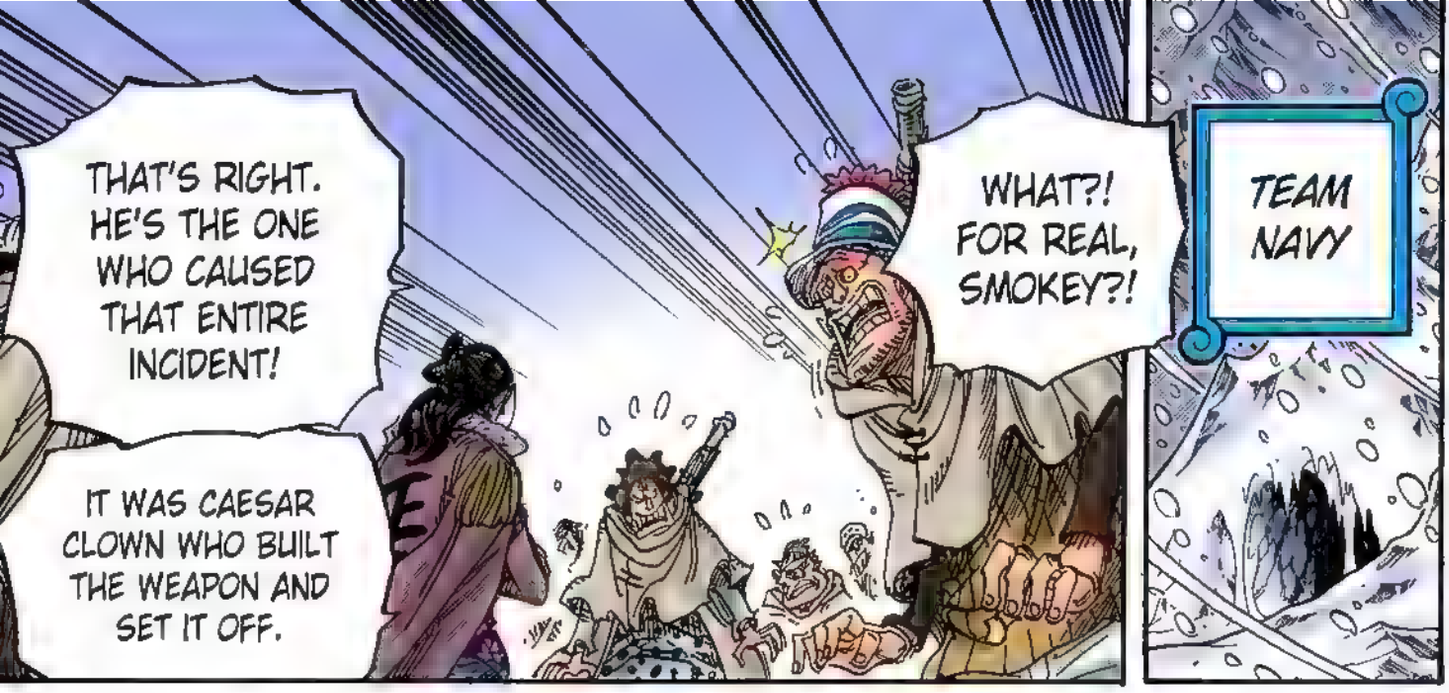

THERE IS NO ESCAPE FOR YOU!! WO HO HO HO!!
AND YOU HAVE THE HONOR OF BEING SOME OF THE MERE HANDFUL OF TEST SUBJECTS THAT HE NEEDS FOR HIS GREAT WORK.
THE MASTER CONTINUES HIS RESEARCH TO THIS DAY FOR THE BETTERMENT OF HUMANITY'S FUTURE!


L-LET ME...OUT...
JUST A BIT LONGER!!
WHAT K-KIND OF M-MEDICINE IS THIS?!
ドン!!
ドンドン!!
MASTER !!
MASTER, IT HURRRTS!
COFF, HAKK!
ドン! ドン!
AT THE LABORA-TORY...


THERE'S A GIANT...SNAKE IN THE ROOM!!
SHO HO HO! NO, THERE ISN'T. REST IN PEACE NOW.
IT... D-DOES ...
EXCEL-LENT!
AND YOUR EYESIGHT? ANY HALLU-CINATIONS ?!
DOES YOUR HEAD HURT?!
NAUSEA, COUGHING... GOOD! VERY GOOD!
ドン! ドンドン!!
BLEAAAH !!
COFF, COFF!
HOW DO YOU FEEL?


FAILURE?! WATCH YOUR TONGUE! MY EXPERIMENTS NEVER FAIL!
NOT EVEN MY GREAT WORK FOUR YEARS AGO!!
BUT THEY ALL FOOLISHLY CON-TINUE TO CLAIM THE OPPOSITE!!
ANOTHER FAILURE?
NOT QUITE THERE...
ドォォン!!

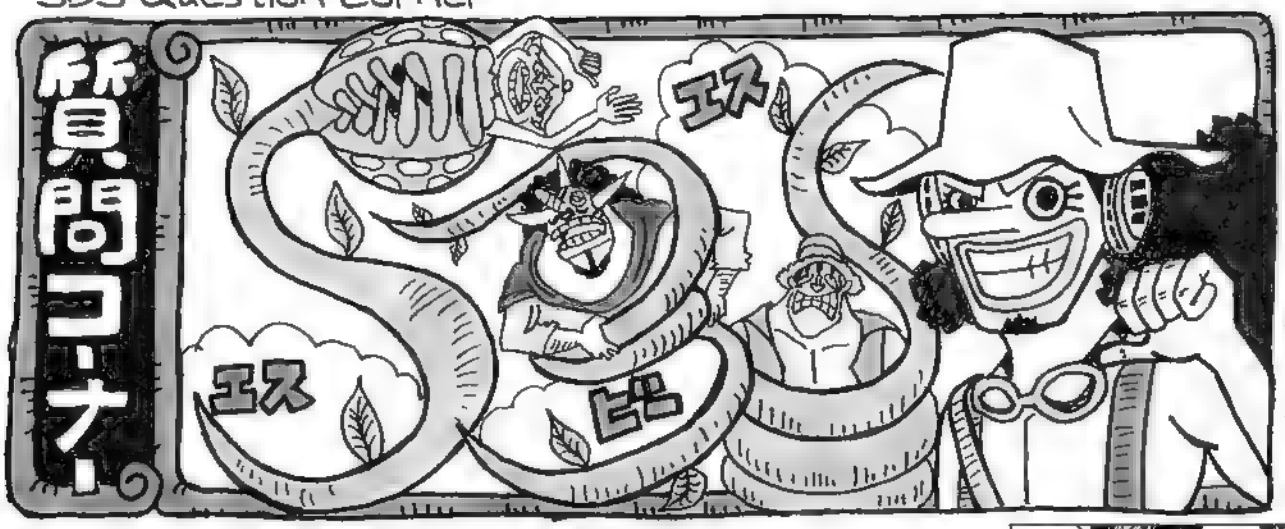
A FAILURE?! MY WEAPON SUCCEEDING IN KILLING AN ENTIRE ISLAND!!
AND YOU DARE CALL IT A FAILURE, WORLD GOVERNMENT?! I'M THE DEADLIEST MAN ALIVE!!
GAS GAS
FORMER GOVERNMENT SCIENTIST
BOUNTY: 300 MILLION BERRIES
MASTER CAESAR CLOWN
(GAS-GAS FRUIT POWERS)
SHO HO HO HO! AND I'VE CONTINUED MONITORING THE STATE OF MY VICTIMS TIRELESSLY FROM THAT POINT ON!!
JUST YOU WAIT... I'LL SHOW YOU WHO THE GREATEST SCIENTIST IN THE WORLD REALLY IS!!


THAT'S RIGHT. HE'S THE ONE WHO CAUSED THAT ENTIRE INCIDENT!
IT WAS CAESAR CLOWN WHO BUILT THE WEAPON AND SET IT OFF.
WHAT?! FOR REAL, SMOKEY?!
TEAM NAVY

DEVELOPING WEAPONS OF MASS MURDER THAT SPRAY TOXIC GAS IS A CRIME, OF COURSE.
CAESAR WAS APPREHENDED, BUT WITH HIS POWERS...
...!!
HE WAS THE NUMBER TWO MAN IN THE SCIENCE DIVISION, BUT A CRUEL ONE...
...AND CONSTANTLY AT ODDS WITH VEGAPUNK. AS THE HEAD SCIENTIST, VEGAPUNK WAS HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR THE ACCIDENT, BUT THAT WAS THE EXTENT OF IT.

...THEN HE HAS TO BE STOPPED...
...BEFORE HE UNLEASHES SOMETHING EVEN WORSE!!!
...HE WAS ABLE TO ESCAPE FROM THE PRISON TRANSPORT SHIP, AND HE HASN'T BEEN SEEN SINCE.
IF CAESAR REALLY IS CONTINUING HIS RESEARCH ON THIS ISLAND TO THIS DAY...

SBS Question Corner



(Patrick, Osaka)

Q: I think I have a crush on someone!♡♡ How should I put the moves on them?! Mr. Oda, give me some advice!!

--I Can Do It

A: Personally, I think a nice, powerful move like Gum-Gum Bazooka should do the trick! I hope you beat up that special someone! (^ ^)

Q: I couldn't help but notice that when Smokey was inside Tashigi, she wasn't wearing a bra. Did he take it off, or was she (gasp!♡) not wearing one to begin with? You gotta tell me, or I won't be able to get to sleep!!

--Kumakoro

Q: True, she's got nothing on!♡ So what is the truth? Let's call Smoker over and ask him. Vice Admiral Smoker! Give us an answer!

Smoker: **I ripped it off. What's it to ya?**

A: Uh...ㅏㅇ ...I...I see. Thank you for the answer. Well, there you have it!!

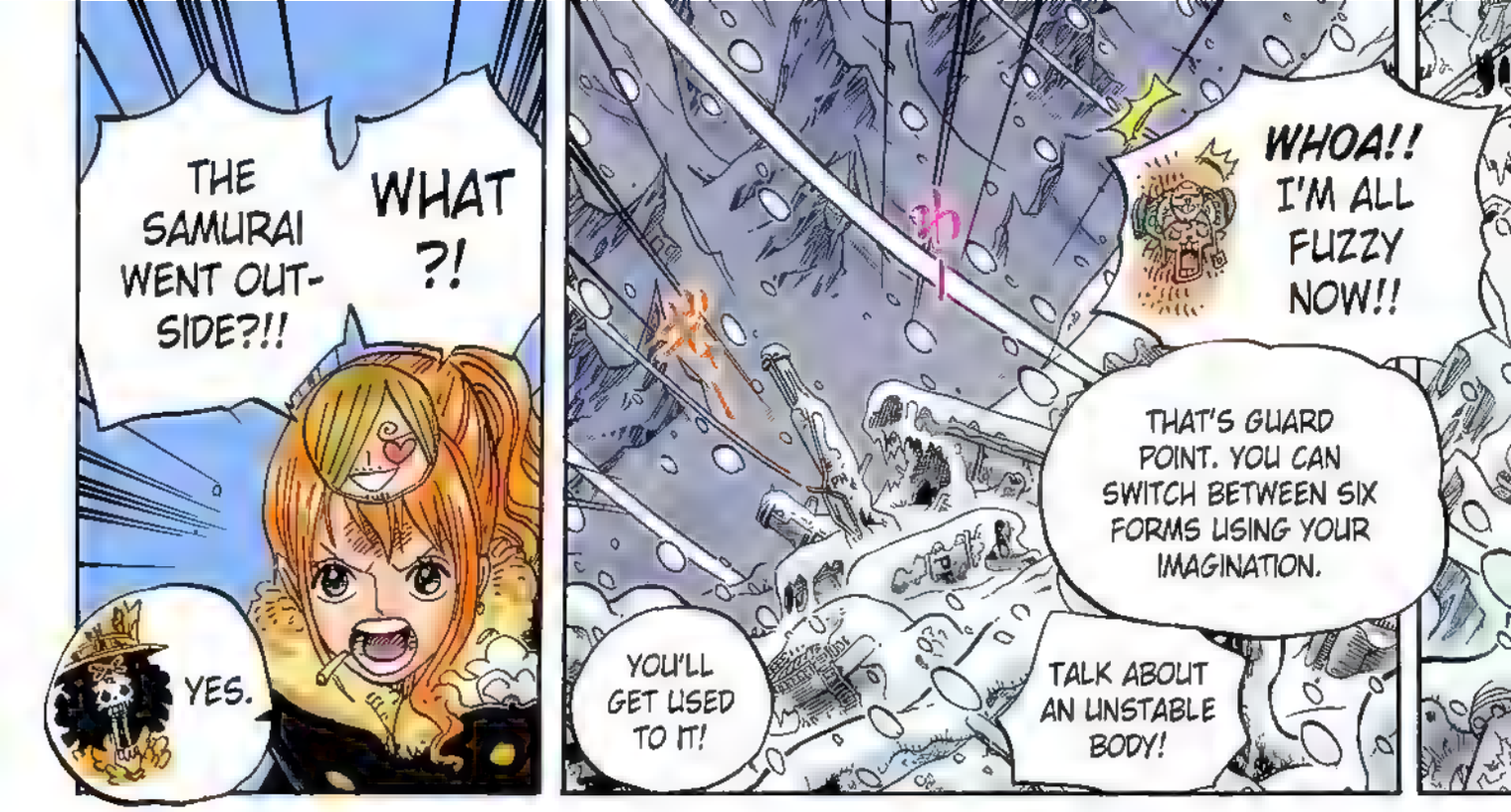
Q: Nice to meet you, Odacchi! Heso!! So, I wanted to ask you something about a policy (I think?) of yours that I noticed!! You don't ever write side comments inside or outside of the speech bubbles, do you?! Some other manga artists seem to do it a lot… What's up with that?!

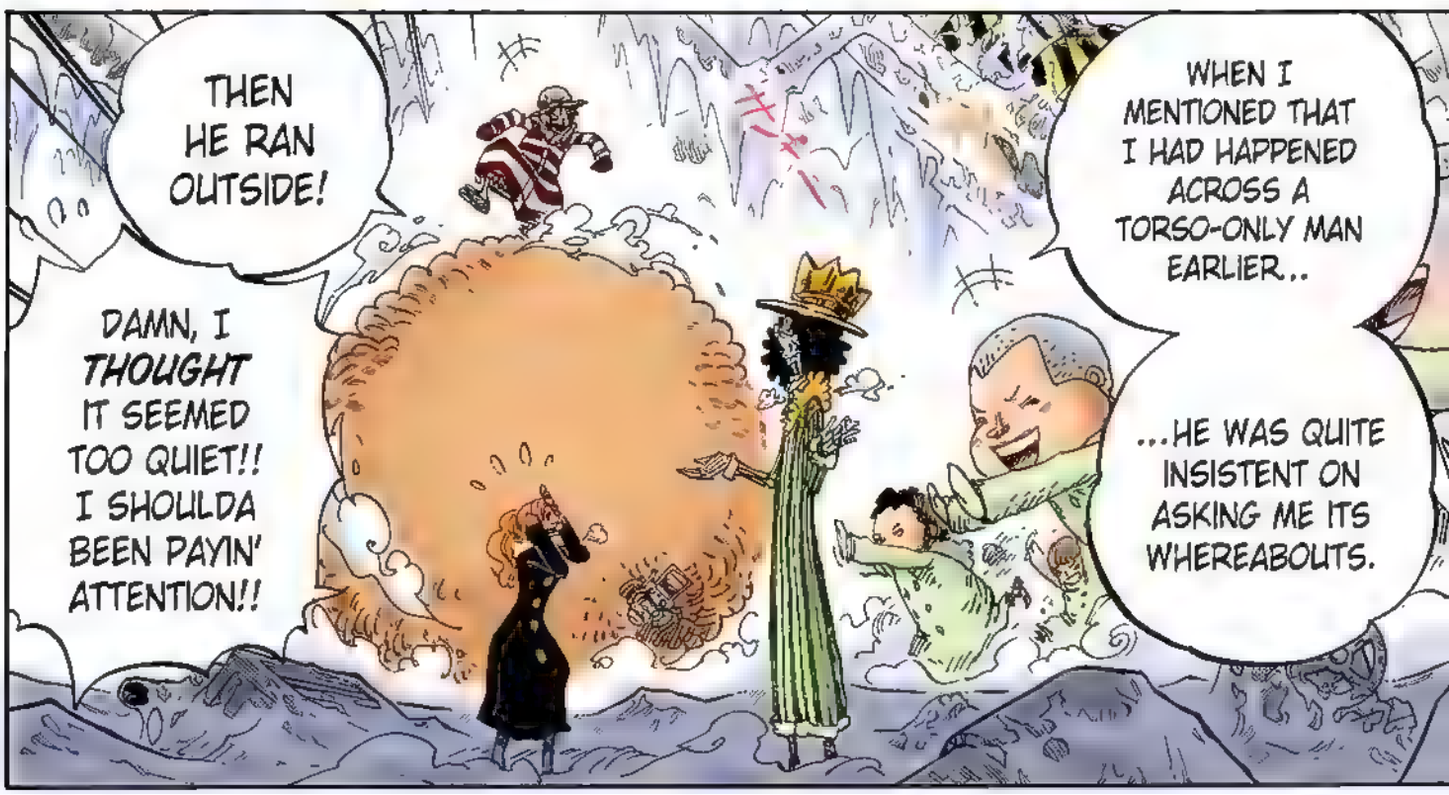
--Myari

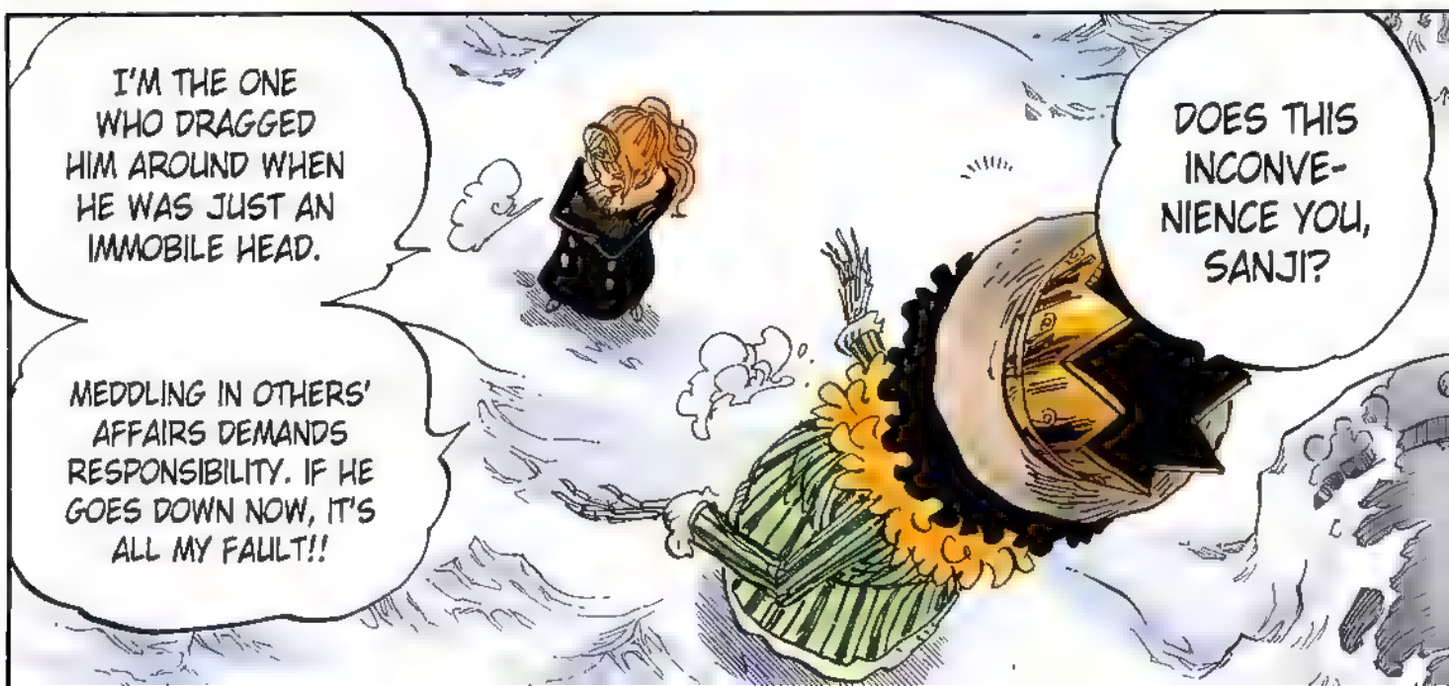
A: Ah, yes. You see handwritten lines of dialogue in and around bubbles a lot, don't you? I tried it a bit myself when I was just breaking into the business, and fairly early on, I decided to myself that I wouldn't do it anymore. That's not meant to be a comment on other artists in any way. I stopped doing it because it felt to me like readers coming across my own handwritten words in the middle of the manga experience would be taken out of the story and forced to envision the author himself, writing that comment. Does that make sense? In other words, I don't want you to notice me while reading *One Piece*, I just want you to focus on the manga.

Chapter 665:
CANDY

DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 45: "IMPEL DOWN—THE MOST TRUSTWORTHY MAN IN HELL, NEW VICE WARDEN MAGELLAN"

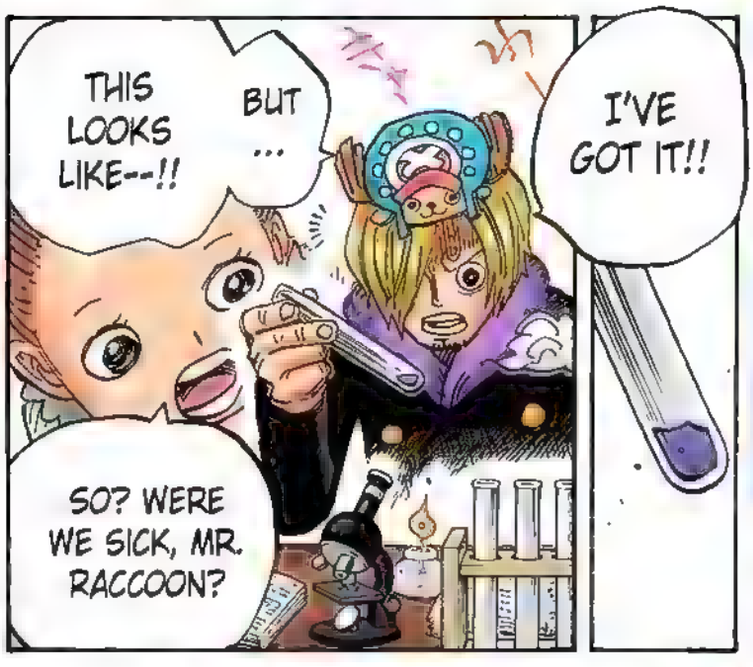

THE SAMURAI WENT OUT-SIDE?!!
WHAT ?!
YES.
WHOA!! I'M ALL FUZZY NOW!!
THAT'S GUARD POINT. YOU CAN SWITCH BETWEEN SIX FORMS USING YOUR IMAGINATION.
YOU'LL GET USED TO IT!
TALK ABOUT AN UNSTABLE BODY!

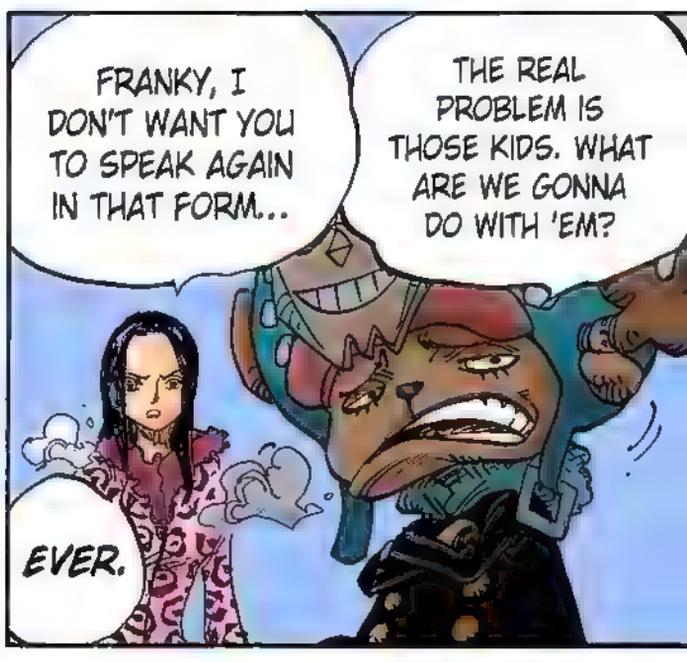

THEN HE RAN OUTSIDE!
DAMN, I *THOUGHT* IT SEEMED TOO QUIET!! I SHOULDA BEEN PAYIN' ATTENTION!!
WHEN I MENTIONED THAT I HAD HAPPENED ACROSS A TORSO-ONLY MAN EARLIER..
...HE WAS QUITE INSISTENT ON ASKING ME ITS WHEREABOUTS.

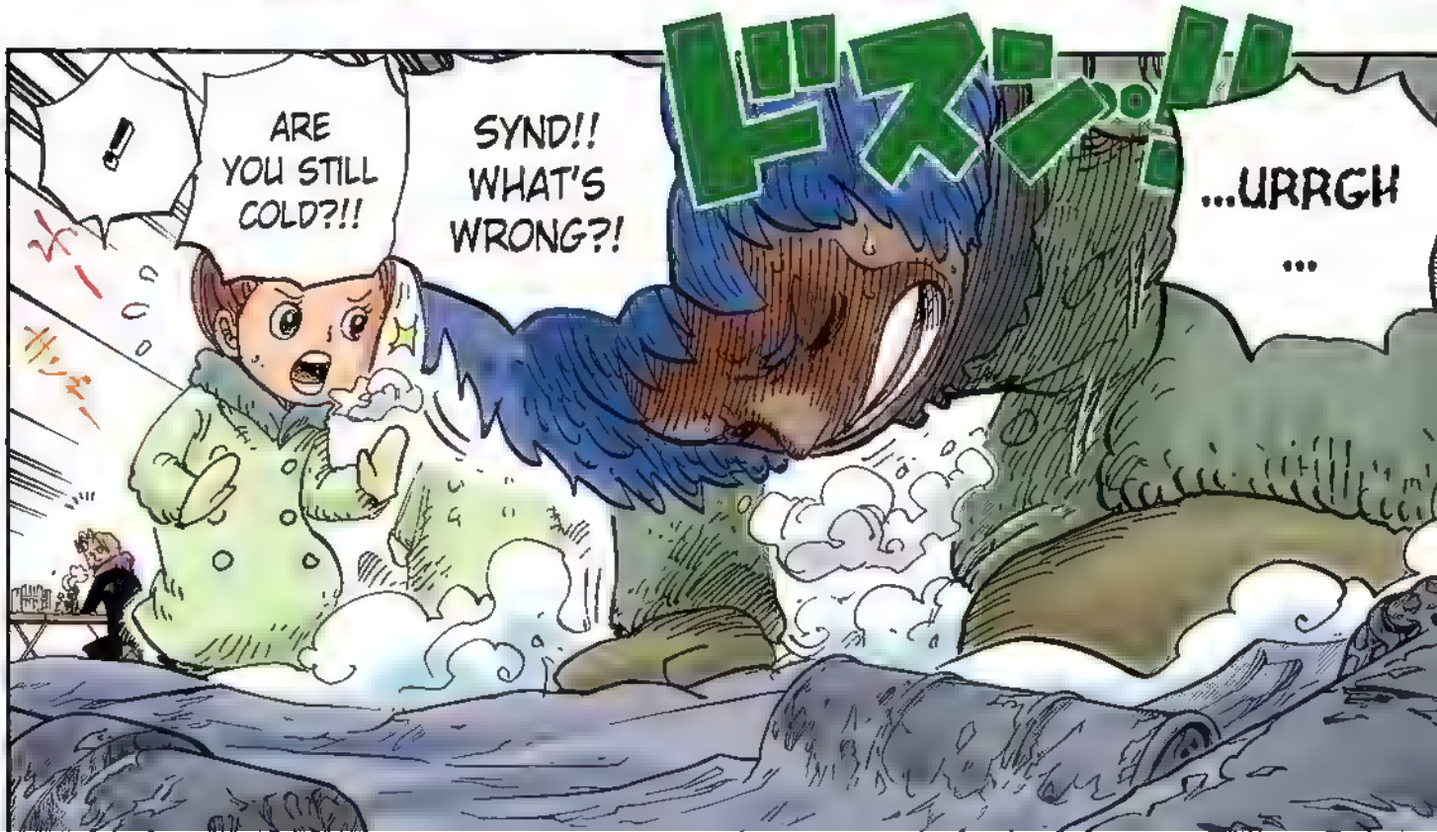

I'M THE ONE WHO DRAGGED HIM AROUND WHEN HE WAS JUST AN IMMOBILE HEAD.
MEDDLING IN OTHERS' AFFAIRS DEMANDS RESPONSIBILITY. IF HE GOES DOWN NOW, IT'S ALL MY FAULT!!
DOES THIS INCONVE-NIENCE YOU, SANJI?

YEAH, COOL!!
LUFFY! I GOTTA LEAVE FOR A BIT. COOL?
SO...ARE YOU GOING TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY, THEN?
...BUT FLEE FROM ENEMIES.
I SEE... AND WITHOUT HIS KATANA-WIELDING MIDSECTION, OUR SAMURAI FRIEND CAN DO NOTHING...
THAT PAIN-IN-THE-BALLS...
WAIT ONE DAMN SEC-OND !!!
HEY, GOOD CALL! IN FACT, LET'S FIND A CAMERA SO I CAN..
THEN I WILL SHOW YOU THE WAY, BUT MIGHT I ASK FOR A PEEK AT THOSE PANTIES FIRST?
SHE ONLY HIT ME... ARE MY BONES BROKEN?
NAY...
I DON'T WANT YOU COMING ALONG!! HOW COME YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN'T SHARE IN THE JOYS AT HAND?!!
SO JUST BECAUSE YOU'RE AN IDIOTIC HORN-DOG, I'M FORCED TO TAG ALONG AND HELP YOU FIND THAT STUPID FART-ING SAMURAI?!
THE ONLY THING BROKEN IS MY WILL TO SEE HER PANTIES...
GO WITH THEM, ZOLO!
IF HE'S THERE, SANJI WILL BE IN FIGHT-MODE THE WHOLE TIME.

DON'T EVER MAKE THAT FACE ON CHOPPER AGAIN!
HEY, TAKE IT EASY! I CAN'T STAND THIS MUCH PRAISE! ♡
I CAN'T STAND BEING THIS WEIRDO ANY LONGER!!
GETTING US BACK TO NORMAL *HAS* TO BE THE FIRST STEP!
OKAY, LET'S THINK ABOUT OUR PLAN FOR THE NEAR FUTURE.

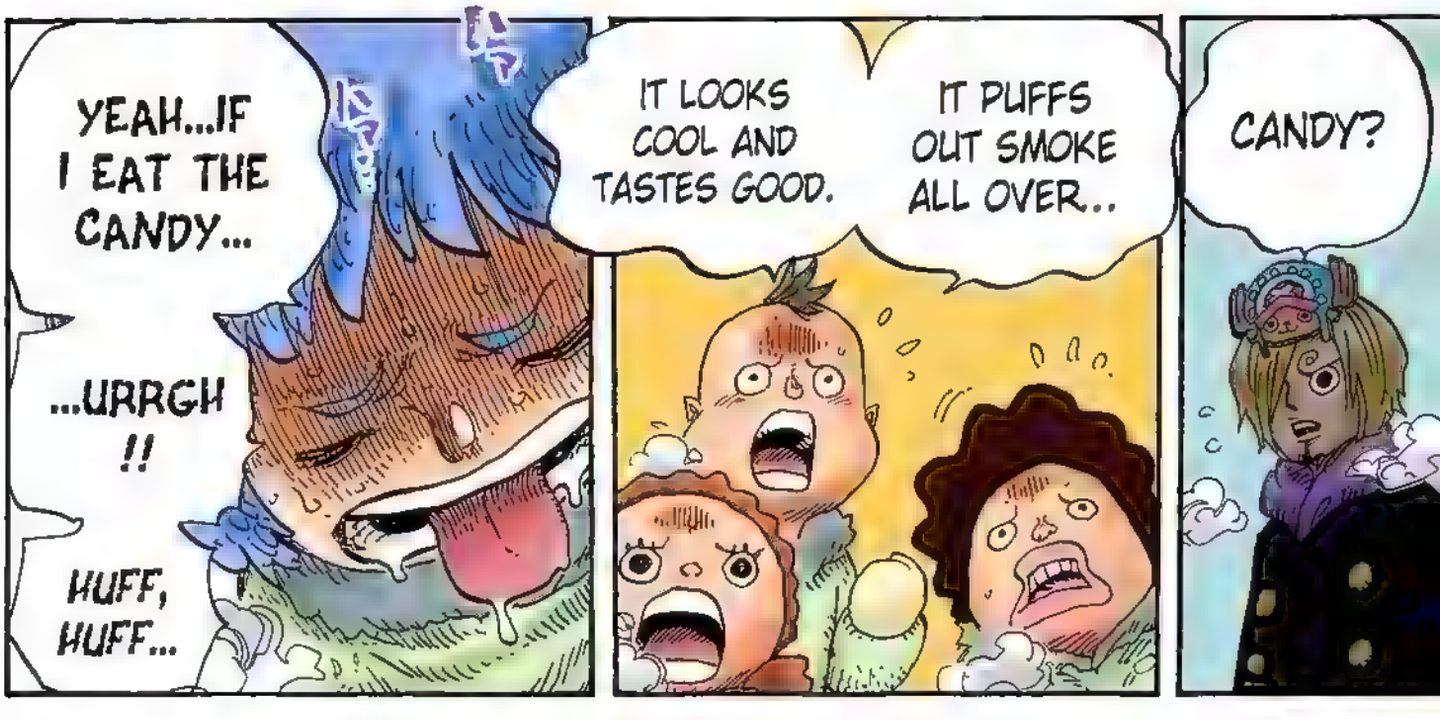

THIS LOOKS LIKE--!!
BUT ...
I'VE GOT IT!!
SO? WERE WE SICK, MR. RACCOON?

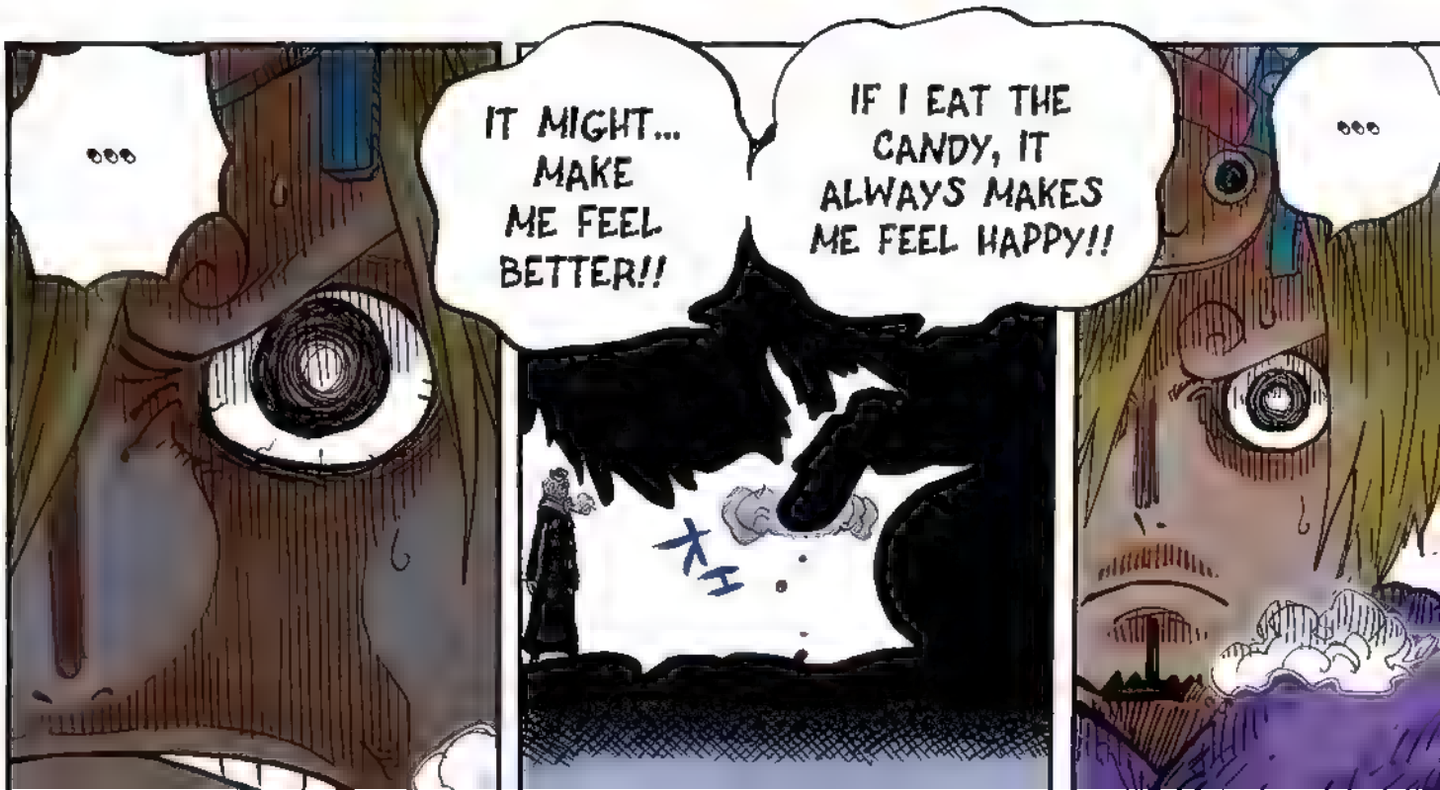

FRANKY, I DON'T WANT YOU TO SPEAK AGAIN IN THAT FORM...
THE REAL PROBLEM IS THOSE KIDS. WHAT ARE WE GONNA DO WITH 'EM?
EVER.

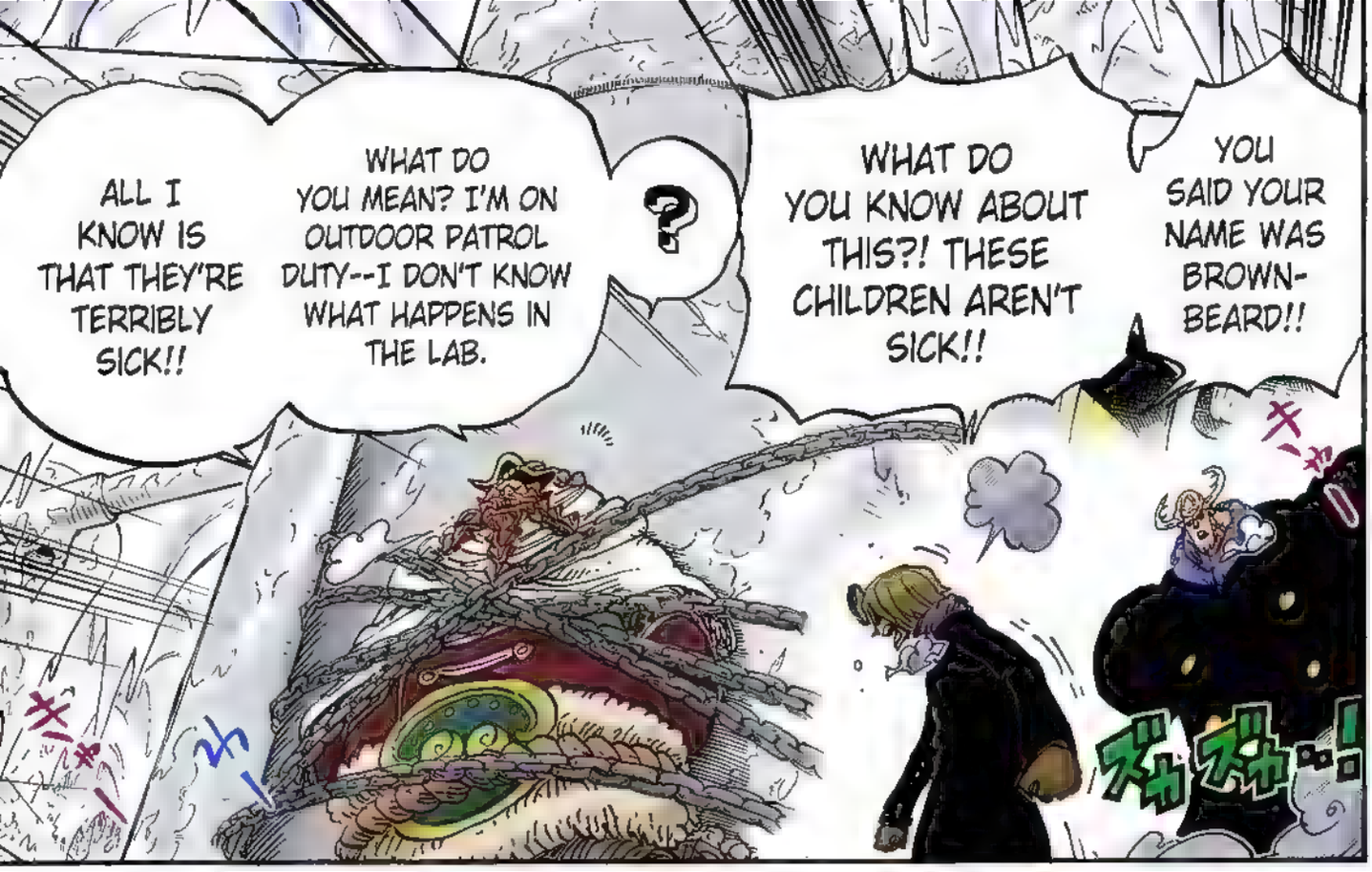

!
ARE YOU STILL COLD?!!
SYND!! WHAT'S WRONG?!
ドスン..!!
...URRGH ...

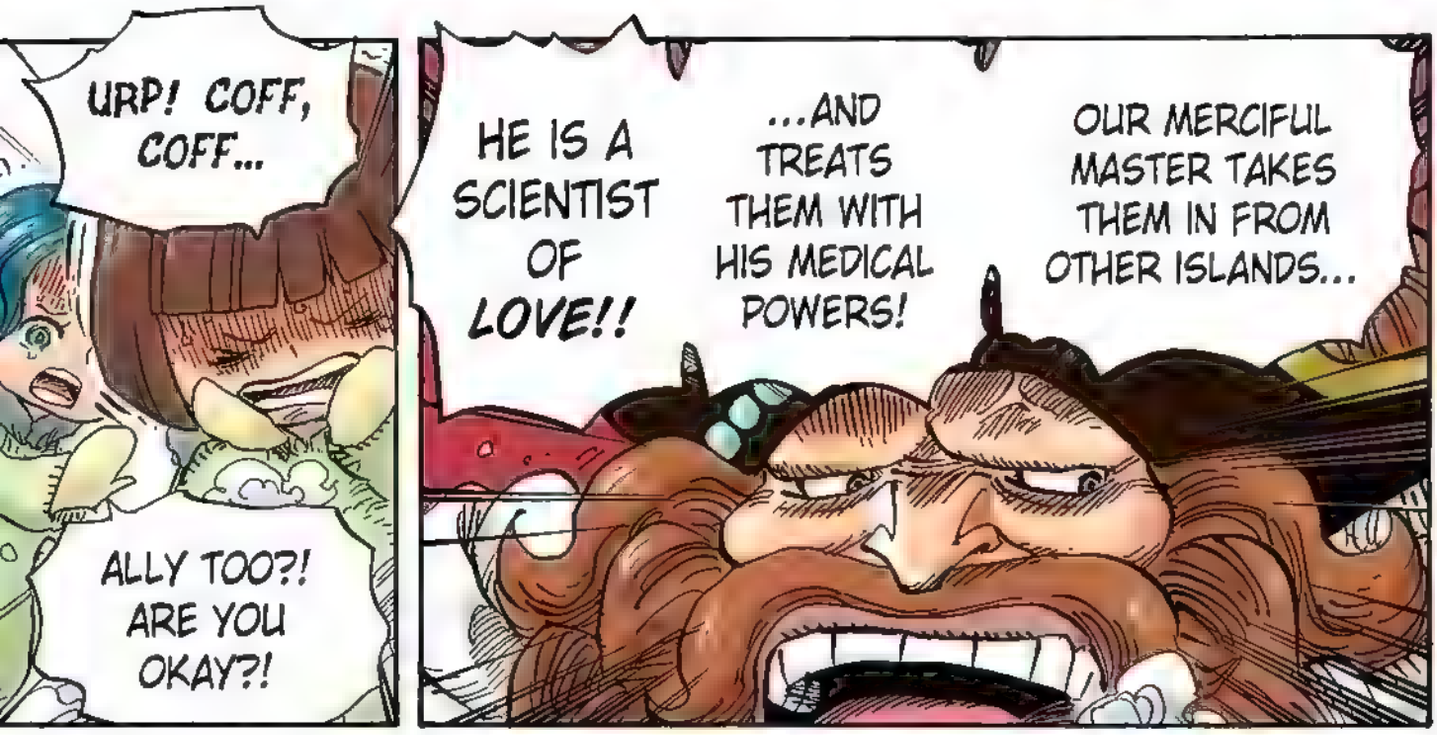
...
CHOPPER, HE'S IN PAIN! HELP FIX HIM!
ARE YOU OKAY, SYND?!
IT... HURTS...
WHAT'S GOIN' ON?
...
WHAT'S WRONG, KIDS?!!
EVEN DOLAN?!
AAAH !!
UNNG ...
MOCHA !!
?
...NO.
YOU WERE EXAMINING THEM, RIGHT?! ARE THEY SICK AFTER ALL, CHOPPER?!
WHAT'S HAPPENING?!
ALL THE BIGGER ONES ARE COLLAPSING LEFT AND RIGHT!

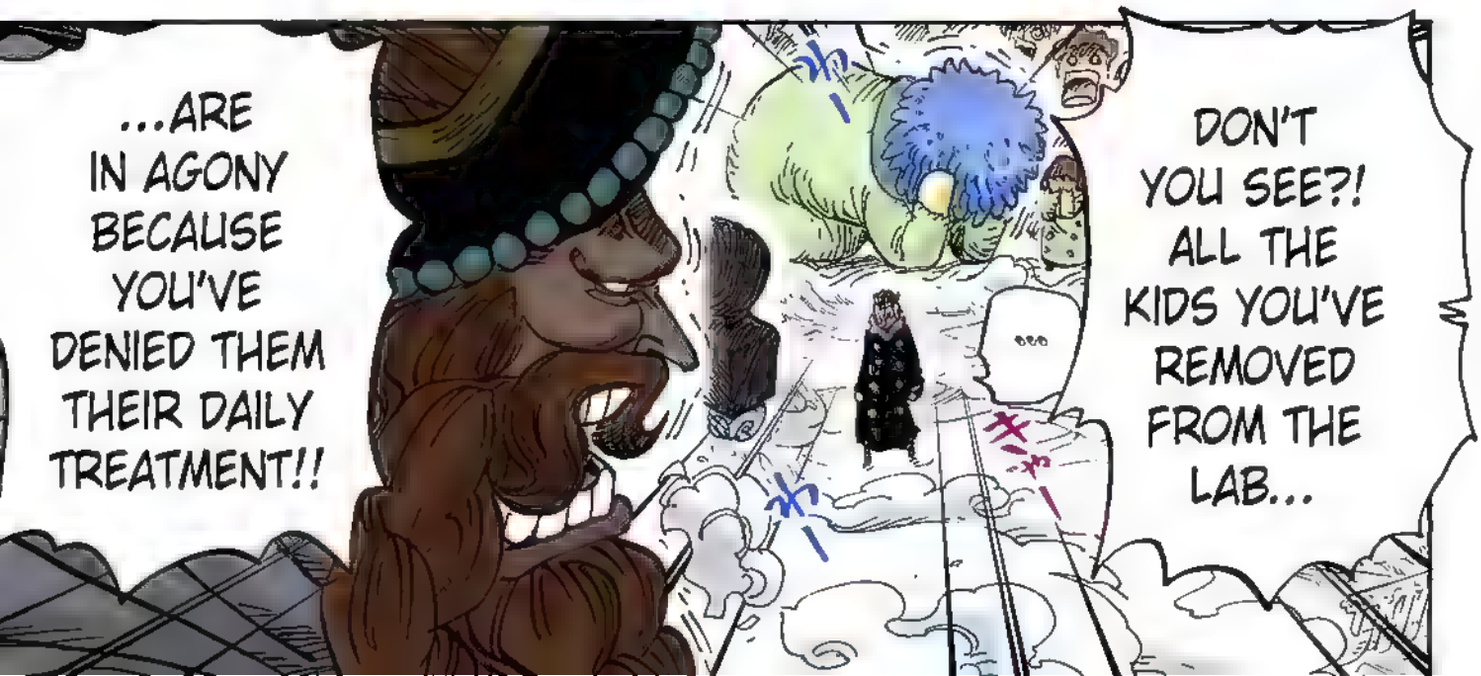
USUALLY ...?
WE HAVE OUR TESTING TIME...AND THEN...WE GET OUR CANDY...
HUFF!
?
DO YOU KIDS WANT ANYTHING?
WHAT ARE YOU USUALLY DOING AROUND THIS TIME?


YEAH...IF I EAT THE CANDY...
...URRGH !!
HUFF, HUFF...
IT LOOKS COOL AND TASTES GOOD.
IT PUFFS OUT SMOKE ALL OVER..
CANDY?


...
IT MIGHT... MAKE ME FEEL BETTER!!
IF I EAT THE CANDY, IT ALWAYS MAKES ME FEEL HAPPY!!
...


ALL I KNOW IS THAT THEY'RE TERRIBLY SICK!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN? I'M ON OUTDOOR PATROL DUTY--I DON'T KNOW WHAT HAPPENS IN THE LAB.
?
WHAT DO YOU KNOW ABOUT THIS?! THESE CHILDREN AREN'T SICK!!
YOU SAID YOUR NAME WAS BROWN-BEARD!!
キーガ
ズカズカ..!


URP! COFF, COFF...
ALLY TOO?! ARE YOU OKAY?!
HE IS A SCIENTIST OF LOVE!!
...AND TREATS THEM WITH HIS MEDICAL POWERS!
OUR MERCIFUL MASTER TAKES THEM IN FROM OTHER ISLANDS...


...ARE IN AGONY BECAUSE YOU'VE DENIED THEM THEIR DAILY TREATMENT!!
DON'T YOU SEE?! ALL THE KIDS YOU'VE REMOVED FROM THE LAB...
キャー

IT'S NHC10.
I FOUND TRACE AMOUNTS OF IT...
...IN THE CHILDREN'S BODIES.
WHAT IS IT, CHOPPER?! HAVE YOU FIGURED IT OUT?!
NO !!!
...!!
!!?
IT'S A STIMU-LANT!!!
ITS ORIGINAL PURPOSE IS TO TREAT ILLNESS, YES...
...BUT NOT UP TO THE POINT THAT IT BECOMES ADDICTIVE!!
ONLY SELECT DOCTORS IN SELECT COUNTRIES ARE ALLOWED TO HANDLE IT, BY LAW!!
I KNOW THIS BECAUSE DOCTORINE HAD SOME.

THEY'VE BEEN GIVEN STEADY DOSES OF IT TO THE POINT THAT THEY'RE ADDICTED TO IT!!
THEN, WHEN THE WITHDRAWAL KICKS IN, THEY WANT THE NEXT DOSE!!
WHY WOULD HE DO THIS?! TO INNOCENT CHILDREN!!
WAS IT TO KEEP THEM FROM ESCAPING ?!!
WHAT IS YOUR EXALTED "GOD OF SALVATION"...
...DOING TO THESE HELPLESS CHILDREN?!!
YOU WILL NOT BLASPHEME THE MASTER!!!
WHAT CAN WE DO, CHOPPER?! THEY KEEP COLLAPSING!
YOU NEED YOUR CANDY?! SHOULD I GO BACK TO THE BUILDING AND GET SOME?!
NO!! WE CAN'T GIVE THEM THAT CANDY EVER AGAIN!!
THAT MUST BE HOW HE'S DELIVERED THE DOSE TO THEM, WITHOUT THEM REALIZING IT!!

CHOPPER SAYS NO! HE'S OUR DOCTOR. TRUST WHAT HE SAYS!!
HUH? WAIT, NO! I CAN'T...
WILL YOU BRING US CANDY, STRAW HAT MAN?
AAH! WHAT'S WRONG, SYND?!
YOU LOOK SCARY!!
HUH?
!?
WHY...?
HUH?
HUFF!
HUFF!
...?!
YOU JUST SAID YOU'D GET SOME FOR ME!!!

ドゴォン!!

わあああ

YOU SAID SO!!!

AAAAH !!

LUFFY !!

HE'S SO STRONG!!

AAAAH !!

STOP IT, SYND!!

ガーキャー

WE'VE NEVER SEEN SYND BE SO VIOLENT!!

ガシャアン

OOF !!

THIS IS PROBABLY HOW STRONG GIANT CHILDREN CAN GET!!

THIS STRONG ?!

DON'T WE HAVE SOME KIND OF GROWING DISEASE?! THERE'S NOTHING ELSE WRONG WITH US!!
...WE WERE ALL NORMAL SIZE!!
NONE OF THE BIG KIDS ARE! WHEN WE CAME TO THIS ISLAND...
HUH ?!
BUT SYND ISN'T A GIANT!!
THE LONGER YOU'RE HERE, THE BIGGER YOU GET!!
...
AND THAT MEANS... THEY'RE BEING EXPERIMENTED ON!!!
THEIR ABNORMAL PITUITARY GLAND ACTIVITY ISN'T A NATURAL OCCURRENCE...
WHAT THE HELL DOES THIS MASTER WANT?!!
IF YOU'RE BIG, YOU'RE BIG FROM BIRTH!!
NO! THERE'S NO DISEASE THAT MAKES NORMAL HUMANS GROW TO THE SIZE OF GIANTS!!
WHICH MEANS ...
UH-OH! THE OTHER KIDS ARE GETTIN' VIOLENT TOO!
I KNOW THAT, YOU IDIOT!!
DON'T HURT THEM, USOPP!!
NO, LUFFY!! MOVE!!
SHOULD I KNOCK 'EM OUT?!
SPECIAL ATTACK !!
DRUGGING YOUNG, HELPLESS CHILDREN...!!!

SLEEP STAR !!!

ビュッ!!!

ボワン!!

AAAH!

YAHH!

わー

キーチー

どーーん!!

すや すや…

HUFF, HUFF...

HUFF ...

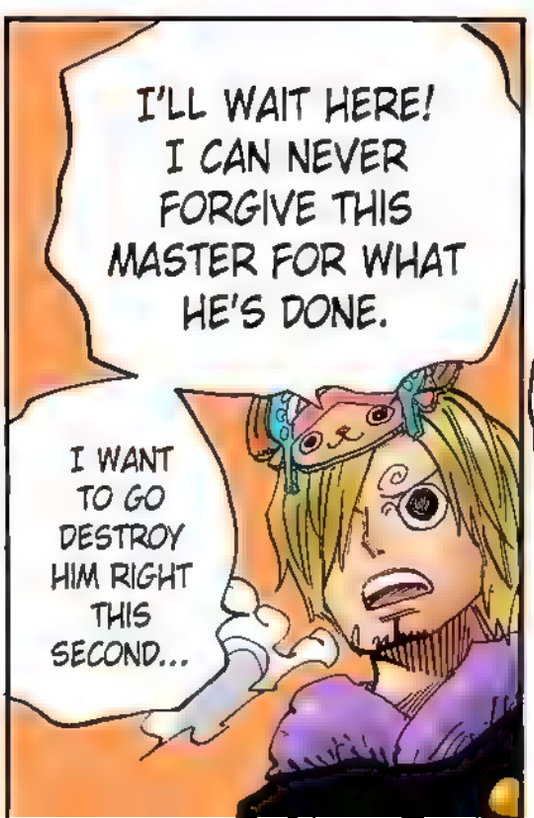
SO THEY REALLY WERE ABDUCTED AFTER ALL...

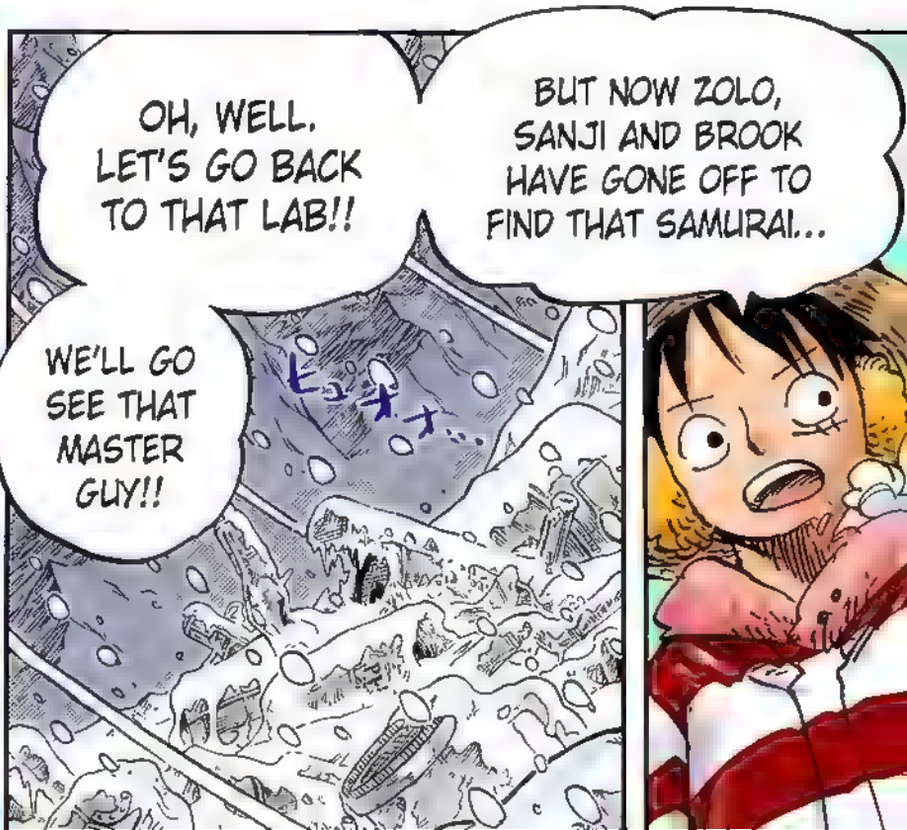
LUFFY.

HMM?

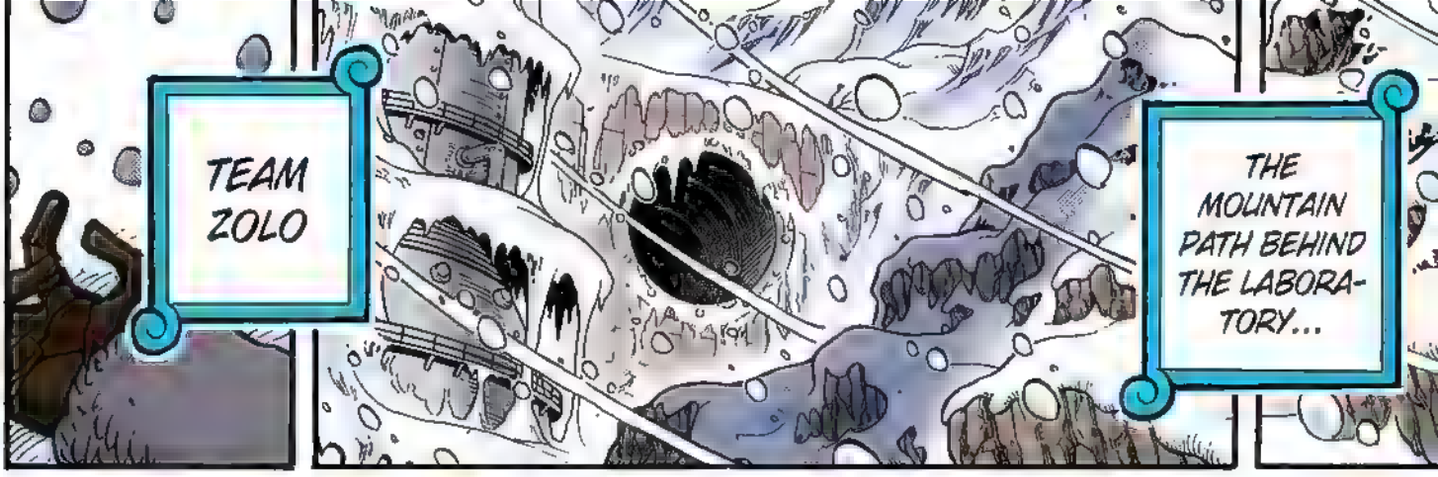
HMM...
OKAY, LET'S SEND THEM ALL BACK HOME!!
I FEEL TERRIBLE FOR THESE POOR KIDS! THEY JUST WANTED TO GO HOME...
THEY JUST WANTED TO SEE THEIR PARENTS! LET'S HELP THEM!!

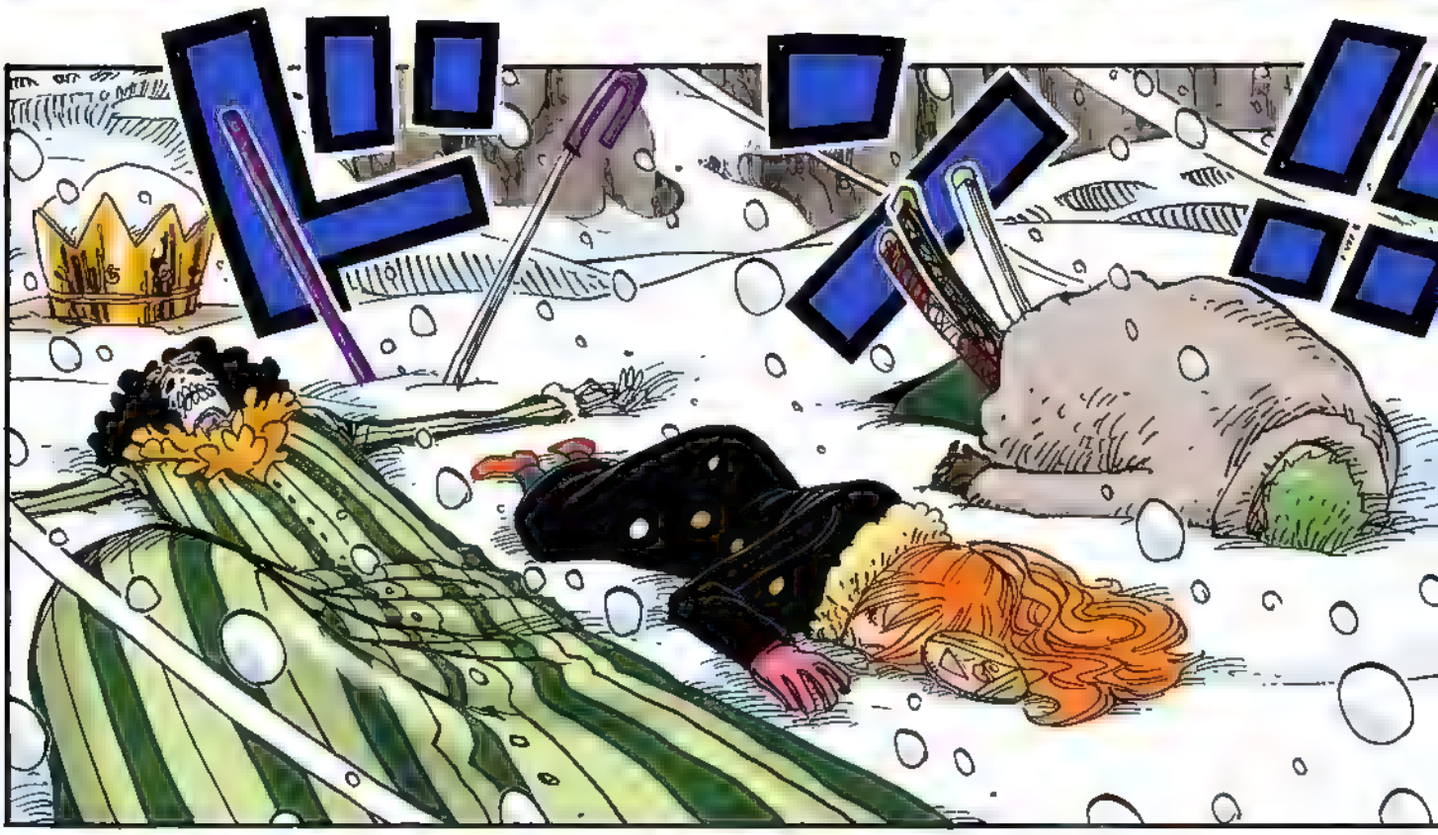
MEANING THIS MASTER GUY...?
WE CAN'T BE CERTAIN OF ANYTHING UNTIL WE KNOW THE ROOT OF THIS!
HE'S RIGHT. AND WE'RE ONLY WORKING ON ASSUMPTIONS NOW...
YOU MAKE IT SOUND SO EASY! THERE'S A MOUNTAIN OF PROBLEMS IN OUR WAY!


I'LL WAIT HERE! I CAN NEVER FORGIVE THIS MASTER FOR WHAT HE'S DONE.
I WANT TO GO DESTROY HIM RIGHT THIS SECOND...

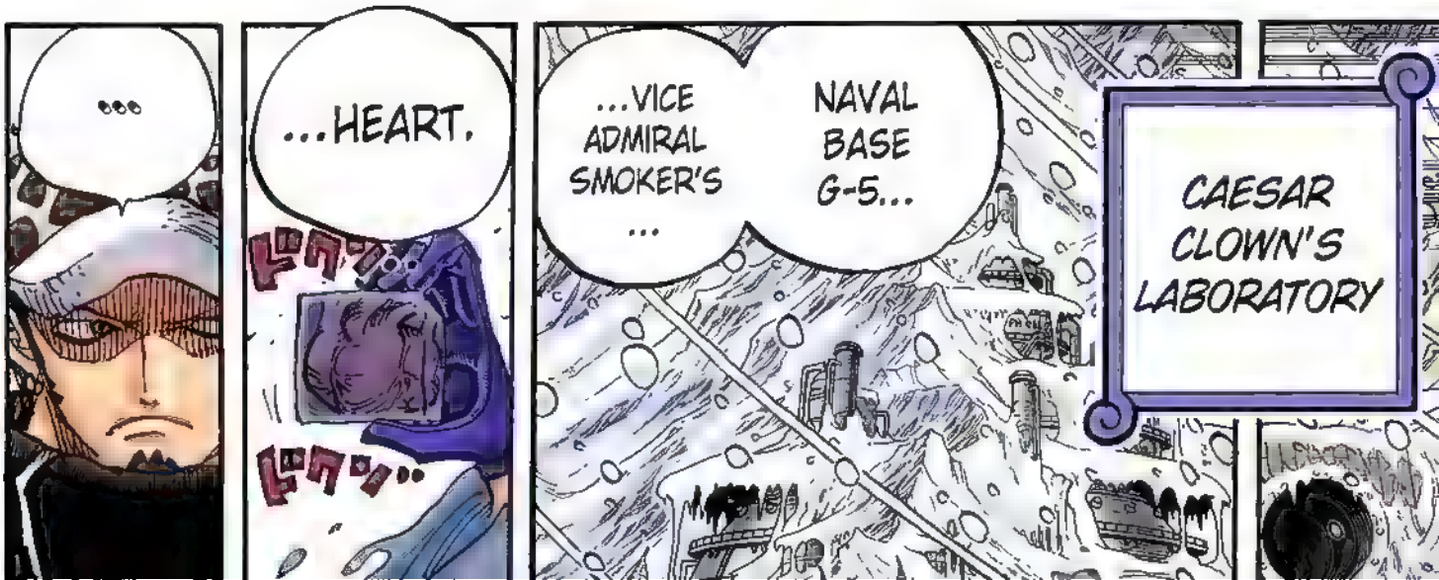

OH, WELL. LET'S GO BACK TO THAT LAB!!
BUT NOW ZOLO, SANJI AND BROOK HAVE GONE OFF TO FIND THAT SAMURAI...
WE'LL GO SEE THAT MASTER GUY!!

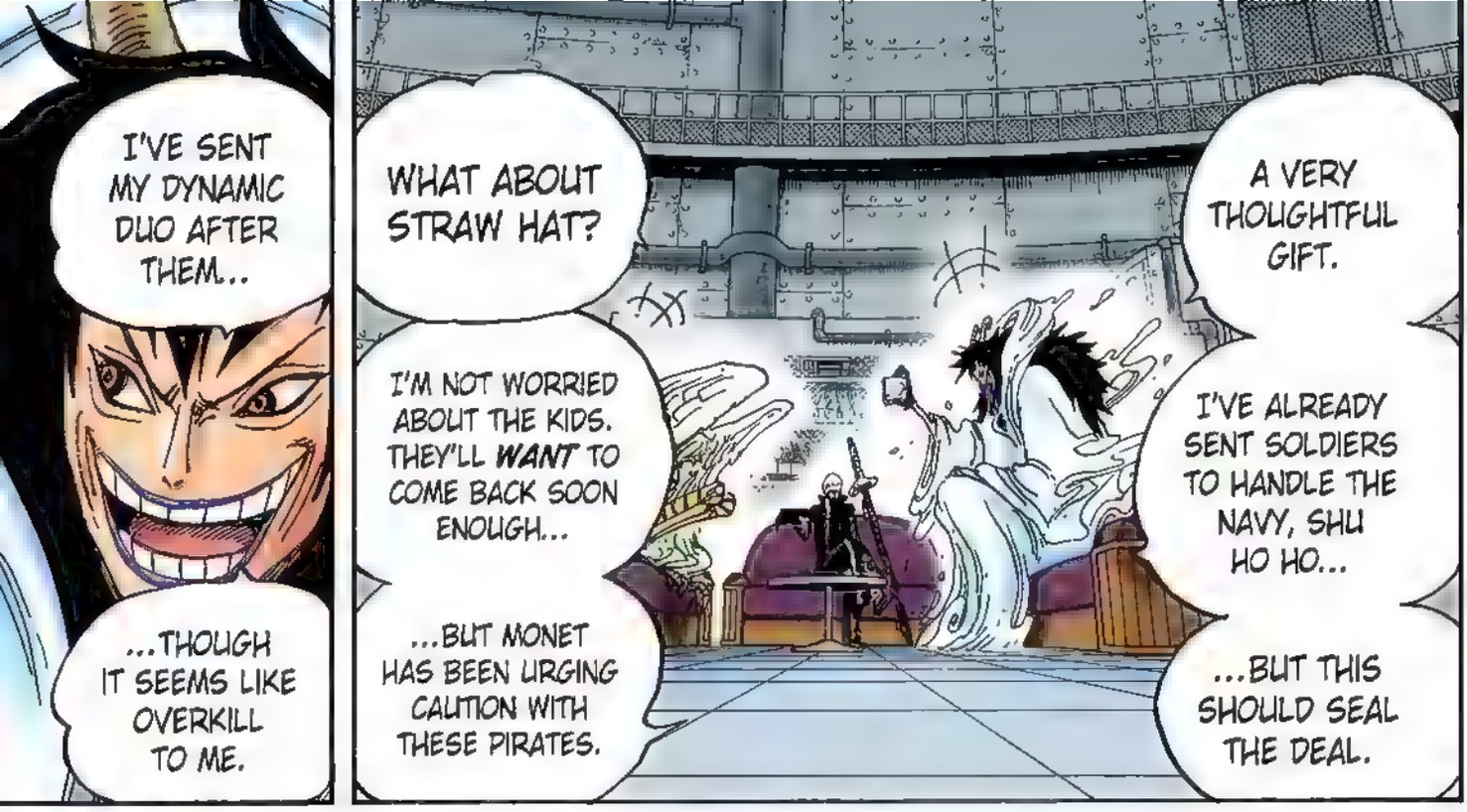
THEY COULD DO SOME DAMAGE!
BUT WHAT IF THE KIDS START THRASHING AROUND AGAIN?
NO FAIR, NAMI! YOU'RE JUST SCARED!!
YES! G-GOOD POINT! I'LL STAY AND HELP TOO!!
...BUT I'M WORRIED ABOUT THE CHILDREN. I NEED TO WATCH OVER THEM.
ばーん!!
...THE BIGGEST ONES!!
IT SEEMS KIND OF CRUEL...
CAN'T HELP IT. THAT WAS SOME HEAVY-DUTY PUMMELING.
LET'S AT LEAST TIE UP...
WE WILL NOT BE DOING THAT!!!
BE SENSI-BLE, LUFFY!!!
WHY CAN'T YOU JUST STAY THE WAY YOU ARE?
あはは
I'M GUESSING THE FOUR OF US...
...NEED TO FIND TRAFALGAR TOGETHER IN ORDER TO BE CHANGED BACK.
BUT WHAT ABOUT THE BODY-SWITCHING NOW?


TEAM ZOLO
THE MOUNTAIN PATH BEHIND THE LABORA-TORY...


ドン
ドン

ゴゴゴ…
ゴーオオ…オ…

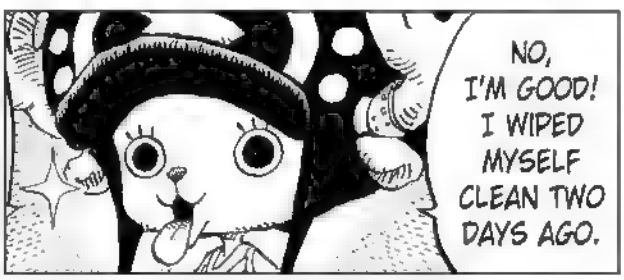

…
…HEART.
ドクン…
ドクン…
…VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER'S …
NAVAL BASE G-5…
CAESAR CLOWN'S LABORATORY


I'VE SENT MY DYNAMIC DUO AFTER THEM...
...THOUGH IT SEEMS LIKE OVERKILL TO ME.
WHAT ABOUT STRAW HAT?
I'M NOT WORRIED ABOUT THE KIDS. THEY'LL *WANT* TO COME BACK SOON ENOUGH...
...BUT MONET HAS BEEN URGING CAUTION WITH THESE PIRATES.
A VERY THOUGHTFUL GIFT.
I'VE ALREADY SENT SOLDIERS TO HANDLE THE NAVY, SHU HO HO...
...BUT THIS SHOULD SEAL THE DEAL.

THE SNOWY MOUNTAIN ASSASSINS ...
...THE YETI COOL BROTHERS.

(Tomoya Hino, Aichi)

Q: In Chapter 654, Chopper refused to join Nami in the bath because "he wiped his body clean two days ago." Is it because he's a boy, or because he has Devil Fruit Powers? Or because he's an animal?? Can you tell us more about the bathing situation on the *Sunny*?



--Katana★Romance

A: Well, in Chopper's case, the animal part might explain a lot of it, especially since apparently just wiping yourself counts as "bathing" to him.

Sometimes the entire male team gets together for a big fun romp in the bath. The women like to invite Chopper to join them, but he seems to prefer it with the guys.

Q: Hello, Eiichiro. My little sister said, "What's up with Nico Robin always showin' off her boobies? Does she like trotting them out for everyone?" And you know what I told her? "Naw, naw, it's that Oda guy who draws *One Piece* that loves them boobies, he's the one who always makes it like that." Was that the right answer? *Poke, poke poke.*

--I Love Oda

A: So, as you can see, I just received this incredibly rude postcard.
Of course I love drawing them!!
How dare you doubt me!!

Q: Well, if you're not going to wrap this up, I'll do it for you.

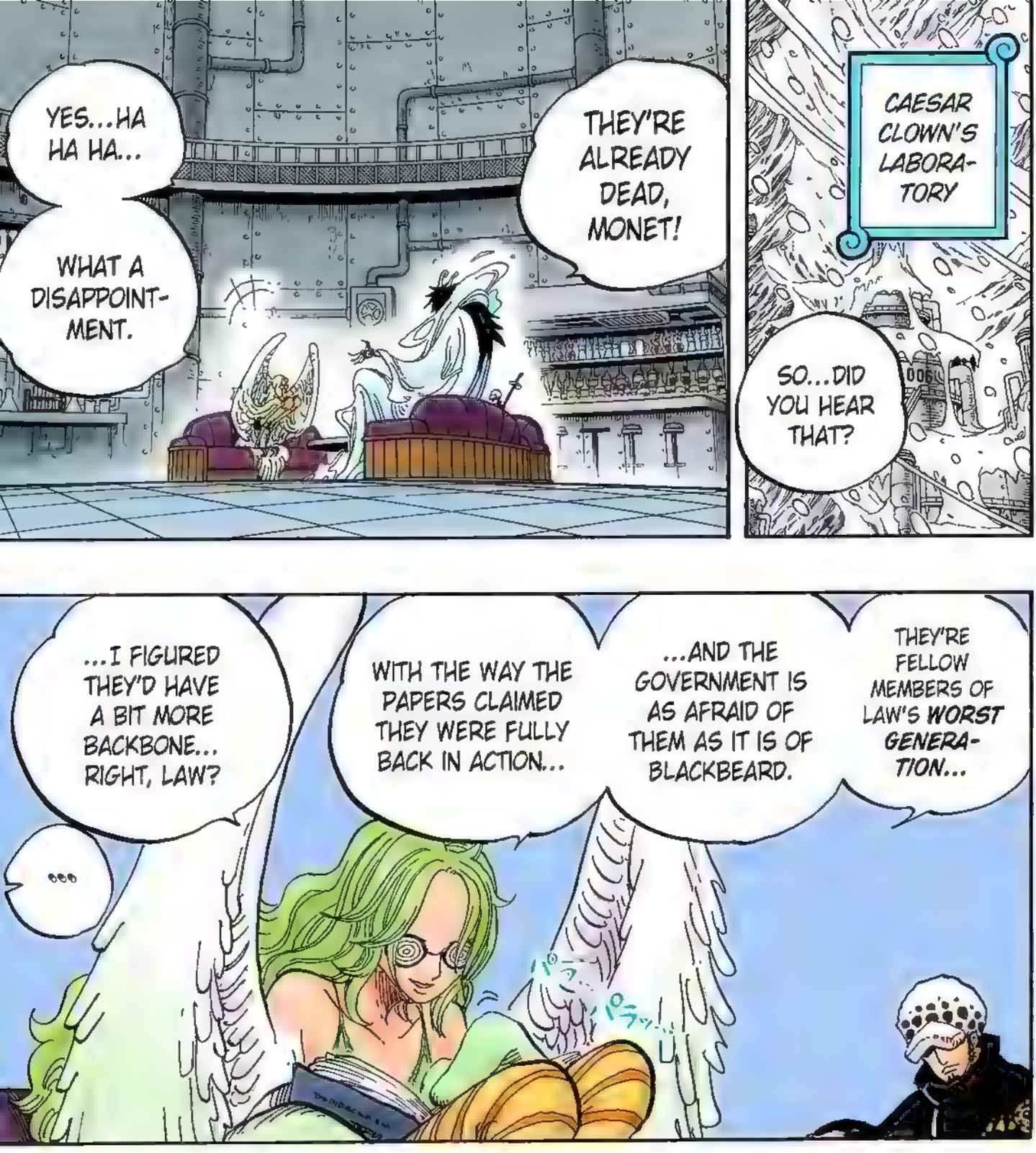
--Unagi Now

A: Okay, that's it for this volume! See you next time!

Chapter 666:
YETI COOL BROTHERS

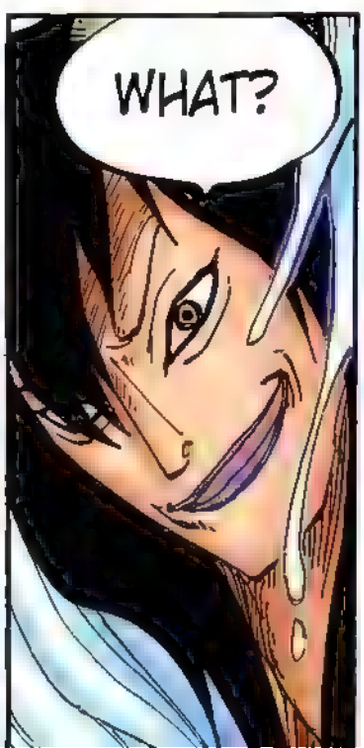
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 46: "IMPEL DOWN, LEVEL 5.5—
ALL HAIL BON, NEW QUEEN OF NEWKAMA LAND"

AT THE FOOT OF THE CLIFF IN SECTOR F-16...
ヒュオオオ
...YOU'LL FIND THREE CORPSES IN THE SNOW.
PIRATE HUNTER ZOLO.
THE CAT BURGLAR.
SOUL KING.
FIND AND COLLECT THEM.
Y...YOU KILLED THEM?
IF KILLING THEM WAS A PROBLEM..
...YOU SHOULDN'T HAVE CALLED US.
TOSS
WANTED
NO, MASTER STATED "DEAD OR ALIVE"...
CARRY ON, THEN!!

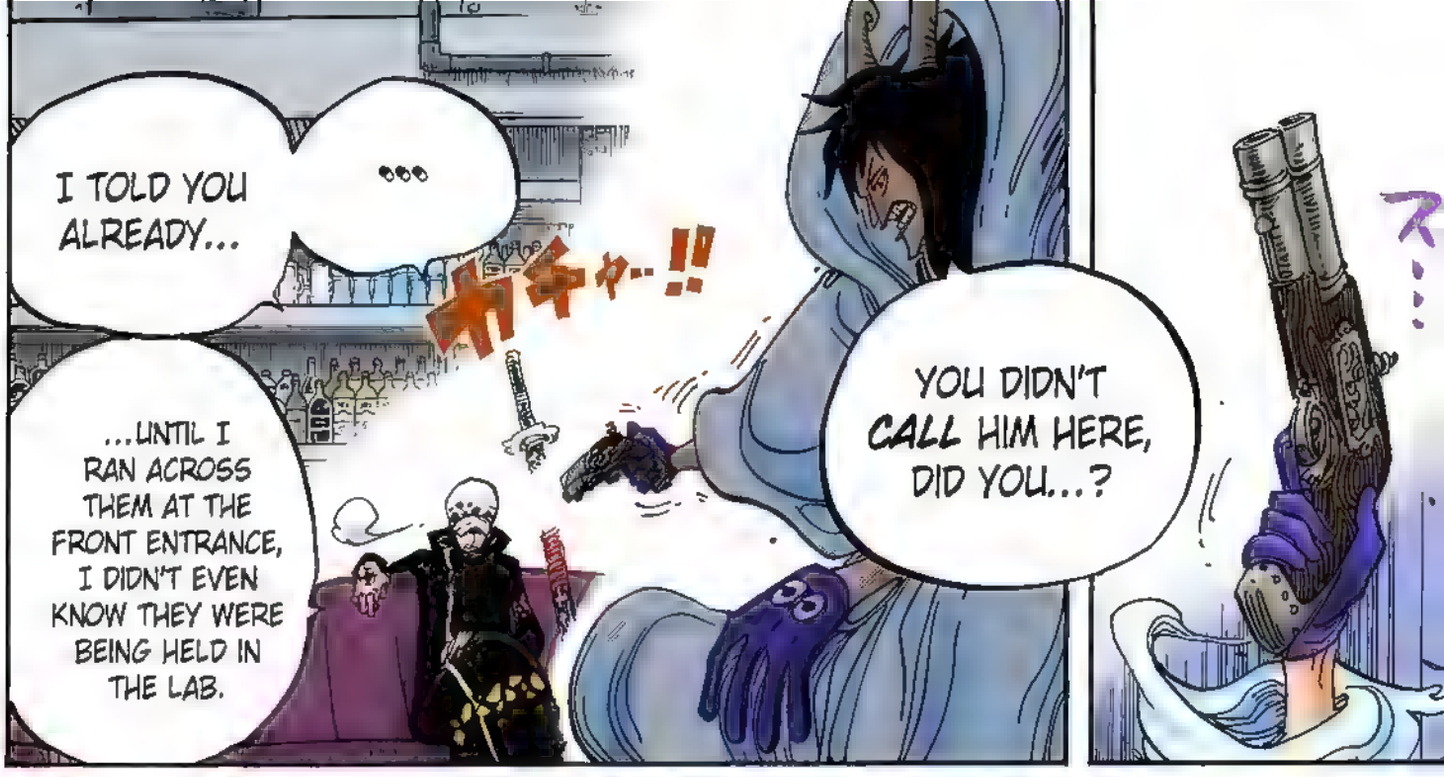

YES...HA HA HA...
WHAT A DISAPPOINT-MENT.
THEY'RE ALREADY DEAD, MONET!
CAESAR CLOWN'S LABORA-TORY
SO...DID YOU HEAR THAT?

...I FIGURED THEY'D HAVE A BIT MORE BACKBONE... RIGHT, LAW?
...
WITH THE WAY THE PAPERS CLAIMED THEY WERE FULLY BACK IN ACTION...
...AND THE GOVERNMENT IS AS AFRAID OF THEM AS IT IS OF BLACKBEARD.
THEY'RE FELLOW MEMBERS OF LAW'S WORST GENERA-TION...

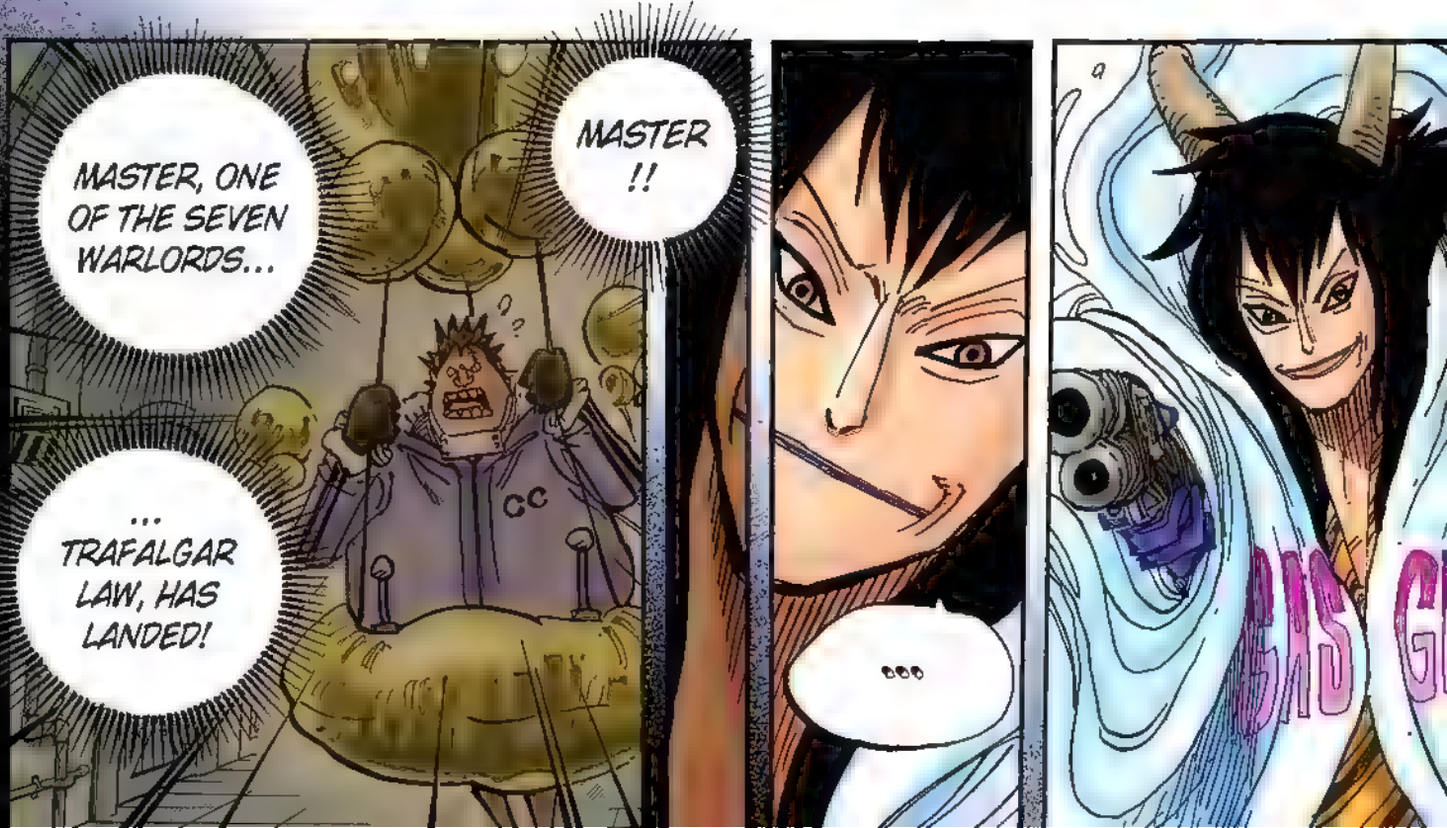
...

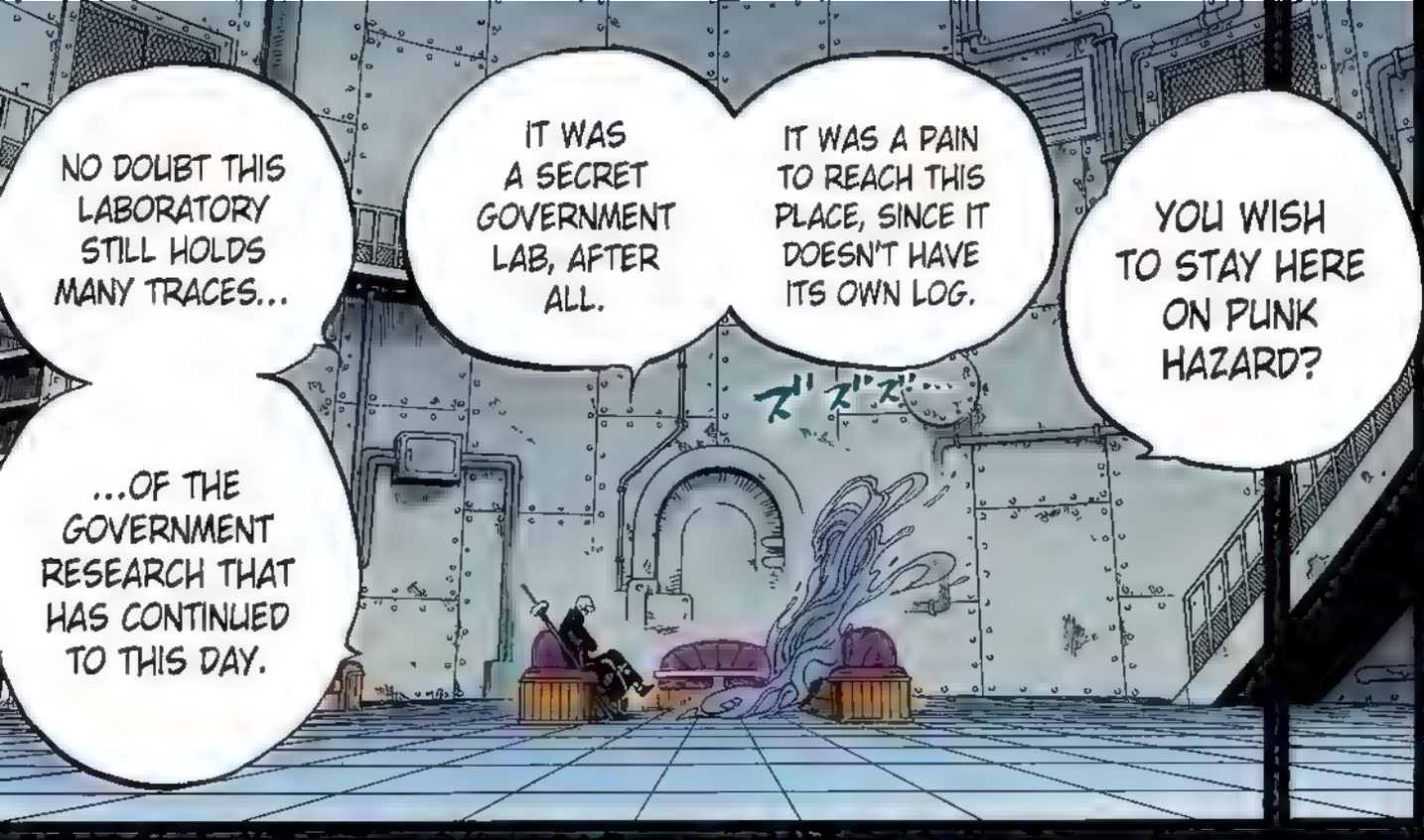

WHAT?

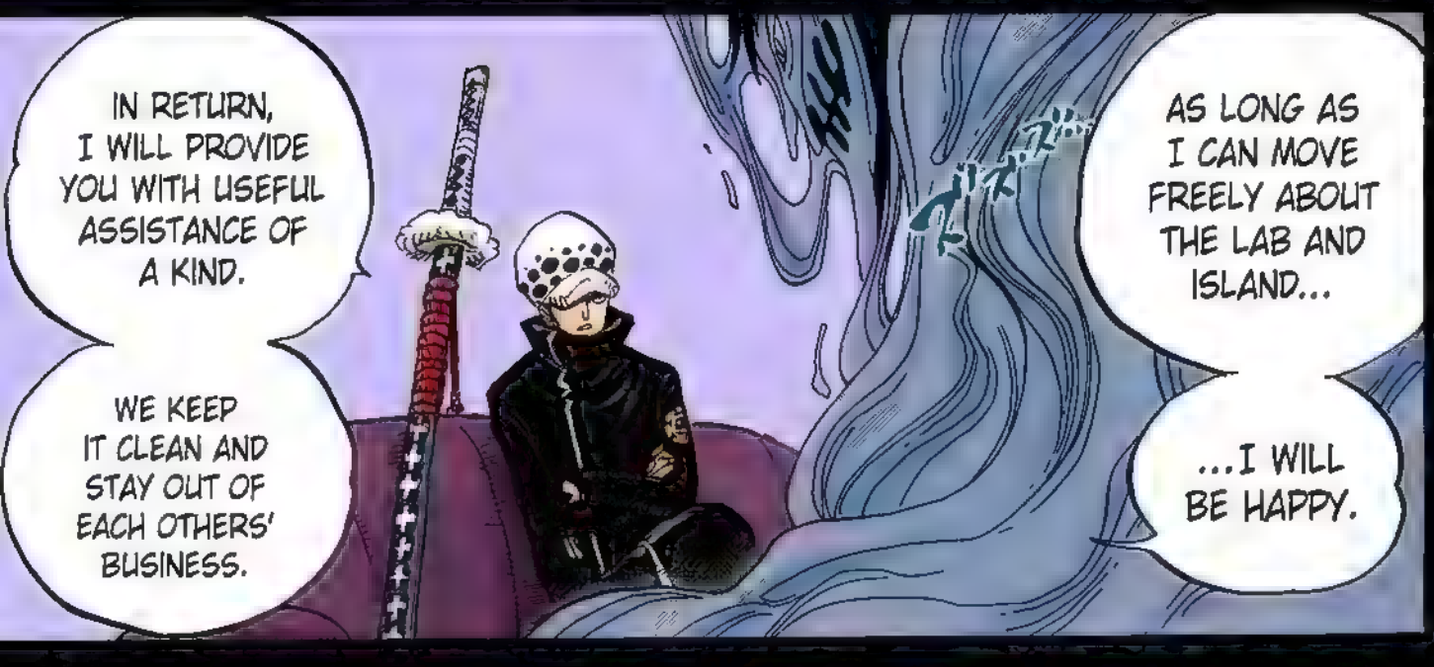
YOU KNOW STRAW HAT RATHER WELL, DON'T YOU?
YOU'VE MET HIM TWICE--TWO YEARS AGO AT SABAODY, THEN AT THE WAR IN MARINEFORD.


I TOLD YOU ALREADY...
...
...UNTIL I RAN ACROSS THEM AT THE FRONT ENTRANCE, I DIDN'T EVEN KNOW THEY WERE BEING HELD IN THE LAB.
ガキャ‥!!
YOU DIDN'T CALL HIM HERE, DID YOU...?

THANKS TO YOUR NEGLIGENCE, I WAS UNABLE TO DRIVE THE NAVY AWAY.
AND THIS OPERATION BEING EXPOSED IS A BAD THING FOR ME TOO.
IF I HAD KNOWN, I'D HAVE WARNED YOU THAT LOCKING THEM IN A CELL ISN'T ENOUGH.


MASTER, ONE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS...
MASTER !!
...
TRAFALGAR LAW, HAS LANDED!
...


NO DOUBT THIS LABORATORY STILL HOLDS MANY TRACES...
IT WAS A SECRET GOVERNMENT LAB, AFTER ALL.
IT WAS A PAIN TO REACH THIS PLACE, SINCE IT DOESN'T HAVE ITS OWN LOG.
YOU WISH TO STAY HERE ON PUNK HAZARD?
...OF THE GOVERNMENT RESEARCH THAT HAS CONTINUED TO THIS DAY.
ズズズ...

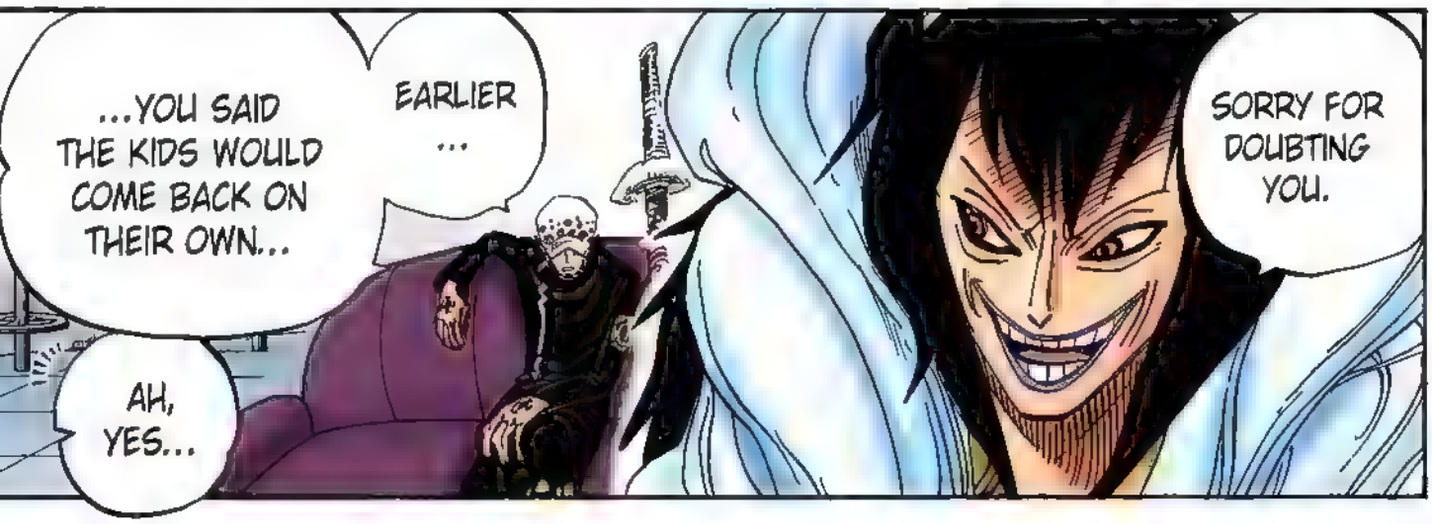

IN RETURN, I WILL PROVIDE YOU WITH USEFUL ASSISTANCE OF A KIND.
WE KEEP IT CLEAN AND STAY OUT OF EACH OTHERS' BUSINESS.
AS LONG AS I CAN MOVE FREELY ABOUT THE LAB AND ISLAND...
...I WILL BE HAPPY.
ズズズ...

YOU *DO* KNOW MORE THAN YOU LET ON... WHERE'D YOU GET THAT INFORMATION?!
ズズズ...

!?
OF COURSE, YOU WILL *NOT* TELL ANYONE THAT I AM HERE.
THAT INCLUDES JOKER.

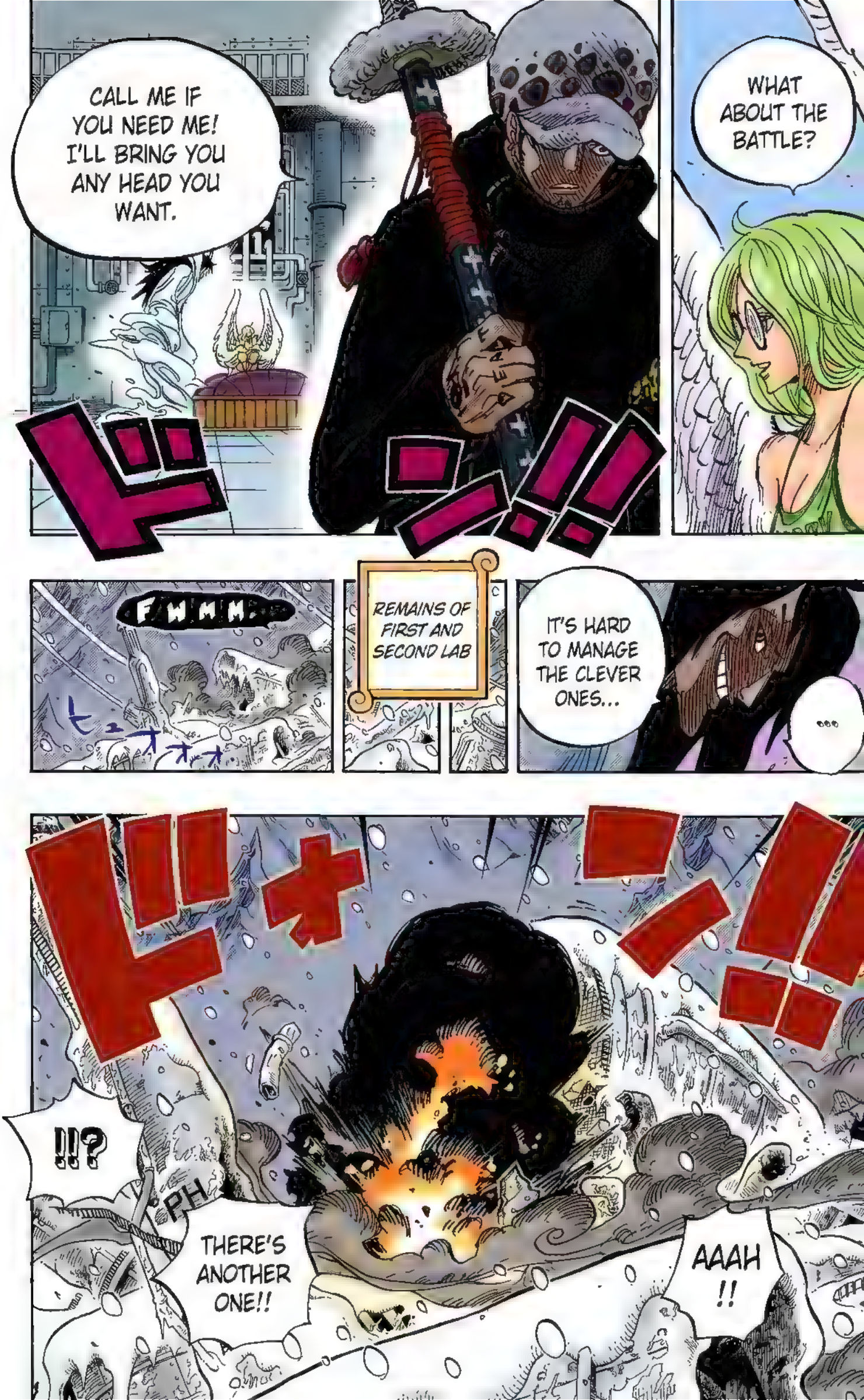
SHU HO HO HO!
GOOD POINT. BIRDS OF A FEATHER, I SUPPOSE...
WOULD YOU RATHER HAVE AN IGNORANT IDIOT WANDERING IN HERE?
TRAFALGAR LAW. FROM THE NORTH BLUE. THE SURGEON OF DEATH. OP-OP FRUIT.
YOU'RE A DOCTOR.
...
WHAT DO YOU THINK, MONET?
I DON'T TRUST YOU, BUT I DON'T SEE THE HARM.
...
CAN YOU HEAL THEM?
THERE ARE MANY FORMER PRISONERS ON THE ISLAND WHO HAVE BEEN CRIPPLED BY POISON GAS.

AFTER SUCKING UP TO THE GOVERNMENT TO GET A CUSHY WARLORD JOB...
...YOU WOULDN'T SCREW IT ALL UP BY MAKING A MESS OF THINGS HERE...
CLICK...
GAS GAS
WELL...
I SUPPOSE IF YOU WANTED TO BRING FRIENDS ALONG, YOU'D HAVE BEEN A BIT MORE CLEVER ABOUT IT.

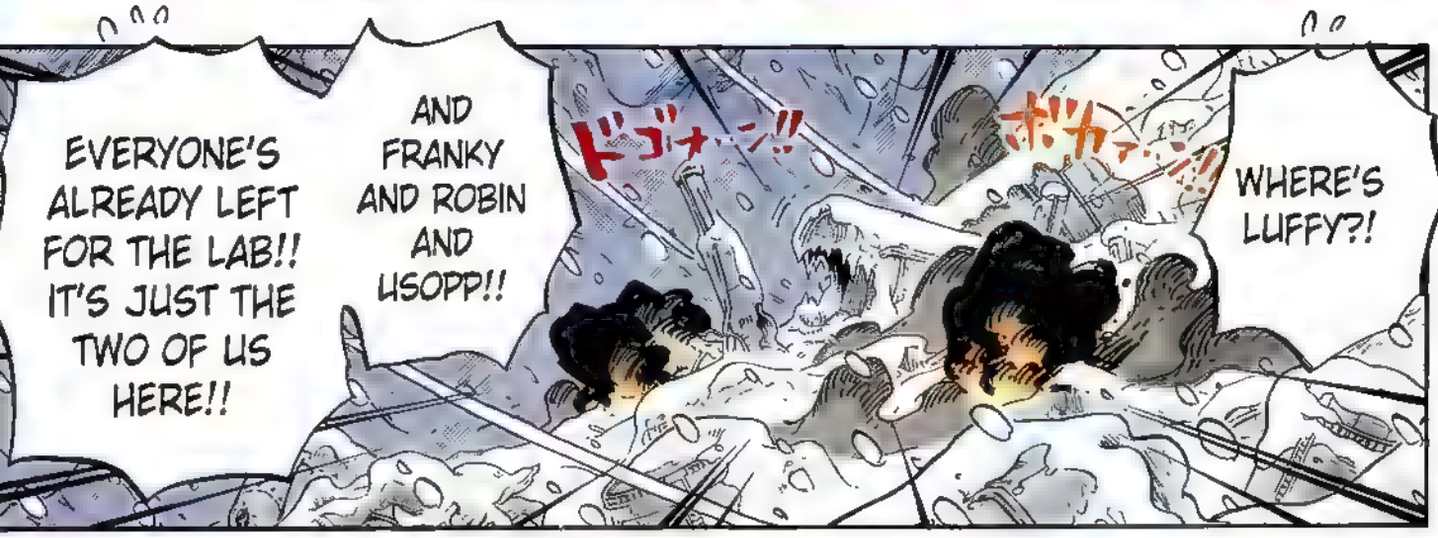

...YOU SAID THE KIDS WOULD COME BACK ON THEIR OWN...
AH, YES...
EARLIER ...
SORRY FOR DOUBTING YOU.

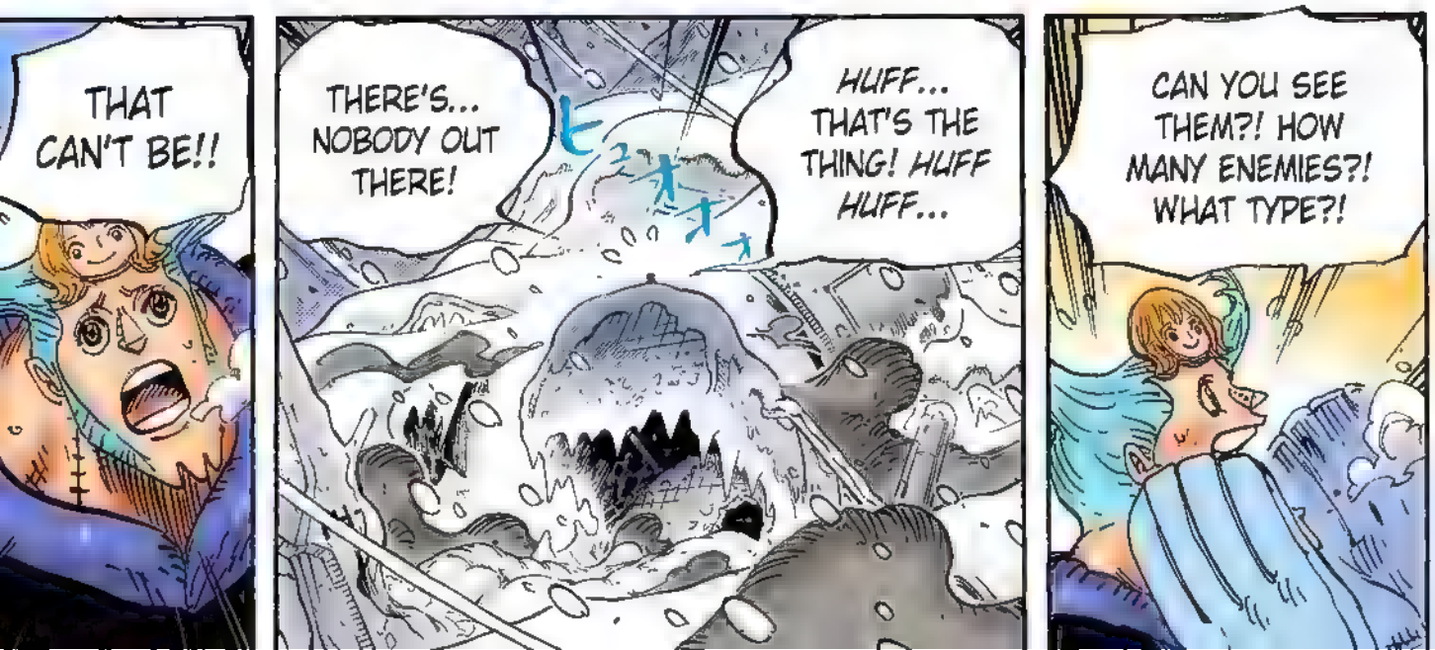
I DON'T LIKE YOUR STYLE...
YOU REMIND ME OF SOMEONE ELSE...

AND IF THEY TRY TO GO BACK HOME, THEY WON'T BE ABLE TO GET THEIR PRECIOUS CANDY ANYMORE!!
I GIVE THEM DRUGGED CANDIES EVERY DAY.
NICE AND SWEET, WITH A FIZZY STIMULANT GAS EFFECT.
SHU HO HO HO...

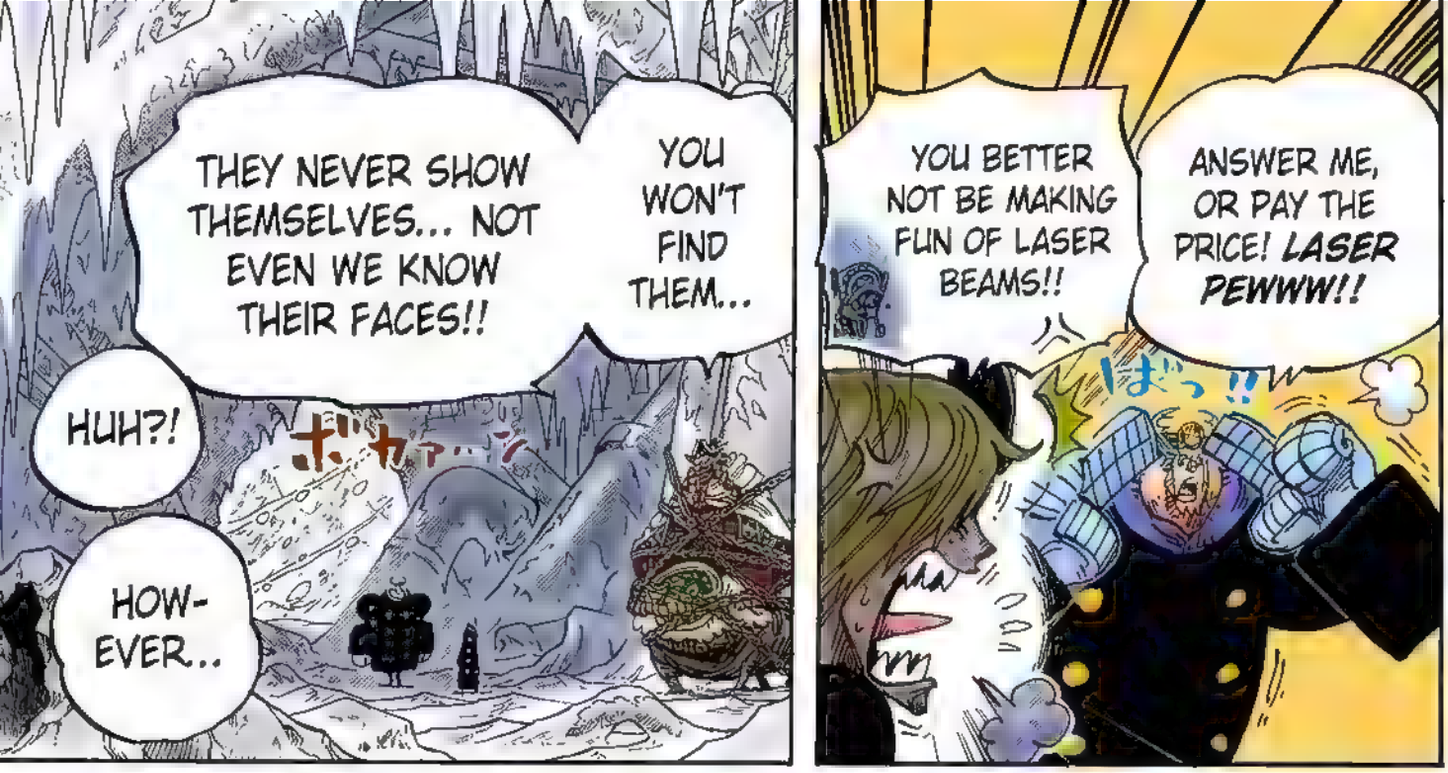

CALL ME IF YOU NEED ME! I'LL BRING YOU ANY HEAD YOU WANT.
ドン!!
WHAT ABOUT THE BATTLE?
FWMM
REMAINS OF FIRST AND SECOND LAB
IT'S HARD TO MANAGE THE CLEVER ONES...
ドォン!!
!!?
PH
THERE'S ANOTHER ONE!!
AAAH !!

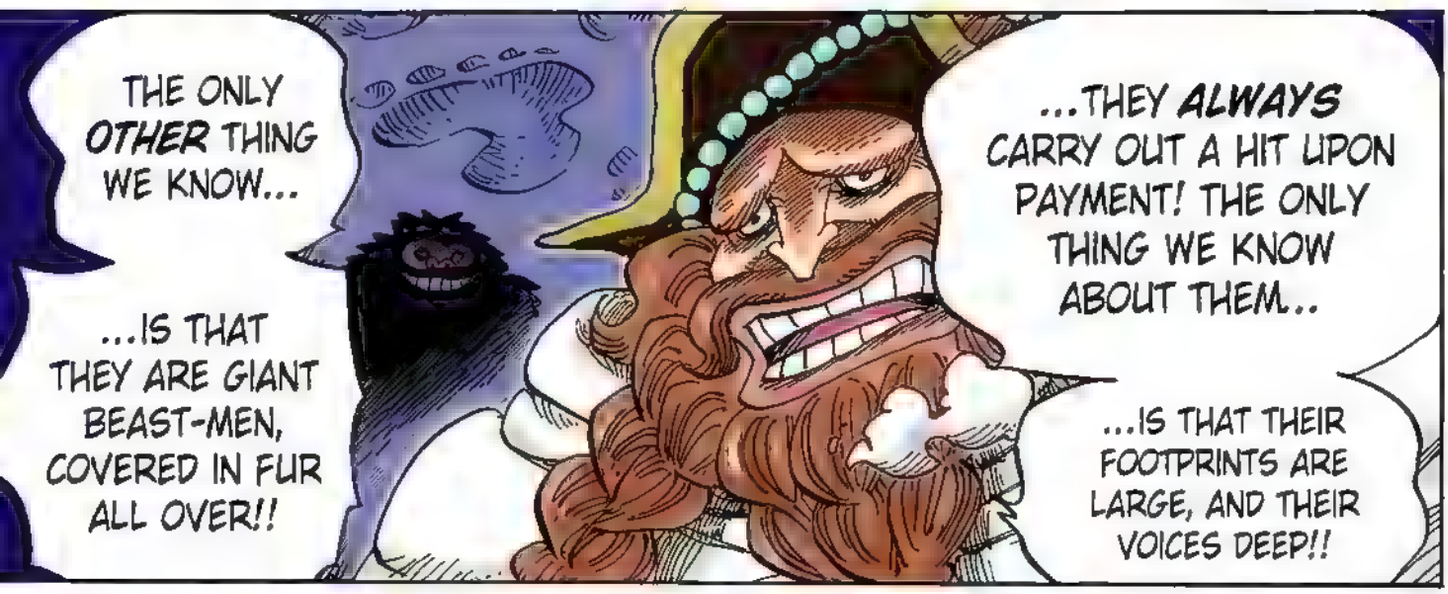
ARE THERE ENEMIES OUTSIDE?!
IT'S NOT AN EARTHQUAKE! WE'RE BEING ATTACKED!
GEEZ, WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?!
2222
ガラガラ
ガシャア!!
THE KIDS ARE IN HERE! WHAT IF THE ROOF COLLAPSES ?!

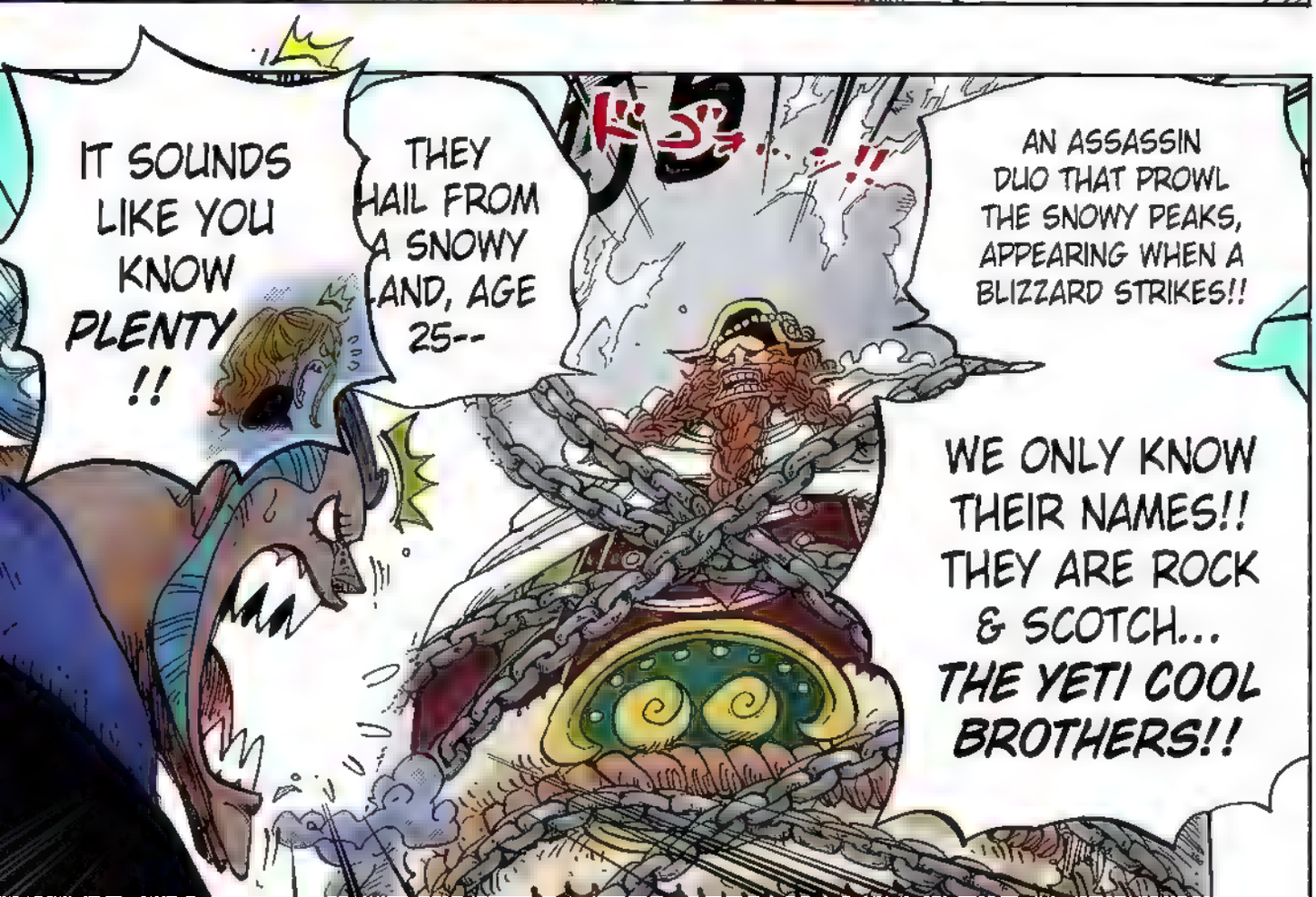

EVERYONE'S ALREADY LEFT FOR THE LAB!! IT'S JUST THE TWO OF US HERE!!
AND FRANKY AND ROBIN AND USOPP!!
ドゴォーン!!
ボカァ!!
WHERE'S LUFFY?!

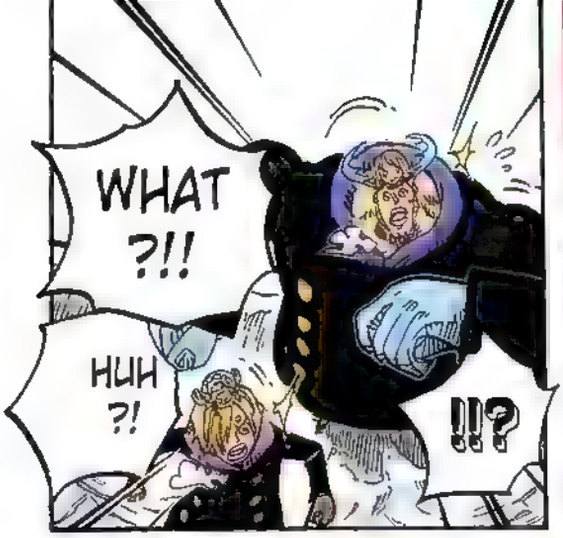

THAT CAN'T BE!!
THERE'S... NOBODY OUT THERE!
ヒュオオオ
HUFF... THAT'S THE THING! HUFF HUFF...
CAN YOU SEE THEM?! HOW MANY ENEMIES?! WHAT TYPE?!

THERE'S DEFINITELY SOMETHING OUT THERE... LIKE TWO WILD BEASTS!!
HUH?
LET'S GO BACK! NAMI AND CHOPPER ARE IN TROUBLE!!
ビュオオオ...
FROM THE DIRECTION WE JUST CAME...
IT MIGHT HAVE SOMETHIN' TO DO WITH WHOEVER LEFT THESE FOOTPRINTS!
...
TEAM LUFFY, DESCENDING THE SLOPE
ビュオオオ...
IT WAS AN EXPLOSION, LUFFY!!
ドカーン!
!
LAW?! MASTER?! OR..
HMM? IT'S NOISY OUT THERE... HAS SOMEONE COME TO SAVE ME?!
ズズ...
POP
OH... I FELL ASLEEP.
...!!
キャー
ドゴォ
WHO'S HERE, AND WHAT ARE THEY DOING?!
HEY, BROWNIE! DO YOU KNOW SOMETHING ABOUT THIS?!
にゃ
にゃ
NO... WE'RE IN THE SNOWY MOUNTAINS!
IT MUST BE THEM!!

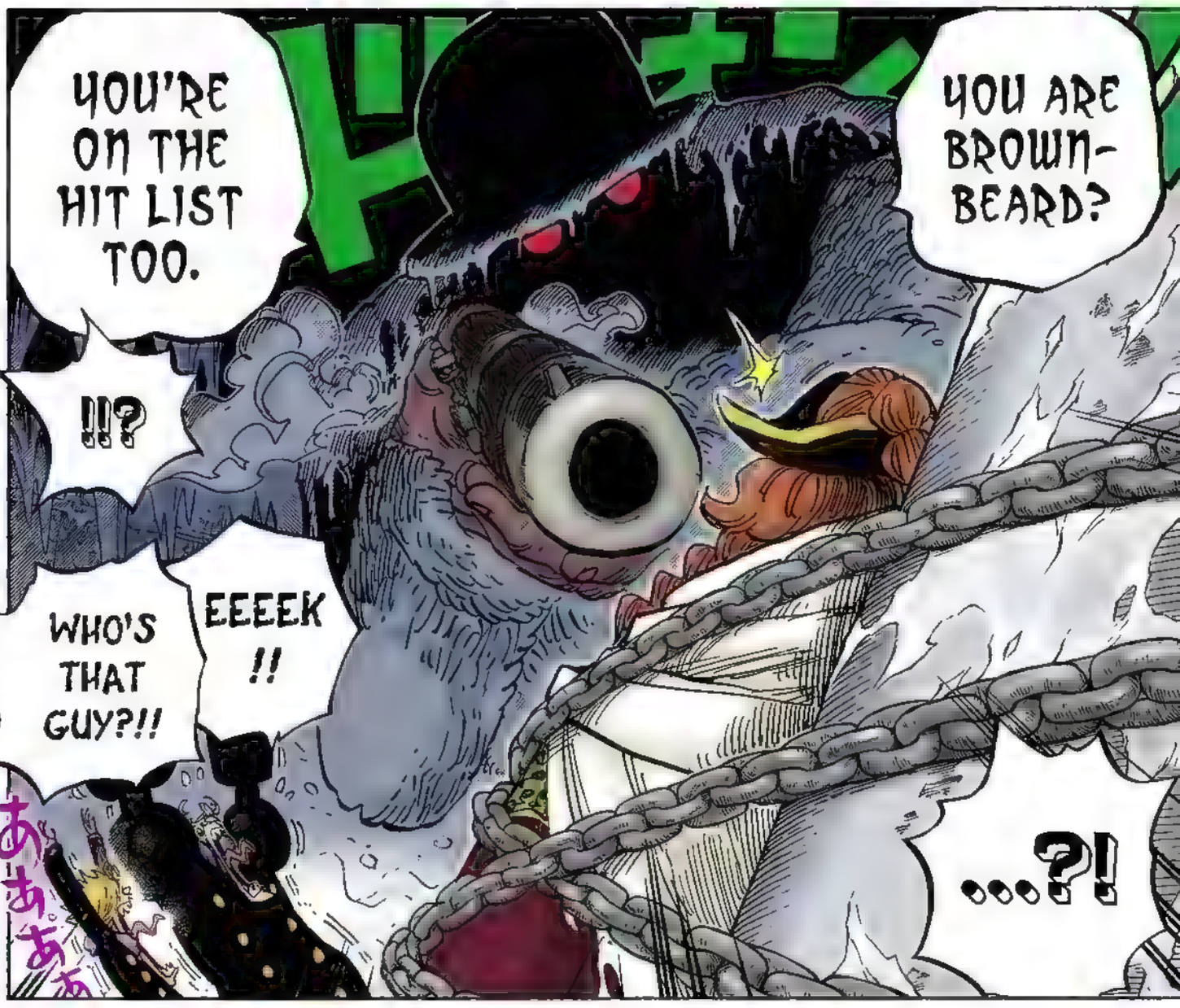

YOU WON'T FIND THEM...
THEY NEVER SHOW THEMSELVES... NOT EVEN WE KNOW THEIR FACES!!
HUH?!
HOW-EVER..
ANSWER ME, OR PAY THE PRICE! LASER PEWWW!!
YOU BETTER NOT BE MAKING FUN OF LASER BEAMS!!
ばっ!!


THE ONLY OTHER THING WE KNOW...
...IS THAT THEY ARE GIANT BEAST-MEN, COVERED IN FUR ALL OVER!!
...THEY ALWAYS CARRY OUT A HIT UPON PAYMENT! THE ONLY THING WE KNOW ABOUT THEM..
...IS THAT THEIR FOOTPRINTS ARE LARGE, AND THEIR VOICES DEEP!!

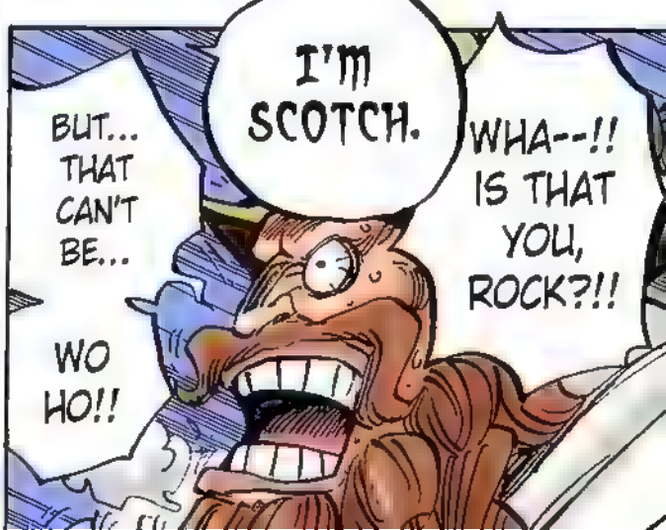

IT SOUNDS LIKE YOU KNOW PLENTY!!
THEY HAIL FROM A SNOWY LAND, AGE 25--
AN ASSASSIN DUO THAT PROWL THE SNOWY PEAKS, APPEARING WHEN A BLIZZARD STRIKES!!
WE ONLY KNOW THEIR NAMES!! THEY ARE ROCK & SCOTCH... THE YETI COOL BROTHERS!!


WHAT ?!!
HUH ?!
!!?

THEY ARE HUGE AND MIGHTY, AND THEY'VE COME TO SAVE ME!! YOU'RE ON THEIR HIT LIST NOW--
BUT NOBODY KNOWS WHAT THEY LOOK LIKE! WO HO HO!!


YOU'RE ON THE HIT LIST TOO.
!!?
YOU ARE BROWN-BEARD?
...?!
WHO'S THAT GUY?!!
EEEEK !!
あぁあぁ

GO ON!! KILL THE STRAW HAT CREW!!
I MUST HAVE MISHEARD YOU! THE MASTER HIRED YOU TO SAVE ME, RIGHT?!


I'm SCOTCH.
BUT... THAT CAN'T BE... WO HO!!
WHA--!! IS THAT YOU, ROCK?!!

THE ONE THEY KIDNAPPED...WITH THE MORONIC BRAIDED BEARD... WHO WAS FAMOUS FOR BEING SO STUPID...
LISTEN ...
CLICK
OH, AND... WHAT WAS HIS NAME?
MASTER HIRED US TO KILL YOU TOO...
!?
KILL HIM...
CLICK
...!!!
HE'S A NUISANCE AT THIS POINT. I DON'T NEED HIM.
...!!
OH, THAT'S RIGHT, BROWN-BEARD.
!!!
MASTER ...?!
...!!
NAMI!! CHOPPER!! ARE YOU OKAY?!
HEY, LOOK!! THERE'S SMOKE RISING FROM OVER THERE!!

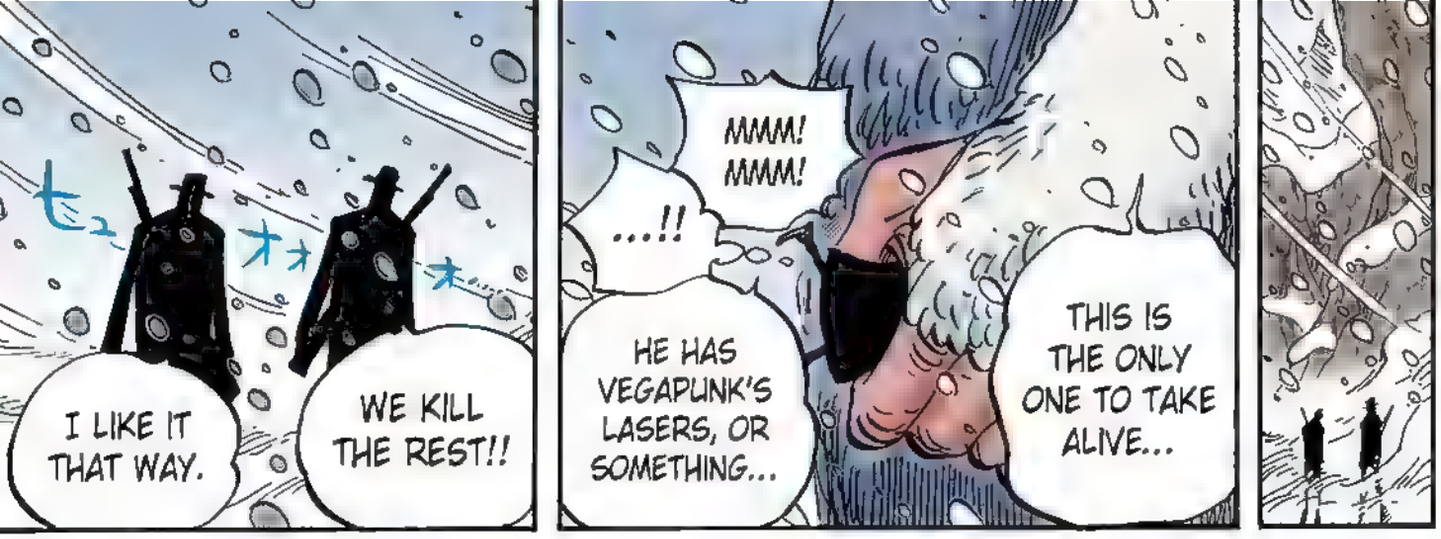
IT CAN'T BE...!!
I'M GLAD YOU MADE IT HERE... YOU'RE SAFE NOW! RELAX.
THAT MAKES YOU BROWN-BEARD, RIGHT?
ドオン!!!
!!!
MASDERR !!!
YOU'RE A VALUABLE PATROLMAN, BROWNBEARD.
NOT AT ALL! WO HO HO!
ドオン!!!
ドオン!!!
ドオン!!!
!!!
...!!!

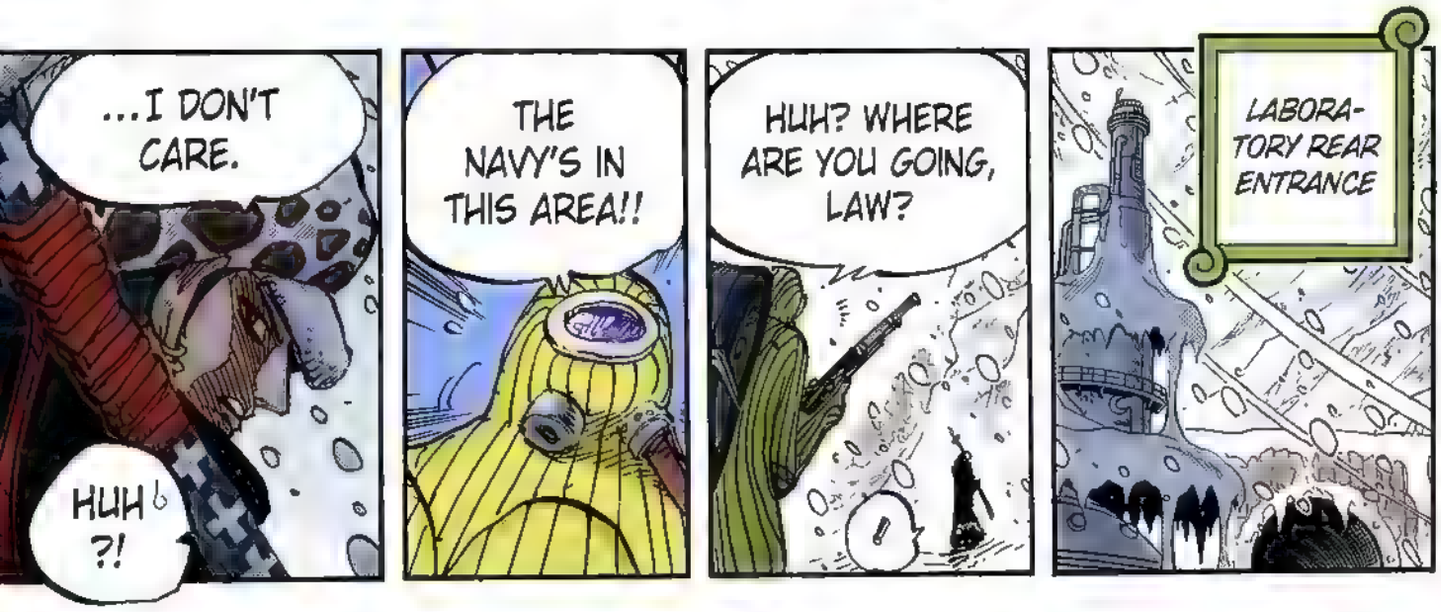
LOOK OUTSIDE! THE CAPTAIN'S COME BACK!! THEY COME FIRST!!
HEY, SCOTCH! DON'T SHOOT SO MUCH!
RIGHT.
PH
...!!
IT'LL COLLAPSE AND KILL THE KIDS!!

YOU'RE STRAW HAT.
YOU BETTER NOT HAVE TOUCHED MY CREW!!!
THERE'S A BIG ONE UP THERE!
ゴゴゴ
BROWN-BEARD!!
ガシャン!!
HOW AWFUL !!

ボゴゴォン!!!
!!!

SWISH!
RAAAHH !!!
THEY'RE GONE!!
HUH?!
!!
THEY GOT NAMI!! I'M SORRY!!
LUFFY!!
FGWAK !!
GONK!!
WHAT ?!

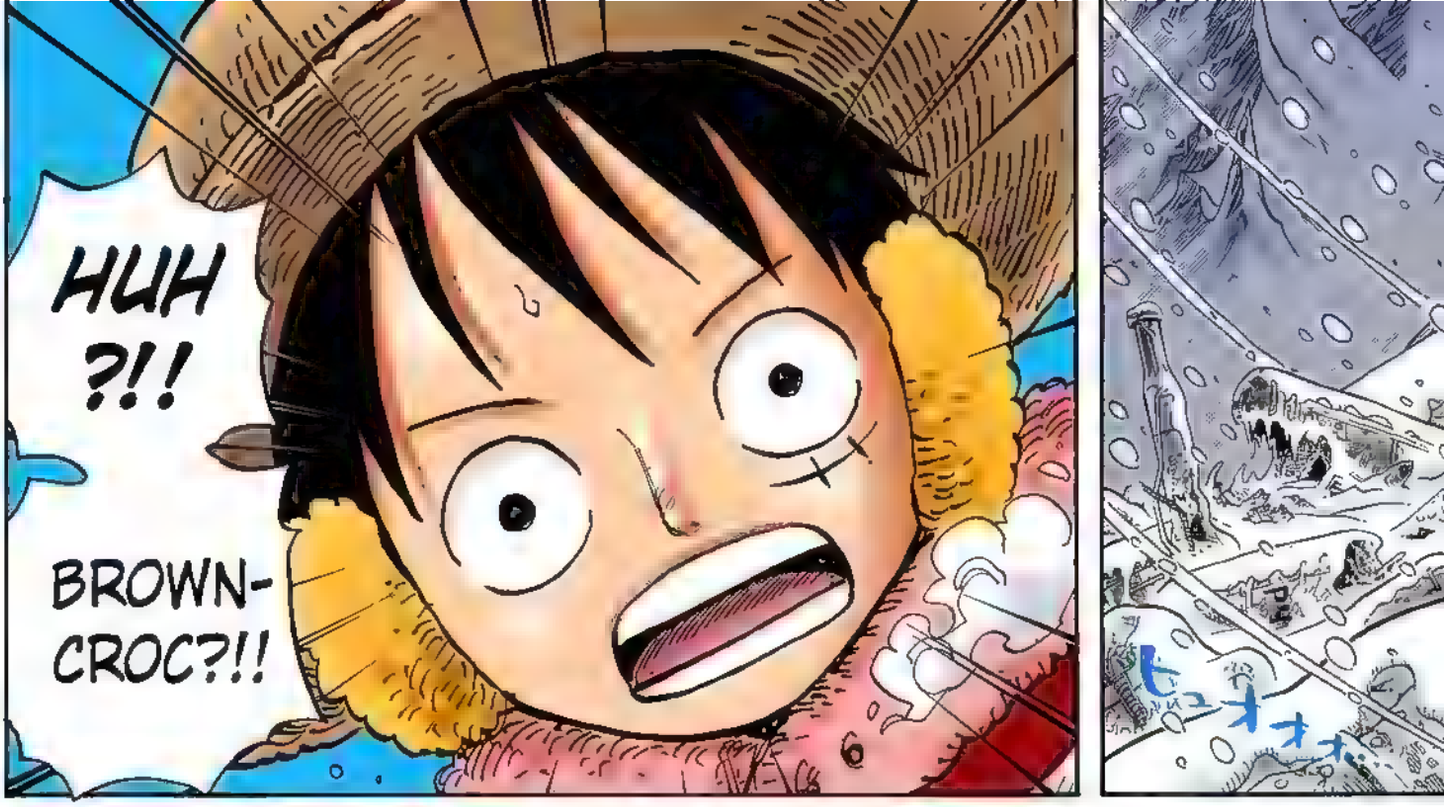

I LIKE IT THAT WAY.
WE KILL THE REST!!
...!!
MMM! MMM!
HE HAS VEGAPUNK'S LASERS, OR SOMETHING...
THIS IS THE ONLY ONE TO TAKE ALIVE...

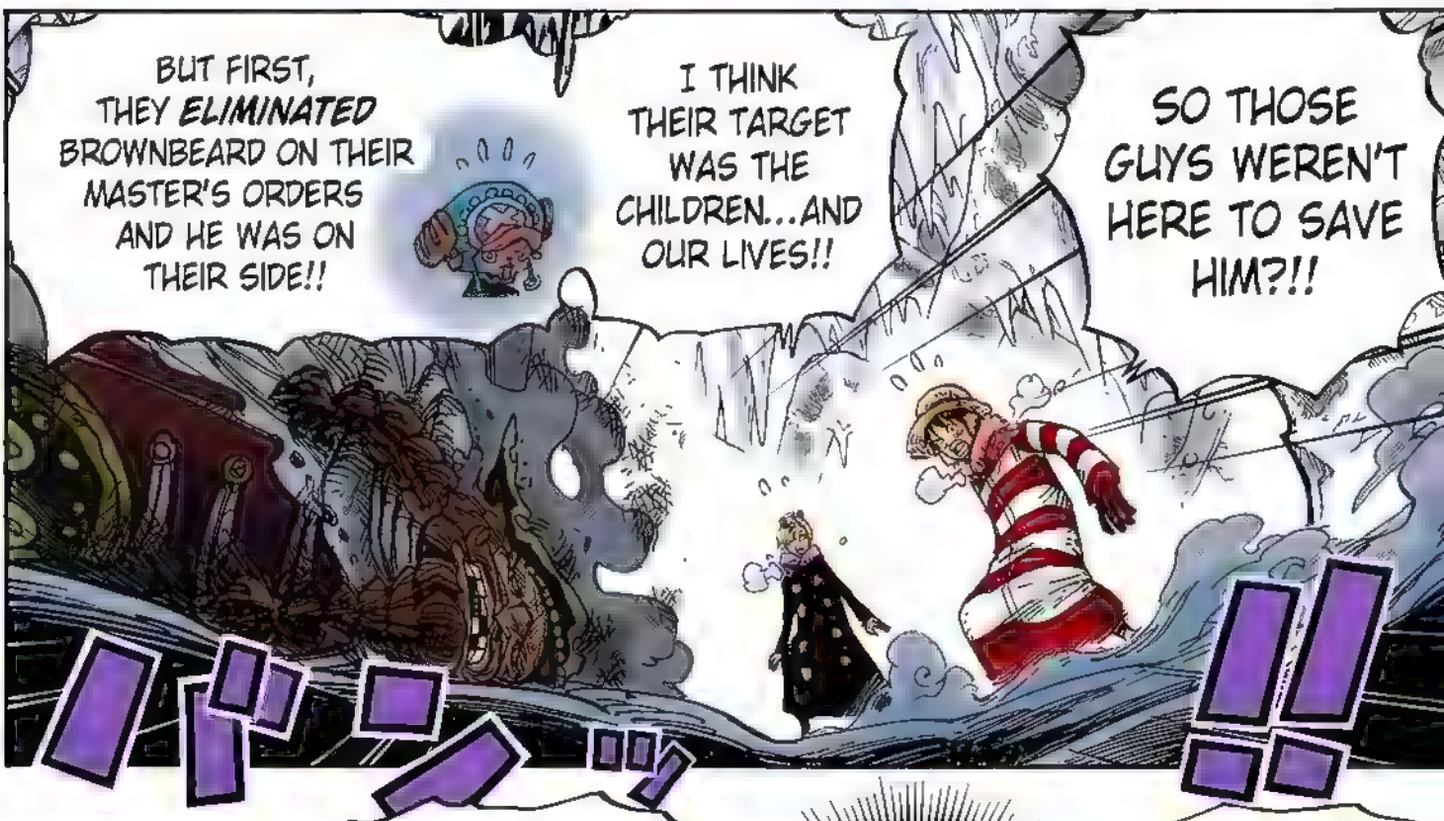

...I DON'T CARE.
HUH?!
THE NAVY'S IN THIS AREA!!
HUH? WHERE ARE YOU GOING, LAW?
LABORA-TORY REAR ENTRANCE

KBOOM...
BOOOM!
...WHER-EVER I WISH.
I'M FREE TO GO...
...!!

Chapter 667:
COOL FIGHT

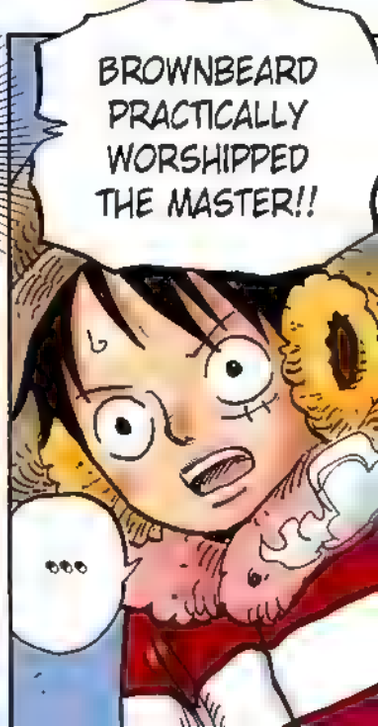
DECKS OF THE WORLD, VOL. 47: "KAMABAKKA QUEENDOM—
THE KING OF THE QUEENS FOLLOWS STRAW BOY'S TRAVELS"

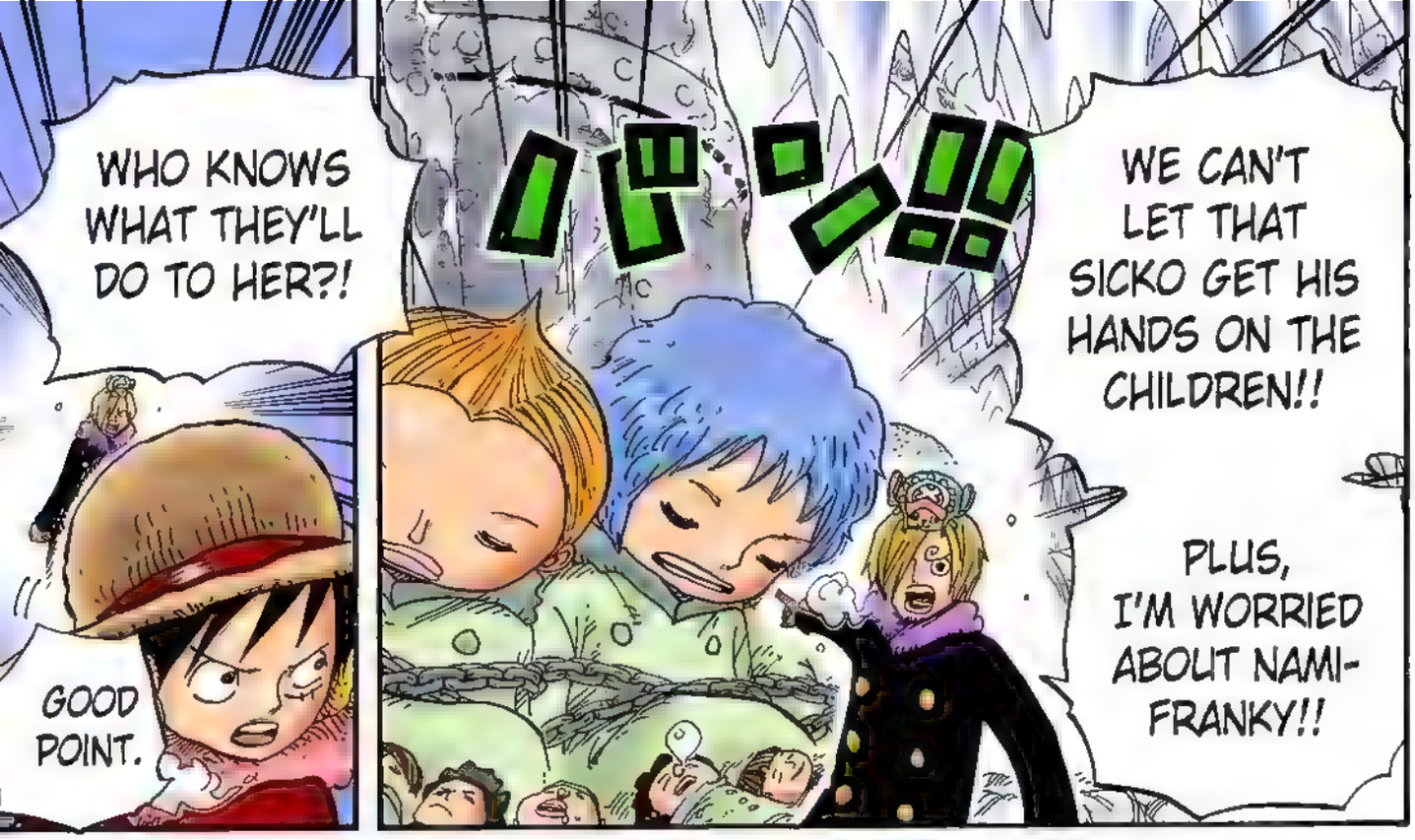

HUH ?!!
BROWN-CROC?!!

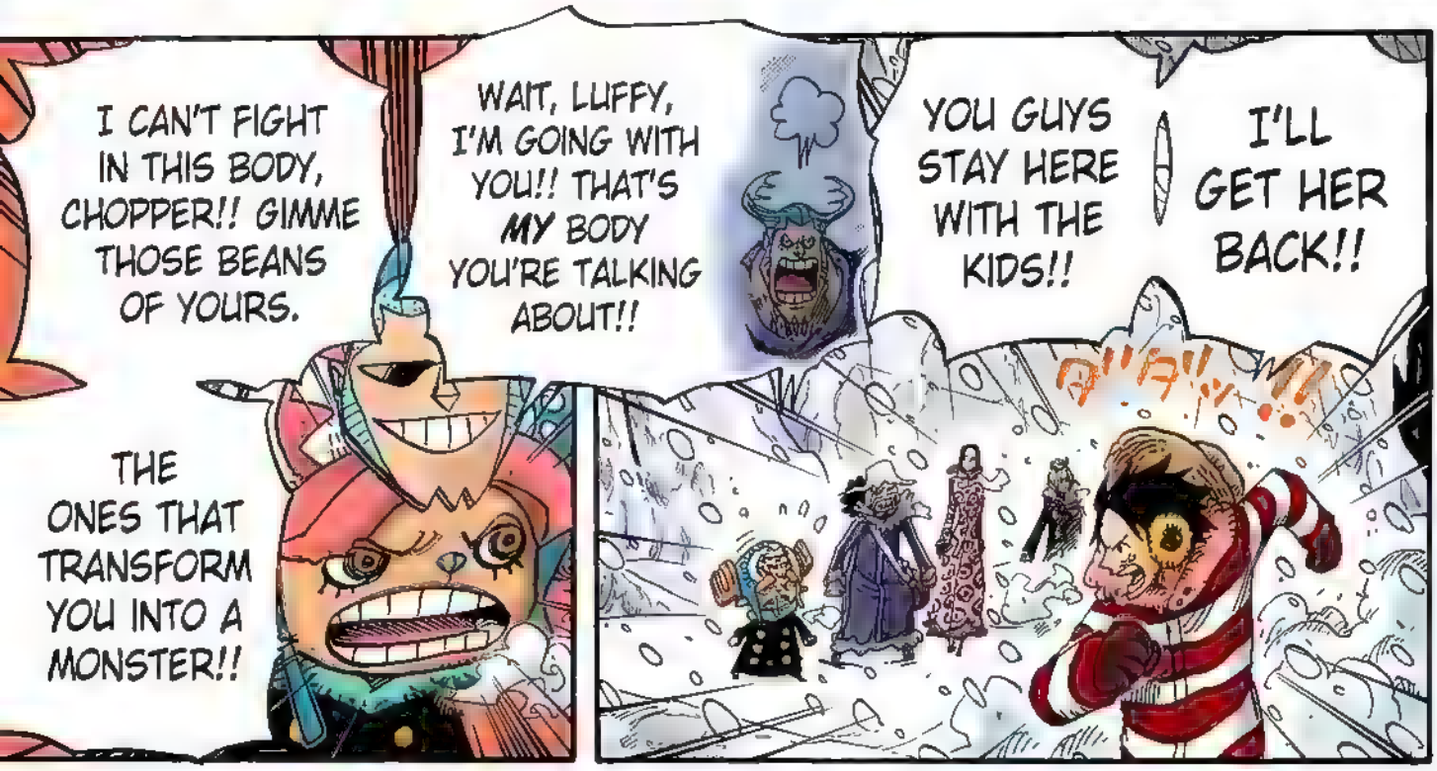

BUT FIRST, THEY ELIMINATED BROWNBEARD ON THEIR MASTER'S ORDERS AND HE WAS ON THEIR SIDE!!
I THINK THEIR TARGET WAS THE CHILDREN...AND OUR LIVES!!
SO THOSE GUYS WEREN'T HERE TO SAVE HIM?!!
バコーン!!

WATCH OUT, LUFFY! THIS MASTER HAS TO BE ONE TWISTED GUY!!
...

MASTER IS A MERCIFUL GOD OF SALVATION!


BROWNBEARD PRACTICALLY WORSHIPPED THE MASTER!!
...


WHO KNOWS WHAT THEY'LL DO TO HER?!
GOOD POINT.
WE CAN'T LET THAT SICKO GET HIS HANDS ON THE CHILDREN!!
PLUS, I'M WORRIED ABOUT NAMI-FRANKY!!


I CAN'T FIGHT IN THIS BODY, CHOPPER!! GIMME THOSE BEANS OF YOURS.
THE ONES THAT TRANSFORM YOU INTO A MONSTER!!
WAIT, LUFFY, I'M GOING WITH YOU!! THAT'S MY BODY YOU'RE TALKING ABOUT!!
YOU GUYS STAY HERE WITH THE KIDS!!
I'LL GET HER BACK!!

LISTEN, YOU'LL ONLY BE IN MONSTER FORM FOR THREE MINUTES. AND AFTER THAT YOU WON'T BE ABLE TO FIGHT FOR A WHILE, SO STICK TO KUNG-FU POINT IF YOU CAN.
JUST GIMME.
BEANS?! RUMBLE BALLS ARE A POWERFUL DRUG! I'LL GIVE YOU ONE...
...BUT I DON'T THINK YOU'LL BE ABLE TO CONTROL IT!
SNATCH!

ZUUBERR!!!

WAIT A SECOND BEFORE YOU TAKE IT!!!

ガビーン!!!

C'MON, FRANKY! THIS WAY!

AAAH!! WHY ARE YOU ATTACKING ME?!!

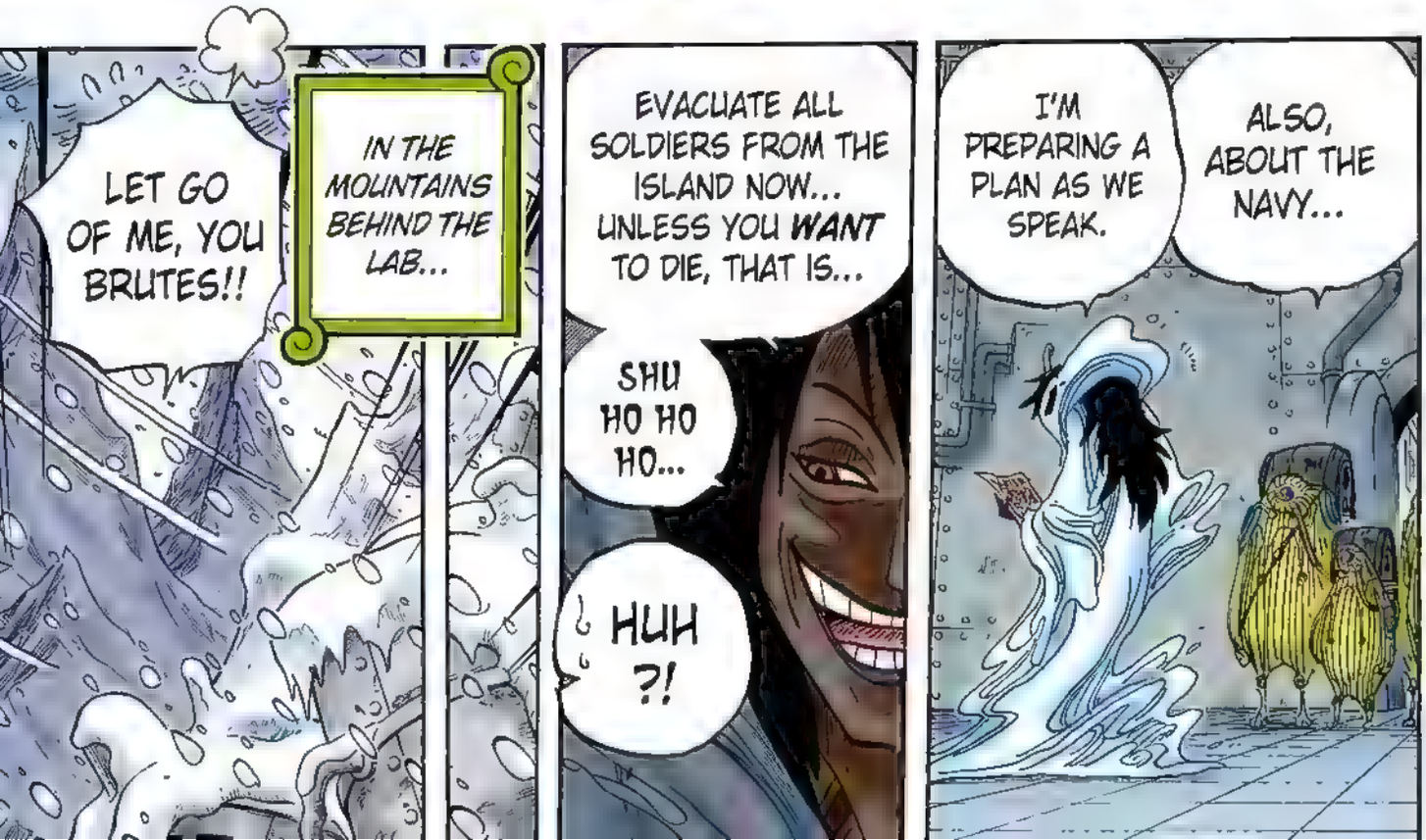
BWOHHH!!!

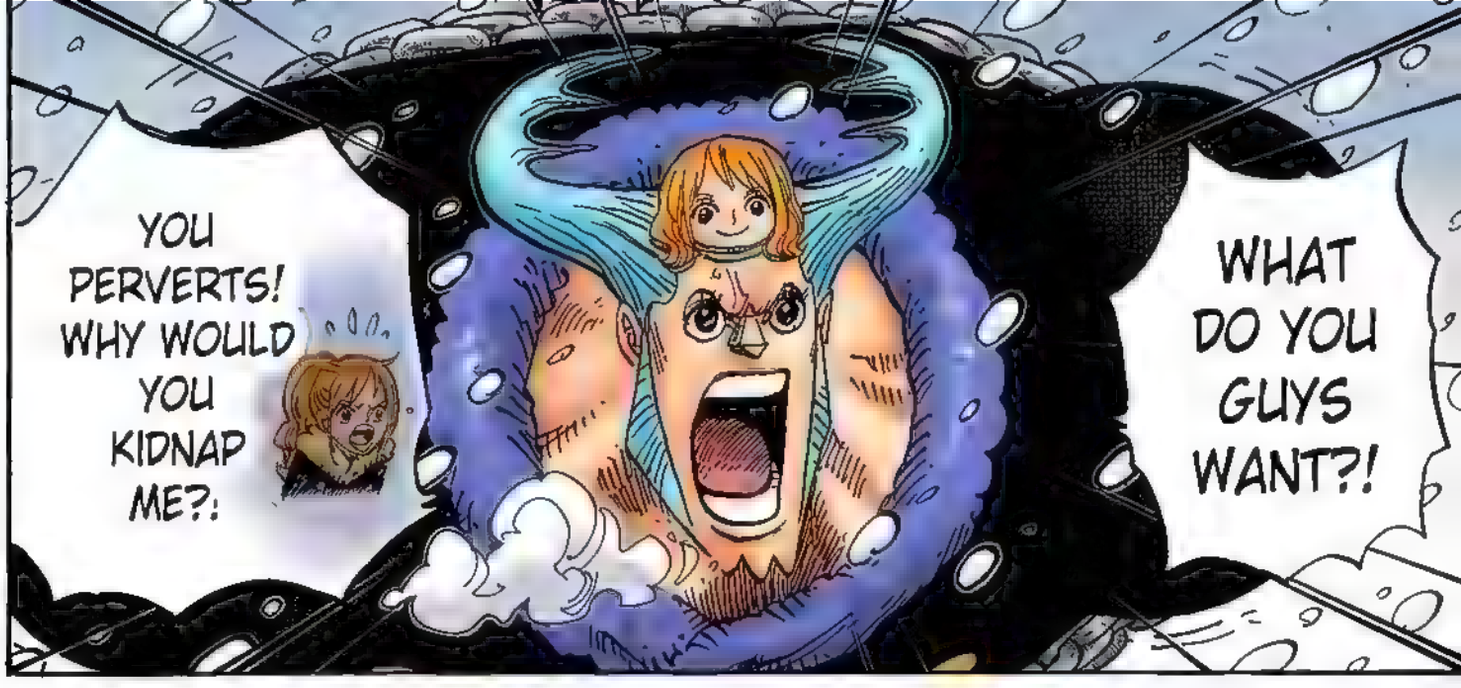
I KNEW IT! HE'S COMPLETELY OUT OF CONTROL!!

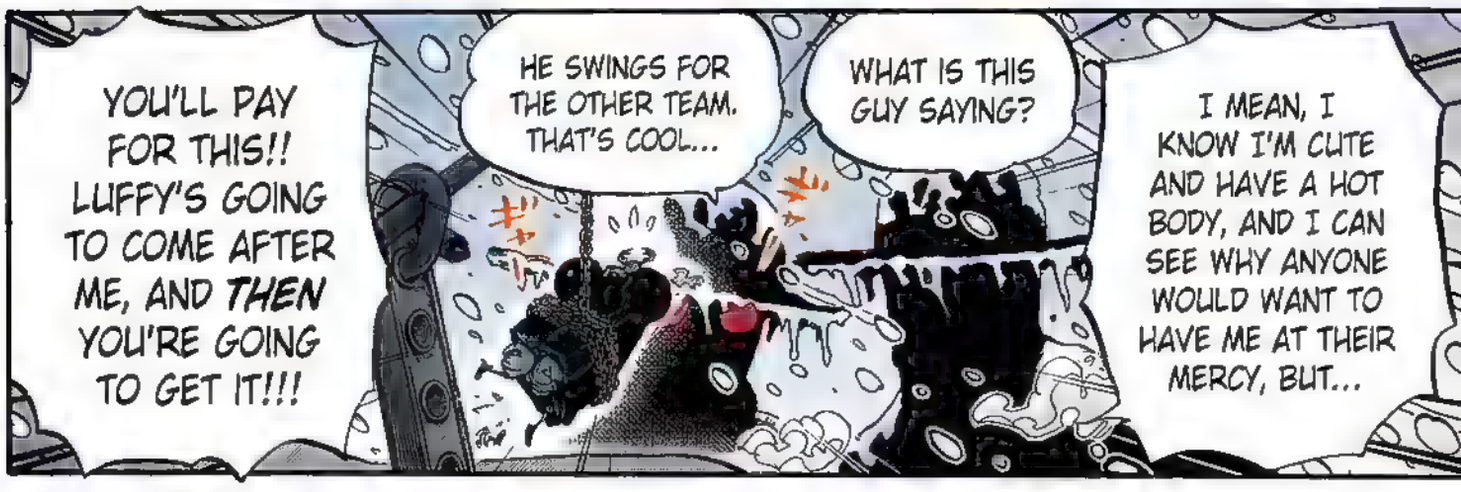
BWOH...

YEAH... I'M GUESSING HE WON'T BE MUCH HELP.
HE WON'T BE ABLE TO MOVE AFTER MONSTER FORM...
SO...WHAT WAS FRANKY TRYING TO DO, AGAIN?
SO HE'S JUST GETTING IN THE WAY.
...
あ
あ
あ
あ
あ

ONCE I'VE CUT THE LASER SYSTEM OUT OF HIM, I DON'T NEED THE REST.
...BUT THIS CYBORG FRANKY HAS VEGAPUNK'S LASERS INSTALLED IN HIS BODY!
I DON'T KNOW WHERE HE GOT THEM..
WARM UP THE INCIN-ERATOR!
YES, SIR.
WANTED
DEAD OR ALIVE
FRANKY
CAESAR'S LABORA-TORY


LET GO OF ME, YOU BRUTES!!
IN THE MOUNTAINS BEHIND THE LAB...
EVACUATE ALL SOLDIERS FROM THE ISLAND NOW... UNLESS YOU WANT TO DIE, THAT IS...
SHU HO HO HO...
HUH ?!
I'M PREPARING A PLAN AS WE SPEAK.
ALSO, ABOUT THE NAVY...

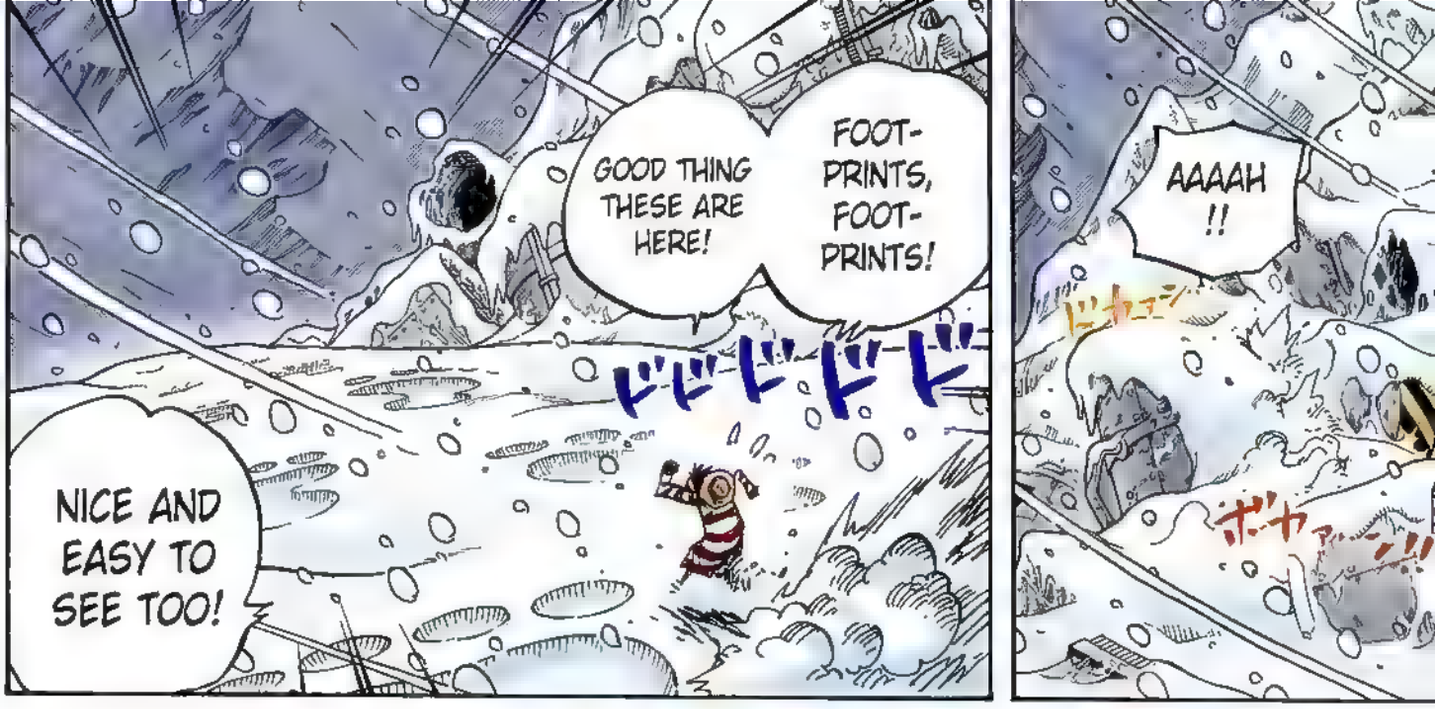

YOU PERVERTS! WHY WOULD YOU KIDNAP ME?!
WHAT DO YOU GUYS WANT?!


YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS!! LUFFY'S GOING TO COME AFTER ME, AND THEN YOU'RE GOING TO GET IT!!!
HE SWINGS FOR THE OTHER TEAM. THAT'S COOL...
WHAT IS THIS GUY SAYING?
I MEAN, I KNOW I'M CUTE AND HAVE A HOT BODY, AND I CAN SEE WHY ANYONE WOULD WANT TO HAVE ME AT THEIR MERCY, BUT...

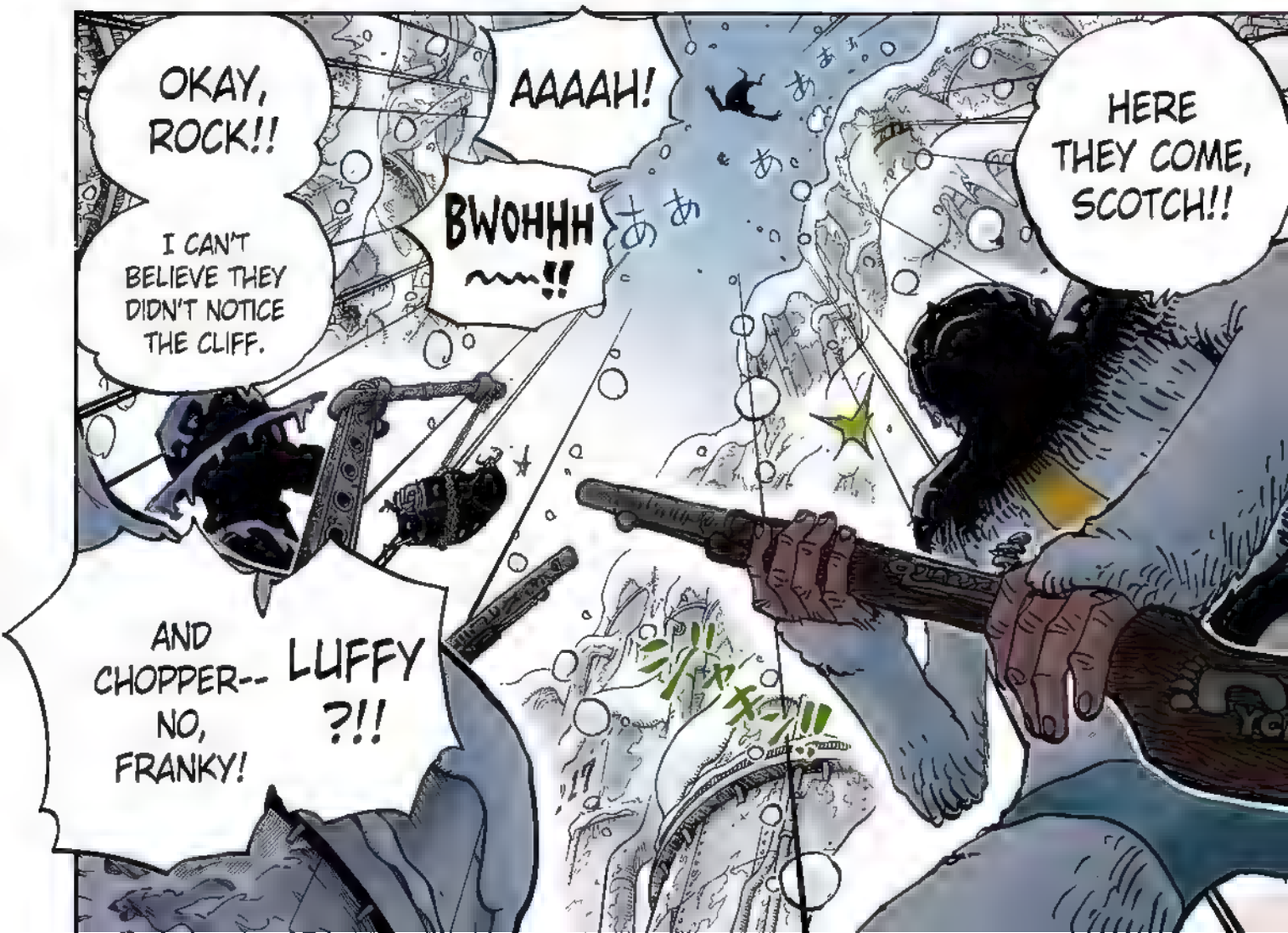
...PRETTY COOL.
BUT APPARENTLY THE WEAPONS ATTACHED TO YOUR BODY ARE...
AND IF WE HAND YOU OVER TO MASTER, OUR REWARD WILL BE...
...
...SO COOL!!!

...NOT COOL.
PIPE DOWN. I DON'T LIKE NOISY GUYS. THEY'RE...
CLICK CLACK!

THEN PUT SOME CLOTHES ON!!
MY BODY IS SO... COOL!!
ブルルル...!
ブルルル...!
BRR... IT'S A COLD ONE TODAY!!
SCOTCH
YETI COOL BROTHERS
--SNOWY MOUNTAIN ASSASSINS--
ROCK & SCOTCH
ROCK
YOUR FRIENDS ARE COMING? OF COURSE THEY ARE.
WE'VE SET IT UP SO THEY'LL FOLLOW US.
PEOPLE CAN'T HELP BUT FOLLOW FOOTPRINTS... IN THE SNOWY MOUNTAINS.
OUR RIFLES ARE LIKE CANNONS TO YOU.
WE HAVE POISON ROUNDS TOO... WE NEVER SHOW OUR FACES, AND THERE'S NO WAY FOR YOU TO BEAT US!


GOOD THING THESE ARE HERE!
FOOT-PRINTS, FOOT-PRINTS!
ドドドドド
NICE AND EASY TO SEE TOO!
AAAAH !!
ドカーン
ボカァーン!!

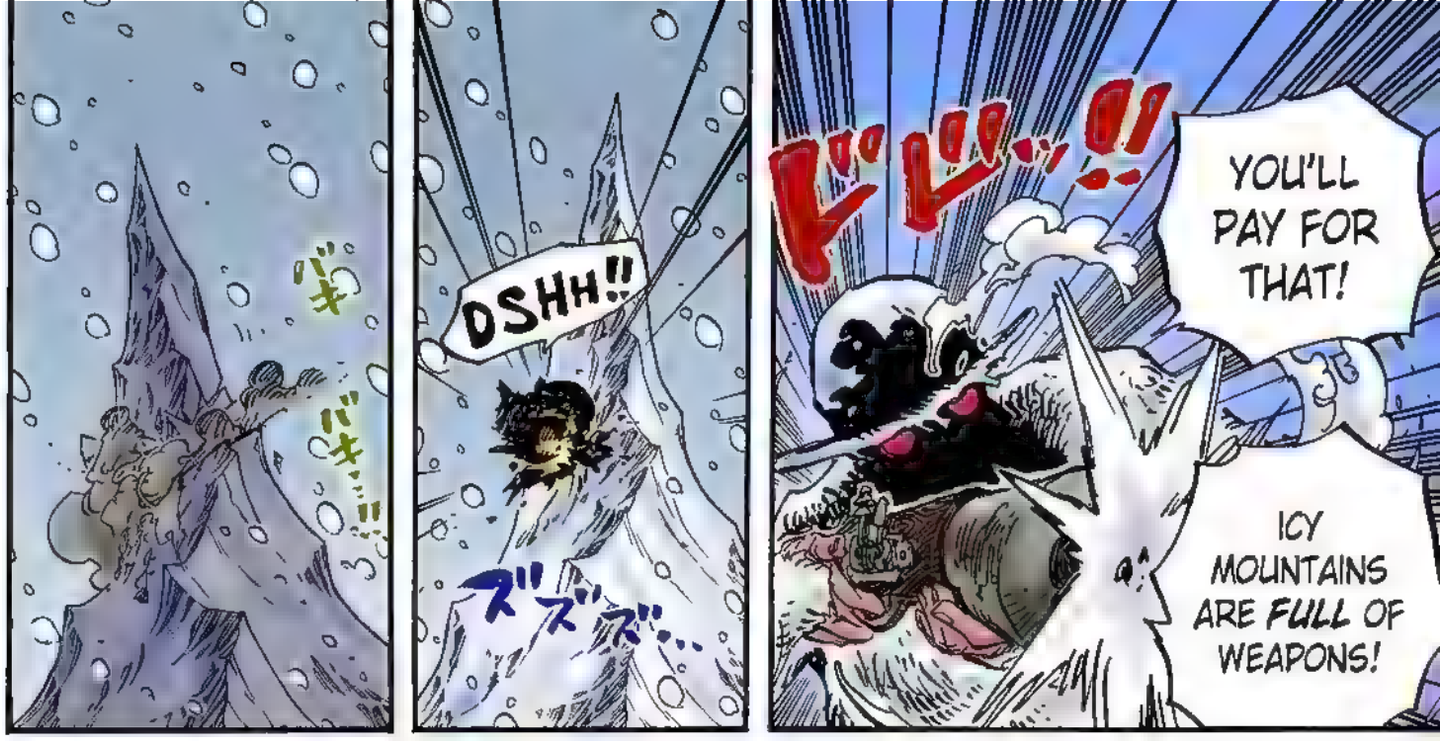
ズバーン!
OOPS.
HUH? THE PRINTS STOP...
ドゴォーン!!
C'MON, FRANKY, KNOCK IT OFF!!
ボカァーン!!


OKAY, ROCK!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE THEY DIDN'T NOTICE THE CLIFF.
AAAAH!
BWOHHH ～～!!
HERE THEY COME, SCOTCH!!
AND CHOPPER-- NO, FRANKY!
LUFFY ?!!
ニゾャキン!!

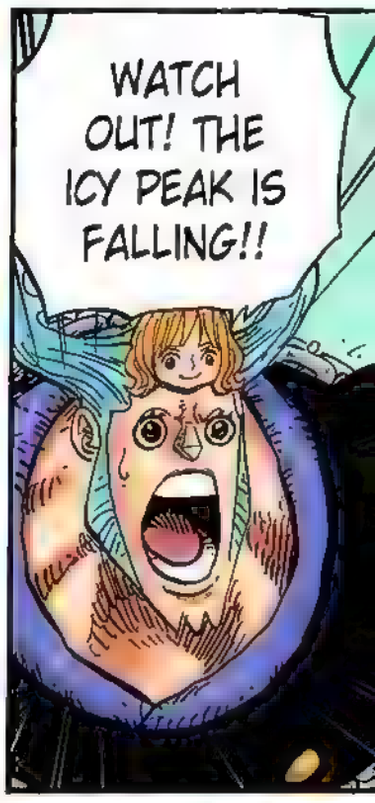
WATCH OUT, THE BAD GUYS ARE HERE!!
NAMIIII!!
HUH?
THAT WAS OVER QUICK!
ICE SPIKES!
HUH?! WHOA, IT'S ALL SPIKES DOWN THERE!!
GUM-GUM...
ARMA-MENT HARDEN-ING!

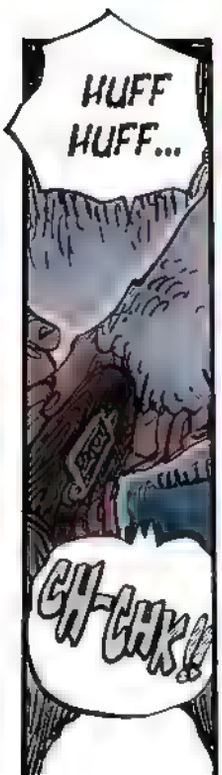
...GATLING!!!
!!!
CRASH!!
!!
I SEE.
SO IT WON'T BE THAT EASY AFTER ALL...
BAL-LOON!!!
HURP!
IT'S THOSE GUYS FROM BEFORE.

RAYLEIGH TAUGHT ME THAT JUST BOUNCING BACK SHOTS WILDLY IN DEFENSE...
...IS A POOR WAY TO FIGHT!
DON'T WASTE THOSE BULLETS; USE THEM AGAINST THE ENEMY WITH TWICE THE FORCE!!
BEEP
GUM-GUM...
...FIRE SALUTE !!!
!!
WHOA !!
ROCK !!

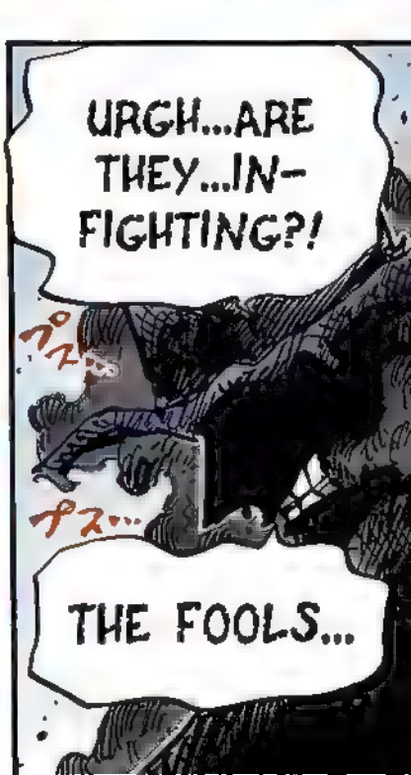

DSHH!!
YOU'LL PAY FOR THAT!
ICY MOUNTAINS ARE FULL OF WEAPONS!

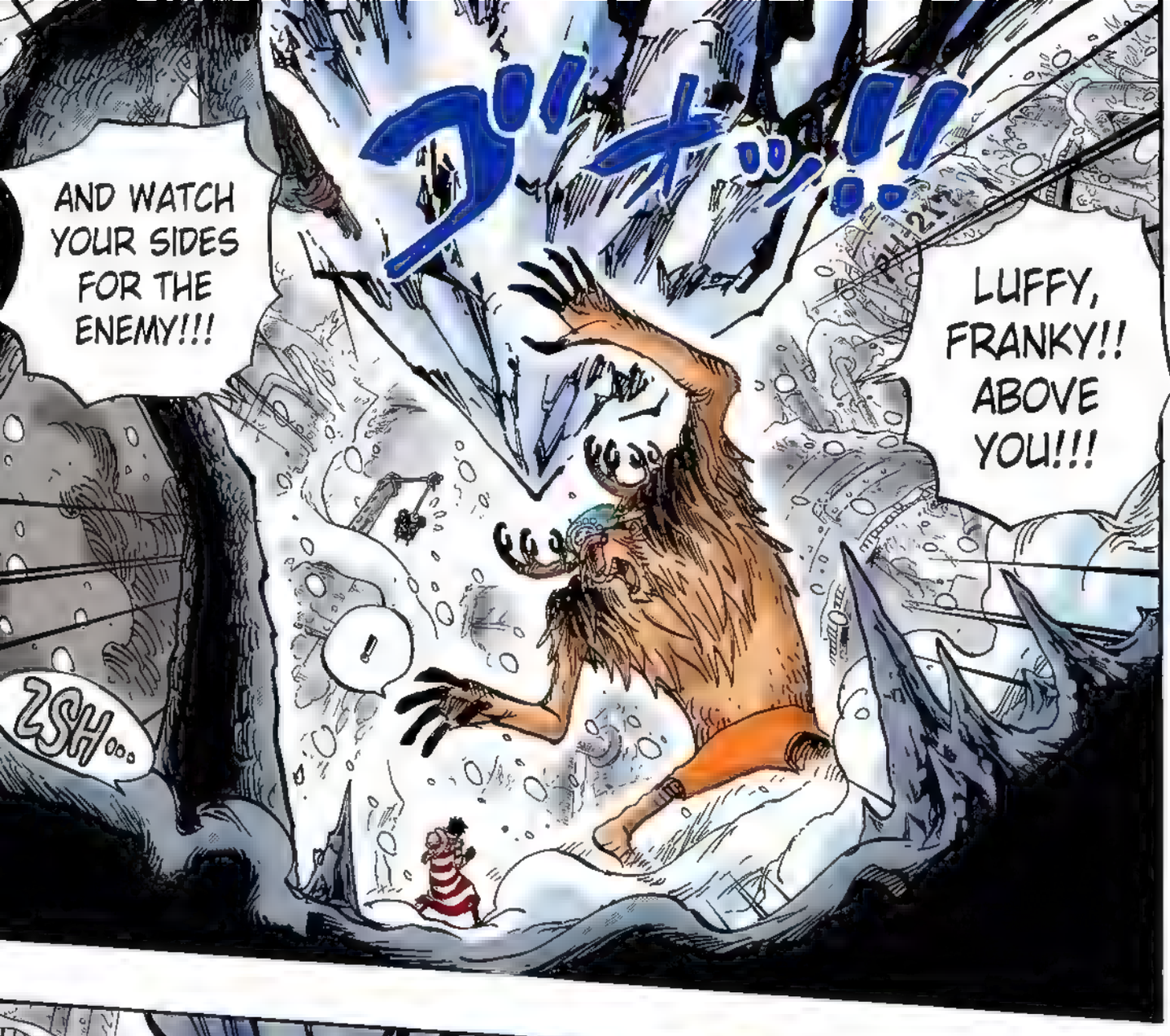
WHY IS HE GIVING YOU THE MOST TROUBLE?!!
STOP IT, FRANKY!!
BWOHHH !!

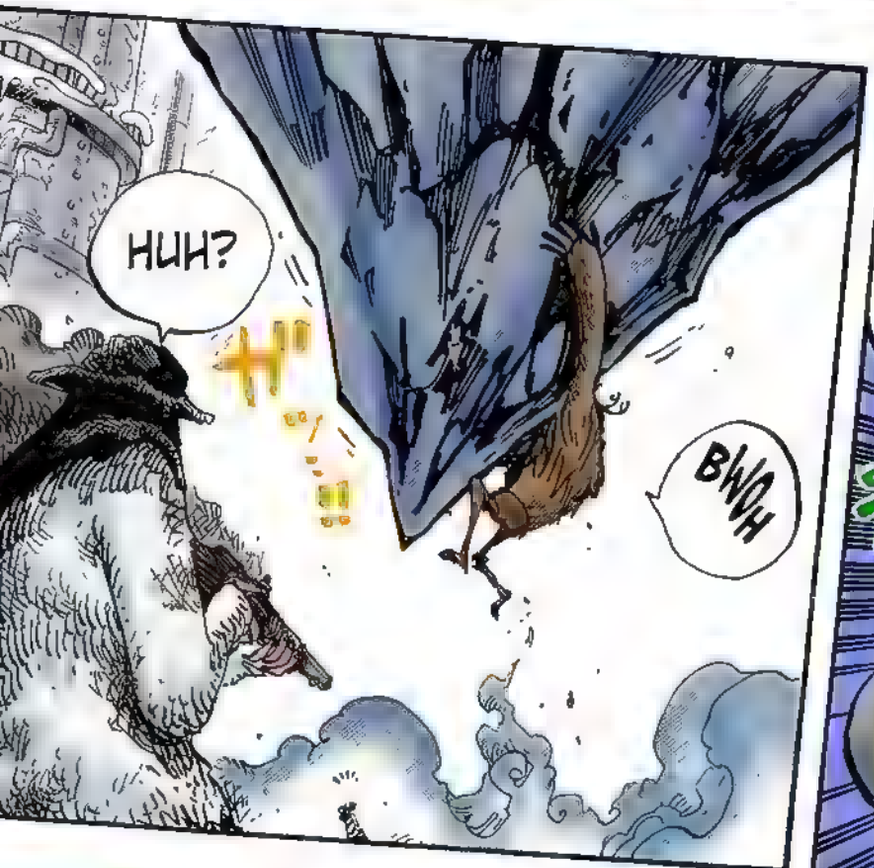

WATCH OUT! THE ICY PEAK IS FALLING!!

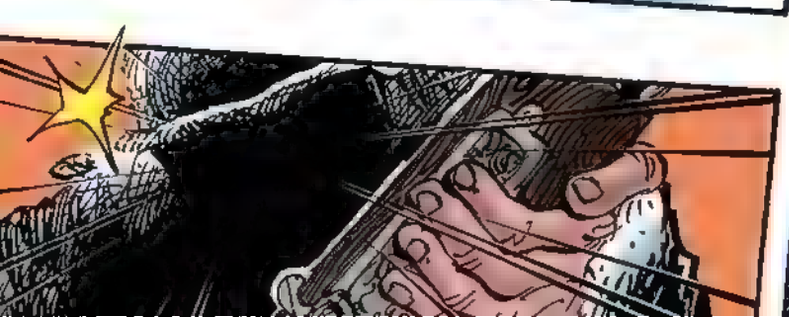

HUFF HUFF...
GI-CHK!

SERI-OUSLY, STOP!!


URGH...ARE THEY...IN-FIGHTING?!
THE FOOLS...


AND WATCH YOUR SIDES FOR THE ENEMY!!!
ゴバッ!!
LUFFY, FRANKY!! ABOVE YOU!!!
ZSH...


HUH?
BWOH

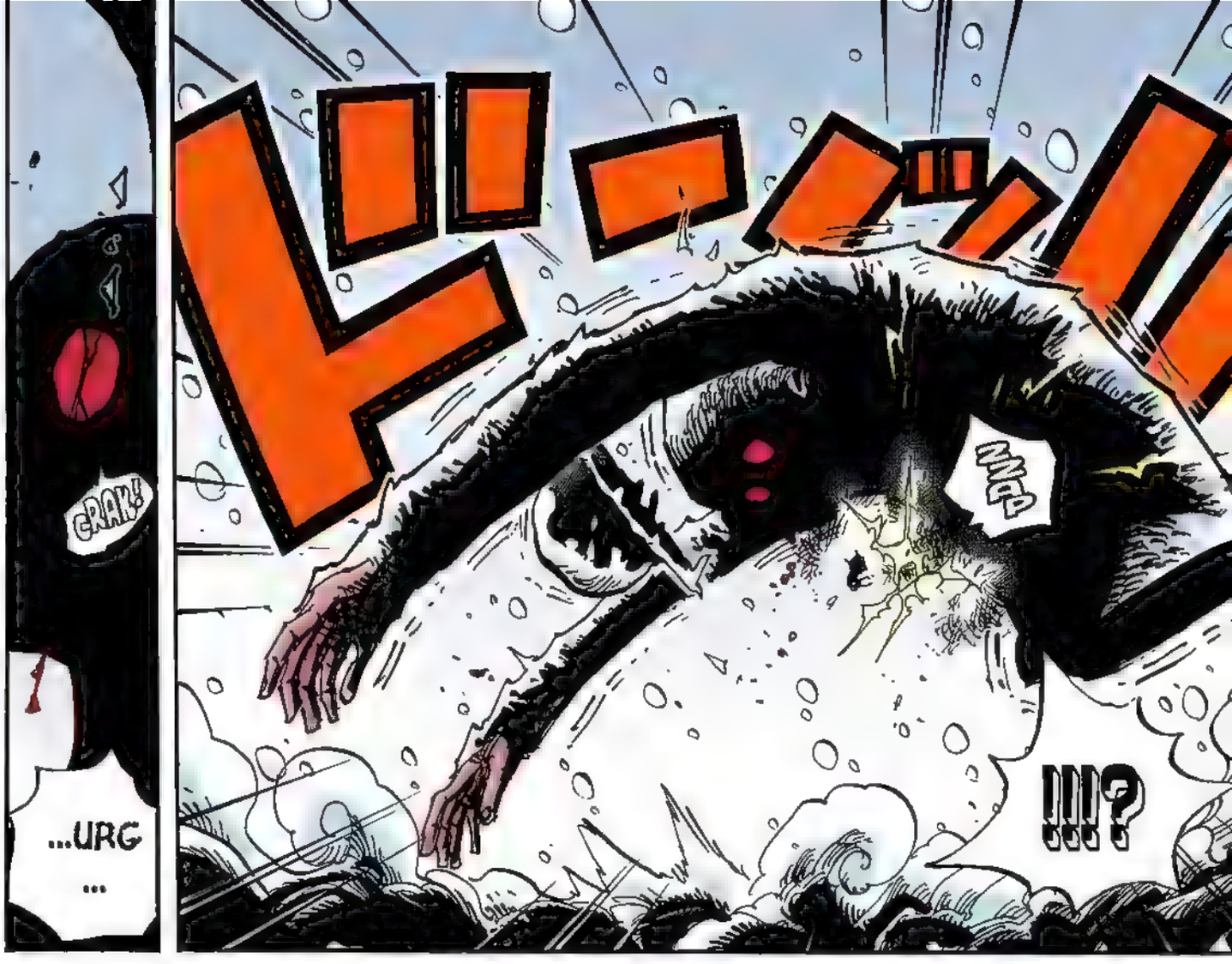


ALL IT TAKES IS ONE SHOT FROM THIS K.Y.P. GAS ROUND...
I WON'T LET YOU DODGE THAT MASS OF ICE!!
ゴバッ!!
...TO KNOCK YOU INTO AN ALCOHOL-INDUCED STUPOR, JUST LIKE THOSE OTHER THREE!!

ドッゴォン
BWOHHHH!!!
BMFF!!
HE ACTUALLY DID SOMETHING USEFUL!!
AAAA!!
DRRG
SHCHK!!
ZZDD
YEAH! WAY TO GO, FRANKY!!
ゴゴゴ…
くるっ…
HUH?
BWOHHH!!!
AAAH! I'M SERIOUS, KNOCK IT OFF!!!
ZIP!!
GUM-GUM…

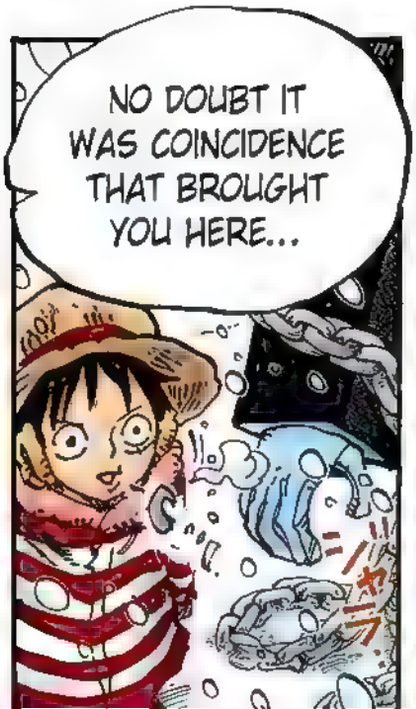
YOU USE YOUR BIGGEST ATTACK ON HIM?!
...EL-EPHANT GUN !!!!
BWOHH !!
EEEK!! LUFFYYY !!
AH!
DANG! THESE MOUNTAINS ARE BIG!
I CAN'T LET THEM GET AWAY AND OUT OF SIGHT!!
SORRY, FRANKY AND CHOPPER!
I'LL HAVE CHOPPER TAKE A LOOK AT YOU LATER!
NAMI!! NO!!

THESE MOUNTAINS ARE OUR BACKYARD. NOBODY CAN CATCH US HERE.
WHOA! HE'S CLIMBING!
HMM?
OH!
HEY, ISN'T THAT--?!
IT'S YOU! GOOD TIMING... STRAW HAT LUFFY IS HERE!
SWISH ...
!!?
HUH ?!
NWAAH !!
WHAT THE HELL DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING?!!
...!!
...
!?
COUNTER SHOCK!


GRAB!
...URG...
NAP
!!!?

YOU SAVED NAMI FOR ME?!
I MEAN, HANG ON! GIVE ME MY BODY BACK!
TH-THANK YOU...
...

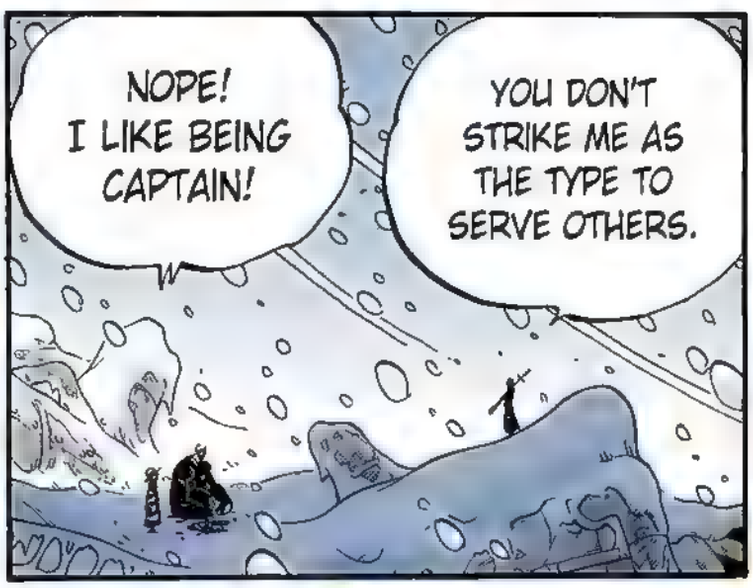
...?! TRAFFY!!


NO DOUBT IT WAS COINCIDENCE THAT BROUGHT YOU HERE...

?
I THOUGHT IT OVER...
...AND I'VE COME TO TALK TO YOU, STRAW HAT!

THERE ARE TWO WAYS TO SURVIVE ON THIS SEA...
AFFILIATE YOURSELF WITH AN EMPEROR... OR TRY TO BE ONE.
...?
BUT AS IT HAPPENS, THIS ISLAND HARBORS A CRUCIAL KEY POWERFUL ENOUGH...
...TO THROW THE NEW WORLD INTO DISARRAY.

ALLIANCE?
THEN FORM AN ALLIANCE WITH US!
TOGETHER, YOU AND I MIGHT BE ABLE TO PULL IT OFF...


NOPE! I LIKE BEING CAPTAIN!
YOU DON'T STRIKE ME AS THE TYPE TO SERVE OTHERS.

...TO TAKE DOWN ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS!!
!!?
I HAVE A PLAN...

(福岡県　小雪さん)

切り絵!! なんという美しさ!! 音色が聞こえてきそう! 大賞だー!!

(東京都　チーカマさん)

ウソつけー!! ゼォー!!

大賞っ!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

(大阪府　濱崎藍さん)

愛の人々、平和が大好き♡

(神奈川県　永石エンジさん)

絵本の様なジンベエ。

(福井県　Kayojoon さん)

イラスト刺繍!
根気の勝負!

(福岡県　柴山ひかるサン)

にょーんとみんな
伸びちゃった!

(埼玉県　保積史人さん)

わーい。

(三重県　山崎泰佑さん)

いつか再び、共に歌おう!!

(岐阜県　さらサン)

こづかいくれー!!
ナミ〜!!

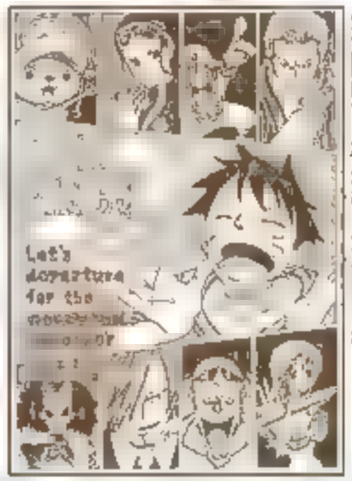
(熊本県　ちゃっぴーサン)

さーて、どんな味かな?
海のおっさん。

(富山県　オタフクさん)

ハラ立つ男だ、
コイツはァ!!!

(福岡県　松井富久美さん)



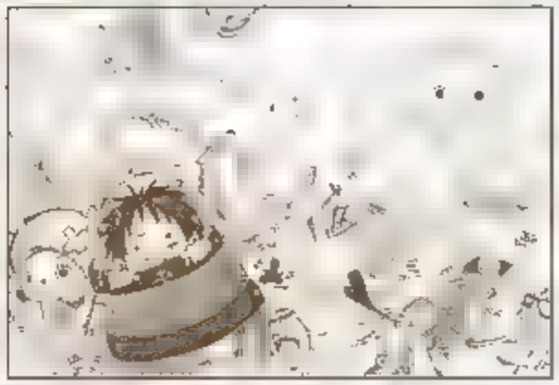
お前らと一緒なら!!
進めるぜ新世界!!

(東京都　あめサン)

少しは強くなっとけよ!

（大阪府　FJN・DESUKEさん）

彼らがいて、麦わらの一味はここにいる!!



（千葉県　松村愛実さん）

夏だ〜!! サンサンサニーが眩しいぜ！

（愛知県　いとせんサン）

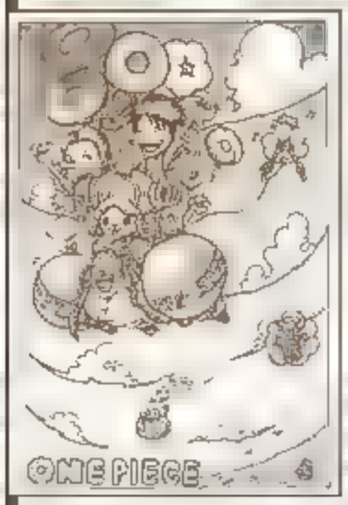
本格帆船模型！ す〜げ〜出来!!

（長崎県　ちゃんコガさん）

アホだけど。
好きだぜこの絵…。

（？県　Tさん）

最も不気味な海賊団!!



（鳥取県　中原路さん）

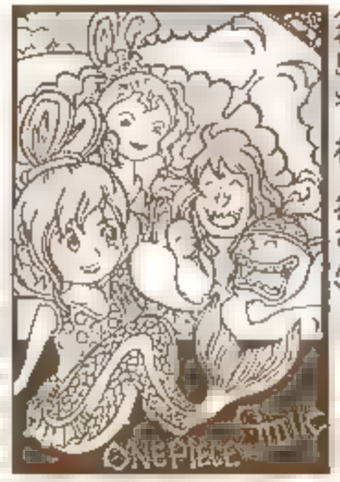
ノンキーにのってー♪
空の旅〜♬

（大阪府　湯浅えりなサン）

愛しいあの人想って
抱くドナーカイ♡

（埼玉県　憂樹さん）

5月5日はルフィの
誕生日!!■じじじ!!



（福島県　村上裕さん）

笑って未来を
変えようぜ!!

（千葉県　荒井洋輔さん）

ミル〇ー〜は
マムの味〜♪

（埼玉県　Yサワさん）

息子捜して斬りまくる!!

（宮城県　野海咲さん）

バンクハザード切り絵写真集。

（神奈川県　しまみこサン）

近い未来、
会えるといいな!!

（佐賀県　美鷲さん）

獣を背負う凶暴な剣!!

（東京都　高山翔さん）

ロー。力をつけて、
狙うものは!?

（埼玉県　Yサワさん）

バギー、アルビダ、
悪だくむ。

こらこらお前ら!!
いい事すると思ったら!!

（東京都　ゆりサン）

いつかみんなが
仲良くなれる！

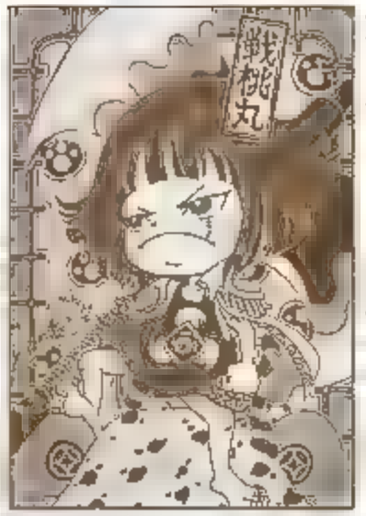
（兵庫県　野間香織さん）

地獄にひびく叫び声。
今日もビシバシ
サディちゃん♡

（茨城県　MARUKO MARCOさん）

それぞれの目指す場所は一つ!!

（千葉県　chinatty*さん）



いざ神妙に!! 勝負!!

（石川県　♡OPさん）

こっちなんじゃー!!

（埼玉県　河田知里さん）

おれの矢は決して的を外さねェー!!

（埼玉県　ヒポアイアンさん）

声優さん、アニメーターに
ファンレター~~~!!こっち!!

（東京都　抹茶パパロアが好きだサン）

海軍本部のはみ出し者が
暴けるか!? 謎!!

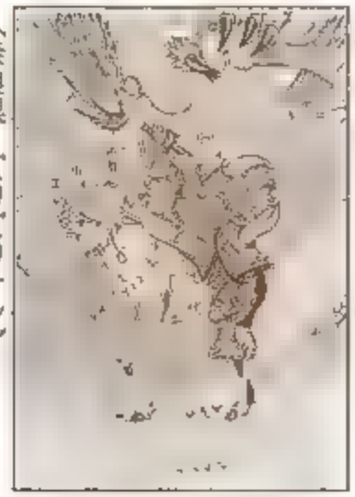
（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

サンジ~♡
う~んもどかしい!!

（千葉県　米山みどりサン）

パッチワーク!!
かわいいぜ!!

（奈良県　くりくりサン）



武士のゆく道、戦道!!

（群馬県　田中宏年さん）

黒髪には、和服が似合う。

（広島県　鏡右さん）

海賊ウォータ
スフイダ~~~!!

（千葉県　パピさん）

繊細なイラスト!
おみごと!

（富山県／砂藤さん）

今年、KEYの映画をやるよ!!コーナー!!

O：★はいどうも！ 2012年12月15日!! この決戦の日に向け、映画スタッフもりもり頑張っておりますよー!! 僕も毎週毎週チェック、口出し、手出し、殴り合い!! そんな日々を送ってます。もう血まみれ。今巻では前回名前だけ出ていた強力な映画スタッフにスポットを当てていきましょう。
まずはこの人！ キャ〜！

作画監督:佐藤雅将(サトマサさん)

★さー、この人、誰だかわかりますか!? 現在ONE PIECEのアニメーションにおいて、ファンの方々に最も信頼される男ではないでしょうか？ そう、3年前、かの「STRONG WORLD」で作画監督を務めていただき、圧倒的な支持を得た天才アニメーターですねー。前回は境オヤビン(監督)とのコンビでお客さんのドギモを抜くアクション、繊細な演技を僕らに観せてくれました。今回の映画でも「佐藤さんが作画を引き受けてくれましたー」と聞いた時は、「よし、絵は完璧だ」と、ほっと一安心してしまったくらい、僕も信頼しきっております。何よりこの人の女性キャラ、色っぽく動くんだよねー♡ 作画チームの活躍、楽しみです!!

★続きましては── オープニングテーマの人を紹介しましょう。
今年はONE PIECE、この人にお世話になりっぱなしです。

オープニングテーマ:中田ヤスタカ(capsule)

■プロフィール
Perfume、きゃりーぱみゅぱみゅのプロデュースをはじめ、日本人初となるカイリー・ミノーグへのリミックス提供など、国内外数々のアーティストを手掛ける。近年では映画のサウンドトラック、TV番組テーマ曲の制作と、多方面で活躍中。

★はい、言わずと知れた、現在飛ぶ鳥を落としまくりのミュージシャン。そして、音楽プロデューサーですね。スゴイ人なのにとっても気さくな兄ちゃんでねー。僕も前々からこの人の音楽は好んで聴いてました。カッコイイのが多いんですよねー。去る今年3月～6月、六本木で開かれた「ONE PIECE展」でも協力していただき、行った人はわかるでしょ？鳥肌立つ程のカッコイイ演出力、体験して貰えたと思います。そんな中田さんにオープニング、ドカンと決めていただきますよ！ お楽しみに。

★続きまして映画の基盤！

脚本:鈴木おさむ

■プロフィール
放送作家。「森田一義アワー 笑っていいとも!」「SMAP×SMAP」「ほこ×たて」「クイズプレゼンバラエティー Qさま!!」等の人気番組を構成の他、エッセイ・小説・脚本の執筆、舞台の作・演出等でも活躍中。

★さて現れました。テレビからの刺客!!
大人気放送作家の鈴木さんです。大変に忙しい人ですけども「ONE PIECE好きなんだ！」と、引き受けてくれました。最終脚本に至るまで色々とやりとりさせて貰いましたが、まー出てくるアイデアざくざくと。こちらが突き返せば古いアイデアなんて、ポイと捨て新しいネタをどんどん投入してくるこの柔軟性。成る程、人気作家と、何度もうなずかされました。あと、コレ関係ないんだけど、言いたいんですよね。
すんげ～いい人!! 大事だよねこういうのも。
しかし困った事にこの鈴木さん。
ONE PIECE読んでくれてるだけあって、読者の観たいものを心得てる。
それはつまり、僕が後で描くのを楽しみにしてる部分まで容赦なく突いてくるわけですよ。
う～ん、面白い映画の為だ！ 僕もハラを決めました！

★さ～、トップクラスの放送作家の手腕にぜひ皆さん、心躍らせてください!!
現在出せる映画情報は次のページから!!

2012.12.15(sat.) ROAD SHOW

尾田栄一郎一筆入魂！
できたぜメインビジュアル!!

Z

ワンピースフィルム ゼット
ONE PIECE FILM

公開日／2012年12月15日(土)　総合プロデューサー／尾田栄一郎
監督／長峯達也　脚本／鈴木おさむ　作画／佐藤雅将　OPテーマ／中田ヤスタカ(Capsule)

© 尾田栄一郎 2012「ワンピース」製作委員会　この情報は2012年8月現在のものです

年末公開の劇場版に最強の敵が降り立つ!!

〝海賊滅亡〟という衝撃的なコピーが躍る劇場版〝Z〟!!

今回ルフィの前に立ちはだかる相手は何とかつての〝海軍本部最高戦力〟なのだァ!!

ゼット Z

重火器のような機械の腕が特徴的。様々な機能が搭載されているようだ。

VS. 元大将!!!!

ビンズ

ド派手な忍び装束に身を包むZの部下。こちらも悪魔の実の能力者。

BIG GUEST

声は俳優の香川照之さん!!

BIG GUEST

声は女優の篠原涼子さん!!

アイン

〝逆さ海軍マーク〟の髪飾りを使うZの部下。悪魔の実の能力者だ。

次のページに前売券スクープ!!

劇報!!

〝新世界編青雉〟スクリーンに出撃!!

海軍をやめた〝元大将〟と果たしてどんな再会を!?

行方知れずだったクザンが、何と再び一味の前に!! 設定画を見る限り、人目を避けるような服装をしているが…

手に入れろ!前売券と〝Z〟ファイルを!!!

尾田先生の貴重な設定画がクリアファイルに!!

Aセット
ルフィ&フランキー
サンジ&ナミ
Z&ウソップ

Bセット
クザン&ロビン
ゾロ&アイン+ビンズ、
チョッパー&ブルック

サイズはA6!!

前売券購入特典第1弾はコレだ!!!

何と!!いま前売券を購入すると、AかBどちらかのセットをプレゼント。劇場版の設定画をデザインした、レアなクリアファイルを、必ずゲットしてねっ!!

『ONE PIECE FILM Z』前売券は全国の劇場で好評発売中!!

前売券が購入できる劇場は、
『ONE PIECE』オフィシャルサイトをチェック!!
http://www.onepiece-film.com/

インターネットで座席予約できる!!
進化した前売券『ムビチケカード』も全国
TOHOシネマズ等、多い劇場にて発売中!!

劇場特典クリアファイルがもらえるのはこの2つ!!

さらに7全国のセブン-イレブンでも発売中!!
※クリアファイルは付きません。※モバゲー「グラントコレクション」で限定キャラがGetできるスペシャルコードが付いてくる!

前売券料金(税込)
大人・学生 1300円/
中学生・小人・幼児 800円/
親子ペア 2000円

※プレゼントは劇場により数に限りがあるので、お早めに! ※プレゼントのデザインは実物と異なる場合がございます。

前売券購入特典
第2弾も計画中!
今後の続報に期待してくれ!!

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
67巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2012, 2013

初版発行　　2012年
デジタル版発行　2013年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

J・C
ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻六十七
尾田栄一郎
集英社

尾田栄一郎

「スヌーズ」て何だよ。
「スヌーズ」って。
最初は何コレって思ったけど、
いつの間にか世間に浸透してしまった言葉、
「スヌーズ」。
言葉からイメージできるものは、
こんな感じだ(⬆)。
さて、67巻始まります!!
居眠りしないで読んでね!!

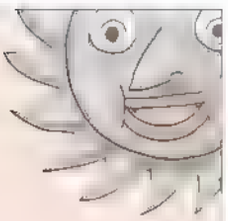
●週刊少年ジャンプ・H24年12号、14号～18号、20号～25号掲載分収録

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

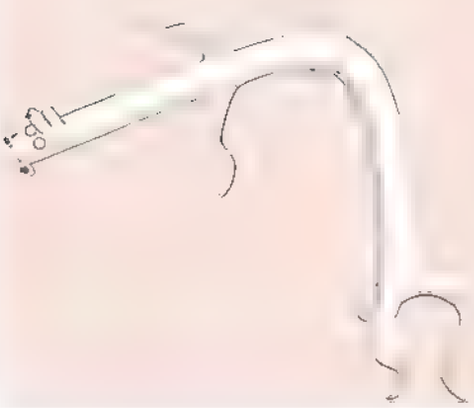
本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



集英社

ジャンプ・コミックス



本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻六十八 〝海賊同盟〟

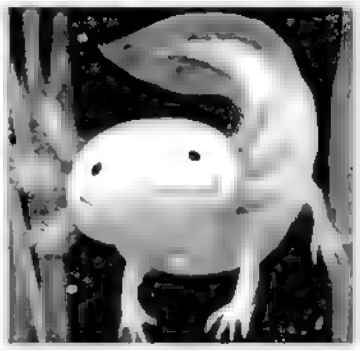
JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA



尾田栄一郎

Have you ever thought, ***"I don't wanna be an adult!!"*** If there are no satisfactory role models around children, they'll lose their appetite and refuse to grow. If we could somehow utilize this property, it could unlock the secrets of anti-aging. The more worthless adults there are, the longer those who don't want to be like them can remain young. But these days, there are still plenty of cool adults in their 40s and even their 70s. ***What a shame.*** Now let's get to volume 70!! Here comes volume 68!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2012

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

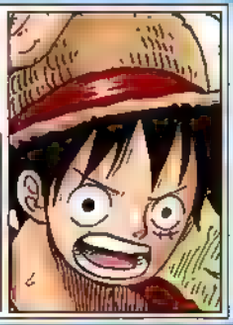
巻六十八

〝海賊同盟〟

尾田栄一郎

Straw Hat Crew ・麦わらの一味・

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ



海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す！

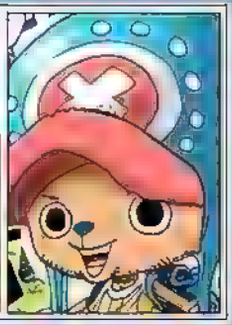
【船長　懸賞金4億ß】

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員　懸賞金1億2000万ß】

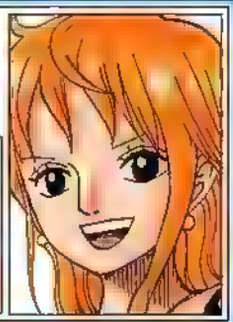
TonyTony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



「トリノ王国」で、〝強い薬〟の研究に励み、再合流を果たす。

【船医　懸賞金50ß】

Nami
ナミ



天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士　懸賞金1600万ß】

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者　懸賞金8000万ß】

Usopp
ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて、〝狙撃の王様〟になる為、ヘラクレスンの教えを受け合流。

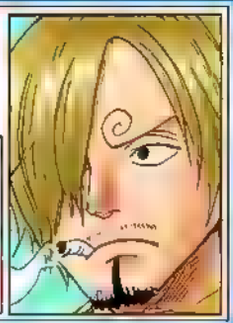
【狙撃手　懸賞金3000万ß】

Franky
フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、〝アーマードフランキー〟となり合流。

【船大工　懸賞金4400万ß】

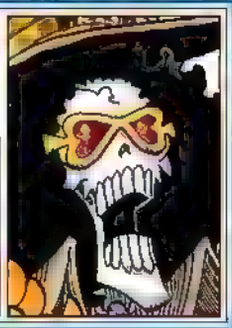
Sanji
サンジ



「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック　懸賞金7700万ß】

Brook
ブルック

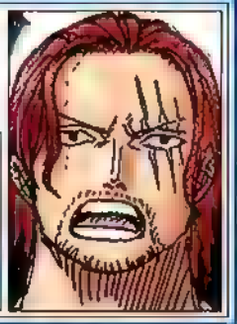


手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スター〝ソウルキング〟ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家　懸賞金3300万ß】

The story of ONE PIECE 1»68

Shanks
シャンクス



〝四皇〟の一人。〝偉大なる航路〟後半〝新世界〟にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】

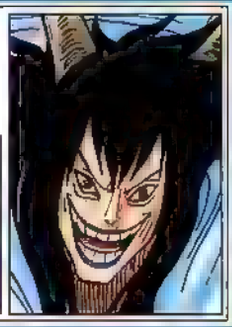
Trafalgar.Law
トラファルガー・ロー

〝死の外科医〟の異名を持つ〝オペオペの実〟の能力者。王下七武海の一人。

【王下七武海 海賊】

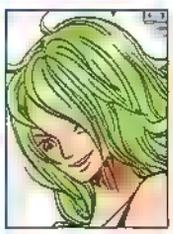
Punk Hazard ・ハンクハザード・

Master.Caesar.Crown
マスター M・シーザー・クラウン



Dr.ベガパンクの元同僚。現在賞金首で、大量殺戮兵器製造の第一人者。

【元政府の科学者】



モネ

【人面鳥・Harpy】

茶ひげ(ボス)

【PH巡回部隊】

シーザー兵

【シーザーの部下】

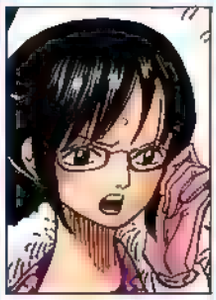
Marine G-5 ・海軍GL 第5支部・

狐火の錦えもん

【ワノ国の侍】

白狐のスモーカー

【「G-5」中将】



たしぎ

【「G-5」大佐】

Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは魚人島を経て、遂に最後の海、〝新世界〟へと辿り着く!!

上陸したPH島は、炎と雪が同居する不思議な島で、かつて政府の研究施設があり、今は賞金首となったシーザーが支配していた。そして、七武海になったロー、一味を追ってきた海軍に麦わらの一味。超強力勢力が一堂に会し、島に戦火が拡がる!!シーザーはこの島で一体何を企んでいるのか!?錦えもんは無事、息子に会う事が出来るのか!?そして、ローが提案した「海賊同盟」に乗り、ルフィは四皇に相対すのか!?

ーワンピースー

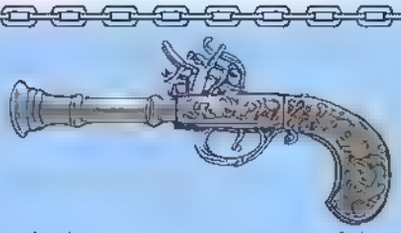
ONE PIECE

vol.68

〝海賊同盟〟

CONTENTS

第668話 〝海賊同盟〟 —— 009
第669話 〝作戦開始〟 —— 029
第670話 〝吹雪ときどきSlime〟 —— 047
第671話 〝ガスガスの実〟 —— 065
第672話 〝拙者!!名を錦えもんと申す!!〟 —— 083
第673話 〝ヴェルゴとジョーカー〟 —— 103
第674話 〝傍観者達〟 —— 123
第675話 〝その名も「シノクニ」〟 —— 141
第676話 〝完全なる殺戮兵器〟 —— 160
第677話 〝COUNTER HAZARD!!〟 —— 181
第678話 〝研究所内A棟ロビー〟 —— 201

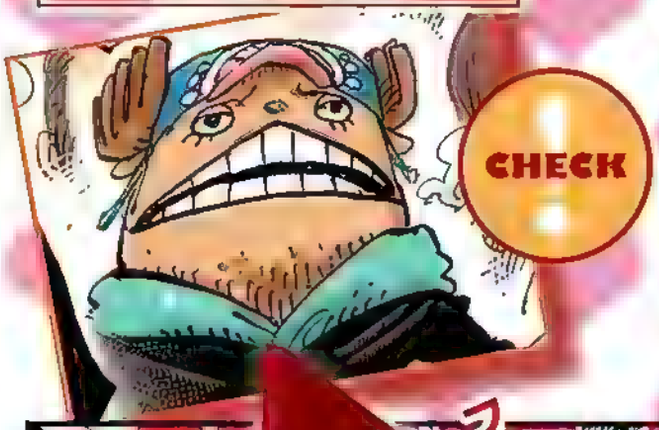


※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
11話収録されています。

人物入れ替わり早見表

じんぶついれかわりはやみひょう

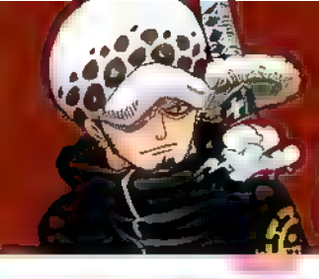
フランキー（体はチョッパー）



サンジ（体はナミ）

チョッパー（体はサンジ）

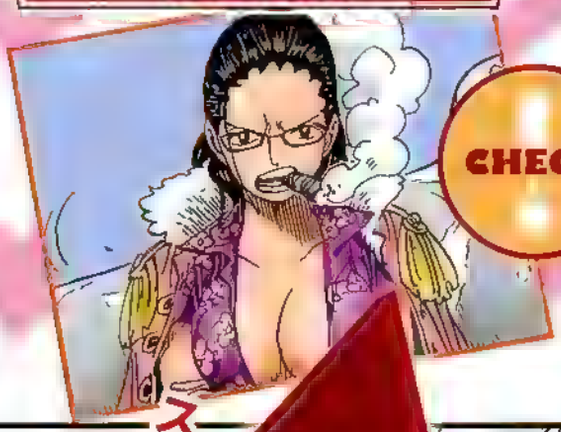
ナミ（体はフランキー）



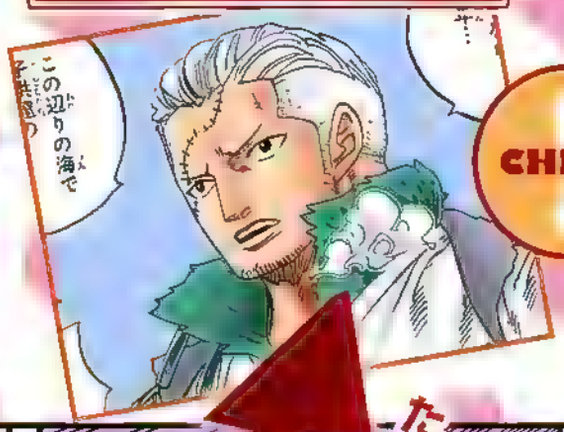
人物入れ替わり早見表

じんぶついれかわりはやみひょう

スモーカー（体はたしぎ）



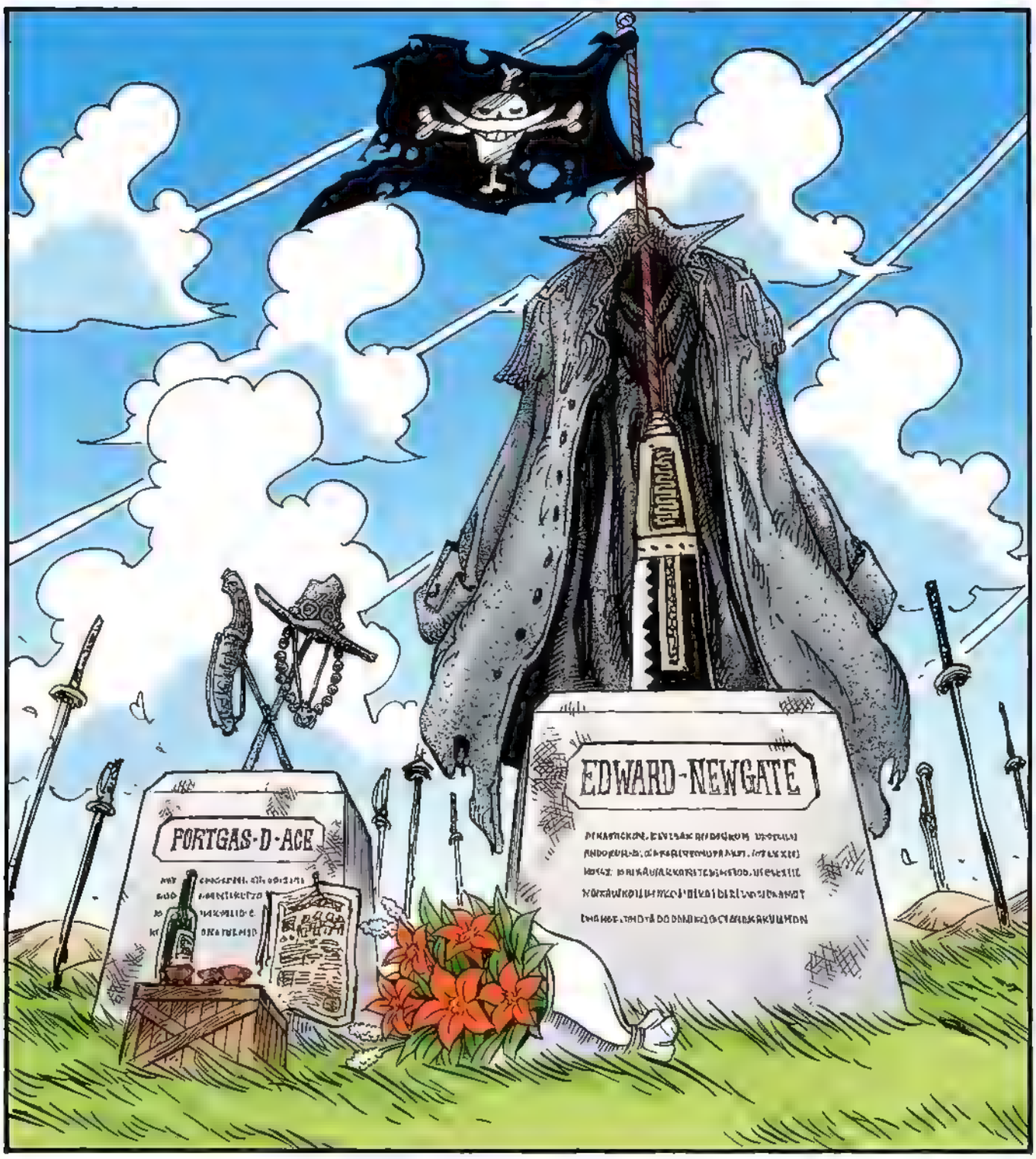
たしぎ（体はスモーカー）



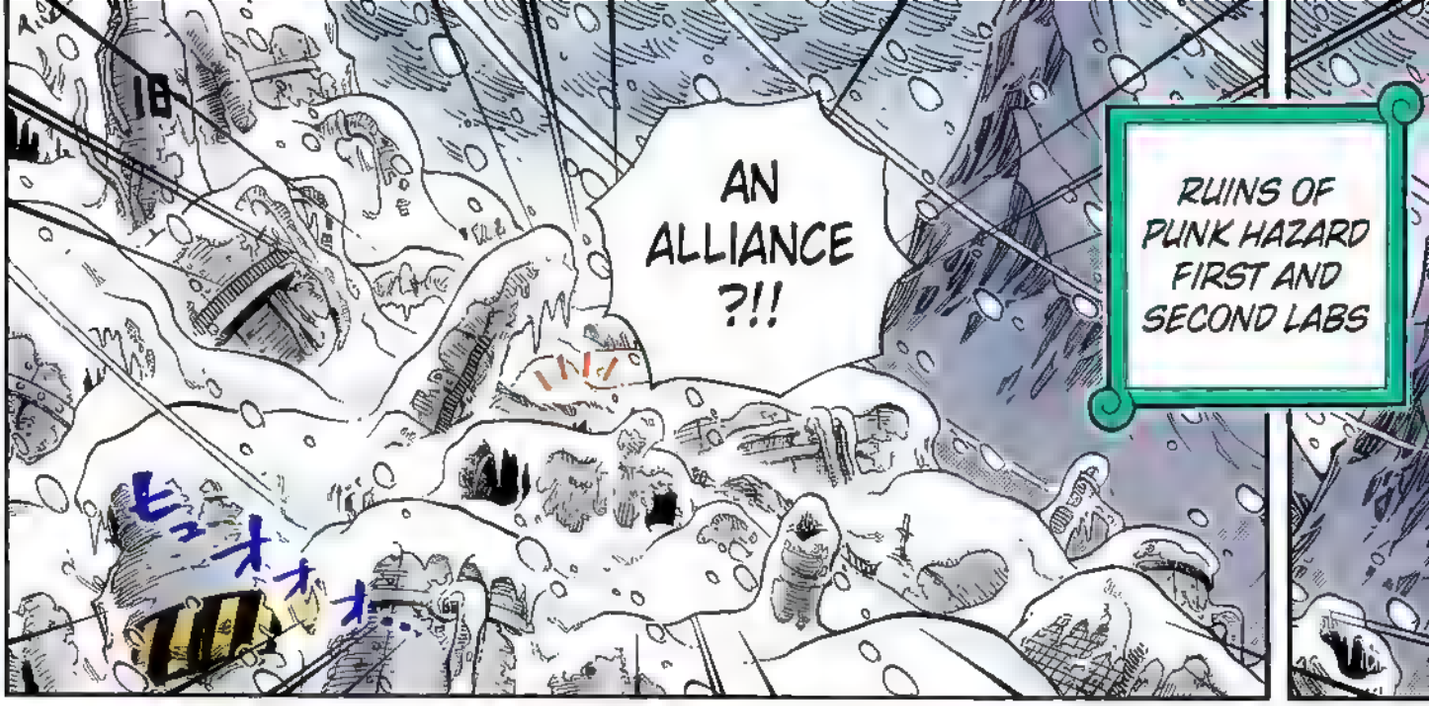
世界政府直下 王下七武海 海賊

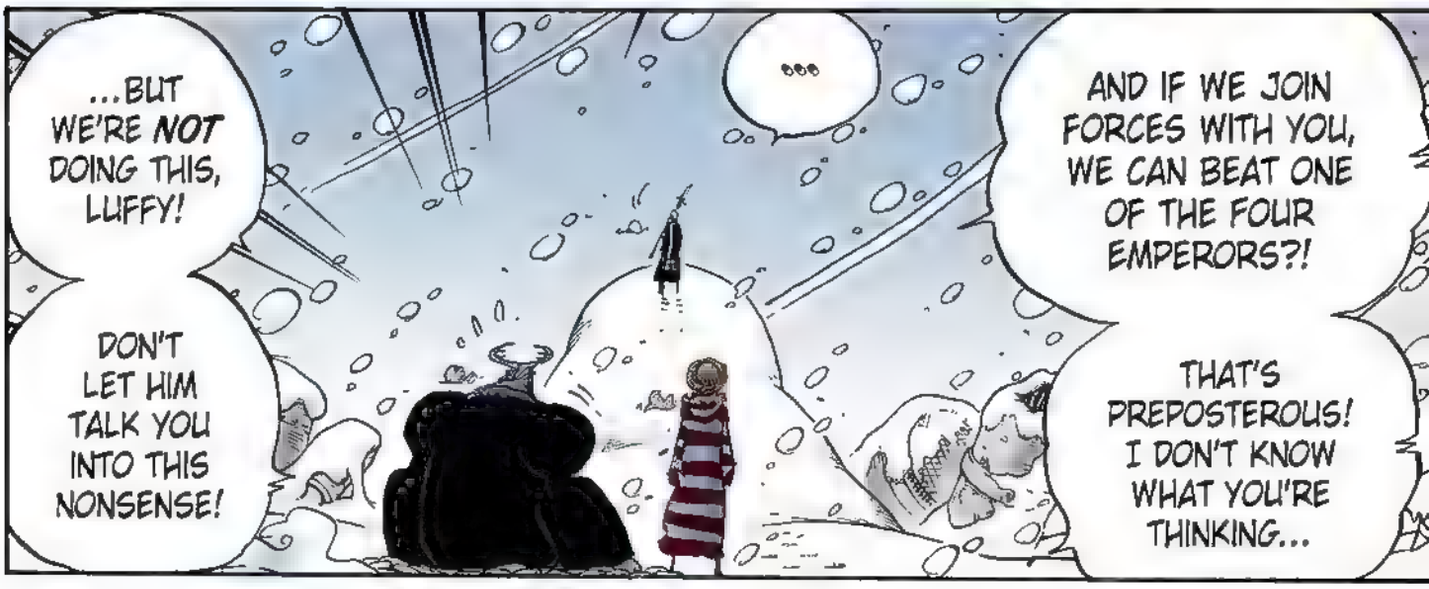
トラファルガー・ロー

Chapter 668:
PIRATE ALLIANCE

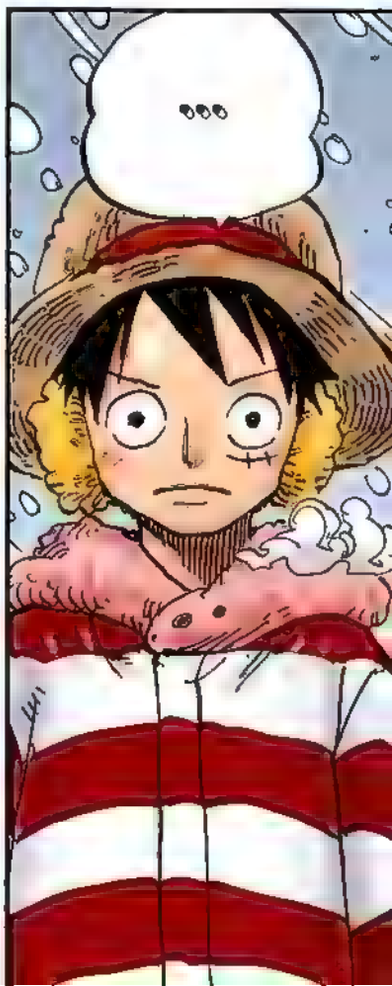


DECKS OF THE WORLD, FINAL VOLUME:
"WHITEBEARD AND ACE'S GRAVES"


AN ALLIANCE ?!!
RUINS OF PUNK HAZARD FIRST AND SECOND LABS

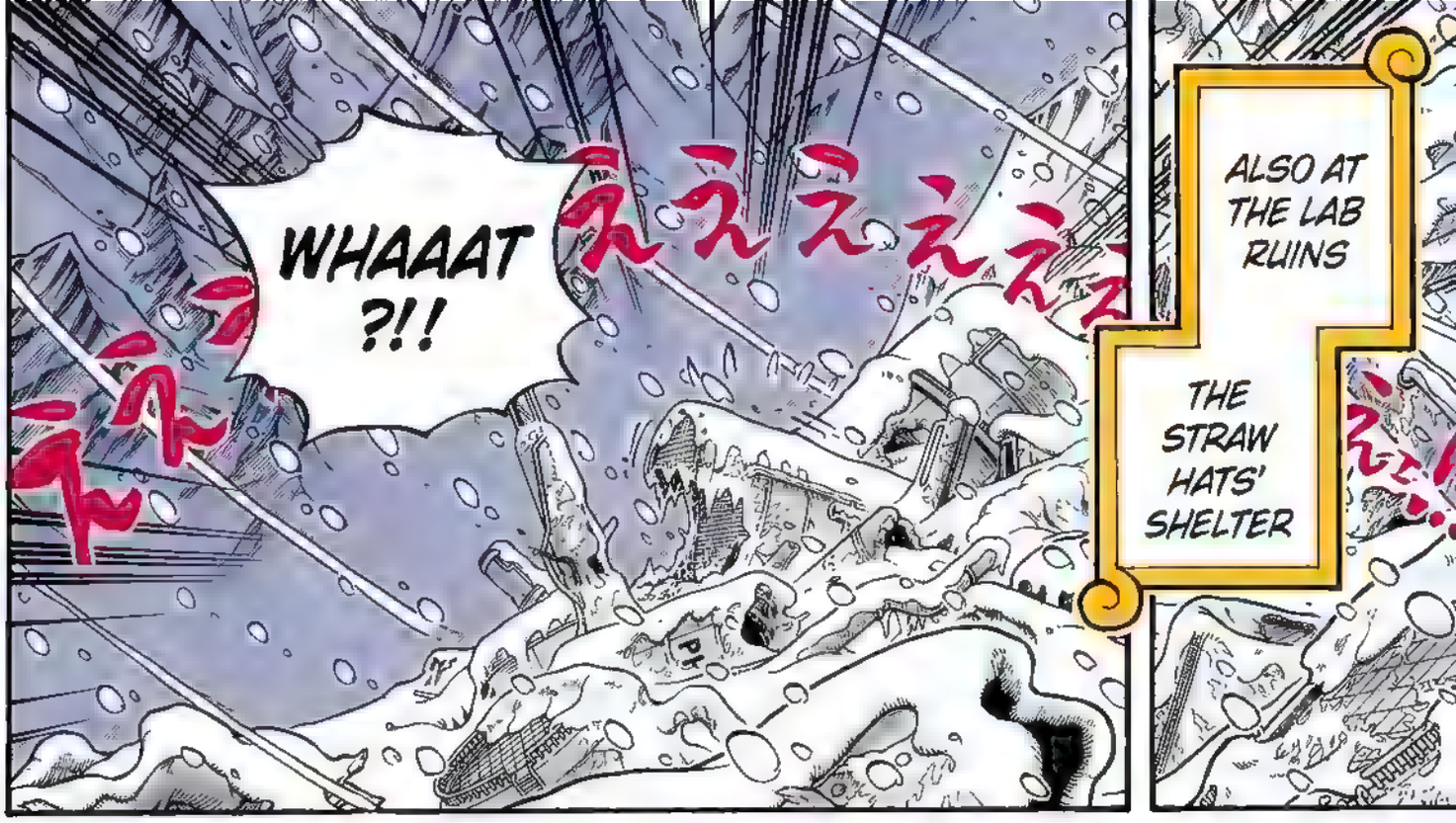

...BUT WE'RE NOT DOING THIS, LUFFY!
DON'T LET HIM TALK YOU INTO THIS NONSENSE!
...
AND IF WE JOIN FORCES WITH YOU, WE CAN BEAT ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS?!
THAT'S PREPOSTEROUS! I DON'T KNOW WHAT YOU'RE THINKING...

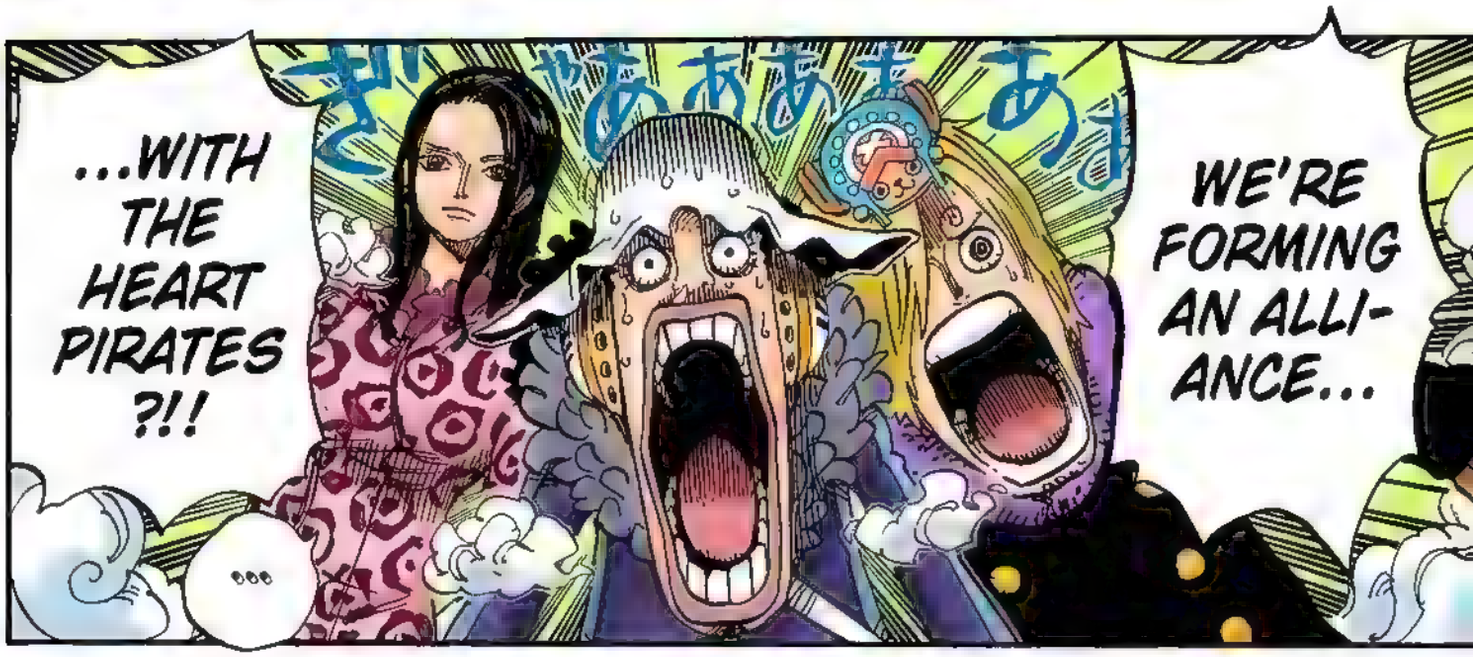
WHAT DO YOU SAY, STRAW HAT?
I DIDN'T SAY WE COULD STROLL RIGHT UP TO ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS AND WIN!
I'M SAYING IF WE FOLLOW THE PLAN IN THE RIGHT ORDER.. WE'LL HAVE A GOOD CHANCE OF PULLING IT OFF!

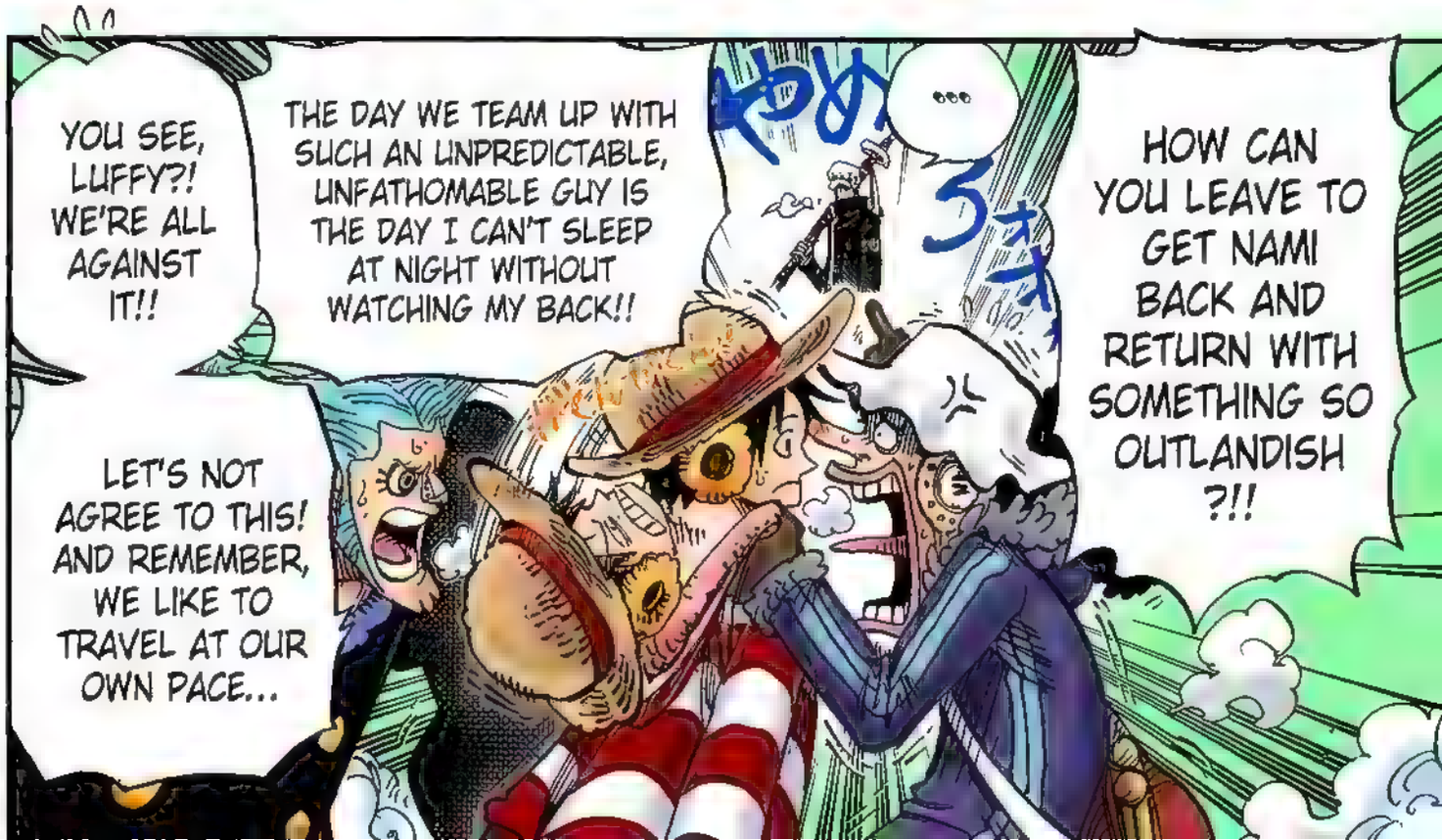

...

...WHICH ONE DO YOU MEAN?
!!
WHEN YOU SAY "ONE OF THE FOUR"...
ビュオオオオオオ

NO, LUFFY! STOP GETTING INTERESTED!!
WE CAN'T TRUST HIM!!
I'M IN!
WHAT ?!!
I SEE, I SEE...


WHAAAT ?!!
ALSO AT THE LAB RUINS
THE STRAW HATS' SHELTER

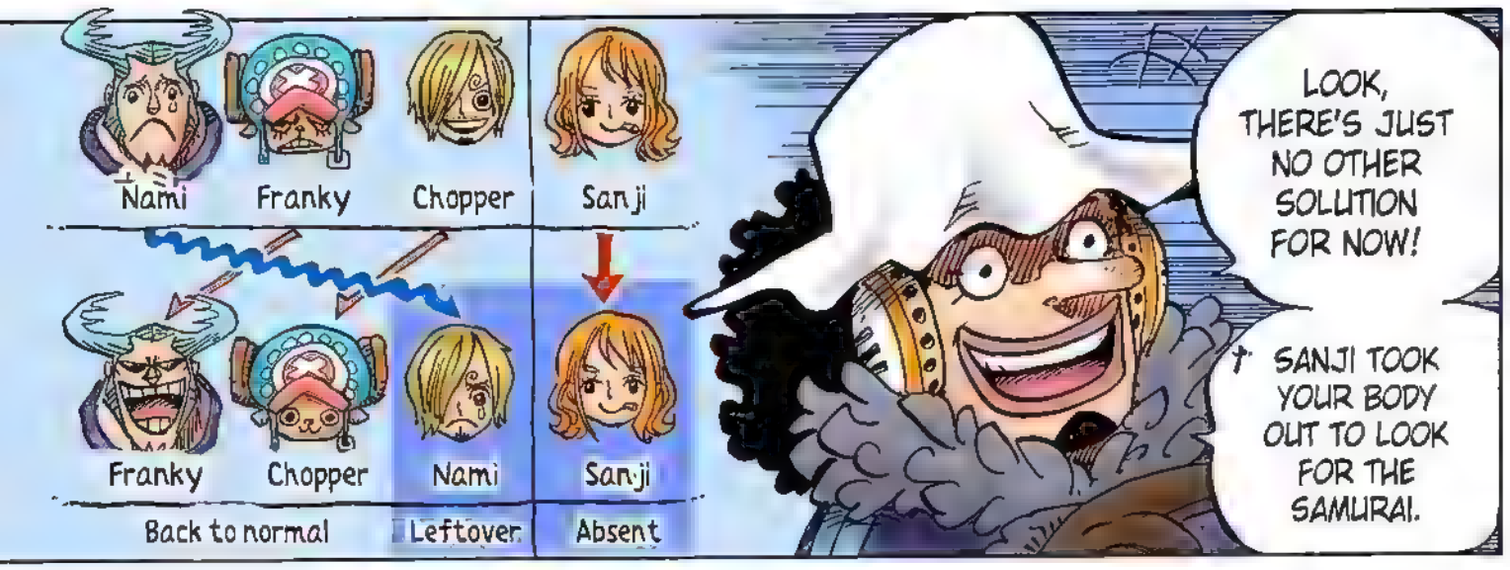

...WITH THE HEART PIRATES ?!!
WE'RE FORMING AN ALLI-ANCE...


YOU SEE, LUFFY?! WE'RE ALL AGAINST IT!!
THE DAY WE TEAM UP WITH SUCH AN UNPREDICTABLE, UNFATHOMABLE GUY IS THE DAY I CAN'T SLEEP AT NIGHT WITHOUT WATCHING MY BACK!!
LET'S NOT AGREE TO THIS! AND REMEMBER, WE LIKE TO TRAVEL AT OUR OWN PACE...
HOW CAN YOU LEAVE TO GET NAMI BACK AND RETURN WITH SOMETHING SO OUTLANDISH ?!!

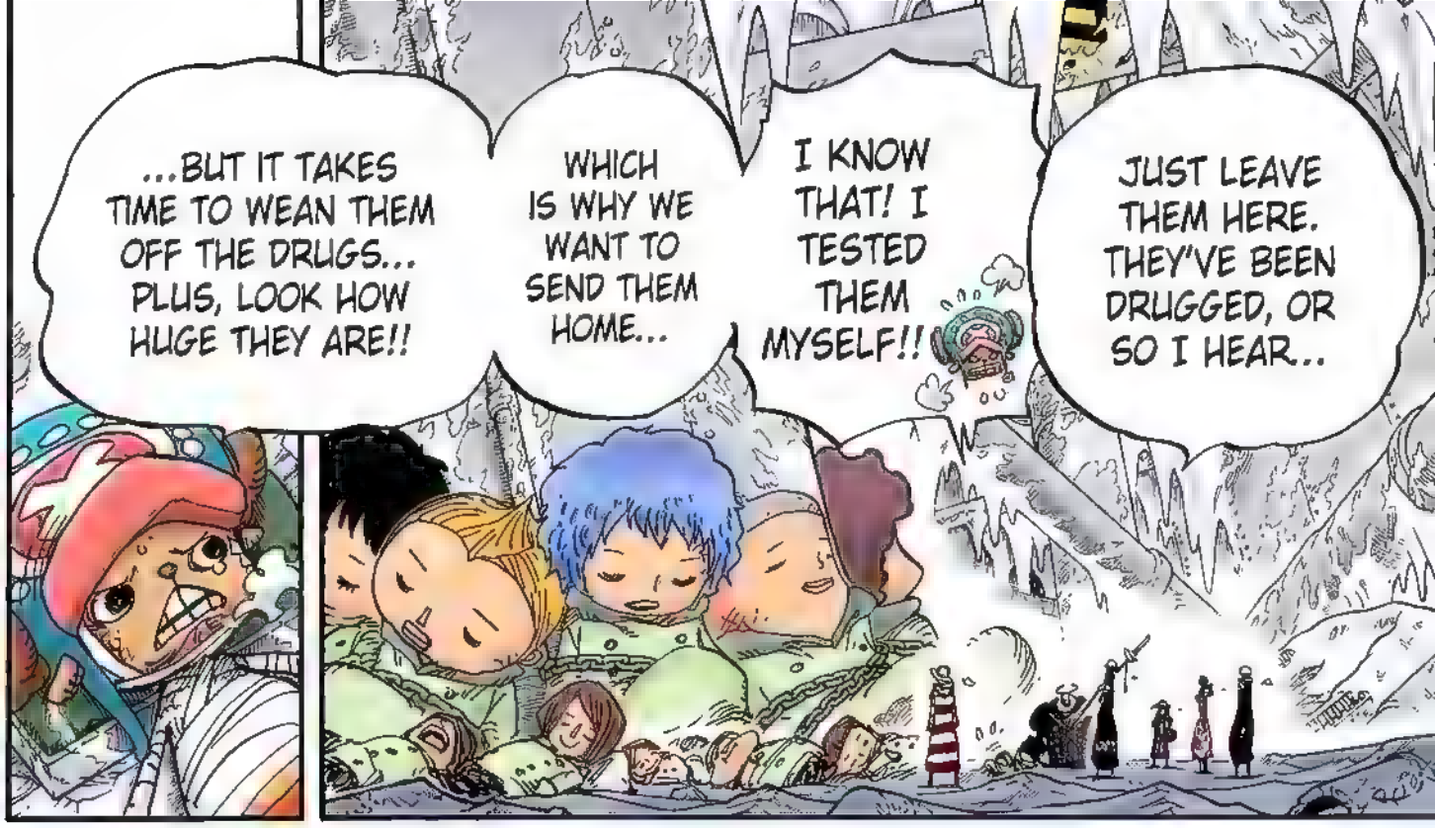
THIS MIGHT NOT BE A GOOD IDEA FOR SOMEONE AS TRUSTING AS YOU.
...BUT BETRAYAL IS A PART OF PIRATE ALLIANCES.
I WILL FOLLOW YOUR DECISION, LUFFY...
HUH? YOU'RE GONNA BETRAY ME?
NO.
OH, COME ON!!
WE CAN'T HANDLE THEM!!
YEAH, LUFFY! BESIDES, IT'S TOO EARLY TO START THINKING ABOUT THE EMPERORS!!
Z... ZUPER...
...THERE'S NOTHING TO WORRY ABOUT!!
I HAVE YOU GUYS AND YOUR TWO YEARS OF TRAINING WITH ME!!!
LOOK, DOESN'T A PIRATE ALLIANCE SOUND LIKE FUN?!
I THINK TRAFFY'S A GOOD GUY, BUT EVEN IF I'M WRONG...
Y-YOU'RE ON, LUFFY! LEAVE IT TO US!
OKAY, I ADMIT IT, WE'RE GOOD AT WHAT WE DO...
...ADORABLE RASCAL! I'M BLUSHING!
AND IF ZOLO OR SANJI GET COLD FEET, I'LL CONVINCE 'EM!!
LUFFY, YOU...
WHAAT ?!!

SHAMBLES !!
ドワン!!
!!
I'M BACK, BABY!! MY GOOD OL' ULTIMATE BODY!!
I'M THE BEST FORM OF ME THERE IS!! MMM, SUPER!!!
BATBUMP!!
I'M HAPPY FOR YOU, FRANKY. JUST DON'T USE CHOPPER'S BODY AGAIN.
EVER!
...I'M BACK TOO! BUT WHAT HAPPENED TO ME?!!
WHAT DID YOU DO TO MY BODY?!!
UH...SORRY.
IT'S HIS FAULT.
YOU WENT BERSERK WITH CHOPPER'S BODY! I HAD NO CHOICE BUT TO STOP YOU!!
BUT YOU DIDN'T HAVE TO USE YOUR KRAKEN-CRUSHING ULTIMATE ATTACK!!
IT'S BOTH OF YOUR FAULTS!!!
UH... SORRY.

OH SURE, IT'S ALL VERY FUNNY TO YOU!!
ドゥ
ゲラ ゲラ
I GO FROM BAD TO WORSE!
!!!
AT LEAST YOU GOT YOUR BODY BACK, CHOPPER!
FIRST FRANKY, NOW SANJI?!!


Nami
Franky
Chopper
Sanji
Franky
Chopper
Nami
Sanji
Back to normal
Leftover
Absent
LOOK, THERE'S JUST NO OTHER SOLUTION FOR NOW!
† SANJI TOOK YOUR BODY OUT TO LOOK FOR THE SAMURAI.

YEAH!! WE WANNA SAVE 'EM!!
SO THESE ARE THE KIDS...?
I CAN'T WITHOUT A BODY.
DO SOMETHING ABOUT THIS!!


...BUT IT TAKES TIME TO WEAN THEM OFF THE DRUGS... PLUS, LOOK HOW HUGE THEY ARE!!
WHICH IS WHY WE WANT TO SEND THEM HOME...
I KNOW THAT! I TESTED THEM MYSELF!!
JUST LEAVE THEM HERE. THEY'VE BEEN DRUGGED, OR SO I HEAR...

THE GOVERNMENT DID THIS? FOR WHAT PURPOSE?
?!
THIS FORCED GIGANTISM IN HUMANS...
PROBABLY FOR SOLDIERS... WHEN YOU CAN MANUFACTURE AN ARMY OF GIANT WARRIORS WHENEVER YOU WANT, IT TENDS TO DISCOURAGE ENEMIES...
...IS A PIECE OF WORLD GOVERNMENT RESEARCH THAT'S BEEN IN THE WORKS FOR CENTURIES.

DO YOU *REALLY* WANT TO HELP THEM?
A BUNCH OF KIDS FROM WHO KNOWS WHERE?
CAESAR PROBABLY THINKS THAT IF HE CAN PULL THIS OFF...
...HE CAN RUB IT IN THE GOVERNMENT'S AND VEGAPUNK'S NOSES... BUT I DOUBT IT'LL WORK.

THE MASTER MIGHT HAVE TRICKED THEM INTO COMING HERE...
PLEASE HELP US!!
I JUST WANT TO GO HOME!!
YES, THEY'RE TOTAL STRANGERS TO US. WE DON'T KNOW THEM.
...BUT THEY ALL KNOW THIS PLACE ISN'T WHAT IT SEEMS.
BUT THEY CRIED TO US FOR HELP.

I'M NOT LEAVING ANYONE BEHIND. IF NAMI AND CHOPPER WANT TO STAY...
!?
...THEN I'M STAYING.

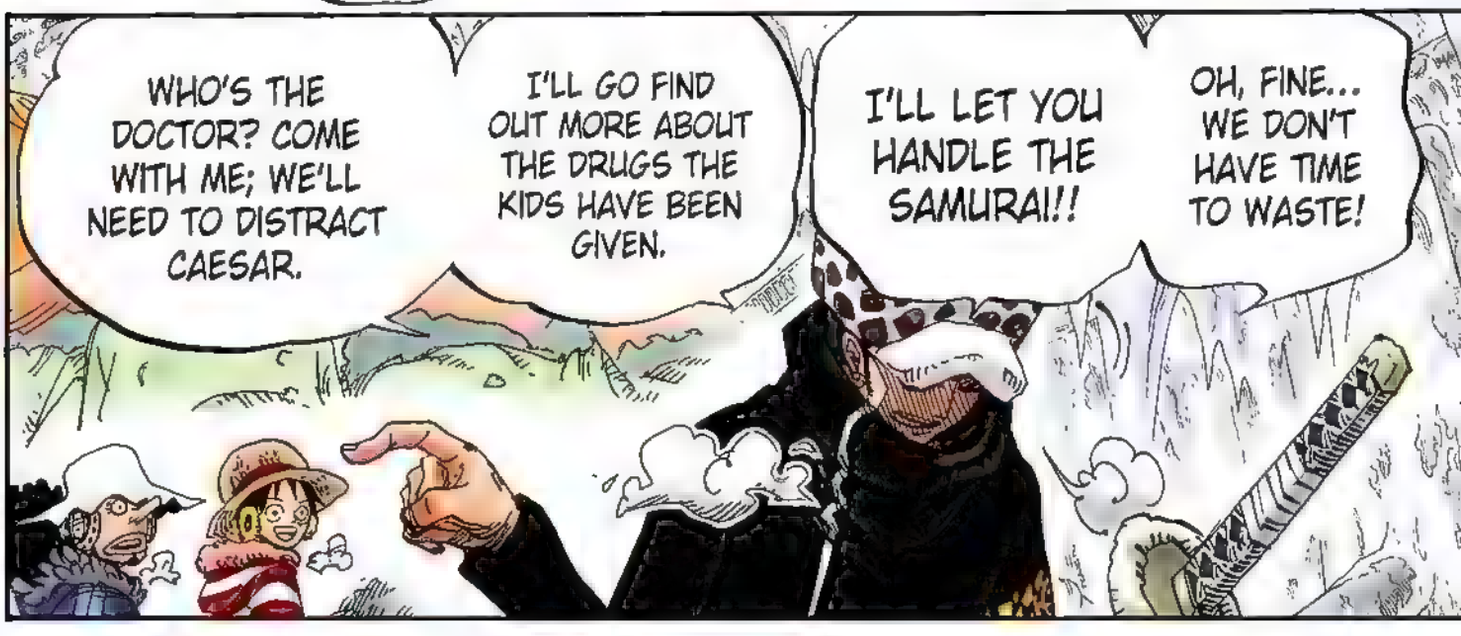
ARE YOU GOING TO STAY HERE ALL ALONE?

...UNTIL I KNOW THEY'RE SAFE!!
I SIMPLY CANNOT LEAVE THIS ISLAND...
?

!?

IF YOU'RE PART OF OUR ALLIANCE, YOU HAVE TO HELP US, RIGHT?!
ALSO, SANJI WANTS TO SEE THAT SAMURAI STUCK BACK TOGETHER.

BUT YOUR CREW MEMBERS' DEMANDS...
...HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THE ALLIANCE...
AND WHEN HE GETS AN IDEA INTO HIS HEAD, THERE'S NO CHANGING HIS MIND!
WHEN IT COMES TO STUBBORN WILLFULNESS, HE'S AT LEAST EMPEROR-CLASS ALREADY.
GOOD LUCK, PAL.
IT'S LIKE BEING FRIENDS, RIGHT?
YEAH...JUST SO YOU KNOW, LUFFY'S IDEA OF AN ALLIANCE IS PROBABLY DIFFERENT FROM YOURS.
SO IF YOU THOUGHT YOU'D BE HOLDING THE REINS, YOU'RE WRONG.
YEAH, WHAT HE SAID.
ほじ
ほじ


WHO'S THE DOCTOR? COME WITH ME; WE'LL NEED TO DISTRACT CAESAR.
I'LL GO FIND OUT MORE ABOUT THE DRUGS THE KIDS HAVE BEEN GIVEN.
I'LL LET YOU HANDLE THE SAMURAI!!
OH, FINE... WE DON'T HAVE TIME TO WASTE!

ピーク
READY? LET'S GO!!
SORRY, I'M KINDA IMMOBILE AT THE MOMENT.
GRP
ピっ!!
...!!!

...SO HE CAN TAKE THE KIDS BACK.

...CAESAR WANTS TO GET RID OF YOU AND WHITE CHASE...

AS YOU CAN TELL FROM THOSE ASSASSINS...

HE WON'T STOP ATTACKING UNTIL HE GETS WHAT HE WANTS.

...HE LOSES HIS PERFECT HIDEOUT.

CAESAR'S A FORMER GOVERNMENT SCIENTIST-TURNED-CRIMINAL AFTER THE INCIDENT FOUR YEARS AGO.

THAT'S WHY HE'S DESPERATE TO KILL YOU.

IF THE TRUTH GETS OUT THAT SOMEONE'S LIVING ON THIS OFF-LIMITS ISLAND...

LOGIA GAS-GAS FRUIT POWERS.

WEAPONS OF MASS MURDER.

A 300-MILLION-BERRY BOUNTY.

...!!

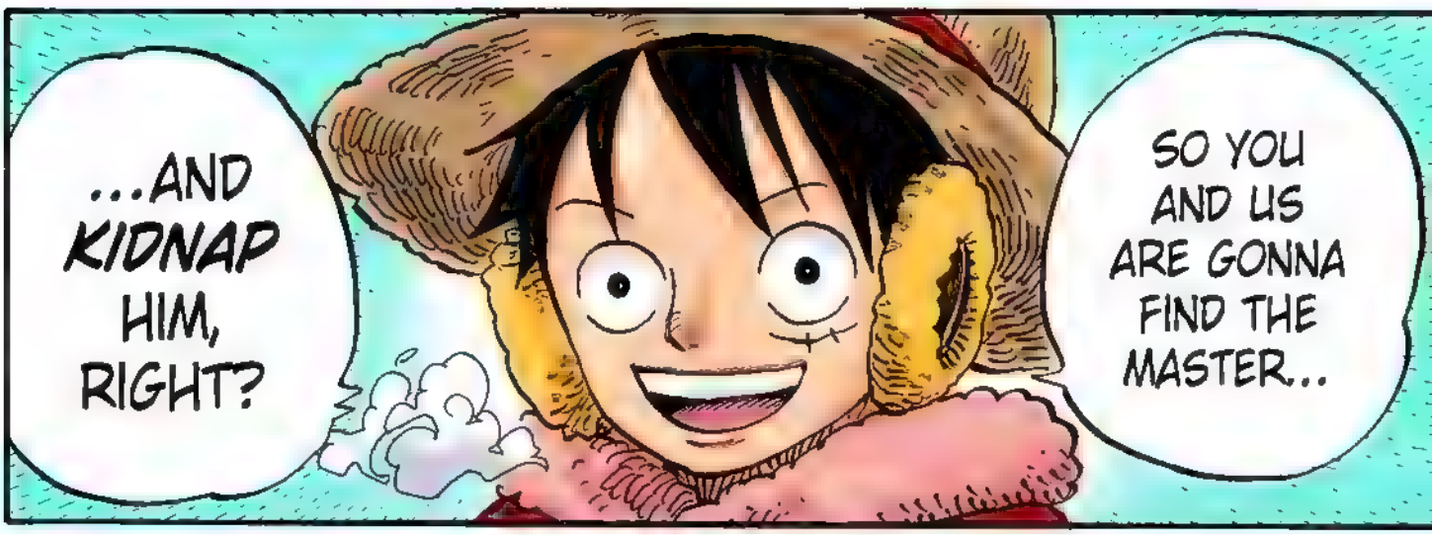
ゴク..!

300 MILLION?!

IF YOU CAN'T USE HAKI, STAY AWAY.

HE'S NO TYPICAL LAB COAT SCIENTIST.

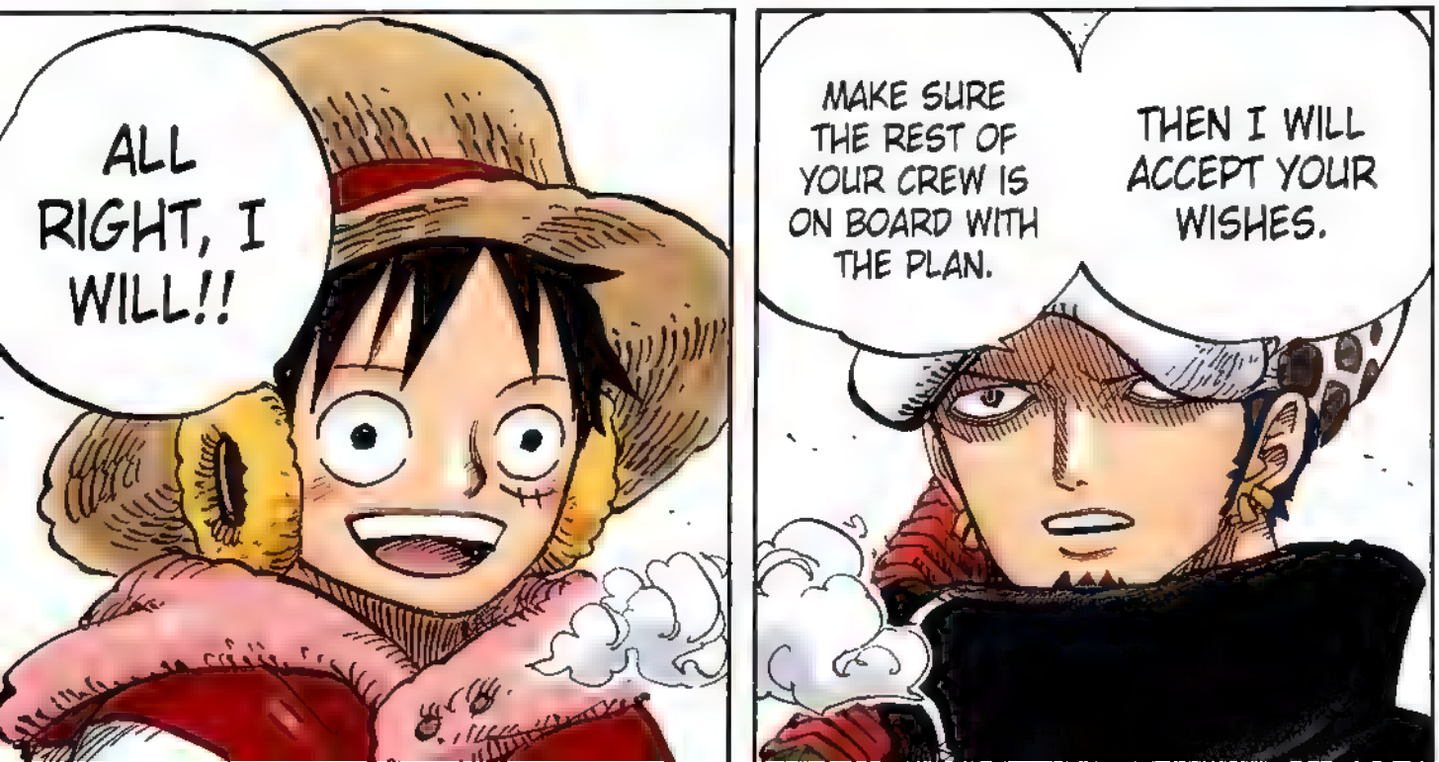
THAT'LL BE ENOUGH.
I'LL HEAD BACK TO THE LAB FOR NOW.
WHO CAN USE HAKI HERE? WELL, THERE'S ME...
...ZOLO, SANJI... AND YOU.


...AND KIDNAP HIM, RIGHT?
SO YOU AND US ARE GONNA FIND THE MASTER...

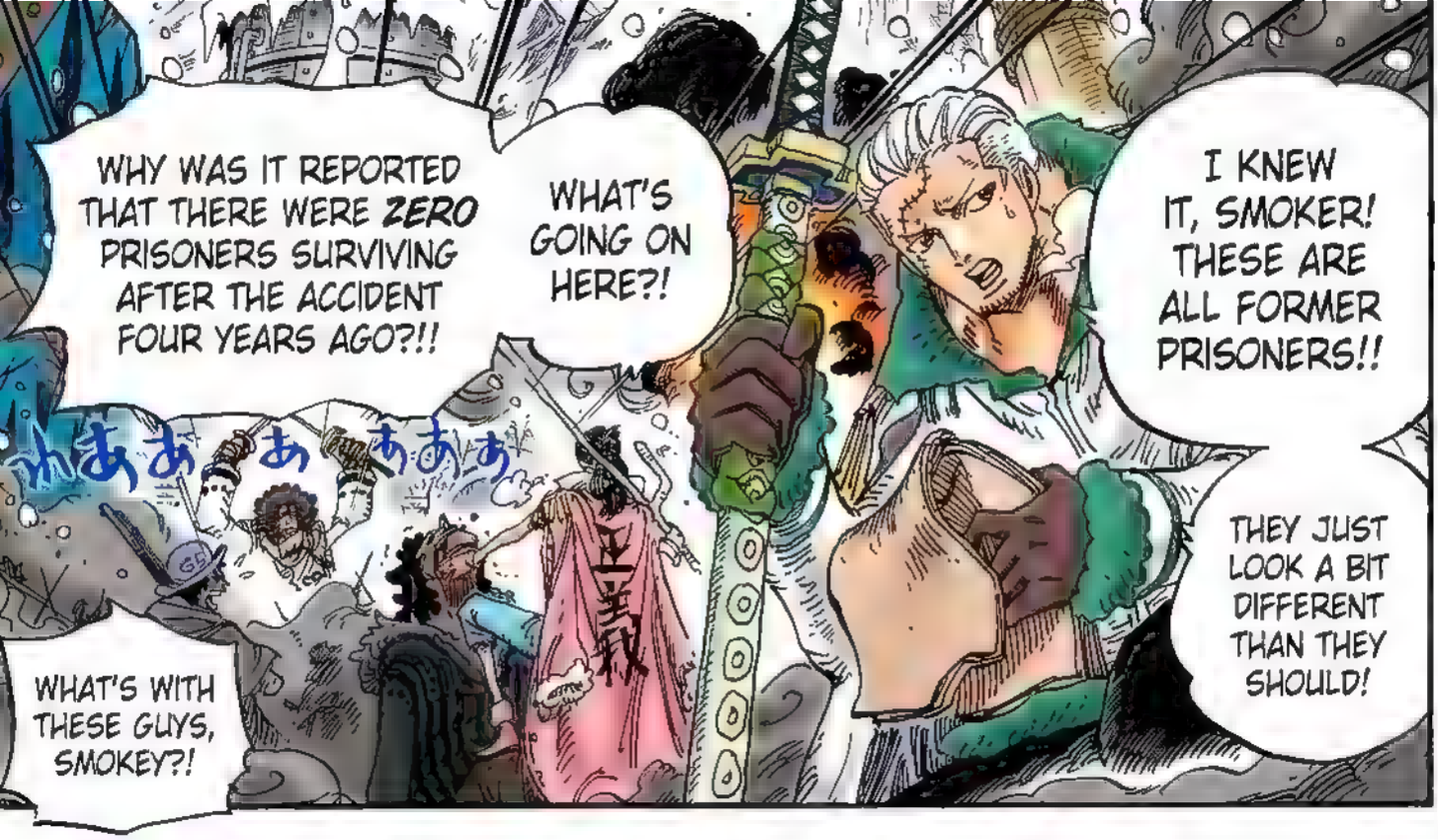
!?
IT'S NOT MONEY WE WANT, BUT CONFUSION.
KIDNAP HIM? FOR RANSOM MONEY?
THAT'S THE PLAN.
THERE'S NO USE DISCUSSING THE REST BEFORE WE'VE SUCCESSFULLY PULLED IT OFF.
JUST FOCUS ON CAPTURING CAESAR CLOWN. IT WON'T BE EASY.

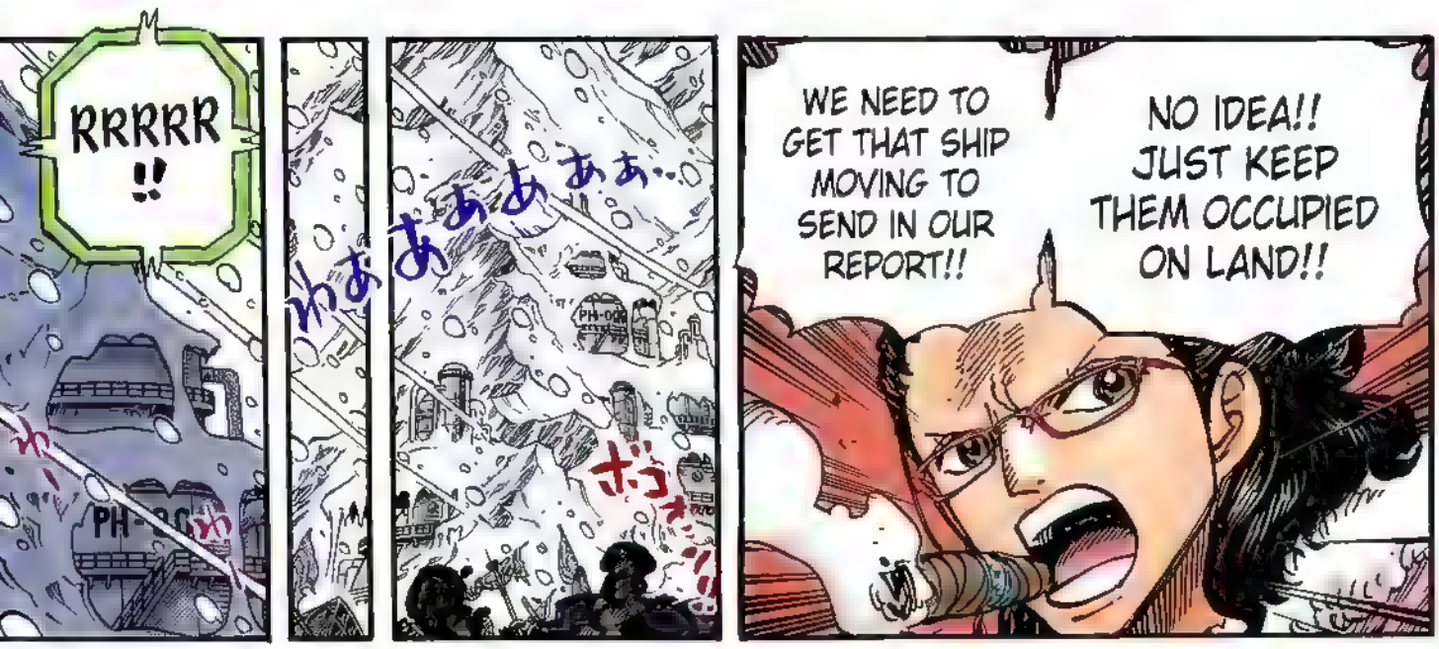
ONCE THAT HAPPENS...
...WHEN CAESAR'S BEEN CAUGHT, THINGS WILL START MOVING *VERY* FAST.
...THERE'S NO TURNING BACK!!
HOW-EVER...
ONCE WE DO THAT, I'LL TAKE THE TIME TO EXPLAIN THE PLAN.

NO NEED. I'M WITH YOU!!
NOW'S YOUR ONLY CHANCE TO RETHINK.

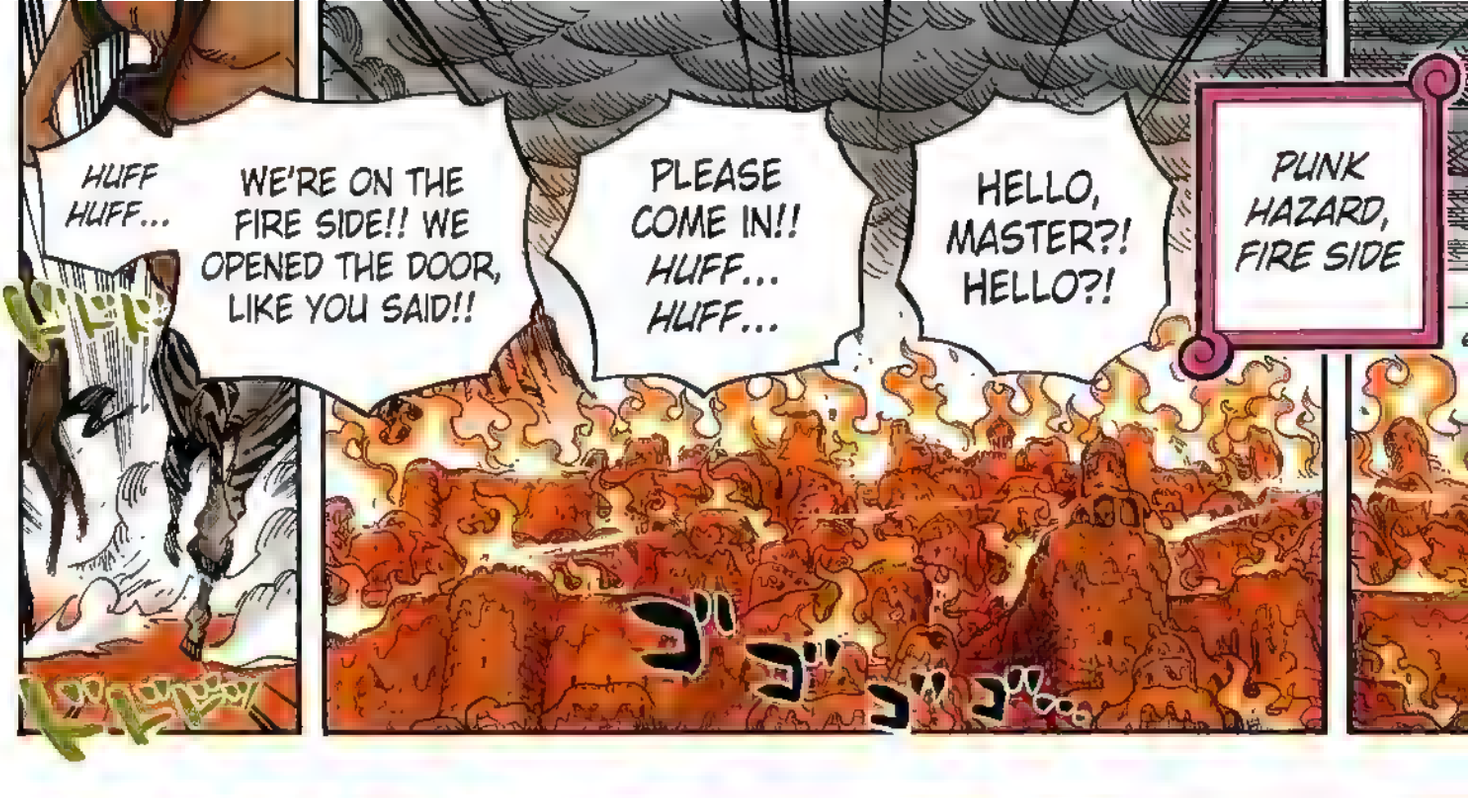

ALL RIGHT, I WILL!!
MAKE SURE THE REST OF YOUR CREW IS ON BOARD WITH THE PLAN.
THEN I WILL ACCEPT YOUR WISHES.

PH-006
ボカァ…!!
ドゴォン!!
わあああああ!!
CAESAR CLOWN'S LABORA-TORY
わあああ
REBAR SMOOTHY!
メキィ!!
RAAAAH!!
G5
YOU MONSTERS!!
ドゴォン!!
ROPE-MASTER CHAPPE!
FEN BOCK THE GOURD!


WHY WAS IT REPORTED THAT THERE WERE ZERO PRISONERS SURVIVING AFTER THE ACCIDENT FOUR YEARS AGO?!!
WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?!
I KNEW IT, SMOKER! THESE ARE ALL FORMER PRISONERS!!
THEY JUST LOOK A BIT DIFFERENT THAN THEY SHOULD!
WHAT'S WITH THESE GUYS, SMOKEY?!
正義

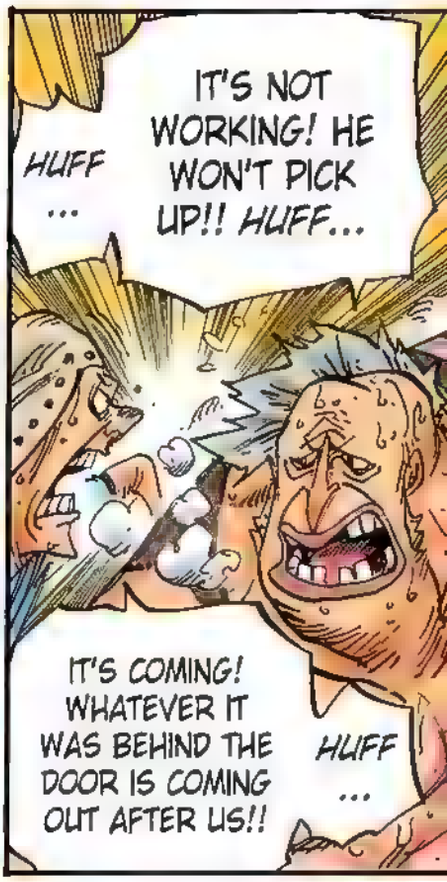

RRRRR !!
WE NEED TO GET THAT SHIP MOVING TO SEND IN OUR REPORT!!
NO IDEA!! JUST KEEP THEM OCCUPIED ON LAND!!

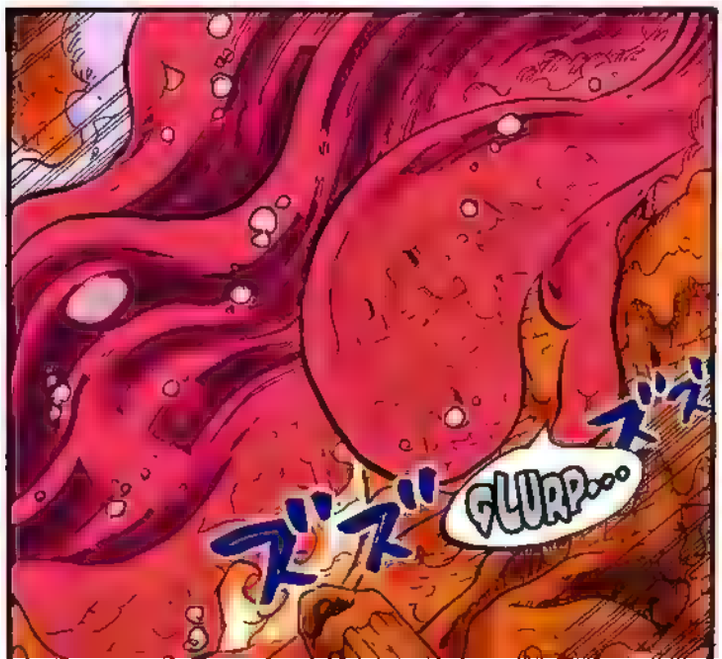
WE DON'T OFTEN HAVE SO MANY VISITORS AT ONCE... I'LL HAVE TO FORGET ABOUT PROCURING NEW TEST SUBJECTS.
IT'S TIME TO INTRODUCE THEM TO MY LITTLE PET... SHU HO HO HO! NO ONE'S GETTING OFF THIS ISLAND ALIVE...
DON'T ANSWER. IT'S JUST A MESSAGE SAYING, "WE OPENED THE DOOR," FOLLOWED BY "SOMETHING CAME OUT."
THEN, "WE'RE GOING DOWN LEFT AND RIGHT, SAVE US," AND SO ON. WHAT A WRETCHED PAIN TO LISTEN TO.
RRRRR !!
THE SNAIL TRAN-SPONDER, MASTER..

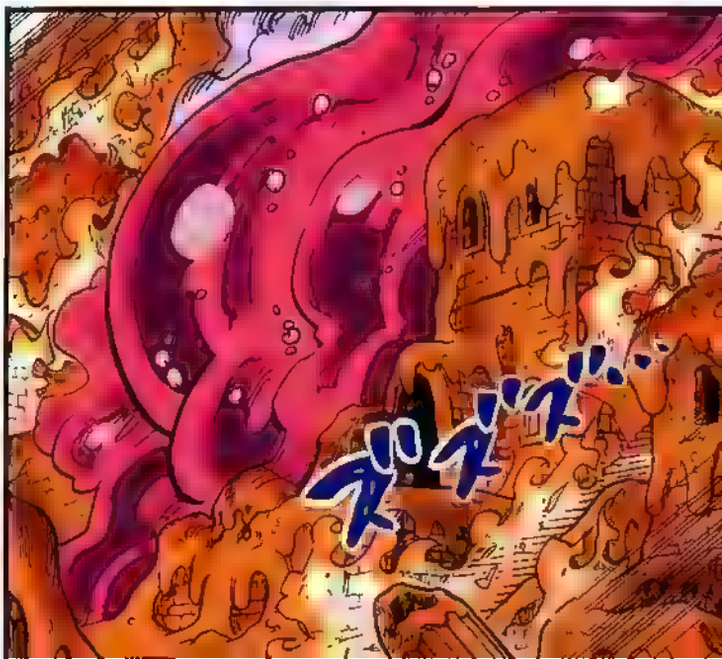

HUFF HUFF...
WE'RE ON THE FIRE SIDE!! WE OPENED THE DOOR, LIKE YOU SAID!!
PLEASE COME IN!! HUFF... HUFF...
HELLO, MASTER?! HELLO?!
PUNK HAZARD, FIRE SIDE

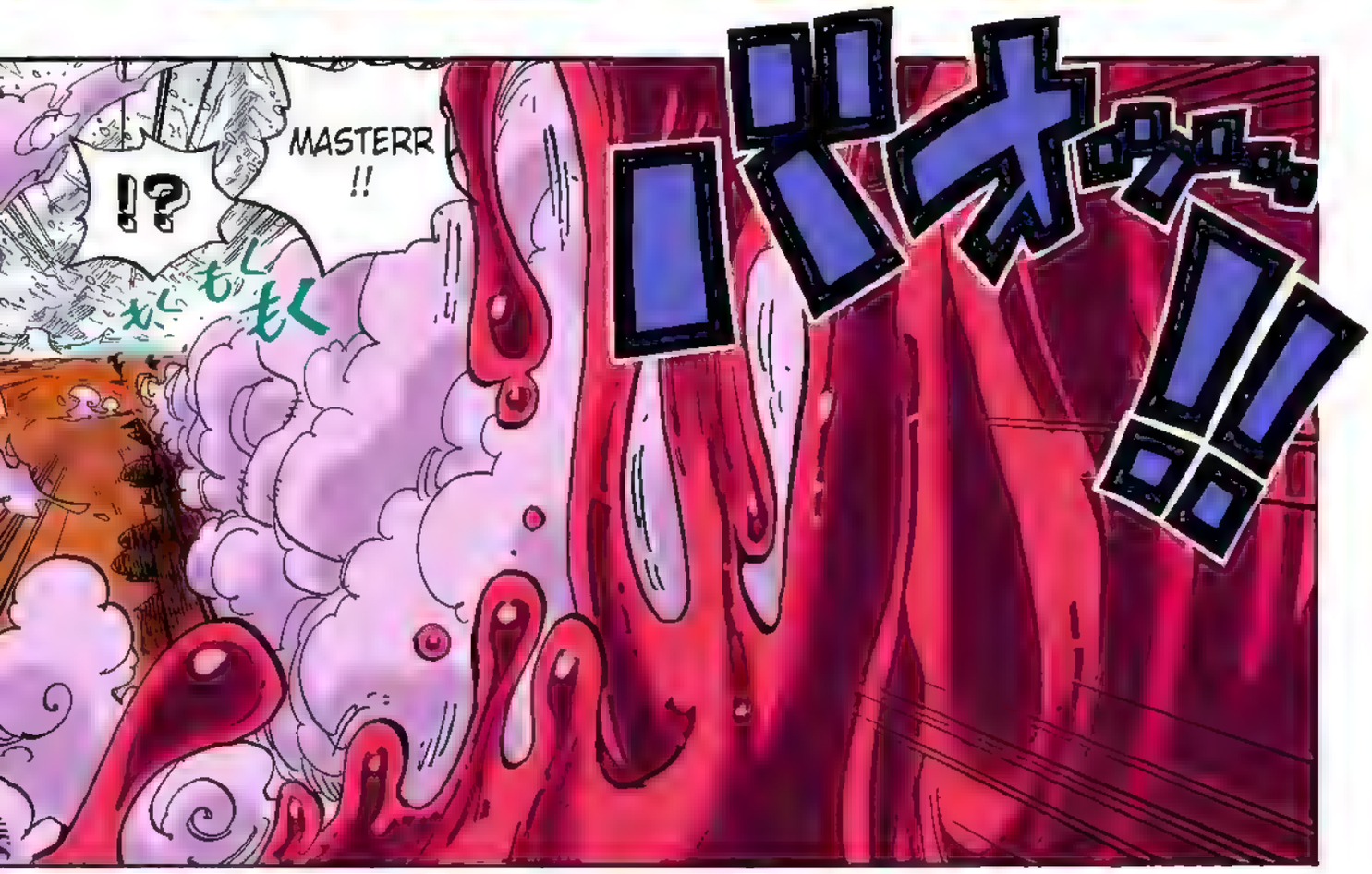
ZLURP
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

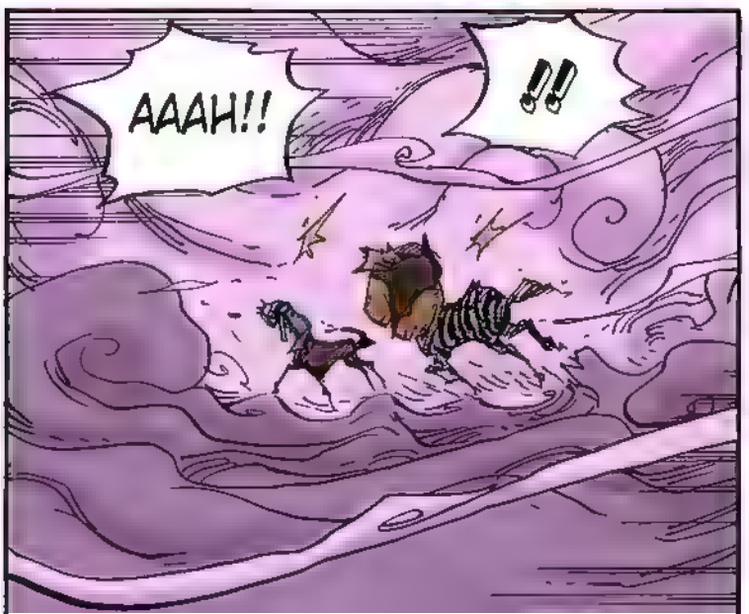
IT GOT THE REST OF US!!
JUST RUN FOR IT!!


HUFF ...
IT'S NOT WORKING! HE WON'T PICK UP!! HUFF...
IT'S COMING! WHATEVER IT WAS BEHIND THE DOOR IS COMING OUT AFTER US!!
HUFF ...


GLURP...







ZLURP...
AAAH!
WHAT IS THAT ENORMOUS MOUNTAIN-LIKE THING?!
IT'S COMING!
OH NO, SOMEONE SAVE US!!
MASTERR !!
!?
もくもくもく
!!
AAAH!!
!!
URRGH !!
...AKH...

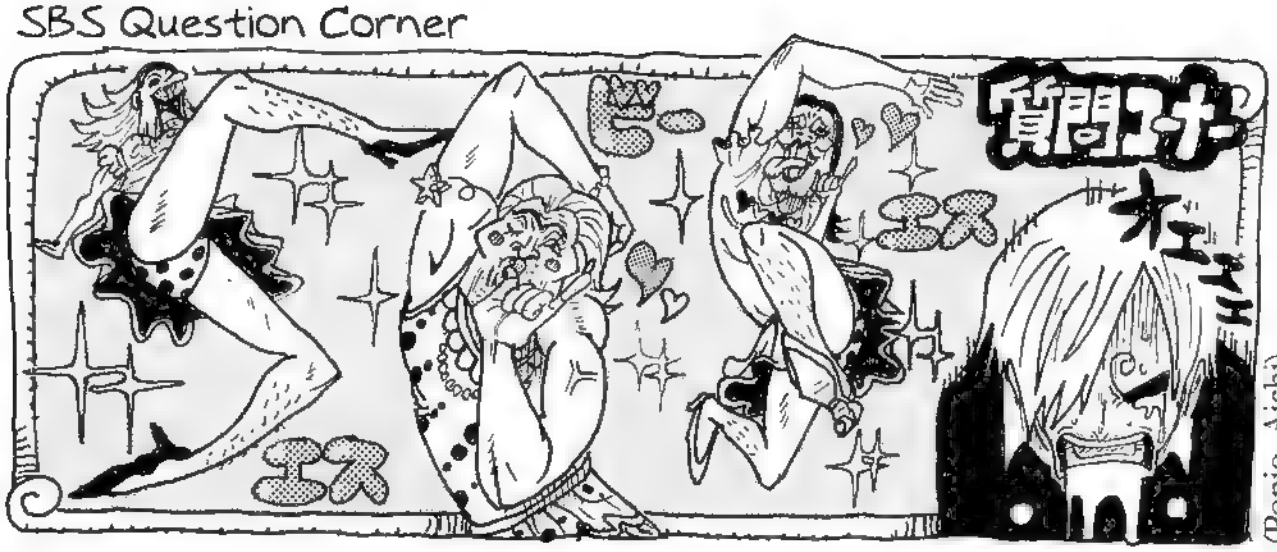
INHABITANT OF PUNK HAZARD
Slime

THUD... THUD...!!

SHHH~

SHHH~

SBS Question Corner



(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: Odacchi, good mornoonevening. I've noticed you haven't started the SBS on your own recently. Well, I'm here to continue the trend!!

Shall we begin! The SBS??

--Tatsumi

A: What's the plan?!!? Are we starting? Or not? Hey, get back here!!?

Q: Mr. Oda, I've been practicing day and night to say the title of my favorite part of my favorite manga. Please hear my call!

Start the SB-poot!!!

--Takuya D. Matsumura

A: He was speaking in fart-ese!! Talk about raising a stink...

Q: Hello there! Quick, say "wiener" ten times fast! Hurry up!! You're running out of time!!

--Atsuma

A: Wiener wienerwienerwienerwienerwiener wiener noodle wiener wiener.

Q: Here's your question. ◤ Who is this?

--Atsuma

A: Hmm? Who could it be...? Some famous character? He's got a big nose... Maybe a figure from a high-brow Ryunosuke Akutagawa novel? Let's see what the answer is...

Mr. Twiggan Berries

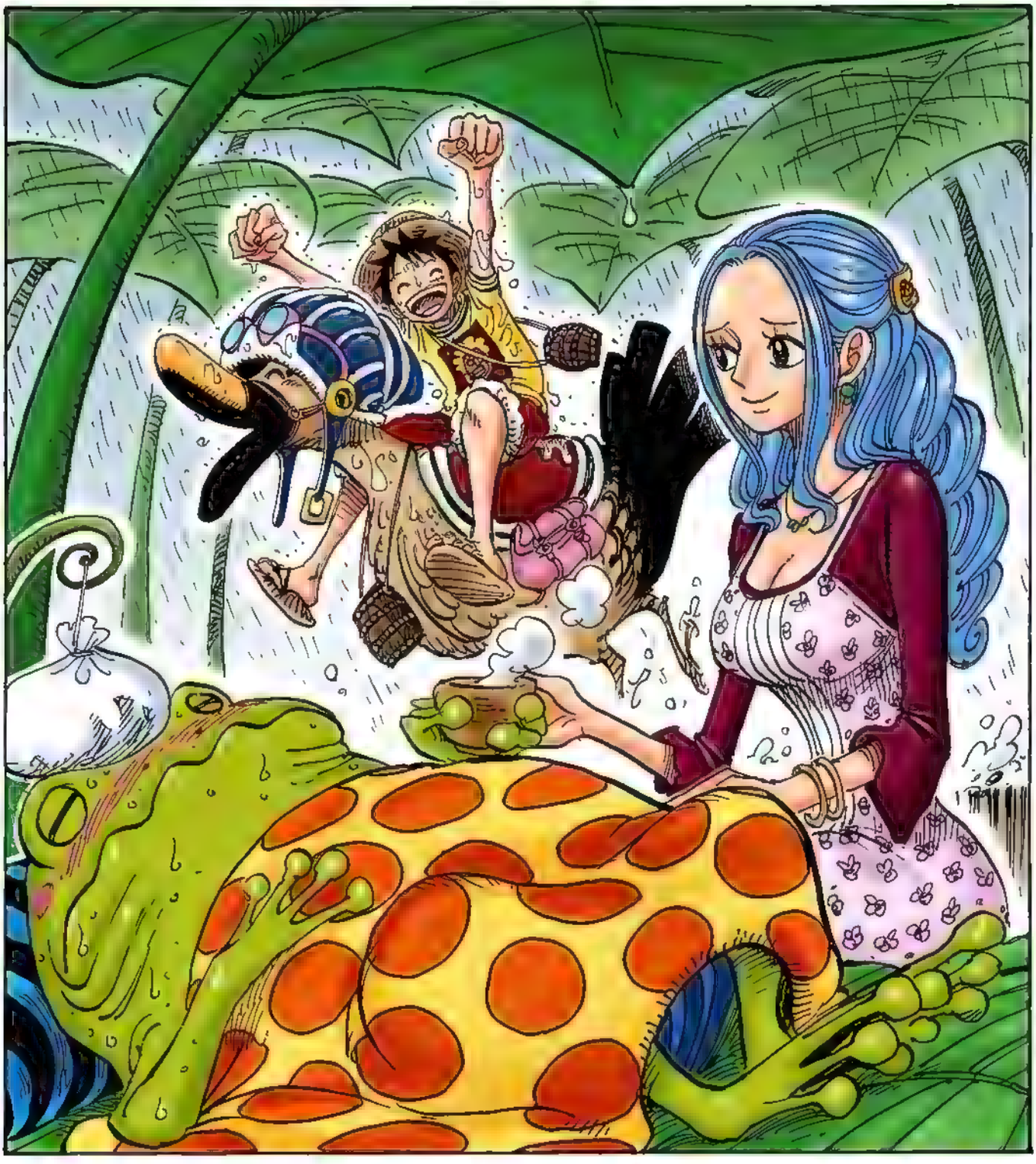
How would I know that?!! What the heck?!?

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda!!! Could you tell me what you're thinking about right now?

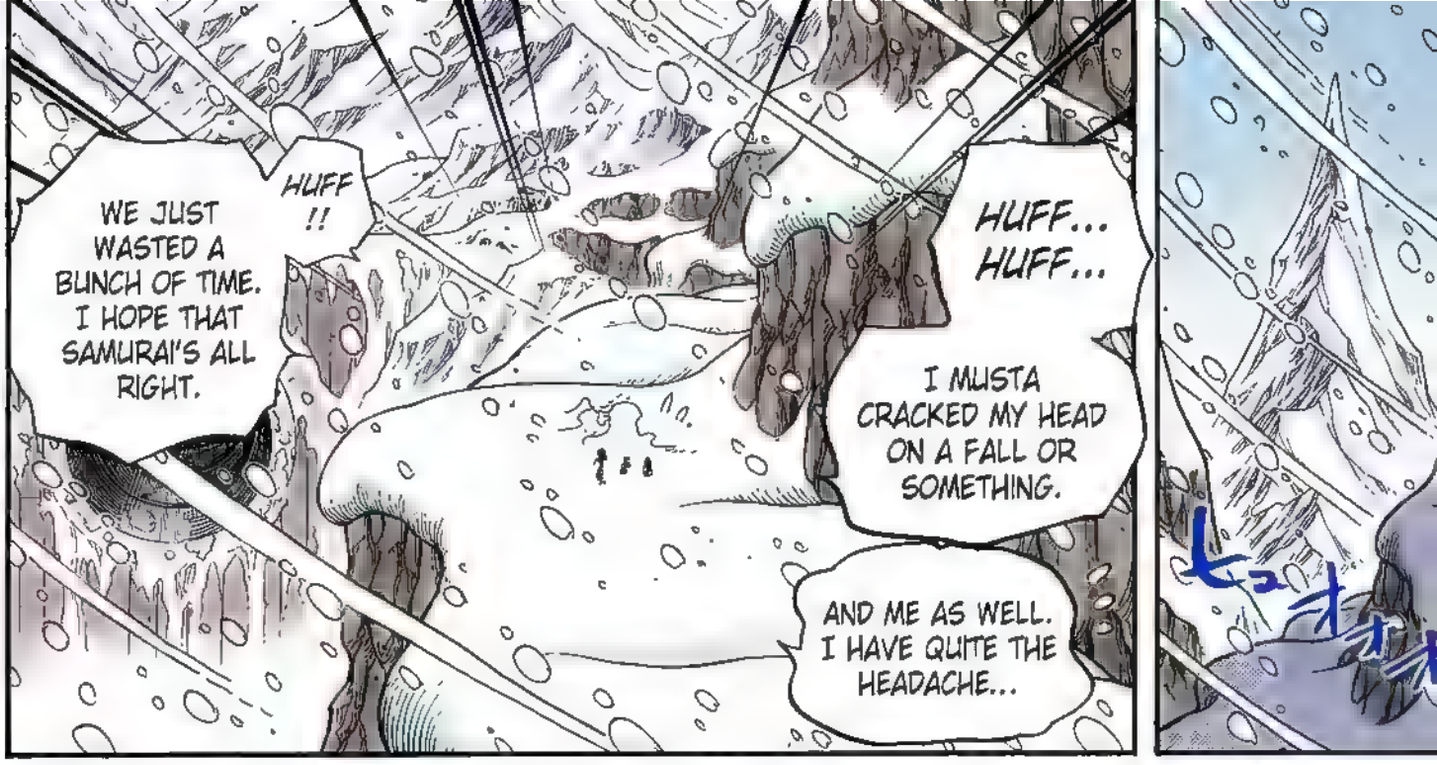
--Chiko

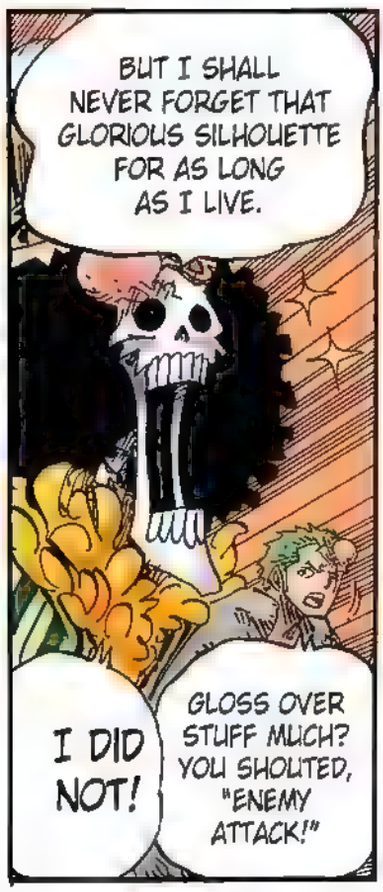
A: Well...I'm thinking about politics. In a sexy way.

Chapter 669:
COMMENCE OPERATION

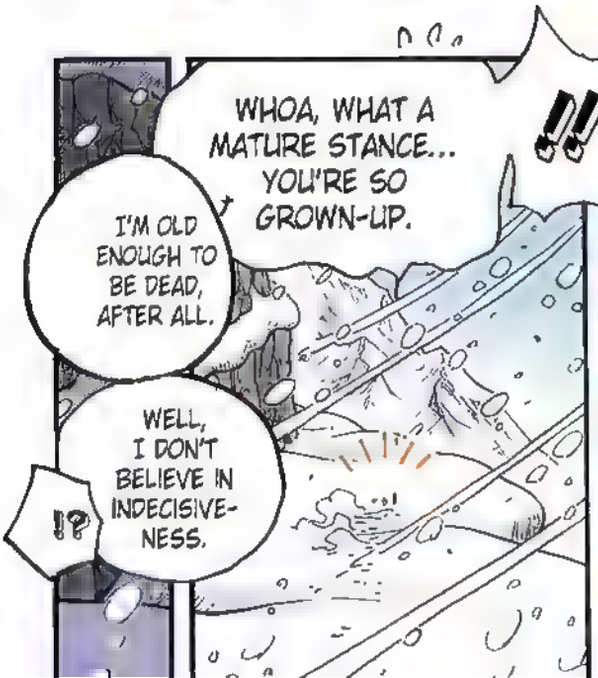


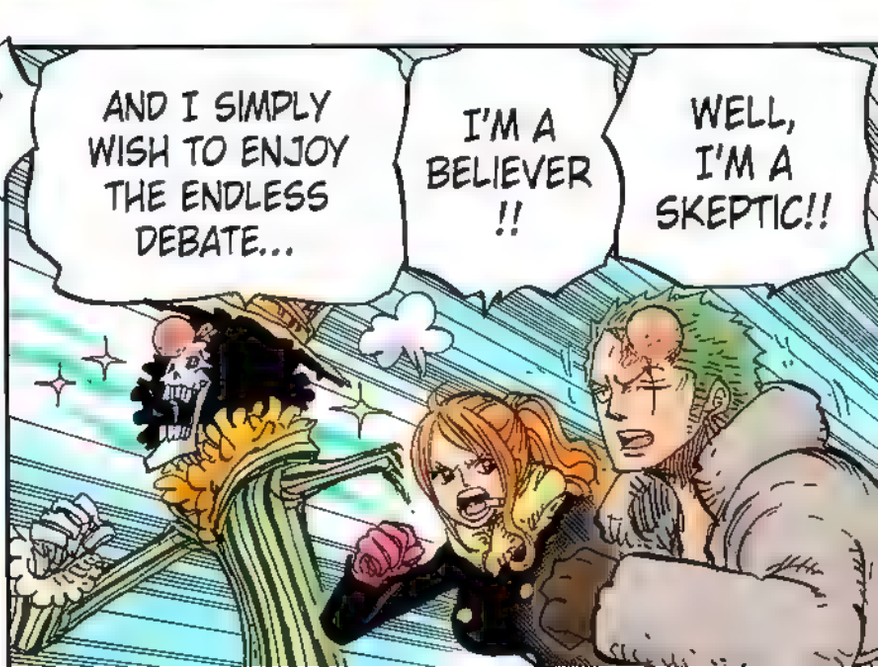
REQUEST: "LUFFY AND KAROO PLAY IN THE RAIN AS VIVI TENDS TO A SICK FROG" BY YUSAKU SHIBATA FROM SAITAMA


WE JUST WASTED A BUNCH OF TIME. I HOPE THAT SAMURAI'S ALL RIGHT.
HUFF !!
HUFF... HUFF...
I MUSTA CRACKED MY HEAD ON A FALL OR SOMETHING.
AND ME AS WELL. I HAVE QUITE THE HEADACHE...


BUT I SHALL NEVER FORGET THAT GLORIOUS SILHOUETTE FOR AS LONG AS I LIVE.
I DID NOT!
GLOSS OVER STUFF MUCH? YOU SHOUTED, "ENEMY ATTACK!"

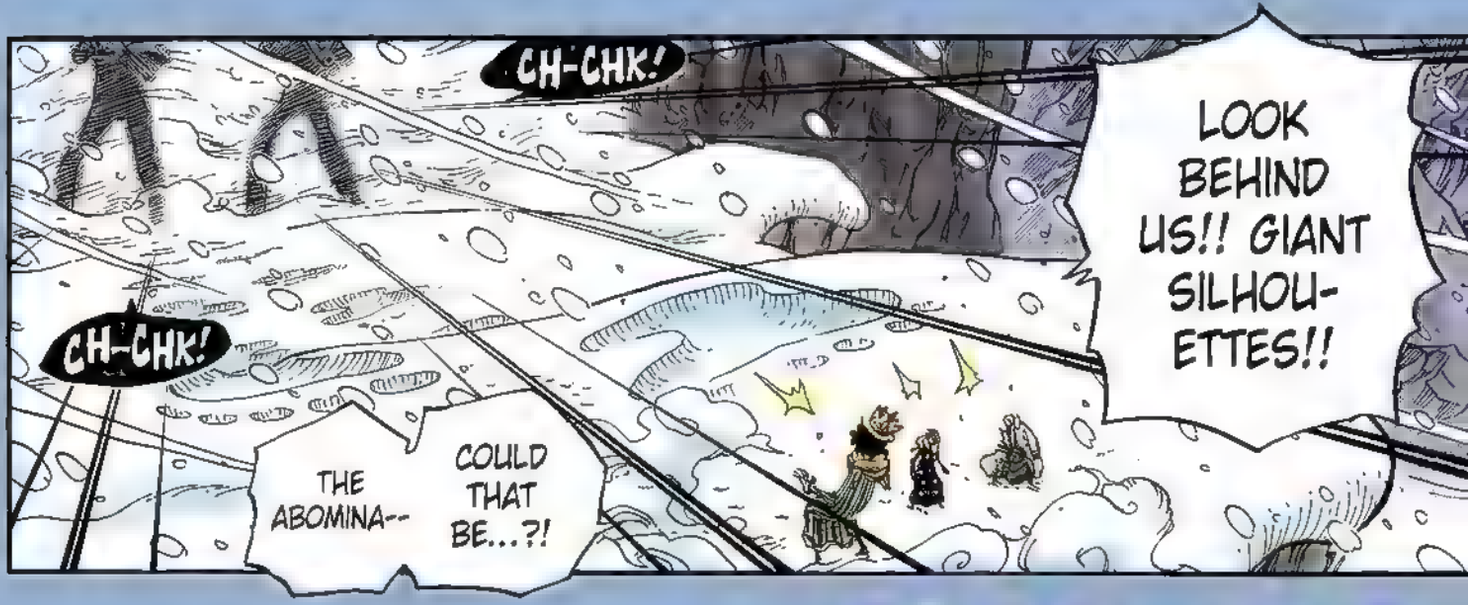
YET WE WEREN'T ABLE TO FIND IT.
WE ALL AGREED TO GO THAT WAY!!
THAT'S WHAT YOU GET FOR GOING ON DETOURS.
ドーーん!!


WHOA, WHAT A MATURE STANCE... YOU'RE SO GROWN-UP.
!!
I'M OLD ENOUGH TO BE DEAD, AFTER ALL.
WELL, I DON'T BELIEVE IN INDECISIVE-NESS.
!?

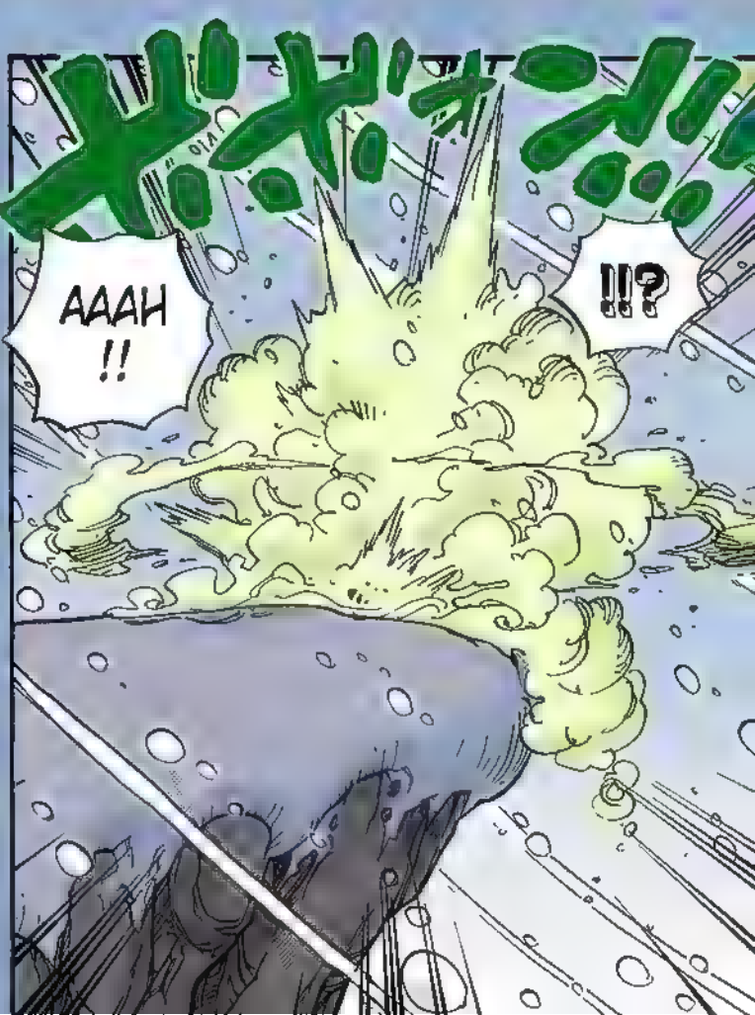

AND I SIMPLY WISH TO ENJOY THE ENDLESS DEBATE...
I'M A BELIEVER !!
WELL, I'M A SKEPTIC!!

JUST A MOMENT! LOOK AT THIS, YOU TWO!!
SAMU-RAAAI!
WHERE'D YOU GO?!!
HEY, SAMURAI !!
ONE HOUR EARLIER ...
COME ON, DON'T BE STUPID...
COULD THESE BE... THE FOOTPRINTS OF THE LEGENDARY ABOMINABLE SNOWMAN?!!
...ONE OF LIFE'S GREAT MYSTERIES!!
ゴクリ...!!
AND SO LARGE!! THIS IS UNBELIEV-ABLE!!
WHOA!! NO WAY!! MYSTERIOUS FOOTPRINTS IN THE SNOW!!
A STUNNING DISCOVERY !!
MARK MY WORDS--AT THE END OF THIS TRAIL, WE WILL FIND...
ほーーw!!

HUH? A DEAD END?!


CH-CHK!
CH-CHK!
LOOK BEHIND US!! GIANT SILHOU-ETTES!!
THE ABOMINA--
COULD THAT BE...?!

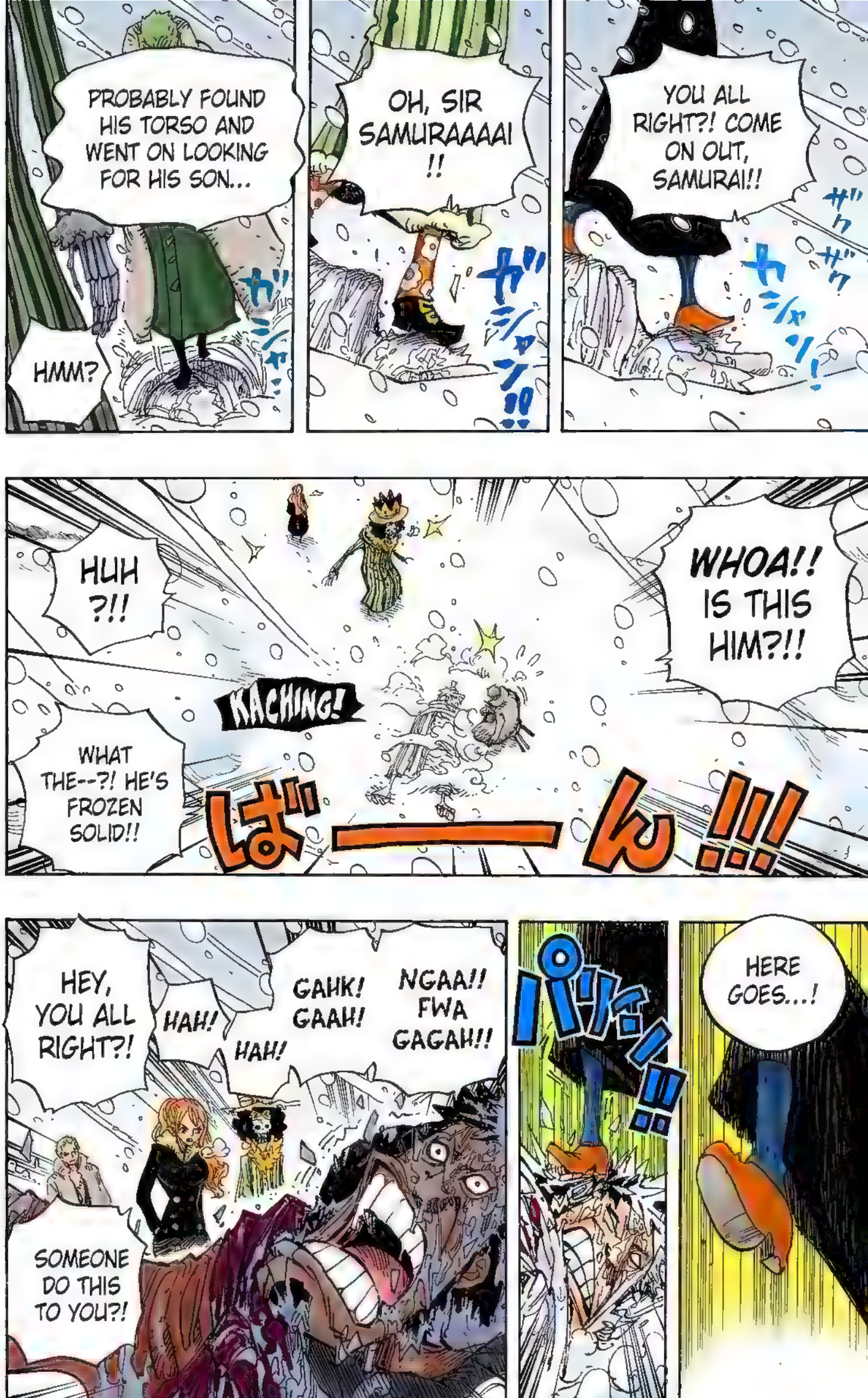
I...I CAN'T... SHPEAK SHO WELL...AND I'M SWEEPY...
URGH... IS THIS...GAS?!
ISH IT... AN ENEMY ATTACK?!
IT'SH LIKE I'M...DWUNK...

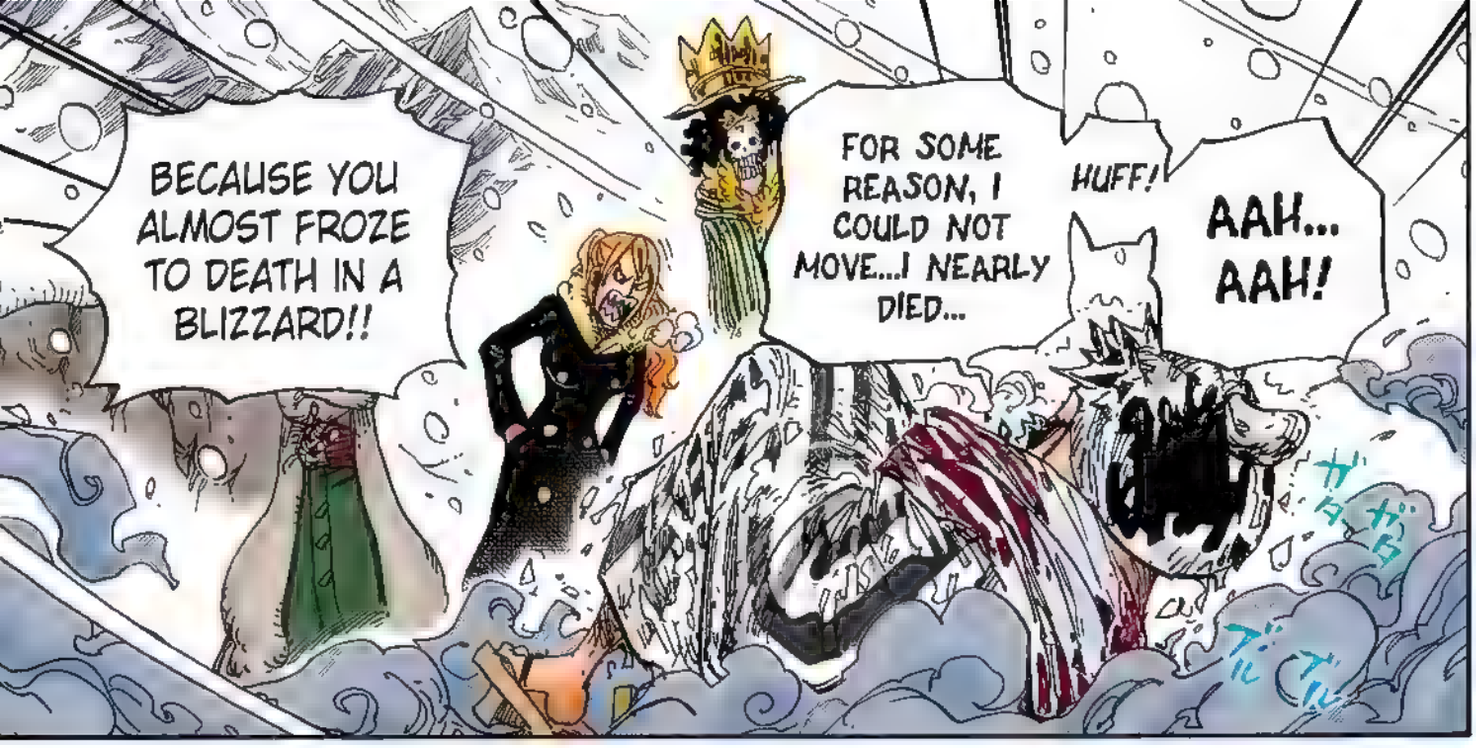

AAAH !!
!!?

WE'LL START WITH THESE THREE!!
THE INESCAPABLE ICE SPIKES!!
ジャキン!!
ジャキン!!
AND THE FOOT OF THAT CLIFF...
...IS SECTOR F-16.
EVEN THE HARDIEST DRINKER WILL FALL INTO A DRUNKEN STUPOR..
...AFTER BEING HIT BY OUR K.Y.P. GAS ROUNDS!
ZZZ
?!
YOU GUYS!!
A BED OF SPIKES?!
!?
ドン!!
AAAH !!
WHEW... THAT WAS... CLO...
ZZZ
GAAH !!
... RRGH!

WE FOUND THREE STRAW HATS, AS MENTIONED.
WE'RE COLLECTING THE BODIES NOW!
ヒュオォォォォ
SECTOR F-16 REPORTING.
HEY, SHE'S ALIVE!!
BUT ONE WOMAN CAN'T MATCH OUR...
!?
ギロ..!
WHOSE BODIES?
HUH?
IT DOESN'T MATTER HOW MANY OF YOU WEAKLINGS THERE ARE!!!
BWAAAH !!

NOW THEN...
SORRY ABOUT YOUR LUNGS, NAMI.
DON'T WANT TO BRUISE IT UP.
THIS IS FRAGILE LITTLE NAMI'S BODY...
HUFF.
GOTTA BE CAREFUL.
HUFF HUFF...
YES. I INFORMED THE GOOD FELLOW EARLIER..
NO MORE MYSTERY TIME, GOT IT?! NOW IS THIS WHERE YOU SAW THE SAMURAI?!
...?
...THAT I RAN ACROSS THE "TORSO MAN" JUST BEFORE THE LAKE.
HUFF!
HUFF !!
AAAGH !!
WAKE UP, YOU IDIOTS!!
DID THE ENEMY ALREADY GET YA?!
GET OUT HERE, SAMURAI!!
HEYYY, SAMURAI!!
I BELIEVE HE WILL BE LOOKING FOR HIS TORSO AROUND THIS AREA!

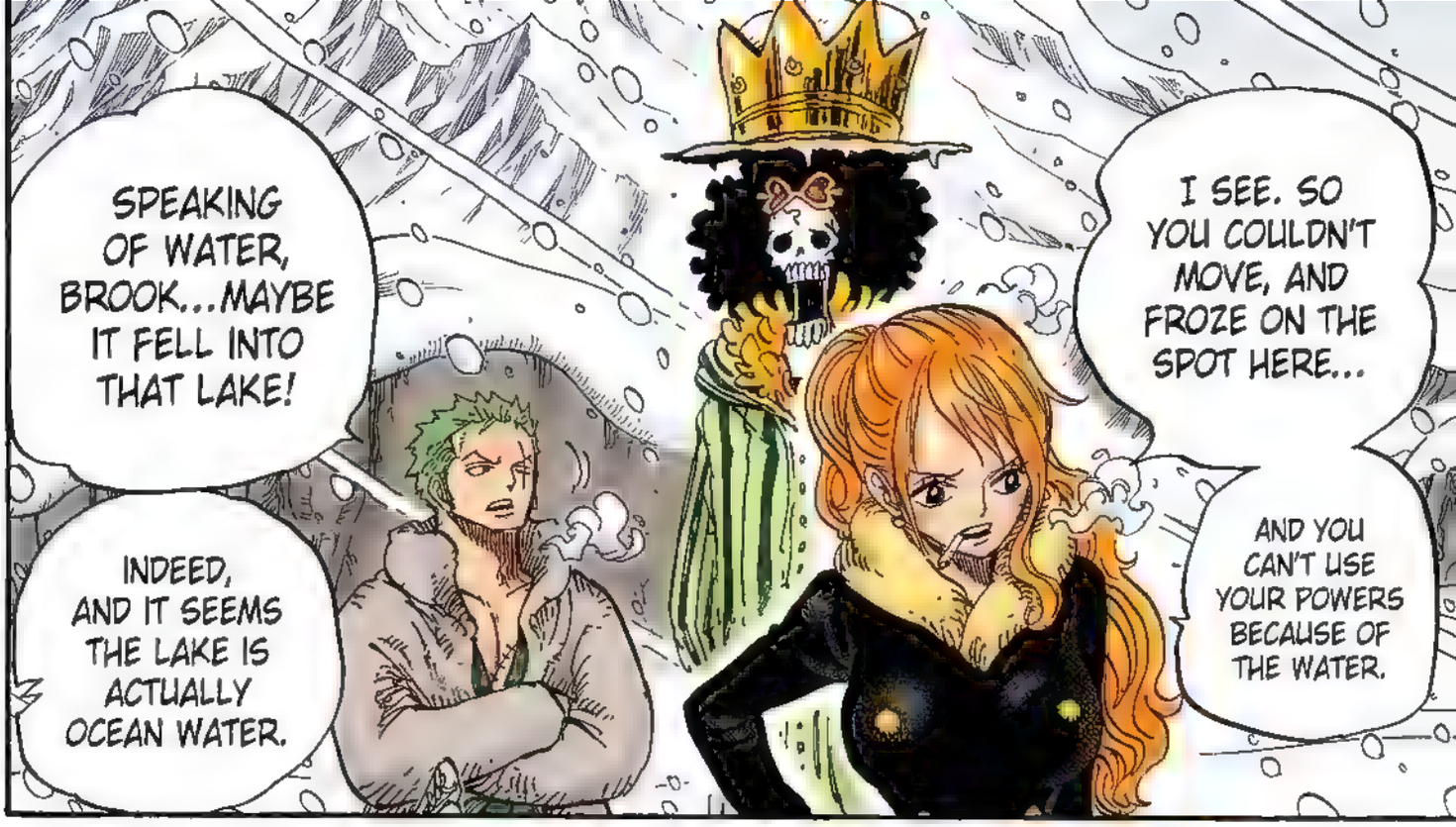

PROBABLY FOUND HIS TORSO AND WENT ON LOOKING FOR HIS SON...
HMM?
OH, SIR SAMURAAAAI !!
YOU ALL RIGHT?! COME ON OUT, SAMURAI!!
HUH ?!!
KACHING!
WHAT THE--?! HE'S FROZEN SOLID!!
WHOA!! IS THIS HIM?!!
ばーーーん!!!
HEY, YOU ALL RIGHT?!
HAH!
HAH!
GAHK! GAAH!
NGAA!! FWA GAGAH!!
SOMEONE DO THIS TO YOU?!
パリーン!!
HERE GOES...!


BECAUSE YOU ALMOST FROZE TO DEATH IN A BLIZZARD!!
FOR SOME REASON, I COULD NOT MOVE...I NEARLY DIED...
HUFF!
AAH... AAH!
ガタガタ
ブルブル

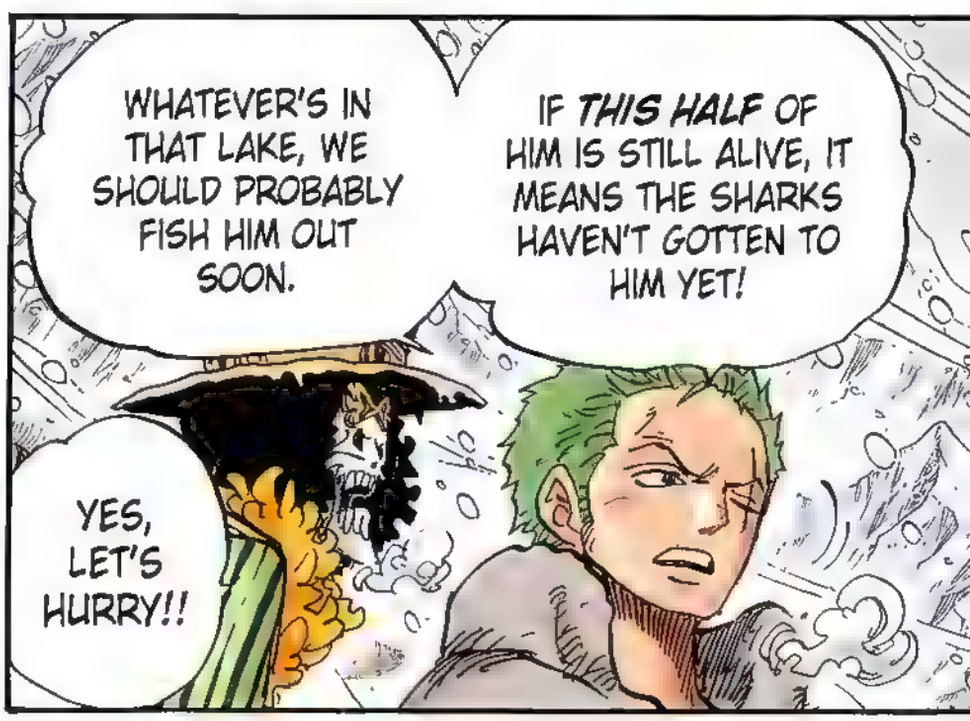
...MAKING IT RATHER DIFFICULT FOR ME TO SWIM.
ACTUALLY, M-MY SORCERY HAS CURSED ME WITH A TERRIBLE WEAKNESS...
YOU SINK LIKE A STONE IN WATER! WE KNOW!!
ガチ
ガチ

WHAT A PAIN-IN-THE-NECK...
A WARRIOR DOES NOT FEEL THE CHILL...
LIKE HELL, YOU AREN'T!!
HUFF... NO...THAT IS NOT IT! I AM N-NOT C-COLD.
CAN'T YOU MAKE YOURSELF NEW CLOTHES WITH YOUR POWERS?
ガタガタ
ブルブル

?!
WATER ?!!
I CAN FEEL A WATERY SENSATION ABOUT MY CHEST...
ガチ
ガチ
ガチ
MEANING... I BELIEVE MY TORSO...
...HAS FALLEN INTO WATER!!

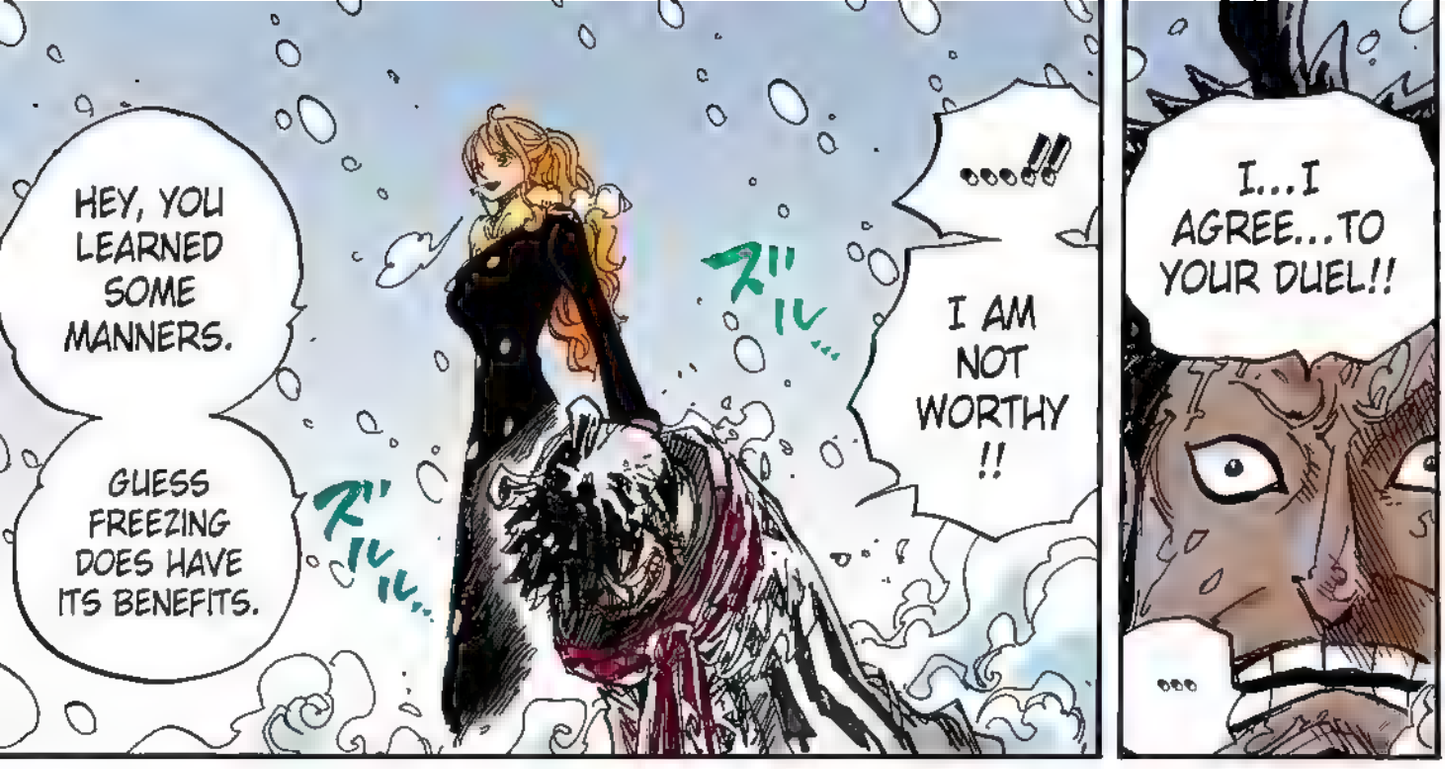

SPEAKING OF WATER, BROOK...MAYBE IT FELL INTO THAT LAKE!
INDEED, AND IT SEEMS THE LAKE IS ACTUALLY OCEAN WATER.
I SEE. SO YOU COULDN'T MOVE, AND FROZE ON THE SPOT HERE...
AND YOU CAN'T USE YOUR POWERS BECAUSE OF THE WATER.

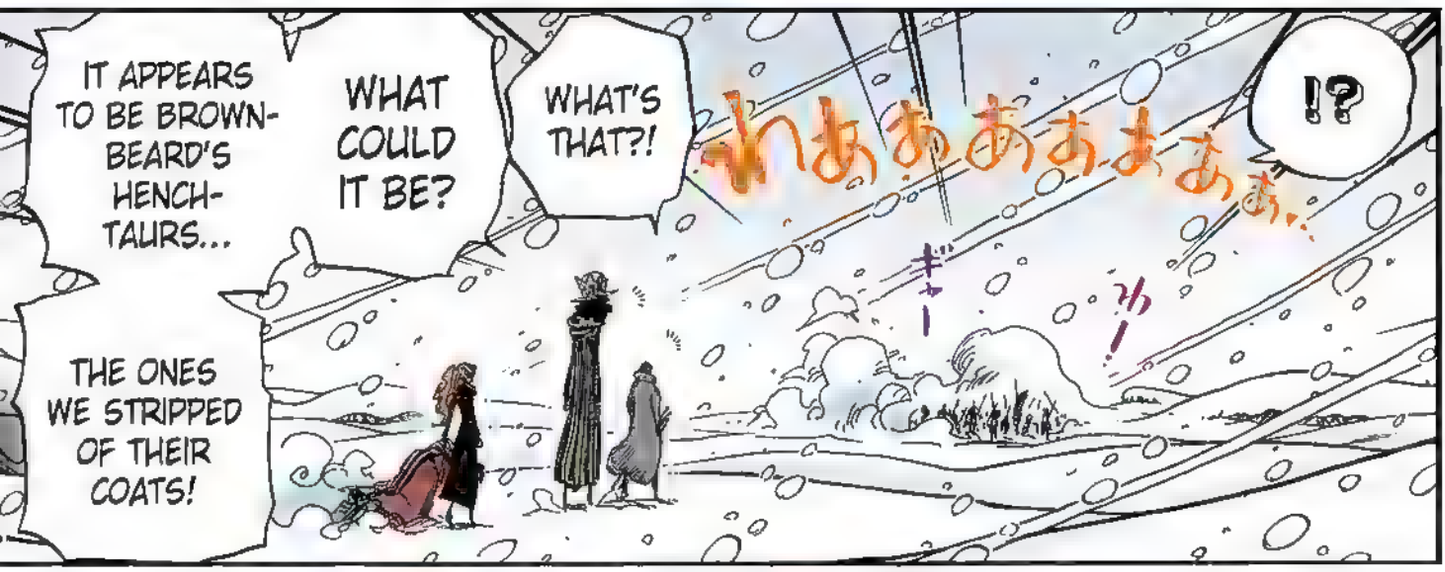
IF IT'S IN THE LAKE...THEN YOU WILL HAVE TO SWIM DOWN AND FIND IT!
!?
I ALREADY KNOW YOU CAN'T SWIM, YOU WORTHLESS BUM!!

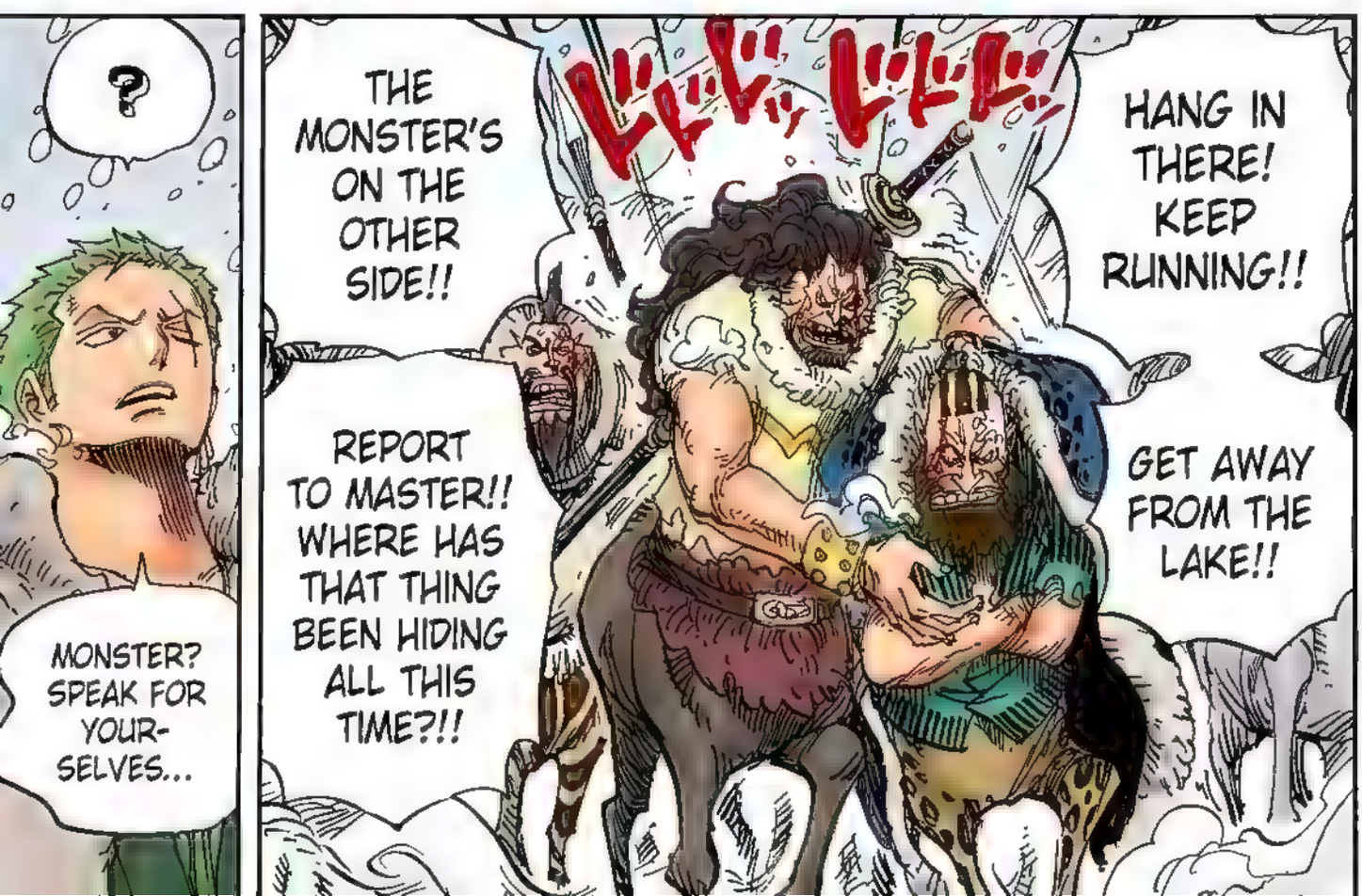

WHATEVER'S IN THAT LAKE, WE SHOULD PROBABLY FISH HIM OUT SOON.
IF *THIS HALF* OF HIM IS STILL ALIVE, IT MEANS THE SHARKS HAVEN'T GOTTEN TO HIM YET!
YES, LET'S HURRY!!

...HAS A CONSCIENCE THAT WANTS TO SEE THIS THROUGH!!
AND ONCE YOU'RE ALL BACK TOGETHER, WE'RE HAVING A DUEL SO I CAN KICK YOUR ASS!!
BECAUSE PART OF ME...

BUT... YOU ARE PIRATES!
WHY WOULD YOU DO THIS FOR A...A TOTAL STRANGER SUCH AS ME?!!

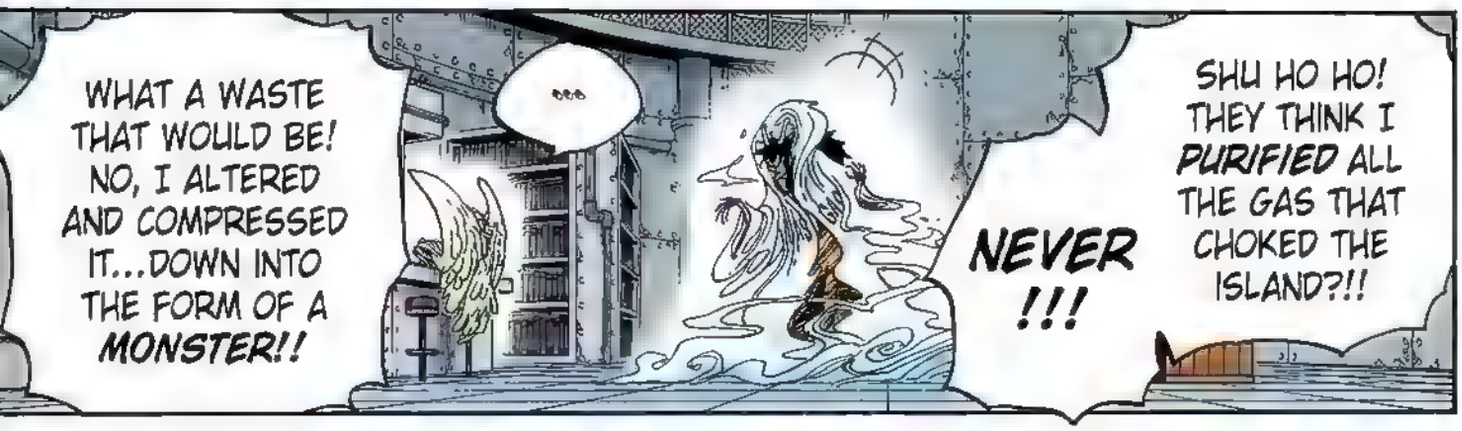

HEY, YOU LEARNED SOME MANNERS.
GUESS FREEZING DOES HAVE ITS BENEFITS.
...!!
I AM NOT WORTHY !!
I...I AGREE...TO YOUR DUEL!!
...

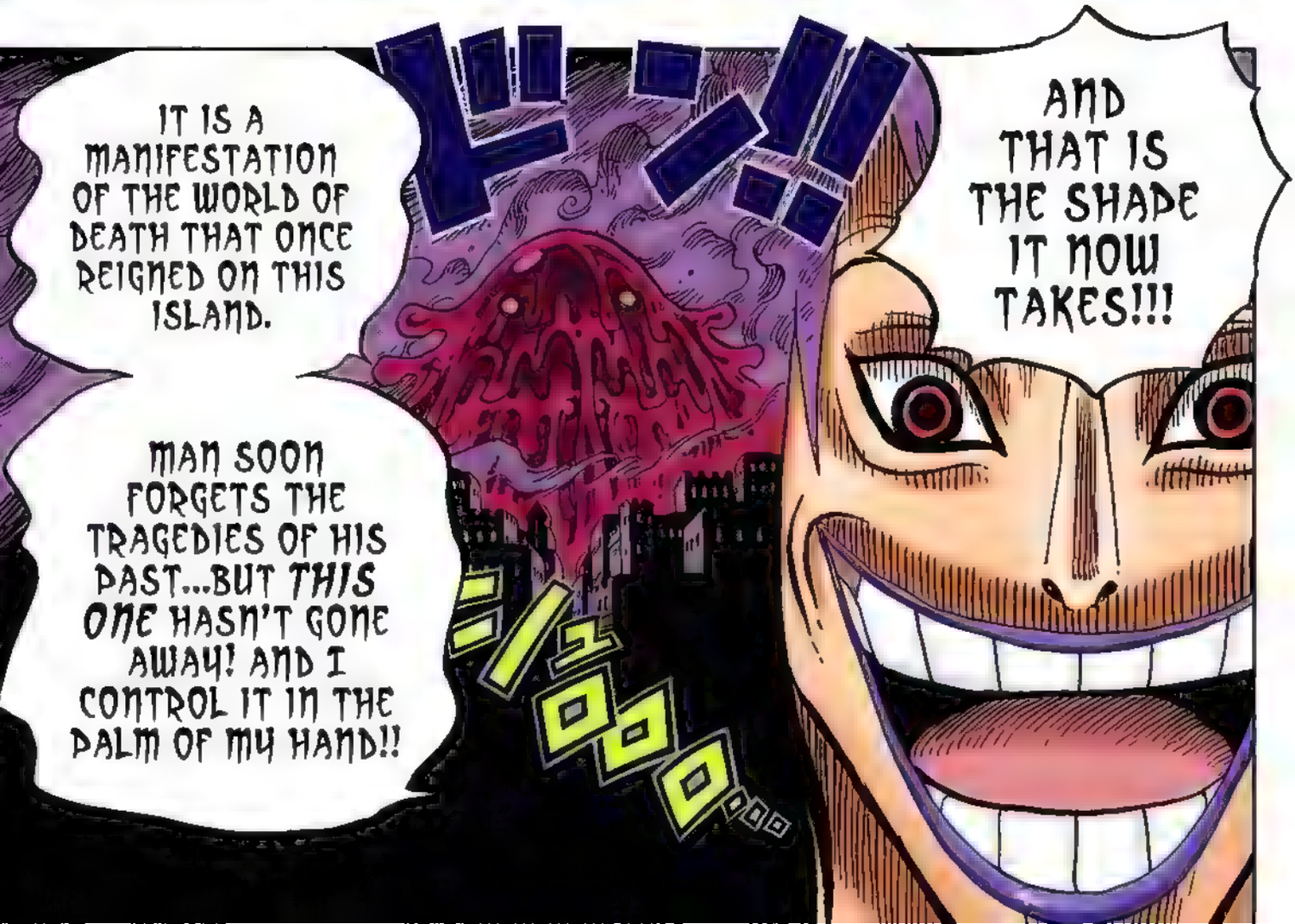

IT APPEARS TO BE BROWN-BEARD'S HENCH-TAURS...
THE ONES WE STRIPPED OF THEIR COATS!
WHAT COULD IT BE?
WHAT'S THAT?!
!?

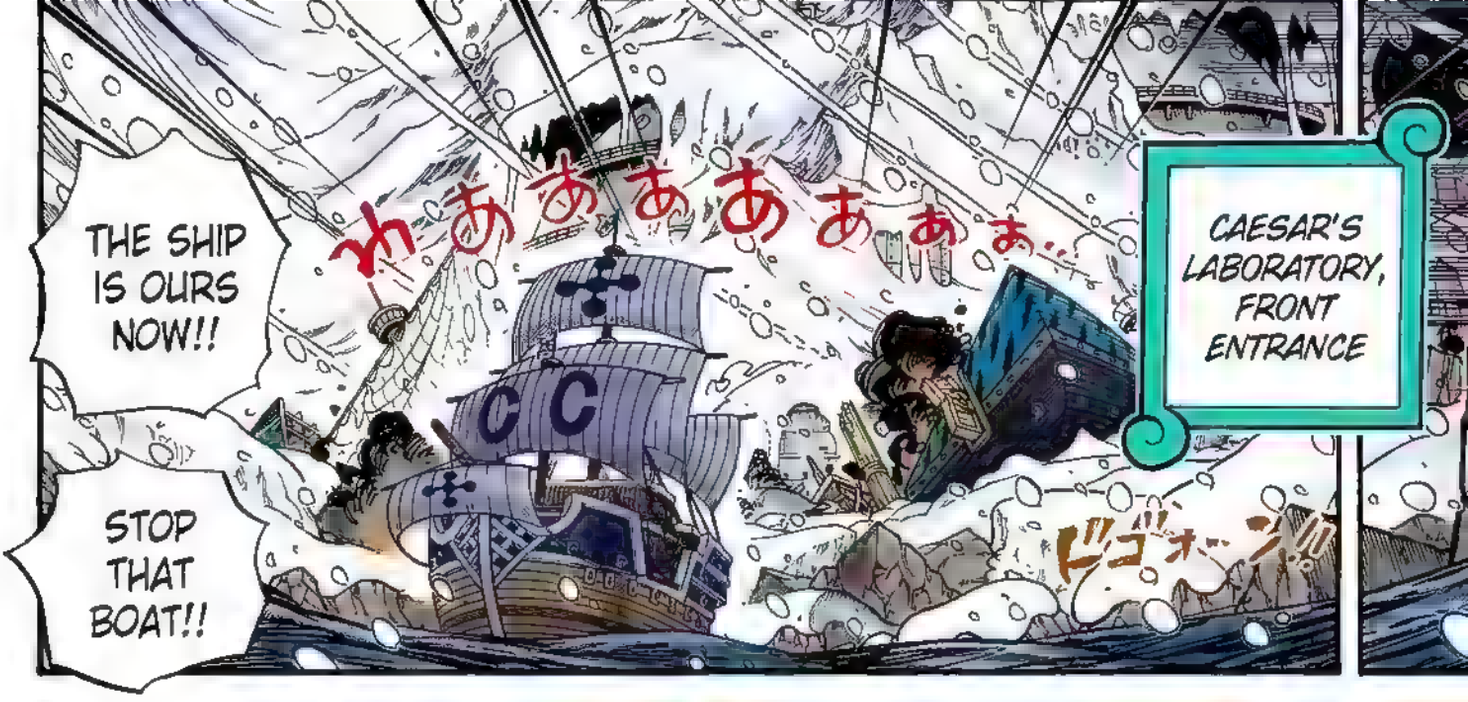

?
MONSTER? SPEAK FOR YOUR-SELVES...
THE MONSTER'S ON THE OTHER SIDE!!
REPORT TO MASTER!! WHERE HAS THAT THING BEEN HIDING ALL THIS TIME?!!
HANG IN THERE! KEEP RUNNING!!
GET AWAY FROM THE LAKE!!

AAAH! IT'S THOSE BANDIT PIRATES AGAIN!!
AND LOOK! HE'S STILL WEARING MY COAT!!
...
FORGET THEM! JUST RUN TO THE LAB!!
THEY'LL PAY FOR WHAT THEY DID TO THE BOSS!
WHAT'S THE RUSH ...?
HMM? HEY, BROOK... ARE THEY COMING FROM THE LAKE?
HUH?! WHY, YES! WHAT AN ASTOUNDING DEDUCTION, ZOLO!!!
WHAT ABOUT THE LAKE?
WELL, I DON'T REMEMBER ...
...THERE BEING A MOUNTAIN THAT WAY...
!!?

...THAT DESTROYED PUNK HAZARD FOUR YEARS AGO...
...WAS THAT SLIME ITSELF!!
THE TERRIBLE CHEMICAL WEAPON...
SHU HO HO HO!!


WHAT A WASTE THAT WOULD BE! NO, I ALTERED AND COMPRESSED IT...DOWN INTO THE FORM OF A MONSTER!!
NEVER !!!
SHU HO HO! THEY THINK I PURIFIED ALL THE GAS THAT CHOKED THE ISLAND?!!

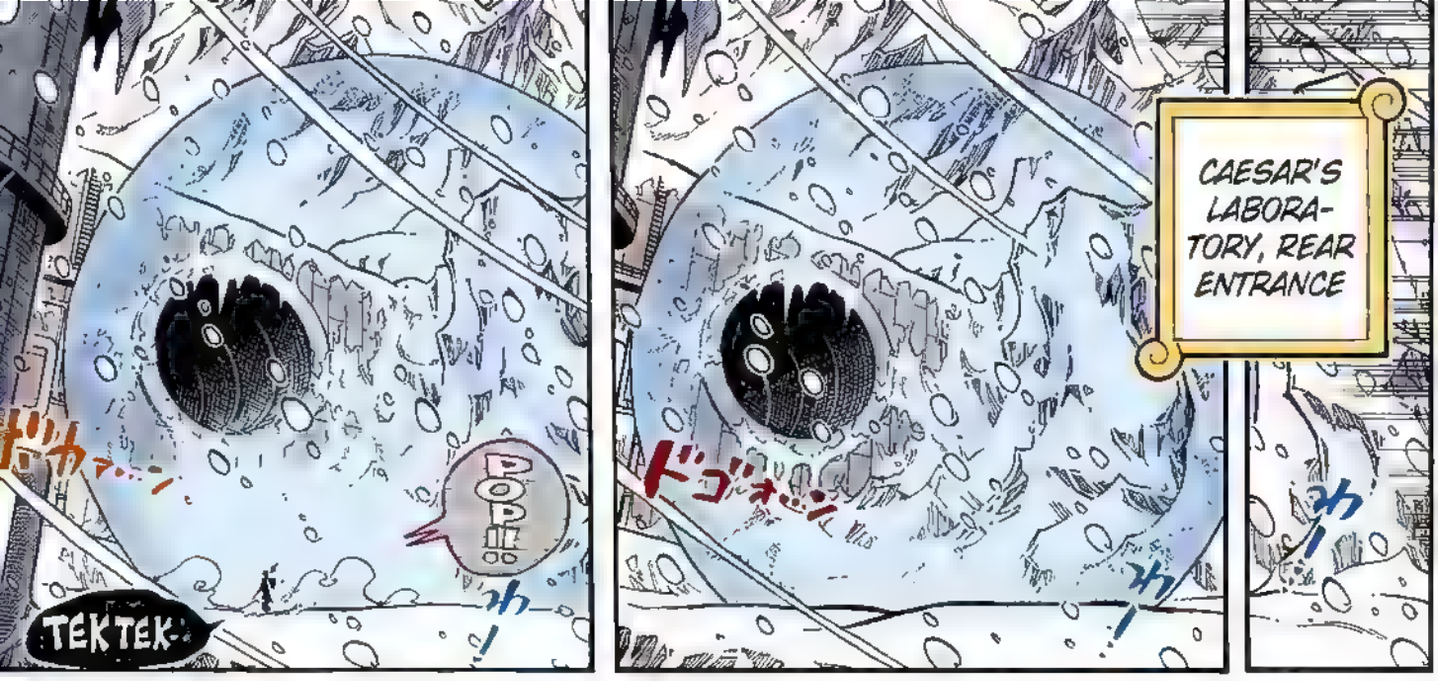

IT IS A MANIFESTATION OF THE WORLD OF DEATH THAT ONCE REIGNED ON THIS ISLAND.
MAN SOON FORGETS THE TRAGEDIES OF HIS PAST...BUT THIS ONE HASN'T GONE AWAY! AND I CONTROL IT IN THE PALM OF MY HAND!!
AND THAT IS THE SHAPE IT NOW TAKES!!!

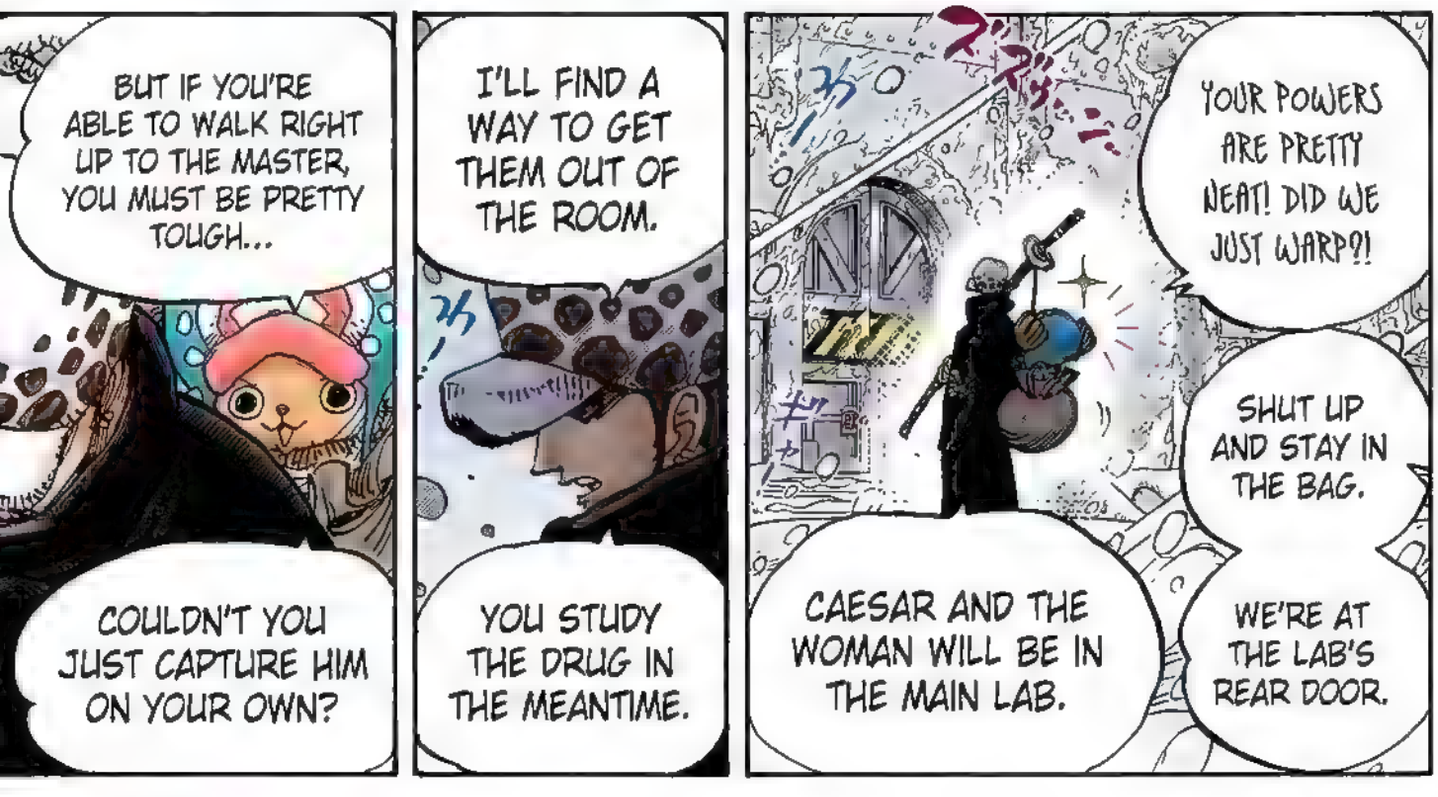

THE SHIP IS OURS NOW!!
STOP THAT BOAT!!
わぁあぁあぁぁぁ…
CAESAR'S LABORATORY, FRONT ENTRANCE
ドゴォーン

JUST SIT TIGHT AND STOP SCREWING THINGS UP, TASHIGI!!
わぁあぁあぁぁぁ
EEEK !!
もく
もく
S-SMOKER, HOW DO I TURN BACK?!

…I'D BE INSIDE THE PLACE IN AN INSTANT…
PATHETIC… IF I ONLY HAD MY OWN BODY…
ガリ
ガリ

EVERY SECOND WE SPEND OUT HERE IS WASTED TIME!!
THE REAL ENEMY'S IN THE LAB!!
IS THE DOOR STILL CLOSED?!!
ガ
IT WON'T BUDGE AN INCH, SMOKEY!!

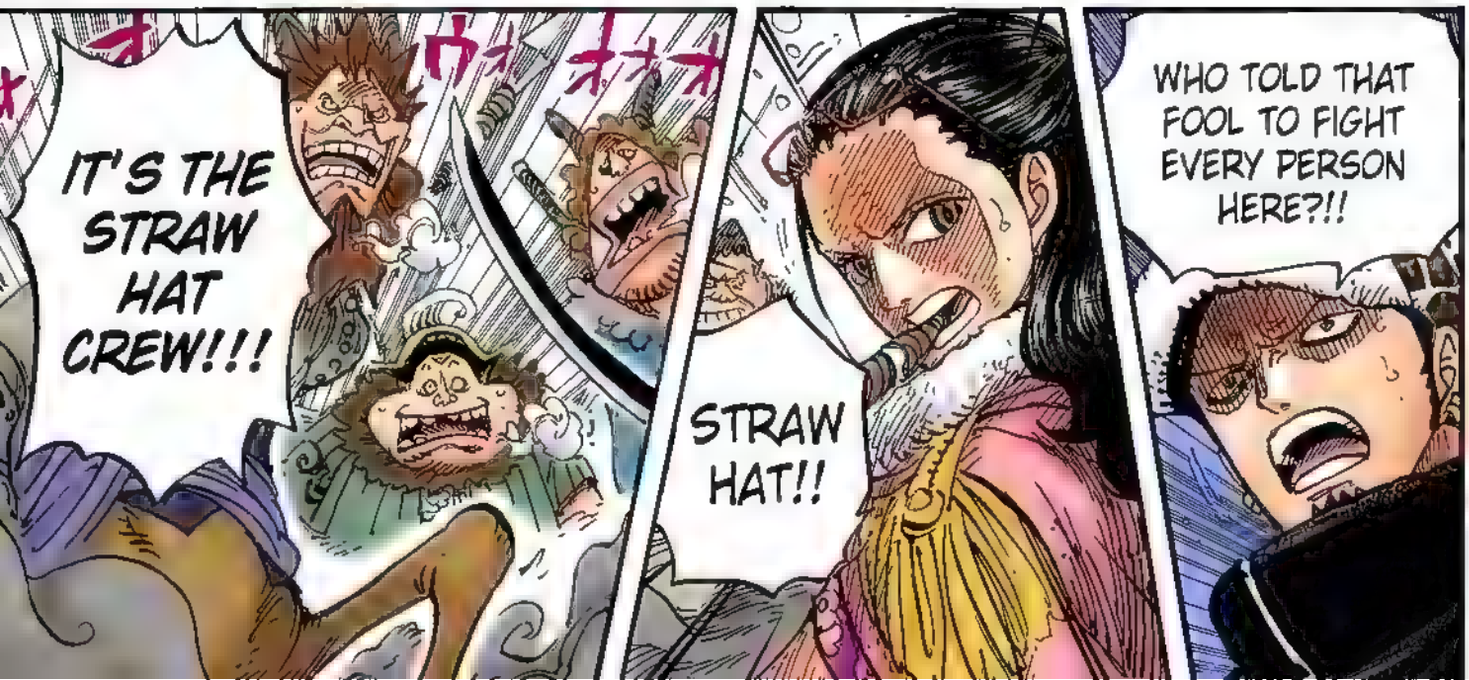

TEK TEK
POP!!
ドゴォン
CAESAR'S LABORA-TORY, REAR ENTRANCE


BUT IF YOU'RE ABLE TO WALK RIGHT UP TO THE MASTER, YOU MUST BE PRETTY TOUGH...
COULDN'T YOU JUST CAPTURE HIM ON YOUR OWN?
I'LL FIND A WAY TO GET THEM OUT OF THE ROOM.
YOU STUDY THE DRUG IN THE MEANTIME.
ズズズ…
YOUR POWERS ARE PRETTY NEAT! DID WE JUST WARP?!
SHUT UP AND STAY IN THE BAG.
CAESAR AND THE WOMAN WILL BE IN THE MAIN LAB.
WE'RE AT THE LAB'S REAR DOOR.

AAAAH !!
!?
LOOK, I JUST NEED YOU GUYS TO TAKE CAESAR OUT OF THE PICTURE AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE.
?
ドゴォ
I'LL HANDLE THE REST.
THERE'S A REASON WHY I CAN'T JUST DO THAT. IT'S WHY I'M TEAMING UP WITH YOU PEOPLE.
THEN I'D HAVE MORE TIME TO STUDY THE DRUG...
みぁぁぁぁぁ
ポリポリ…!!

NO, WAIT.
HUH ?
KEEEE...!!
SOME-THING'S FLYIN' OVER HERE!!
A HUGE CANNON-BALL!!
もし
もく
HEY, LOOK AT THAT!!!
!
ドッゴォン
FLAP...
BOOOM !!!
GYAAA !!!
WING !!
AAAH !!
ボコォン!!
AH!
DAAH! DAMMIT!!
ボカァン!!
!?
フワ...
バサ
TMP...
HUH...? HUMANS?!

WE'VE COME TO KICK YOUR BUTT AND THEN KIDNAP YOU!!!
ドーン
COME ON OUT, MASTER !!!
あっはっはっはっはっはっ!!
THAT WAS A SECRET, LUFFY.
GA HA HA! THAT WAS QUITE A SHORTCUT.

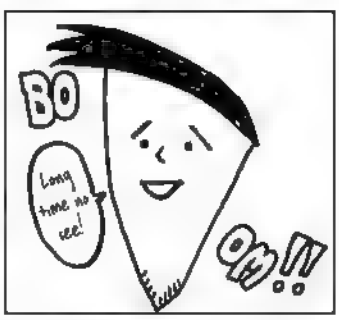

オ
ウォオオ
IT'S THE STRAW HAT CREW!!!
STRAW HAT!!
WHO TOLD THAT FOOL TO FIGHT EVERY PERSON HERE?!!

SBS Question Corner

(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Is it true that **he's** one of the Seven Warlords after the two-year time-skip?!

--I Heard It From My Brother



A: He's Back!!! ミ Dang, it's been a while!! Is that a beard I see?! You look more grown-up! Now get lost!!

Q: Mr. Oda!! This is my first-ever postcard. Now here's my question: Franky's hair in the New World seems to alter its form at will. How many different hairstyles can he make? I'm very curious.

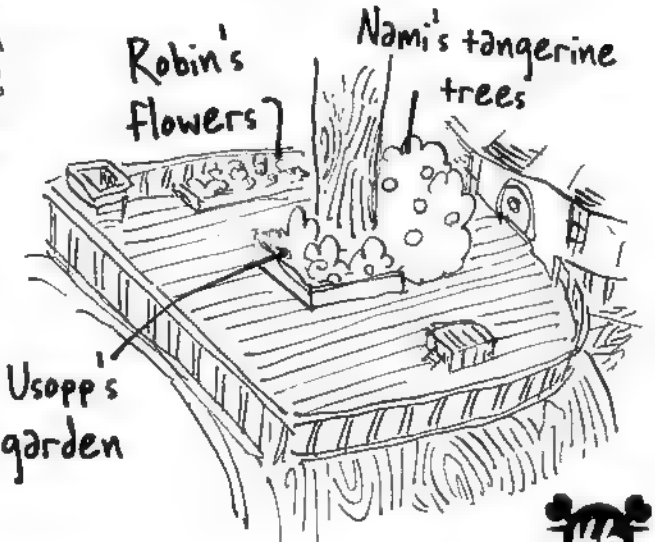
--Ryusei

A: An unlimited amount!!! Look forward to more.

Q: Hey, hey, hey, hey, heyyy, what's up! Usopp's got his new Pop Greens now, but what happens if he runs out?

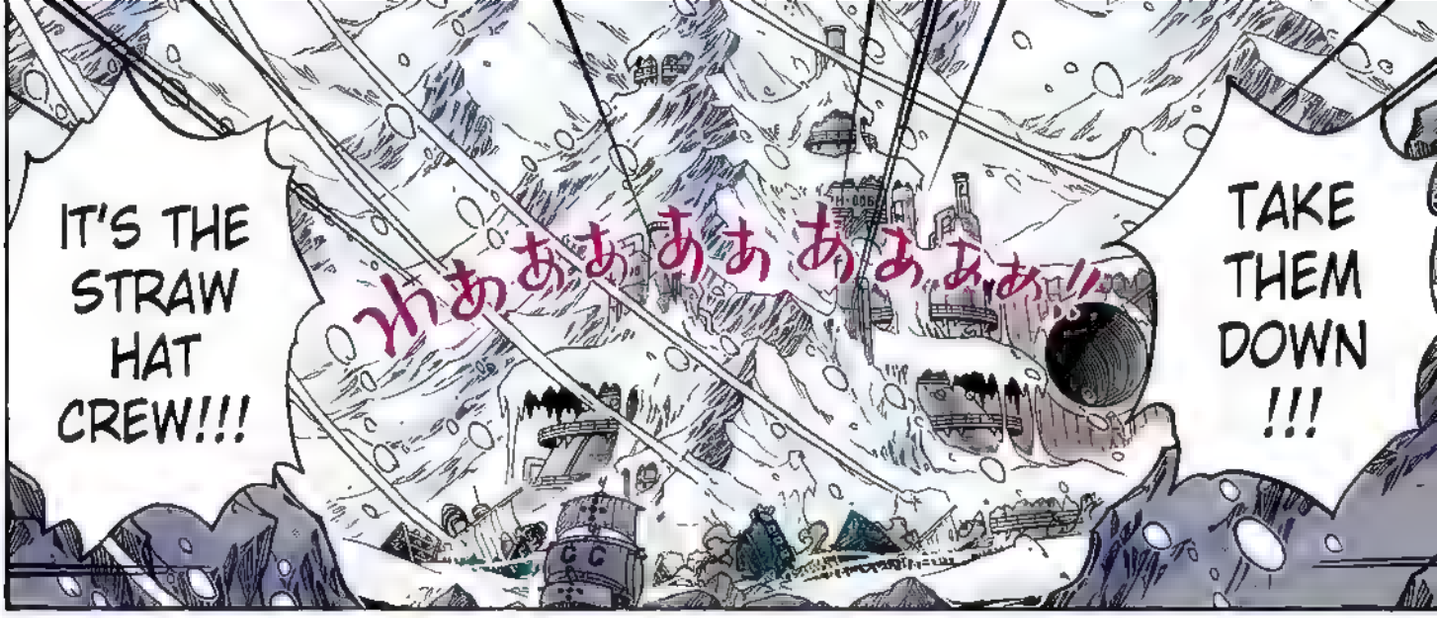
--Short-Haired Girls Are the Best ♡

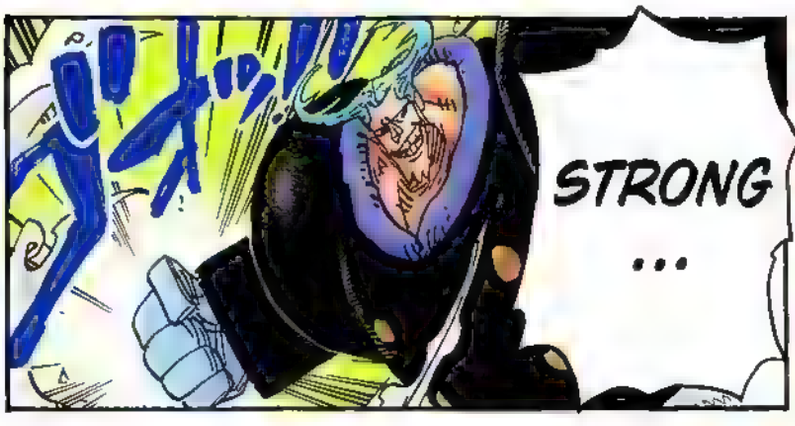
A: Hmm. I've been getting this question quite a bit. I was hoping to show this within the manga, but I just haven't been able to squeeze it in. However, I was able to work it into the script for the upcoming One Piece Film Z movie. It seems everyone was concerned that Usopp might run out because it's the seeds he shoots at enemies. Well, not to worry. There's a new "Usopp Garden" on the deck of the Thousand Sunny, which is where Usopp cultivates a steady supply of Pop Green seeds. There's a scene in the movie in which he removes harmful insects, so watch out for that. I'll get to it within the manga eventually too.

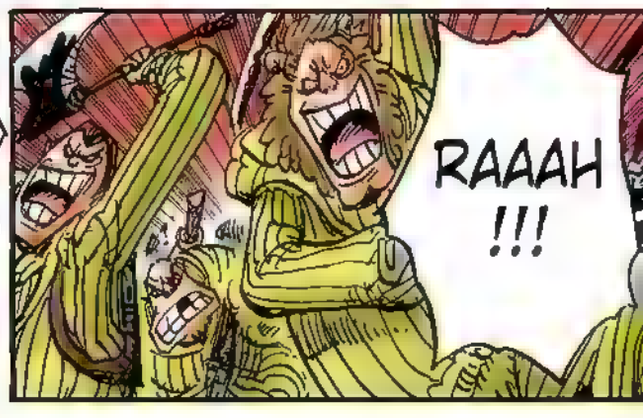


Chapter 670:
BLIZZARD WITH A CHANCE OF SLIME

REQUEST: "ROBIN INTERFERES WITH AN ARM-WRESTLING MATCH BETWEEN FRANKY AND A GORILLA" BY TAKAHITO OGURA FROM CANADA


IT'S THE STRAW HAT CREW!!!
ああああああああ!!
TAKE THEM DOWN !!!


ドオッ!!
STRONG ...


RAAAH !!!

ああああ
AAAAAH!!!
... RIGHT !!!
WELL, NOW WE'RE HERE.
BUT WHERE'S THE MASTER?
HE'S NOT GOING TO BE WAITING OUTSIDE. LET'S GO IN THE LABORATORY.

HOW DARE YOU HUMILIATE ME!!
YOU'RE ALL RIGHT! I WAS WORRIED AFTER I SAW YOU ON THE GROUND EARLIER!!
HEY, SMOKEY !!
STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
WHAT ARE YOU PLOTTING ON THIS ISLAND?!!
WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU?! YOU'RE ALL WEAK NOW!!
OWW !!
?
YAAH!!
OOH! IT WORKED !!
N-NO... I'M NOT WHO YOU--!!

OH, COME ON... I DON'T WANNA SEE MYSELF...

... LOSING TO THAT GUY!!!

AAAH !!!

HUH?!

THAT WEAPON!

SO YOU'RE BACK, STRAW HAT.

BACK ON THE SEA!!

WELL, YOU AIN'T GONNA BE FREE MUCH LONGER, IF I HAVE ANY-THING TO SAY ABOUT IT!!!

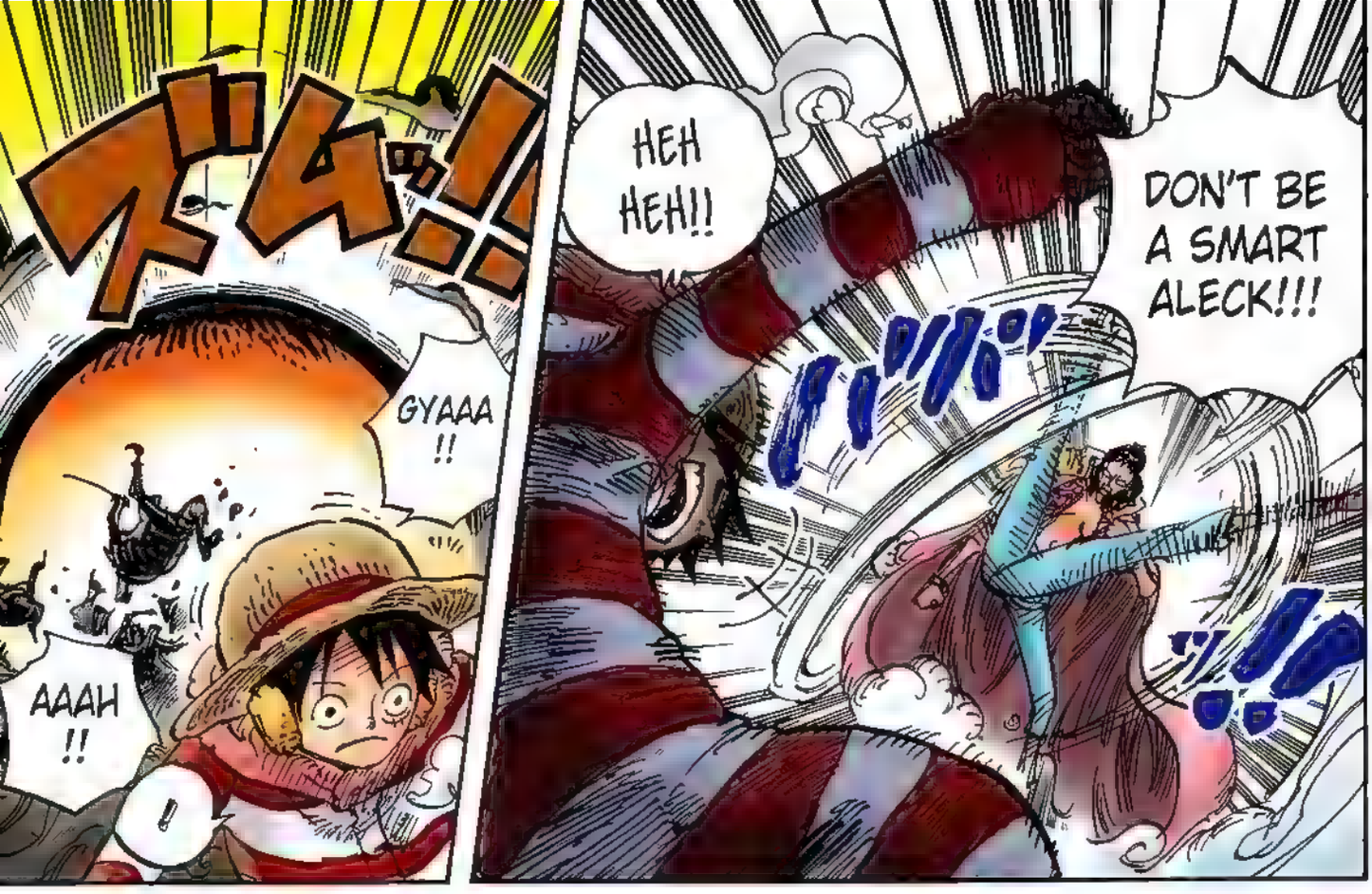
WHOA !!!

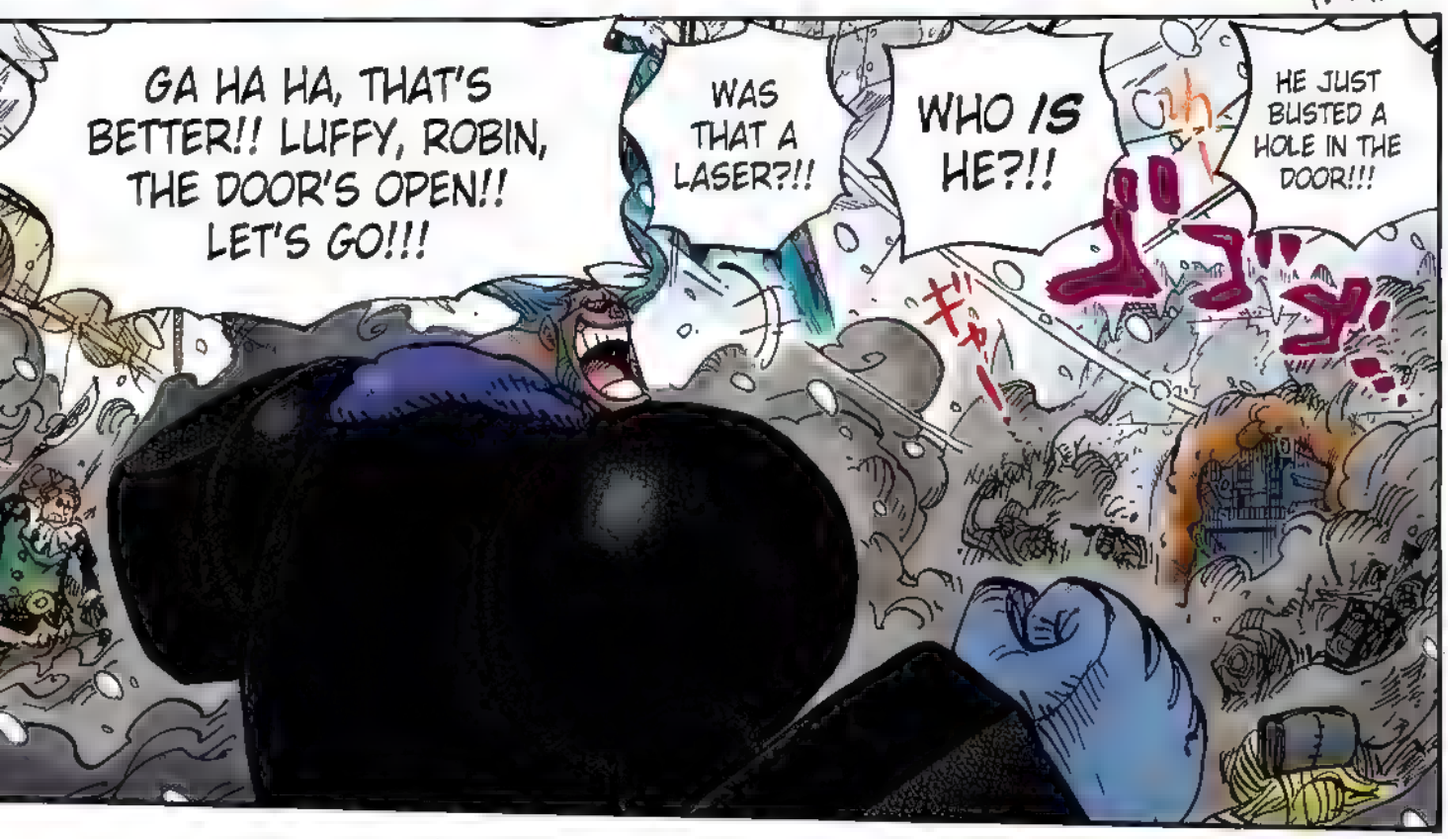
HUH ?!

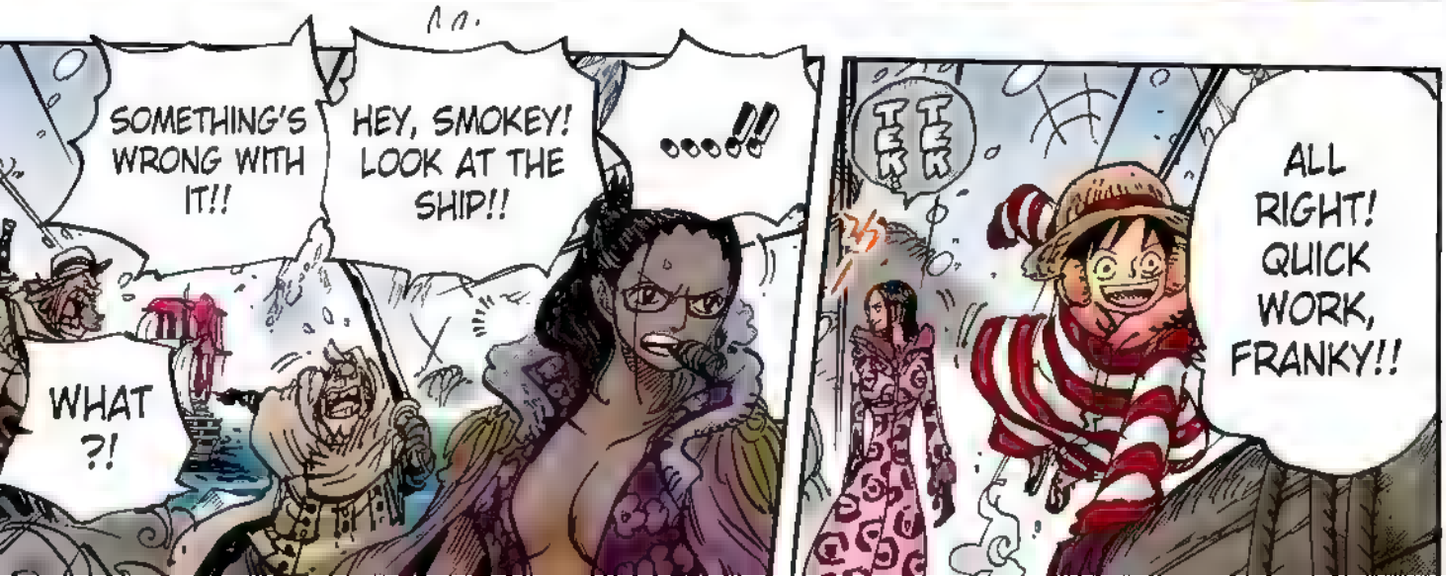
HUH ?!!

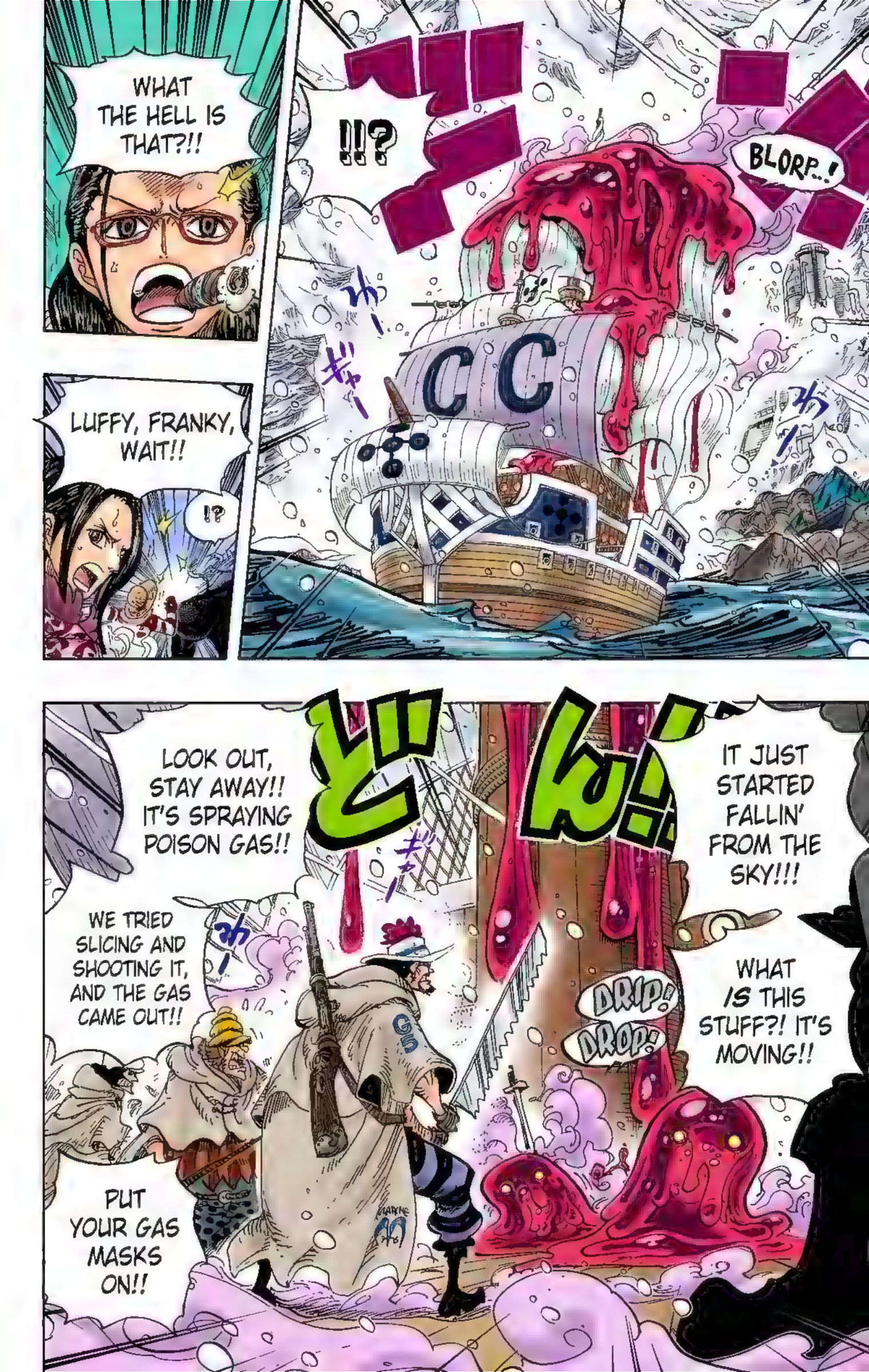
WHEN DID YOU GET THIS STRONG, GLASSES LADY?!
WHAT WAS YOUR NAME AGAIN...?
フラリ...
UGH, TOOK ONE IN THE CHEST...
HUFF... THAT'S SEA-PRISM STONE!!
ドビュ
ZIP!!
HUHHH ?!!
I'M SMOKER !!!
AND THAT MEANS...
NO WONDER THAT ONE'S SO WEAK!
!!
HUH?! OH, THE SWITCHEROO THING?!
ボヂ!!
IT MUST BE LAW'S WORK, LUFFY!

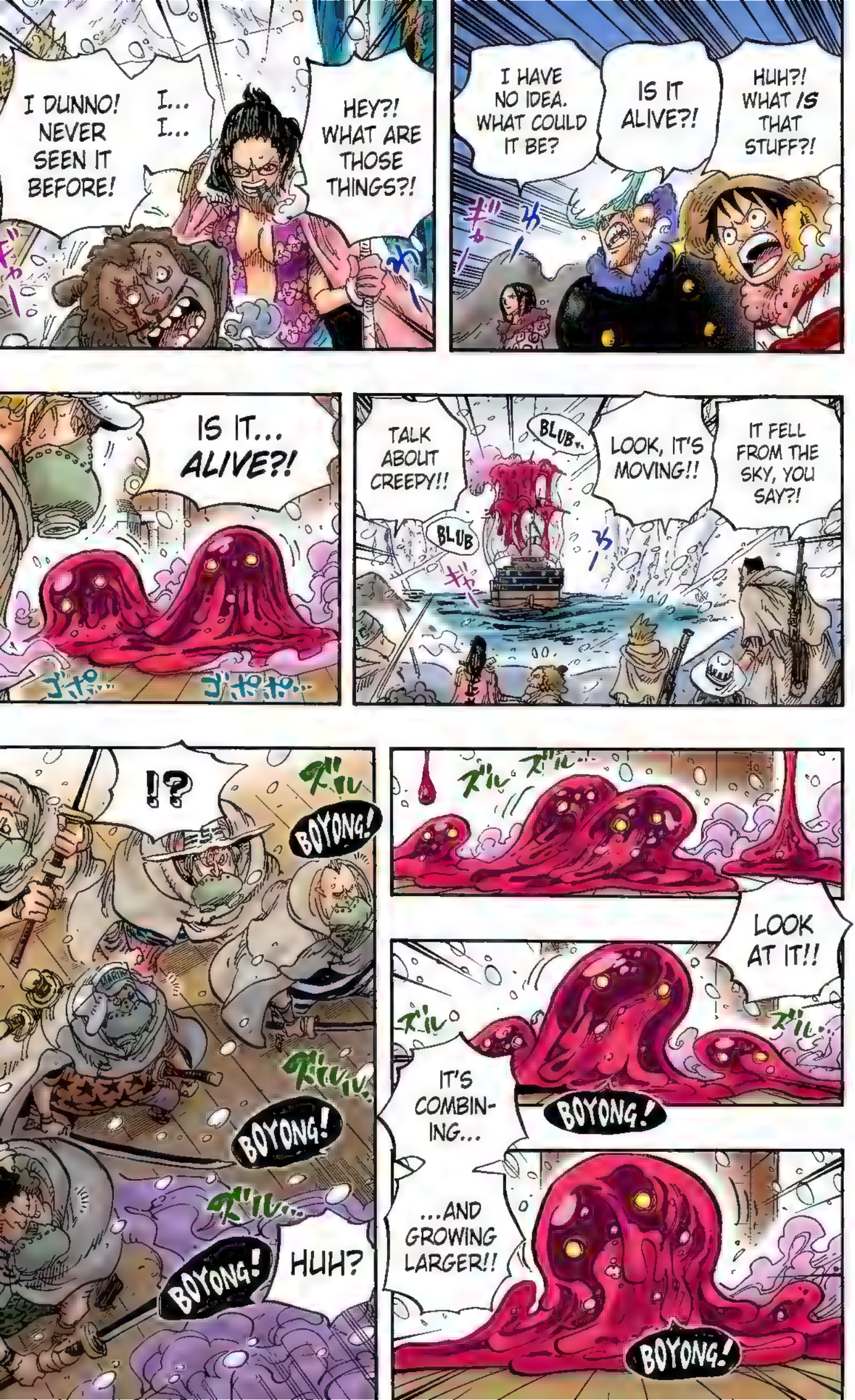
...YOU'RE SMOKEY?!
...!!!
どっ!!
ピキ…!
WHAT'S SO FUNNY ?!!
WHOA !!
GEAR TWO!!
ドルルン!!
ヒュッ!!
キュイン!!
キュイン!!
キュイン!!
!!
HOW'S THIS?
どんっ!!
WE'LL FIGHT NEXT TIME!! THERE'S NO USE SQUARING OFF...
...WHEN YOU AREN'T AT YOUR BEST!!!
!!!

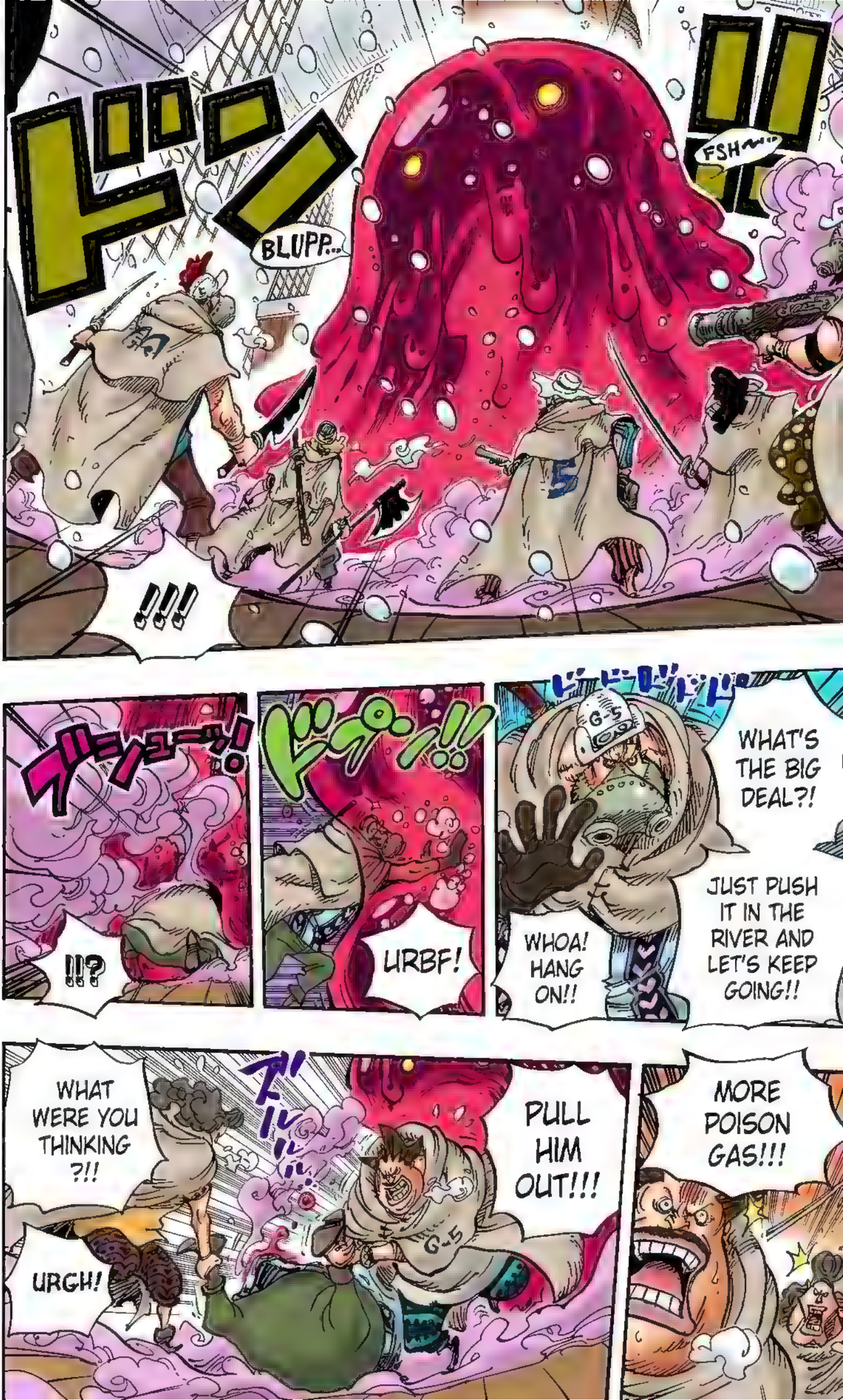

ズダダ!!
GYAAA !!
AAAH !!
!
HEH HEH!!
DON'T BE A SMART ALECK!!!


GA HA HA, THAT'S BETTER!! LUFFY, ROBIN, THE DOOR'S OPEN!! LET'S GO!!!
WAS THAT A LASER?!!
WHO IS HE?!!
HE JUST BUSTED A HOLE IN THE DOOR!!!
ギャー!


SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH IT!!
HEY, SMOKEY! LOOK AT THE SHIP!!
...!!
WHAT ?!
TEK TEK
ALL RIGHT! QUICK WORK, FRANKY!!


WHAT THE HELL IS THAT?!!
!!?
BLORP..!
LUFFY, FRANKY, WAIT!!
!?
LOOK OUT, STAY AWAY!! IT'S SPRAYING POISON GAS!!
WE TRIED SLICING AND SHOOTING IT, AND THE GAS CAME OUT!!
PUT YOUR GAS MASKS ON!!
IT JUST STARTED FALLIN' FROM THE SKY!!!
WHAT IS THIS STUFF?! IT'S MOVING!!
DRIP!
DROP!


I DUNNO! NEVER SEEN IT BEFORE!
I... I...
HEY?! WHAT ARE THOSE THINGS?!
I HAVE NO IDEA. WHAT COULD IT BE?
IS IT ALIVE?!
HUH?! WHAT IS THAT STUFF?!
IS IT... ALIVE?!
TALK ABOUT CREEPY!!
BLUB..
BLUB
LOOK, IT'S MOVING!!
IT FELL FROM THE SKY, YOU SAY?!
!?
BOYONG!
BOYONG!
BOYONG!
HUH?
LOOK AT IT!!
IT'S COMBIN-ING...
...AND GROWING LARGER!!
BOYONG!
BOYONG!


ドロロ
BLUPP...
!!!
FSH
ブシュー!!
!!?
ドゴ!!
URBF!
G-5
WHAT'S THE BIG DEAL?!
JUST PUSH IT IN THE RIVER AND LET'S KEEP GOING!!
WHOA! HANG ON!!
WHAT WERE YOU THINKING ?!!
URGH!
PULL HIM OUT!!!
MORE POISON GAS!!!

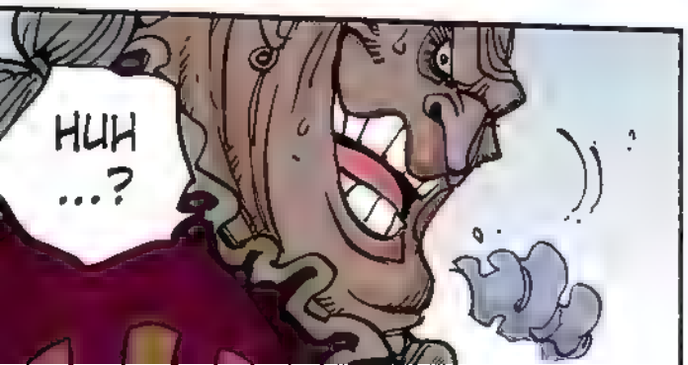
STAY BACK, BOYS!!
CH-CHK !!
HEY, GET A CLOTH TO WIPE IT!!
NO, DON'T TOUCH IT!!
IT...IT HURRRTS !!!
UWEGH !!
GAHK !!
EEYAAGH !!
IT'S ON MY SKIN! GET IT OFF, GET IT OFF...
!!?
ボオオ!!
IT'S GOTTA BE WEAK TO FIRE!! LET'S IMMOLATE THE SUCKER!!!
EVERY LIVING THING'S AFRAID OF A GOOD BLAZE!!
メラ メラ..
IT'S ON FIRE NOW!! WE FOUND ITS WEAKNESS!!
LOOK, IT HATES IT!!
オオオ
YEAH!! BRILLIANT PLAN!!
BURN IT TO A CRISP!! GYA HA HA HA!!

!!?
MARI
...!!

MY MEN !!!
HUH?
...!!
ゴゴゴゴオオ

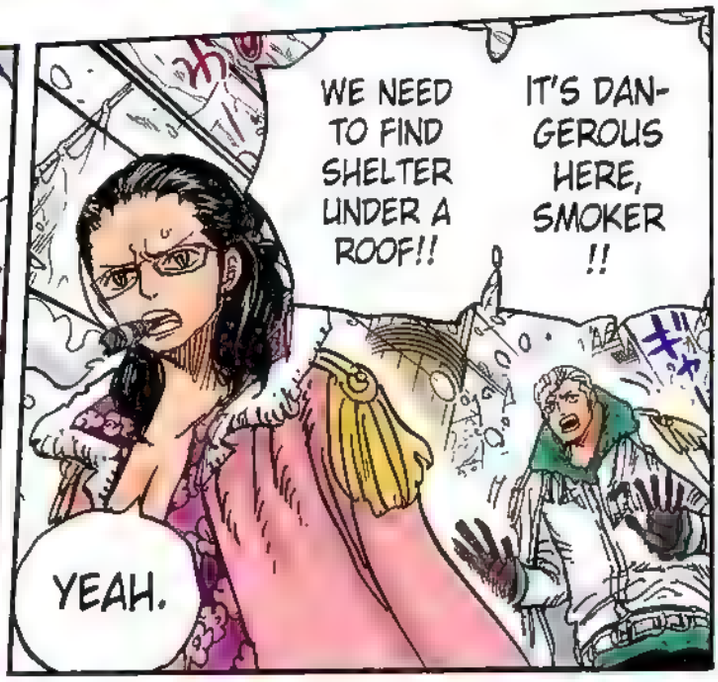
!?

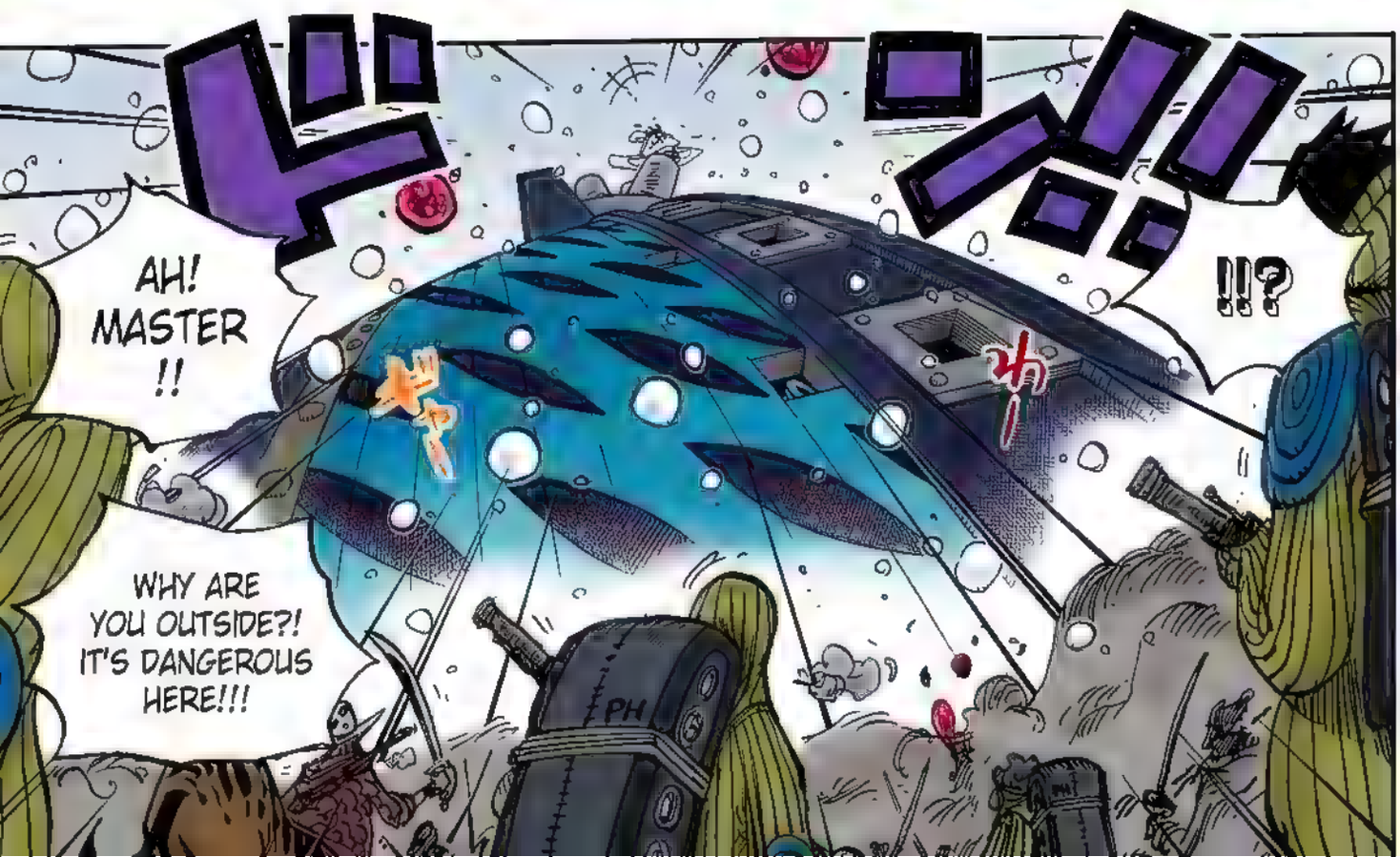
I DUNNO! I NEVER SEEN IT BEFORE!!
POISON TO THE TOUCH, EXPLODES WITH CONTACT TO FIRE!!
HEY, WHAT WAS THAT?!
I DON'T EVEN KNOW IF IT'S ALIVE!!


HUH ...?

AND AT LEAST IT DID US THE FAVOR..
Y-YEAH, GOOD THING...
EITHER WAY, IT'S DEAD NOW...
...OF TAKIN' DOWN THE SHIP THE NAVY WAS TRYING TO ESCAPE WITH!!

のそ
のそ…
ぞ——っ!!
AAAAH!! IT'S HERE!!!!
SOMETHING JUST FELL OUTTA THE...
!!?
ヒュルルルルルル…





AAAAGH !!!

わあああああああ

IT KEEPS COMIN' DOWN!!

RUN AWAY!! DON'T TOUCH THAT STUFF!!

ボチャン!!

ボチャン!!

IT'S DANGEROUS HERE, SMOKER !!

WE NEED TO FIND SHELTER UNDER A ROOF!!

YEAH.

...!!

SHU HO HO HO...

VERY GOOD BOY. SORRY FOR KEEPING YOU LOCKED UP FOR THREE WHOLE YEARS!

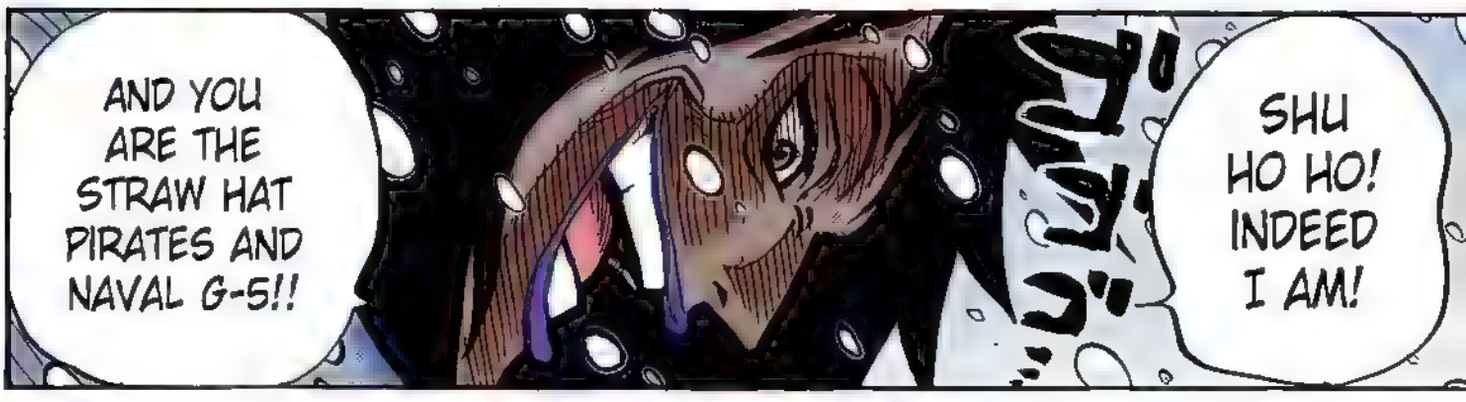
!!?

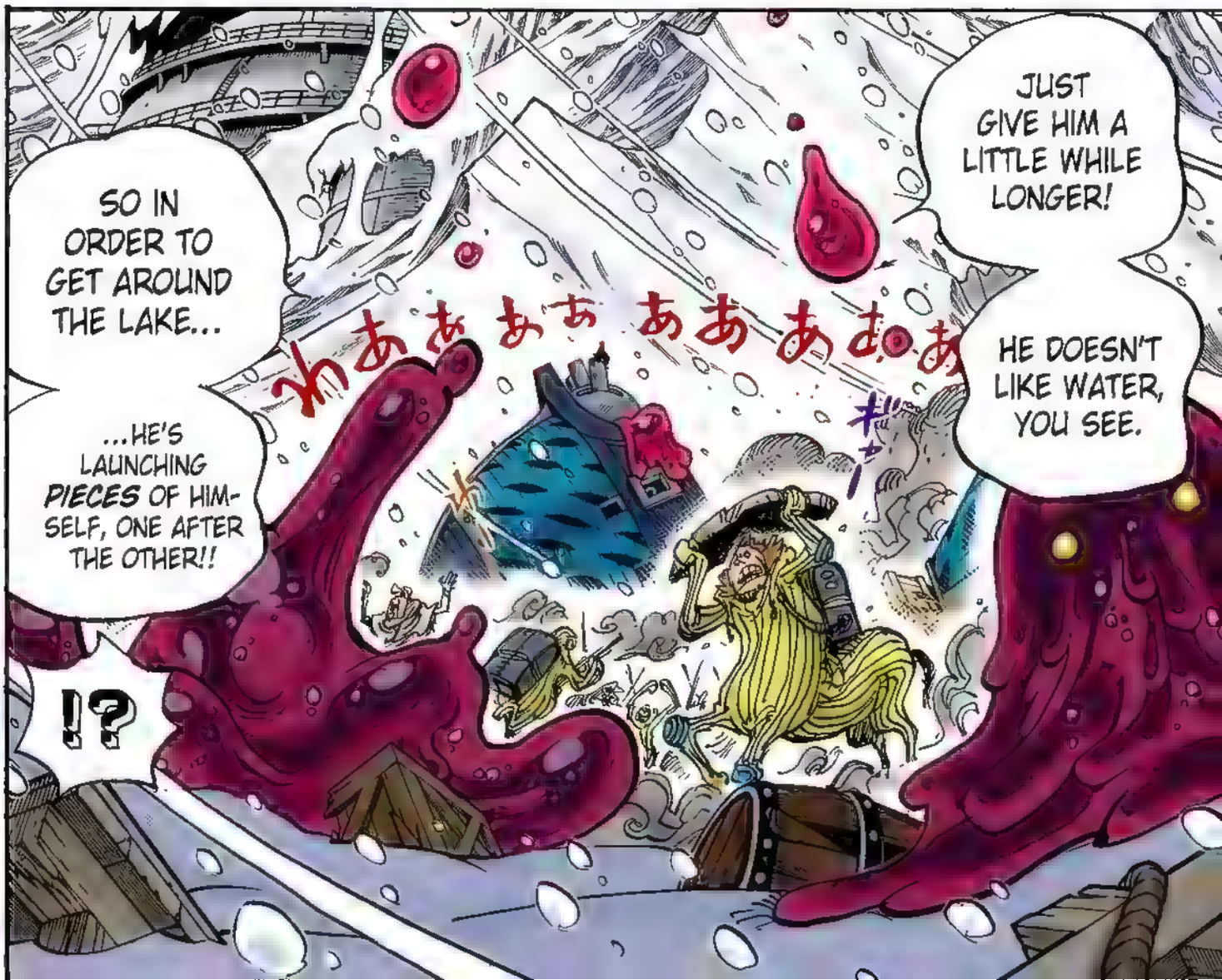
AH! MASTER !!

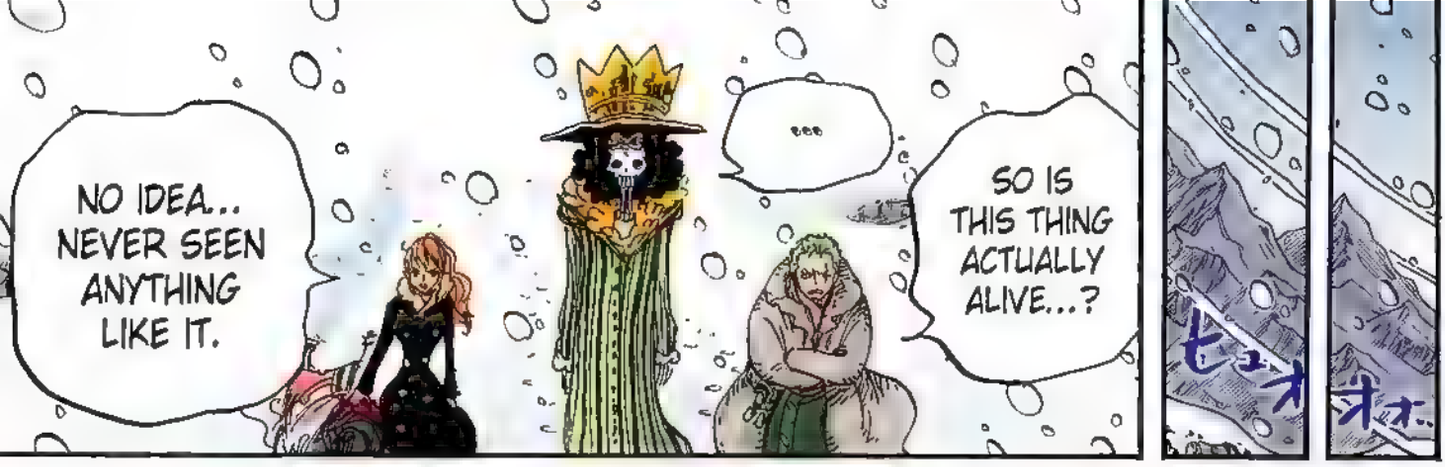
WHY ARE YOU OUTSIDE?! IT'S DANGEROUS HERE!!!

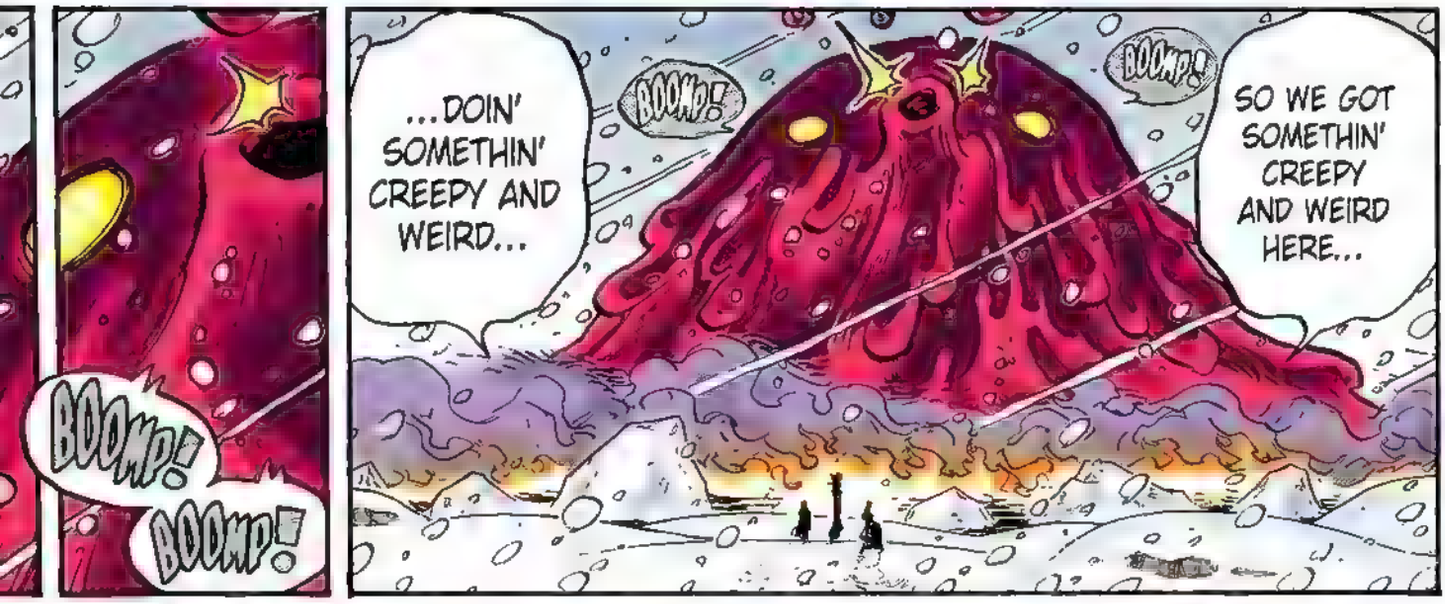
YOU'RE THE MASTER !!!
SO IT'S YOU!!!

YOU'RE CAESAR CLOWN...
...AREN'T YOU?!
I KNEW IT!!


AND YOU ARE THE STRAW HAT PIRATES AND NAVAL G-5!!
SHU HO HO! INDEED I AM!


SO IN ORDER TO GET AROUND THE LAKE...
...HE'S LAUNCHING PIECES OF HIM-SELF, ONE AFTER THE OTHER!!
!?
JUST GIVE HIM A LITTLE WHILE LONGER!
HE DOESN'T LIKE WATER, YOU SEE.


NO IDEA... NEVER SEEN ANYTHING LIKE IT.
...
SO IS THIS THING ACTUALLY ALIVE...?


BOOMP!
BOOMP!
...DOIN' SOMETHIN' CREEPY AND WEIRD...
BOOMP!
BOOMP!
SO WE GOT SOMETHIN' CREEPY AND WEIRD HERE...

WHAAAT ?!!
GOTCHA !!!
AND ONCE ALL THE PIECES OF THE SLIME HAVE TRAVELED HERE FROM THE FIRE SIDE...
...YOU WILL FINALLY KNOW THE TERROR OF WHAT TRANSPIRED HERE FOUR YEARS--

SBS Question Corner

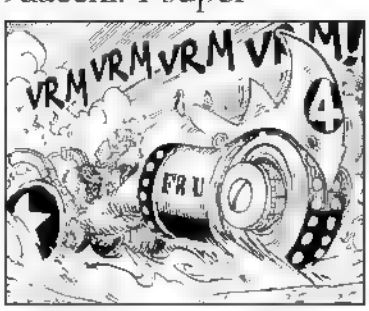
(Satomo, Yamanashi)

Q: Yo, Odacchi! You drawing manga right now? You'll be surprised to know that I examined every page of *One Piece* and counted up each and every **exclamation point!!** Isn't that amazing? Including the sound effects and combined marks like "?!" I found that through Chapter 636, there are a grand total of **150,096 exclamation points.** That's an average of 236 exclamation points per chapter…☆ That's amazing, Odacchi!♡

A: ...!! ...I can't believe you counted them... What for? What a stupid question! Yeah! Exclamation points! Thanks so much!!!!!!!!!

Q: Thanks for your super answer to my super question, Odacchi! I super-don't get the meaning of Franky's Black Rhino FR-U4. I'd super-like to know what it stands for.

--Match & Takeshi



A: Ah, yes. FR-U. It stands for Franky-Ude (arms). When Franky transforms into General Franky, Black Rhino FR-U4 makes up the robot's arms.

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda. I've always thought that when he was first introduced, Sanji looked a lot like Leonardo DiCaprio in the movie *Romeo + Juliet.* My friend says no way. Did you model him after anyone??

--Noel

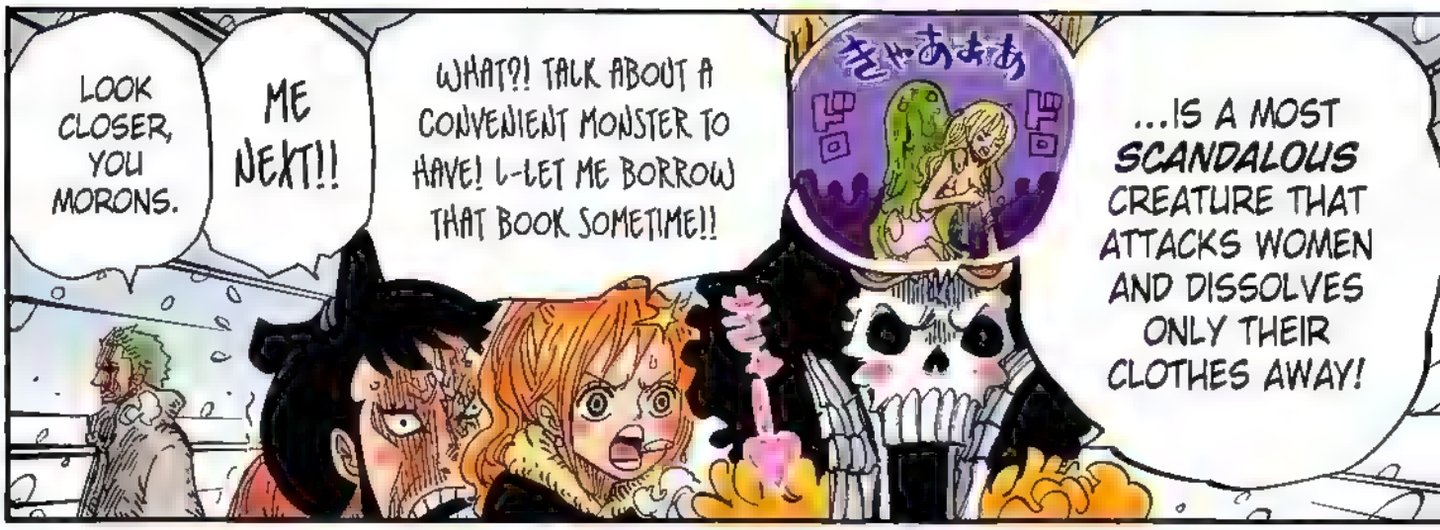
A: Many people would ask about DiCaprio way back then. But as a matter of fact, Sanji's model has a much more obscure background. I didn't model him to the point of wanting an obvious physical resemblance; it was more like I hoped to get his attitude and mannerisms across. Sanji was based on the actor Steve Buscemi, especially his role in *Reservoir Dogs.* He's really super cool. The only person who's ever guessed it correctly was an employee at Bandai, years ago.

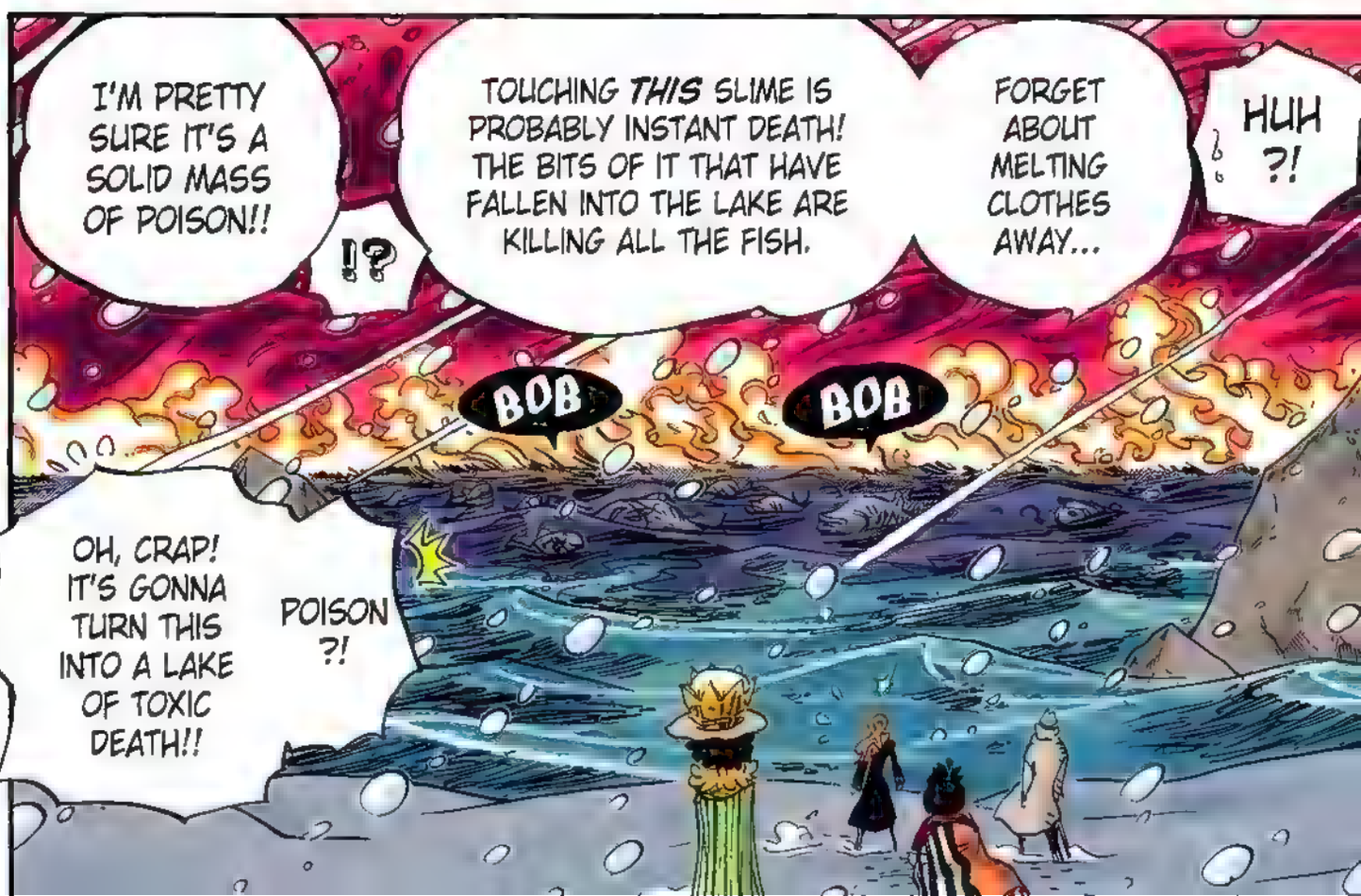
Chapter 671:
GAS-GAS FRUIT

*CAT BURGLARS

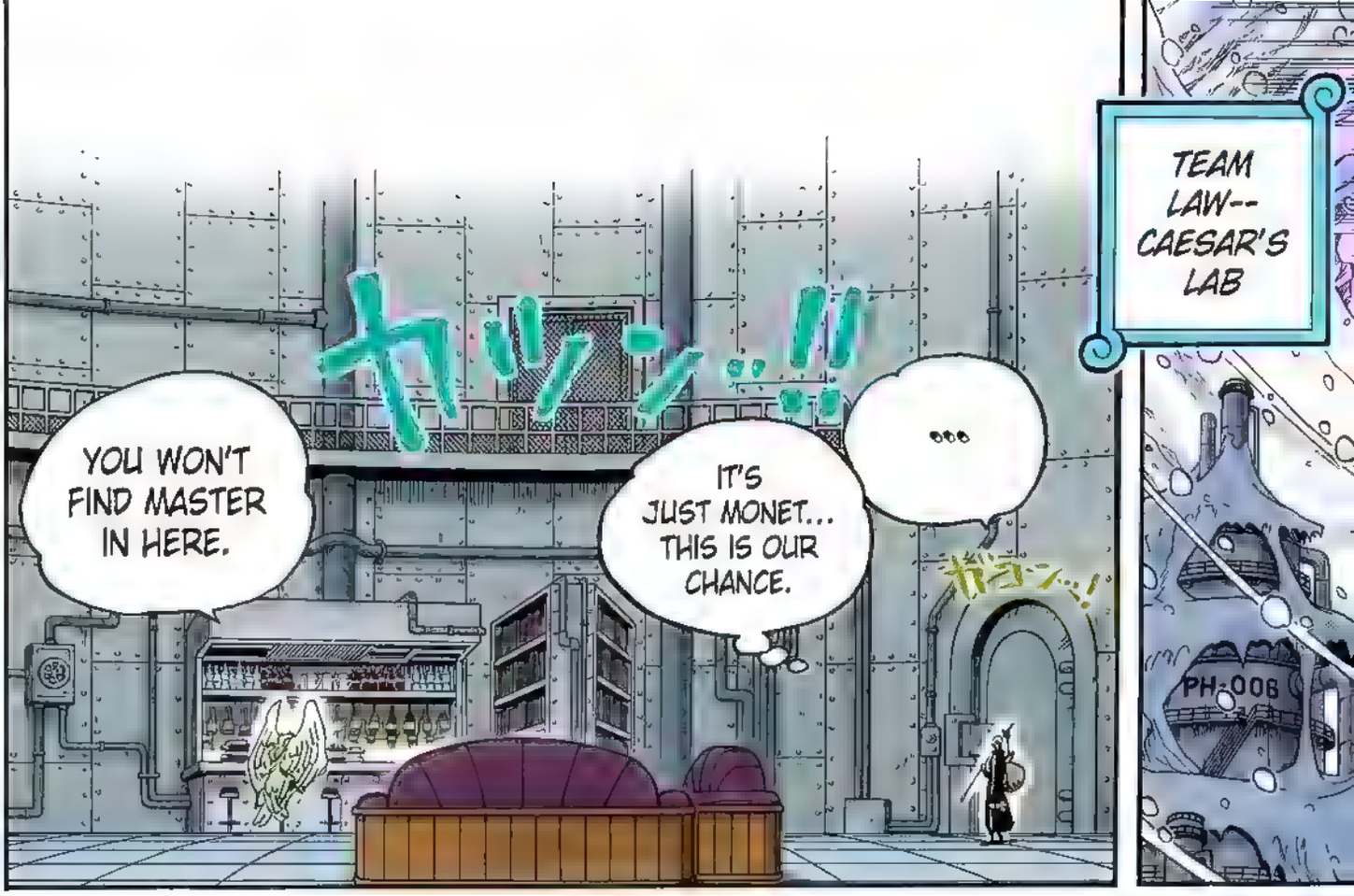
REQUEST: "NAMIRELLA & HER MICE TAKE A RIDE ON CHOPPER'S PUMPKIN CARRIAGE" BY AKEMI ISAKA FROM IBARAKI

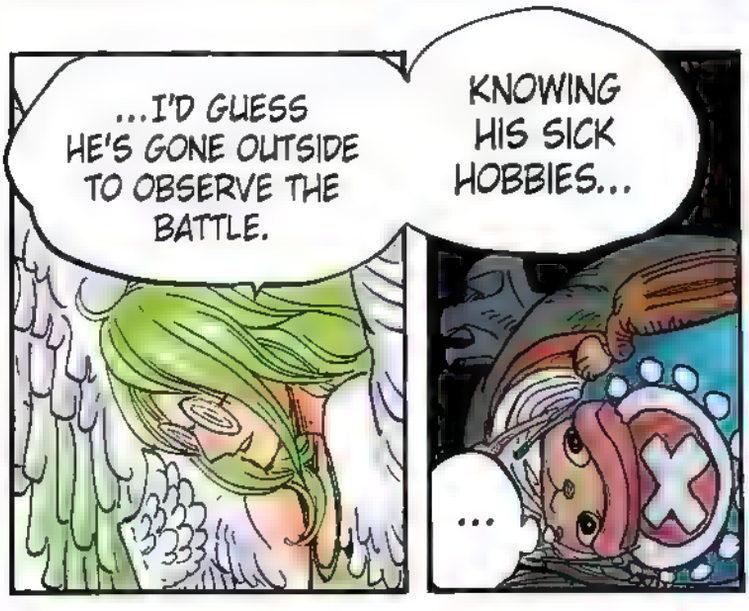
I BELIEVE THIS MONSTER IS KNOWN AS...A SLIME!
I'VE READ ABOUT IT IN A BOOK! THEY SAY THE SLIME...
BOOMP!!
BOOMP!!
THE LAKE AT THE CENTER OF PUNK HAZARD
COOL
HOT
TEAM ZOLO

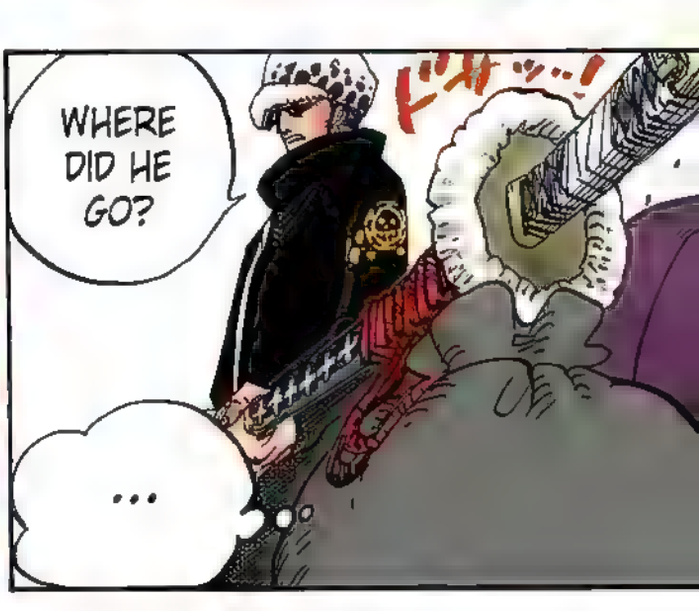

LOOK CLOSER, YOU MORONS.
ME NEXT!!
WHAT?! TALK ABOUT A CONVENIENT MONSTER TO HAVE! L-LET ME BORROW THAT BOOK SOMETIME!!
きゃあああ
...IS A MOST SCANDALOUS CREATURE THAT ATTACKS WOMEN AND DISSOLVES ONLY THEIR CLOTHES AWAY!

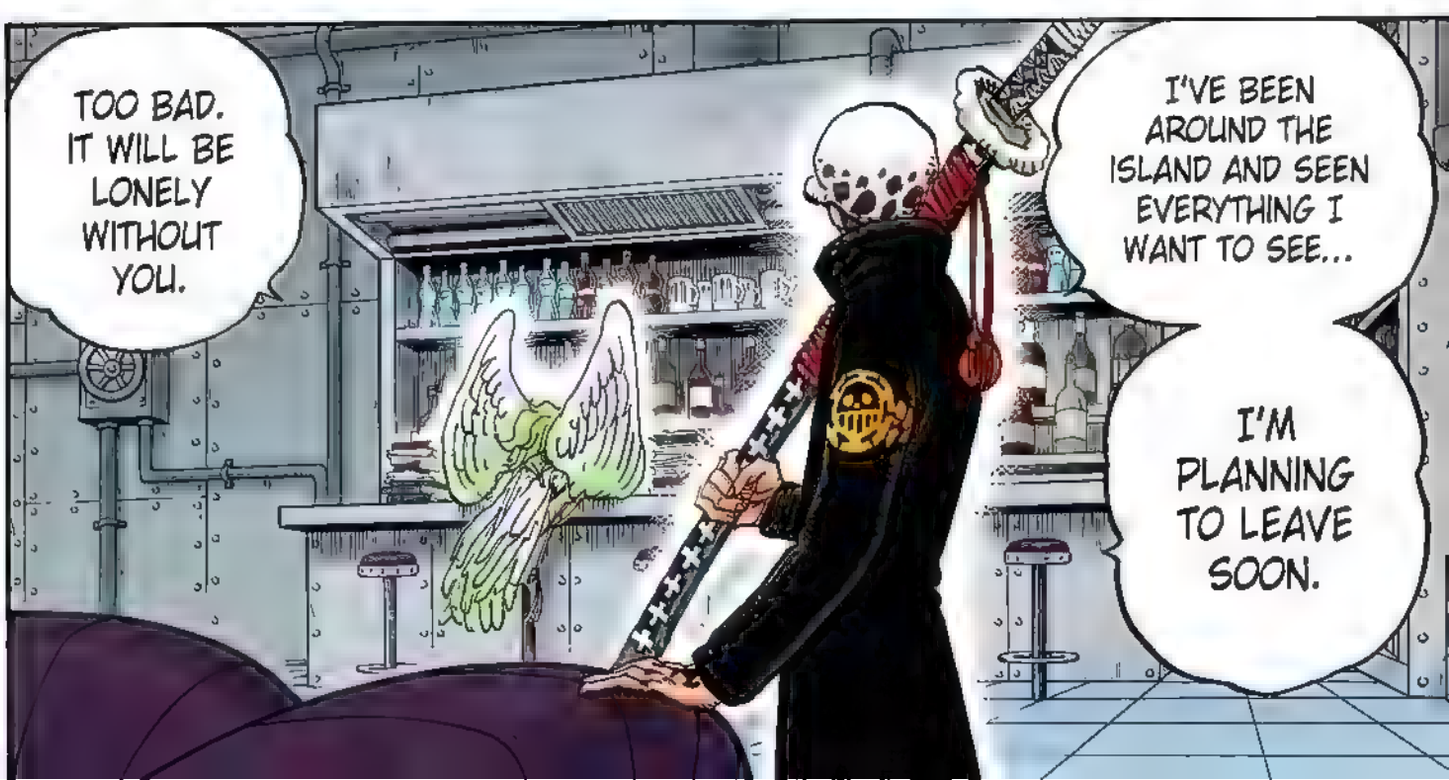

I'M PRETTY SURE IT'S A SOLID MASS OF POISON!!
!?
TOUCHING THIS SLIME IS PROBABLY INSTANT DEATH! THE BITS OF IT THAT HAVE FALLEN INTO THE LAKE ARE KILLING ALL THE FISH.
FORGET ABOUT MELTING CLOTHES AWAY...
HUH ?!
BOB
BOB
OH, CRAP! IT'S GONNA TURN THIS INTO A LAKE OF TOXIC DEATH!!
POISON ?!

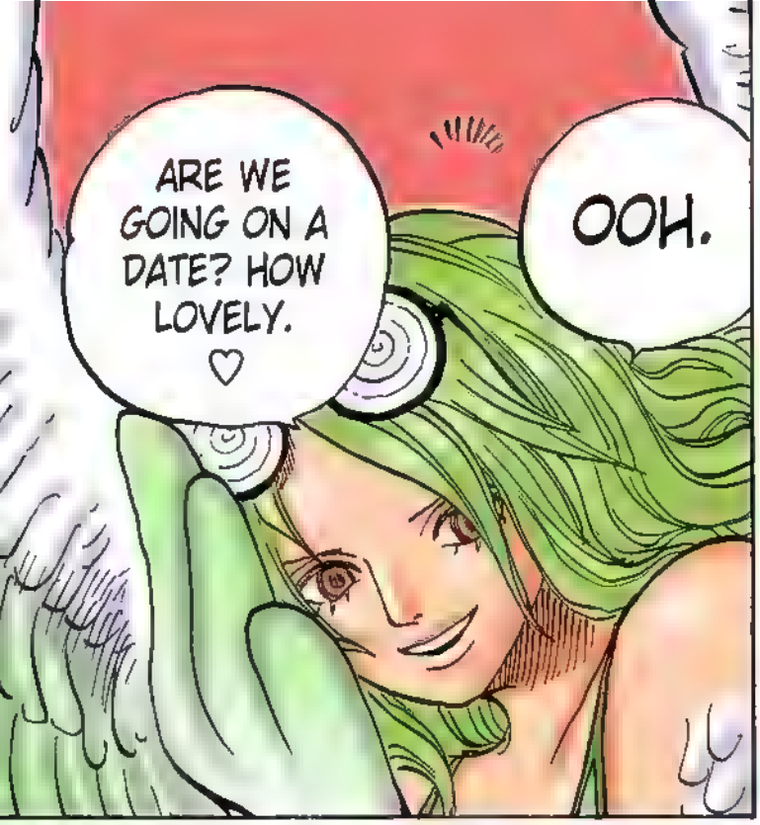
ばさっ!!
SORRY IN ADVANCE, NAMI!!
THIS IS MY PROBLEM, AND LIKE HELL I'M GONNA IGNORE IT!!
IT'S TIME FOR SANJI TO STEP UP AND BE A MAN!!
A-ARE YOU REALLY GOING IN, SANJI?!
DO TAKE CARE!!
ズル
ズルル...
SPLASH!
JUST KEEP THE SLIME AWAY FROM US!!
ヤバい!!
I'M A BETTER SWIMMER THAN ANYONE HERE!!
I'LL BE BACK BEFORE ANYTHING HAPPENS TO THIS GORGEOUS BODY!!
...!!!
NOW WHERE'S THAT TORSO?!!
ゴボボ...!!
HOLY--! "COLD" AIN'T THE RIGHT WORD FOR IT!!


TEAM LAW-- CAESAR'S LAB
カリン…!!
YOU WON'T FIND MASTER IN HERE.
IT'S JUST MONET... THIS IS OUR CHANCE.
…
ガヨン…!
PH-006

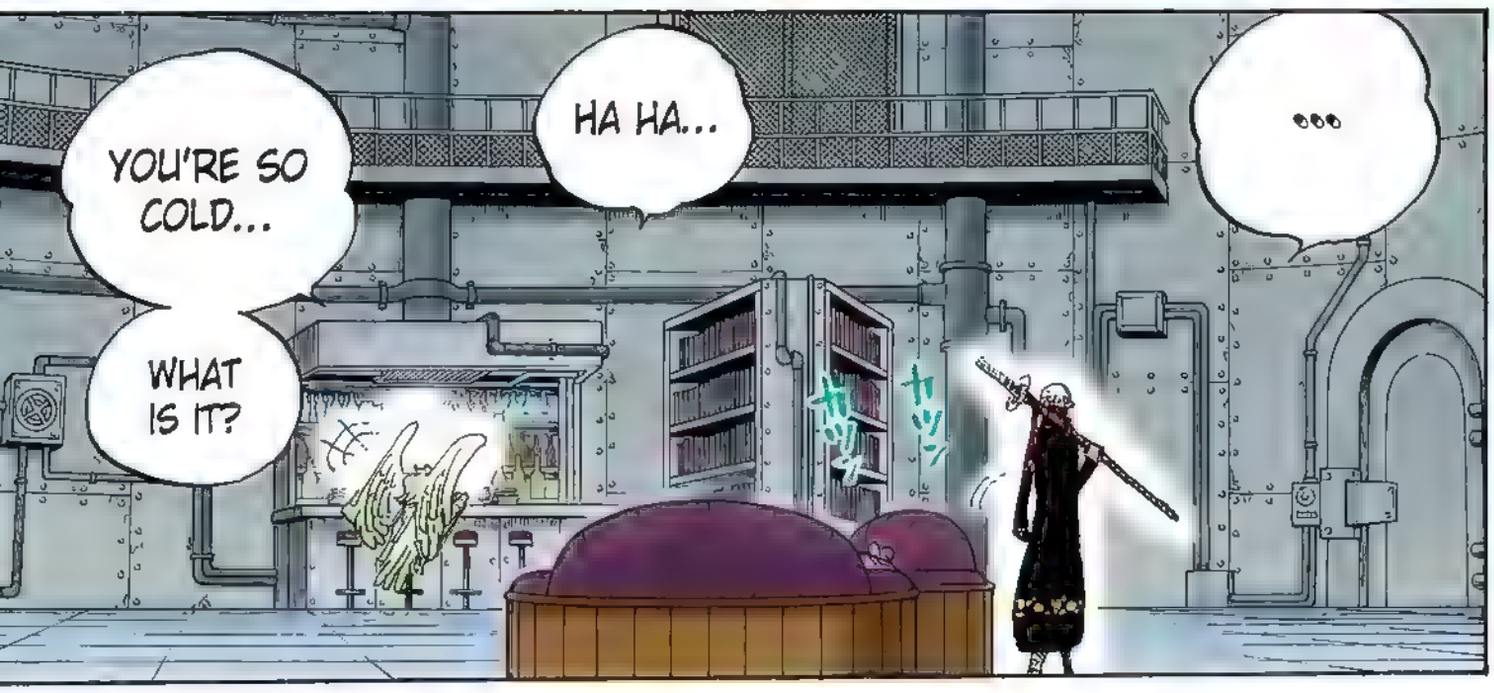

…I'D GUESS HE'S GONE OUTSIDE TO OBSERVE THE BATTLE.
KNOWING HIS SICK HOBBIES...
…


WHERE DID HE GO?
…
ドオ…!

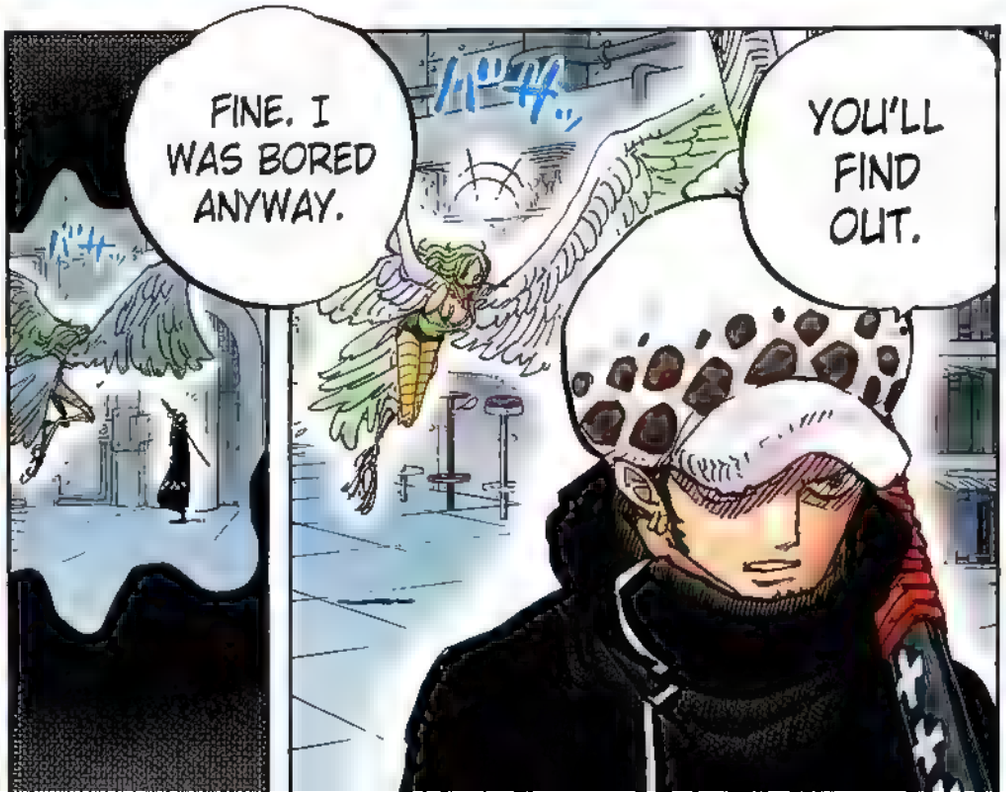

TOO BAD. IT WILL BE LONELY WITHOUT YOU.
I'VE BEEN AROUND THE ISLAND AND SEEN EVERYTHING I WANT TO SEE...
I'M PLANNING TO LEAVE SOON.


ARE WE GOING ON A DATE? HOW LOVELY. ♡
OOH.

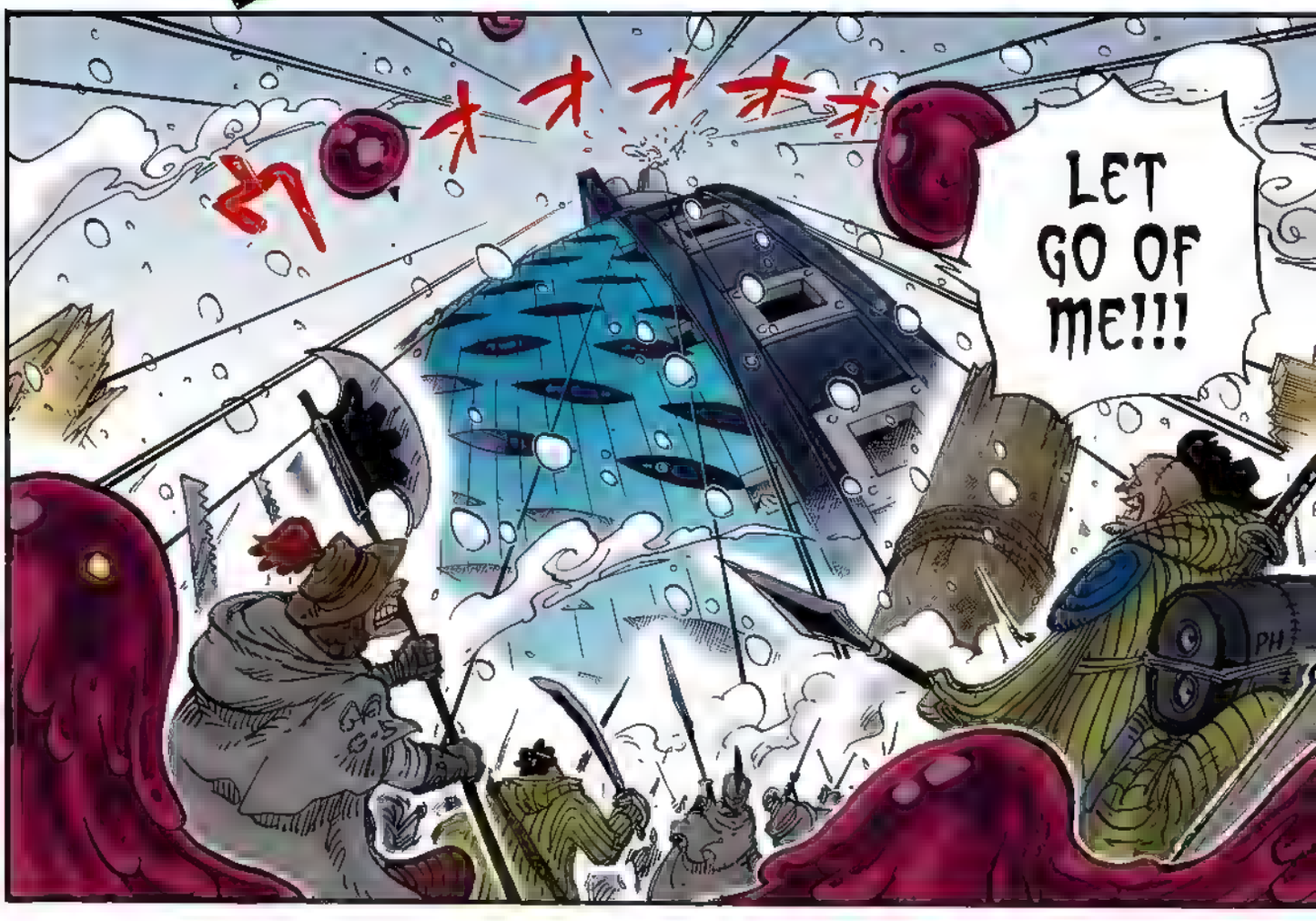
MIND COMING WITH ME?
BUT BEFORE THAT, I WANT TO MAKE USE OF YOUR POWERS...
JAB

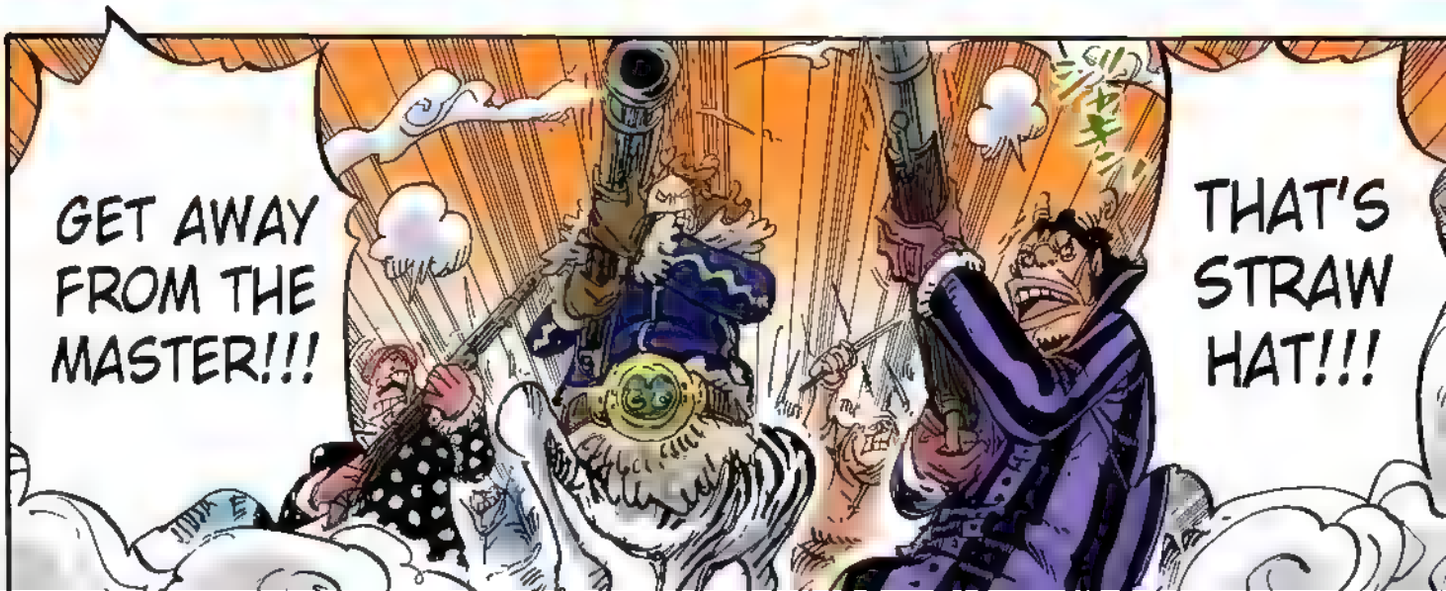

YOU'RE SO COLD...
HA HA...
...
WHAT IS IT?

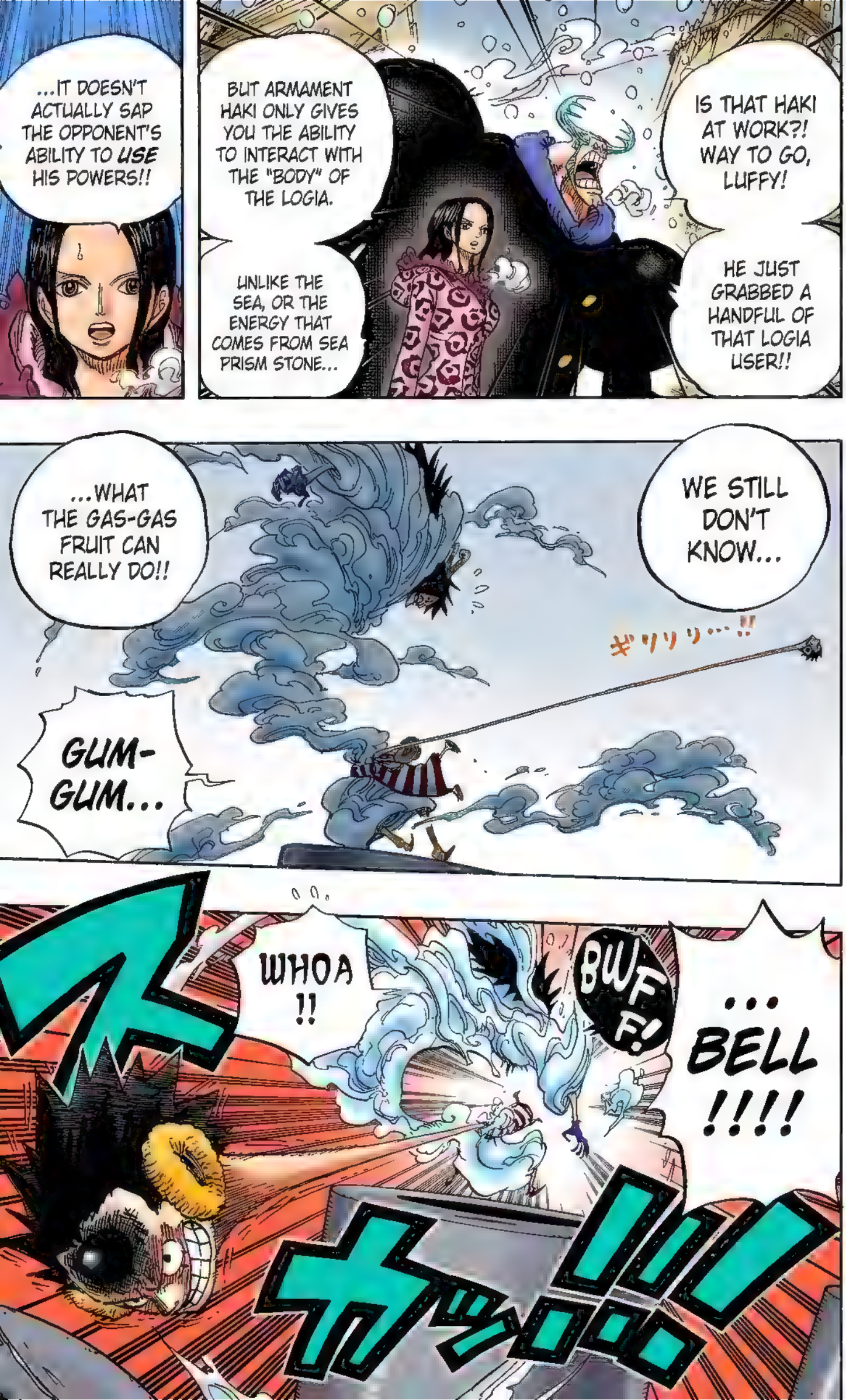
IS THAT THE BIRD-WOMAN USOPP MENTIONED...?


FINE. I WAS BORED ANYWAY.
YOU'LL FIND OUT.

TEAM LUFFY--
FRONT
ENTRANCE OF
CAESAR'S LAB
WHY
YOU...
ドン!!!


オオオオオ
LET
GO OF
ME!!!


GET AWAY
FROM THE
MASTER!!!
THAT'S
STRAW
HAT!!!



IS THAT HAKI AT WORK?! WAY TO GO, LUFFY!

HE JUST GRABBED A HANDFUL OF THAT LOGIA USER!!

BUT ARMAMENT HAKI ONLY GIVES YOU THE ABILITY TO INTERACT WITH THE "BODY" OF THE LOGIA.

UNLIKE THE SEA, OR THE ENERGY THAT COMES FROM SEA PRISM STONE...

...IT DOESN'T ACTUALLY SAP THE OPPONENT'S ABILITY TO *USE* HIS POWERS!!

WE STILL DON'T KNOW...

...WHAT THE GAS-GAS FRUIT CAN REALLY DO!!

ギリリリ…!!

GUM-GUM...

...BELL!!!!

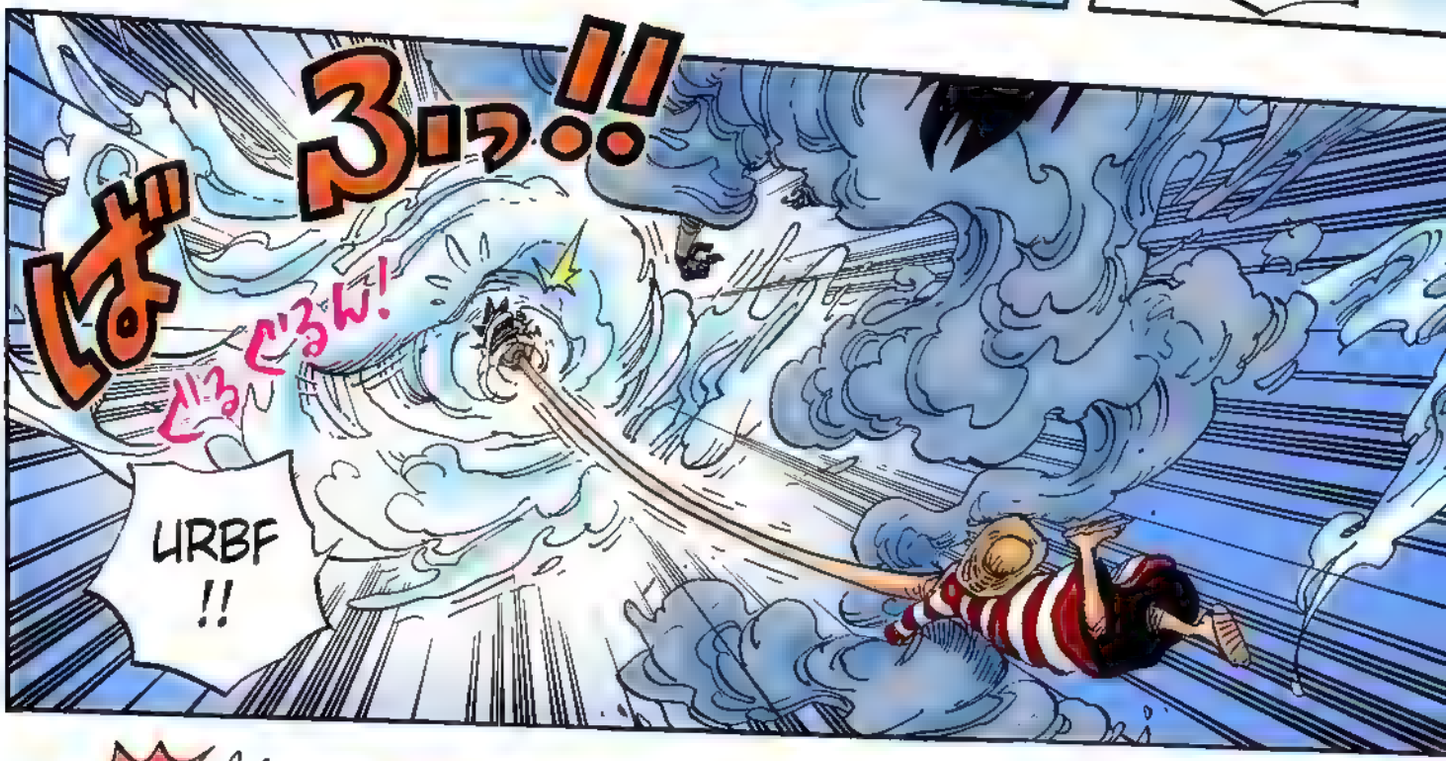
BWFF!

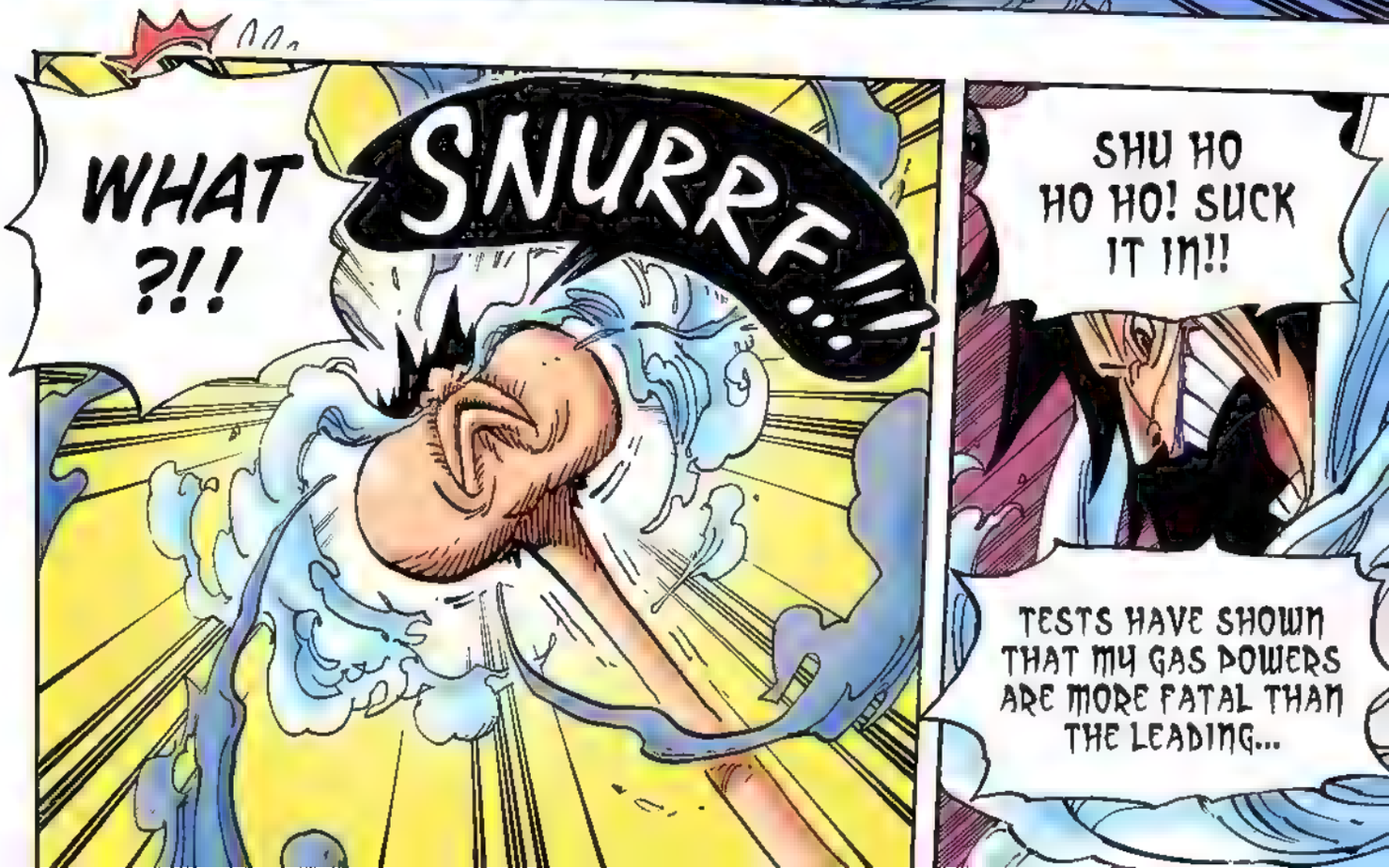
WHOA!!

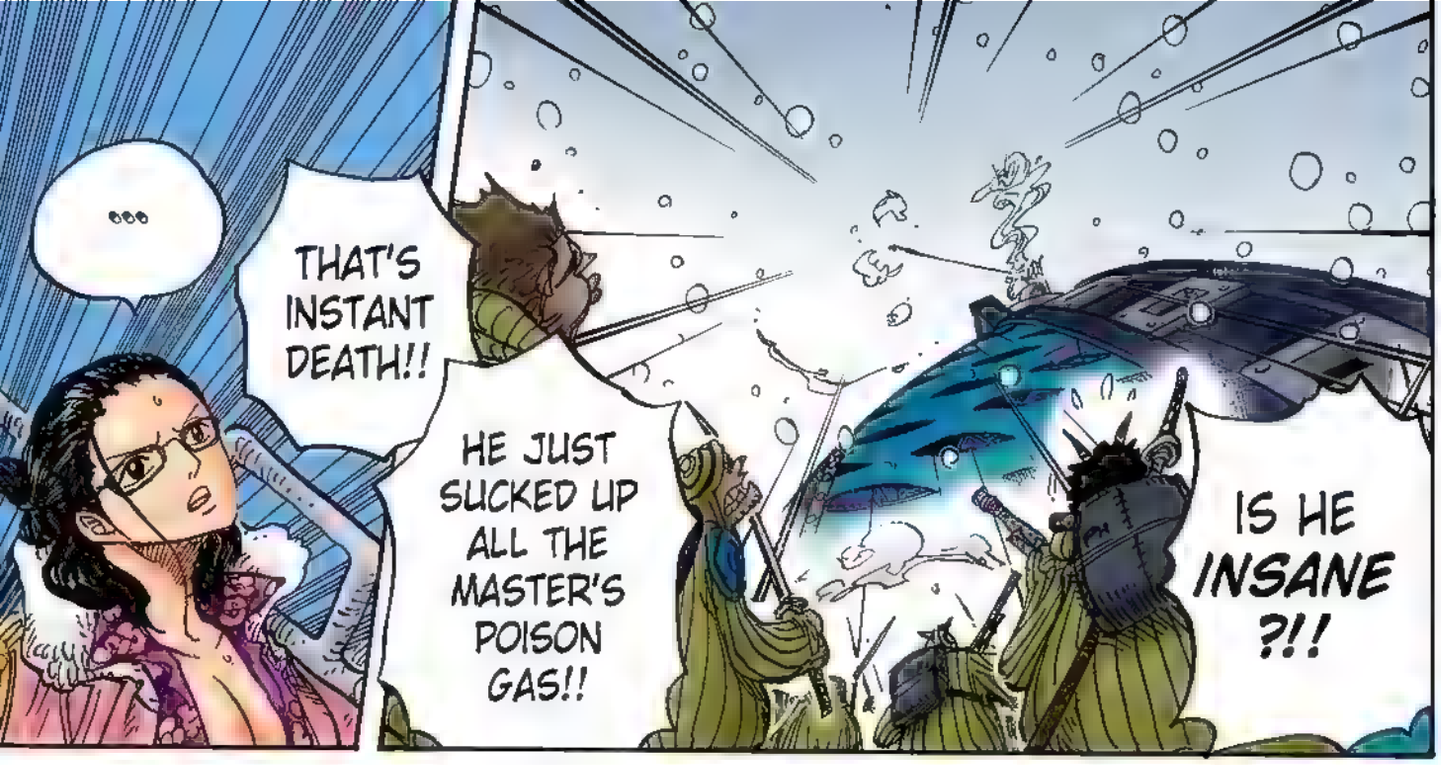
ズ

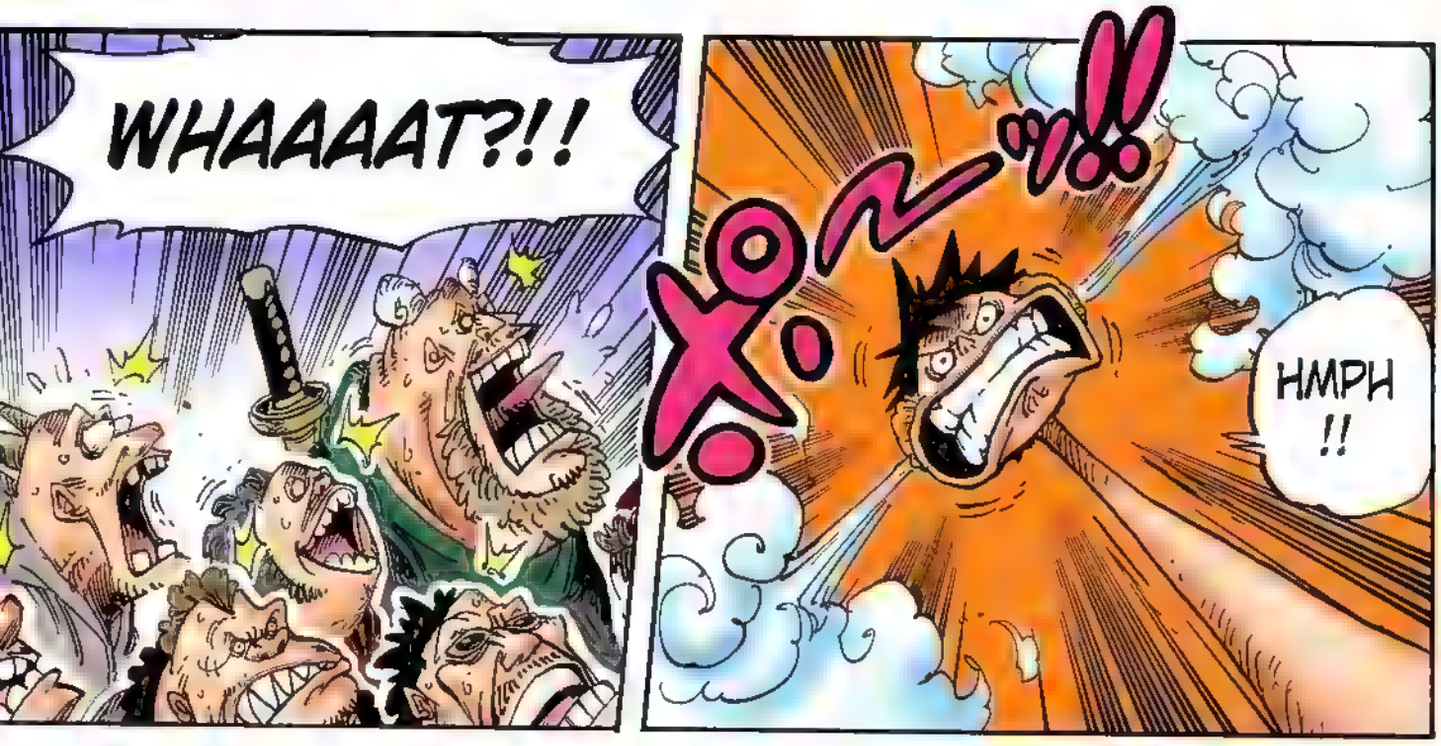
カッ!!!

SHWICH!
GAS ROBE !!!
...!!


ばっ!!
URBF !!


WHAT ?!!
SNURRF!!!
SHU HO HO HO! SUCK IT IN!!
TESTS HAVE SHOWN THAT MY GAS POWERS ARE MORE FATAL THAN THE LEADING...


...
THAT'S INSTANT DEATH!!
HE JUST SUCKED UP ALL THE MASTER'S POISON GAS!!
IS HE INSANE ?!!


WHAAAAT?!!
HMPH !!

MAGELLAN? THE POISON-MAN FROM IMPEL DOWN?
HOW DARE YOU COMPARE ME TO A MERE PARAMYTHIA...
I GUESS BECAUSE OF MAGELLAN!
POISON DOESN'T SEEM TO WORK MUCH ON ME ANYMORE!
KOFF!
?
HUH ?

DWAA !!!
ドーン
JET MACE !!!
ゴォン!!!
STAY OUT OF THIS, YOU MAGGOTS !!
HOW DARE HE HURT OUR MASTER!!
MASTER !!
ボ
!?
GUM-GUM !!
M-MAGGOTS ...?
DID I HEAR THAT RIGHT...?
HUH ...?

AAAH !!!
!!!
ドォ
ー!!!
GASTA-NETS!!!
SMILIES !!
LUFFY !!
ACK!
SPLORT!
SPLAT!
LEAP !!
SHU HO HO! ERADICATE HIM!!
WATCH OUT, LUFFY! THEY EXPLODE!
WHAT THE--?!
ARE THEY OBEYING HIS COMMANDS ?!
ズズズ
SMOTHER STRAW HAT!!
YIKES !!
!!

SHU HO HO HO HO!!

GWOOF !!

JET STAMP !!

ドゴォ

PHEW, CLOSE ONE. THAT WAS HUGE!

ぎょっ!!

HUH?!

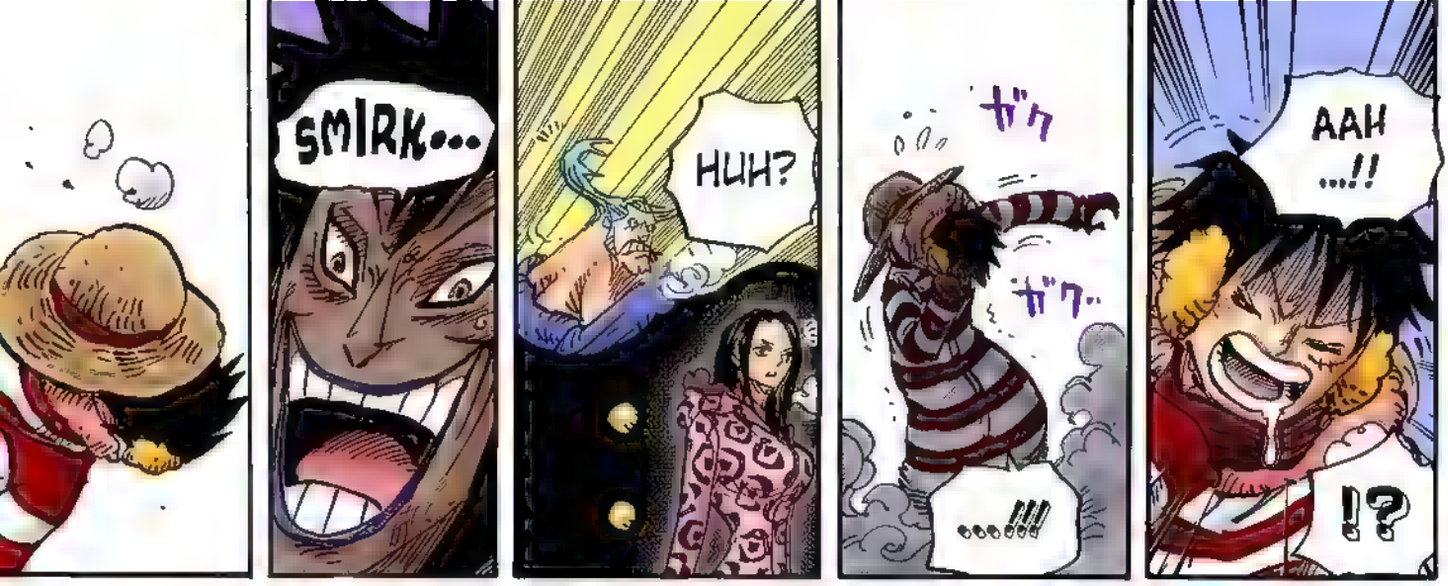
!!!?

GASTA-NETS!!!

...!!

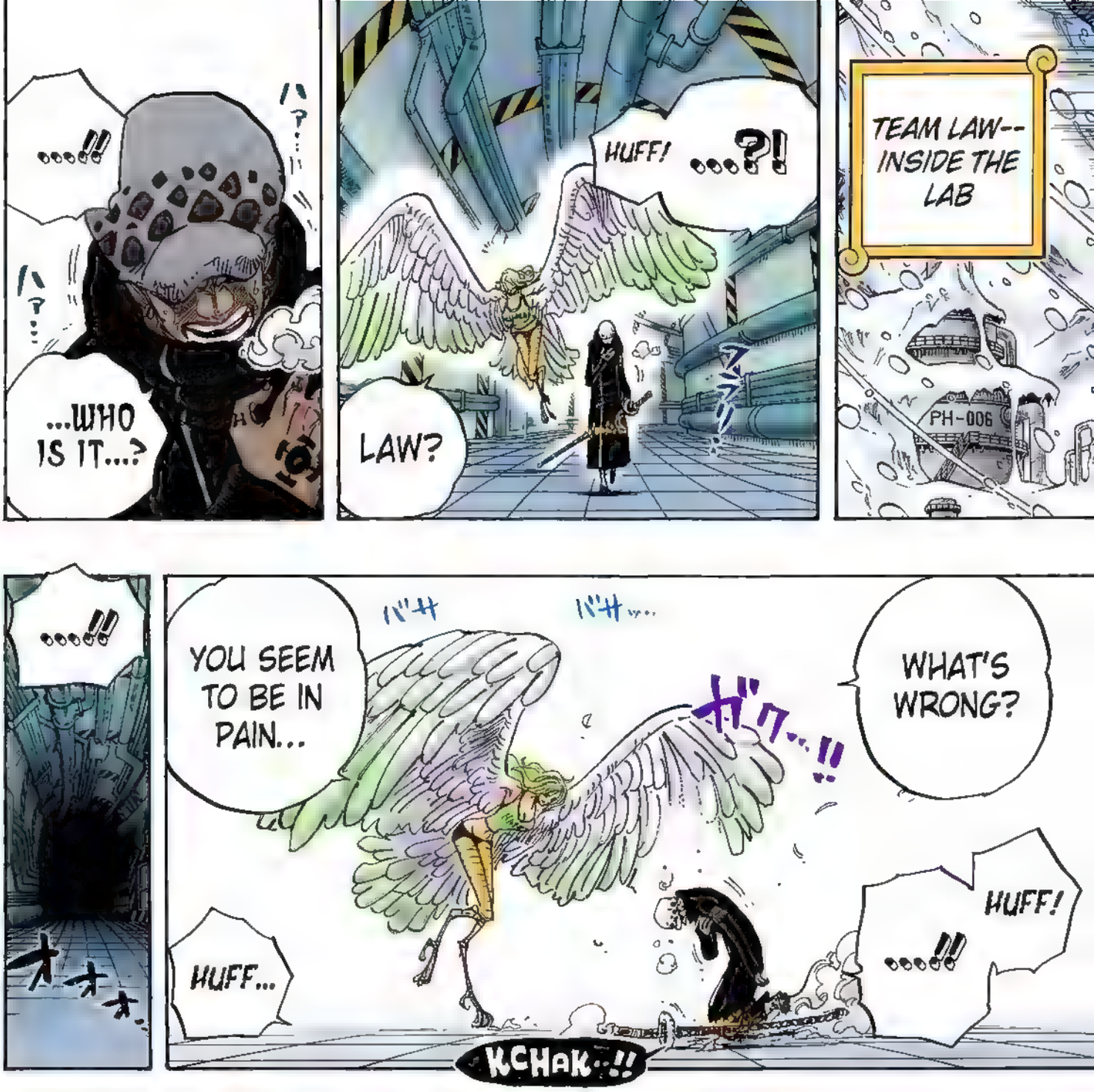
AAAAH !!

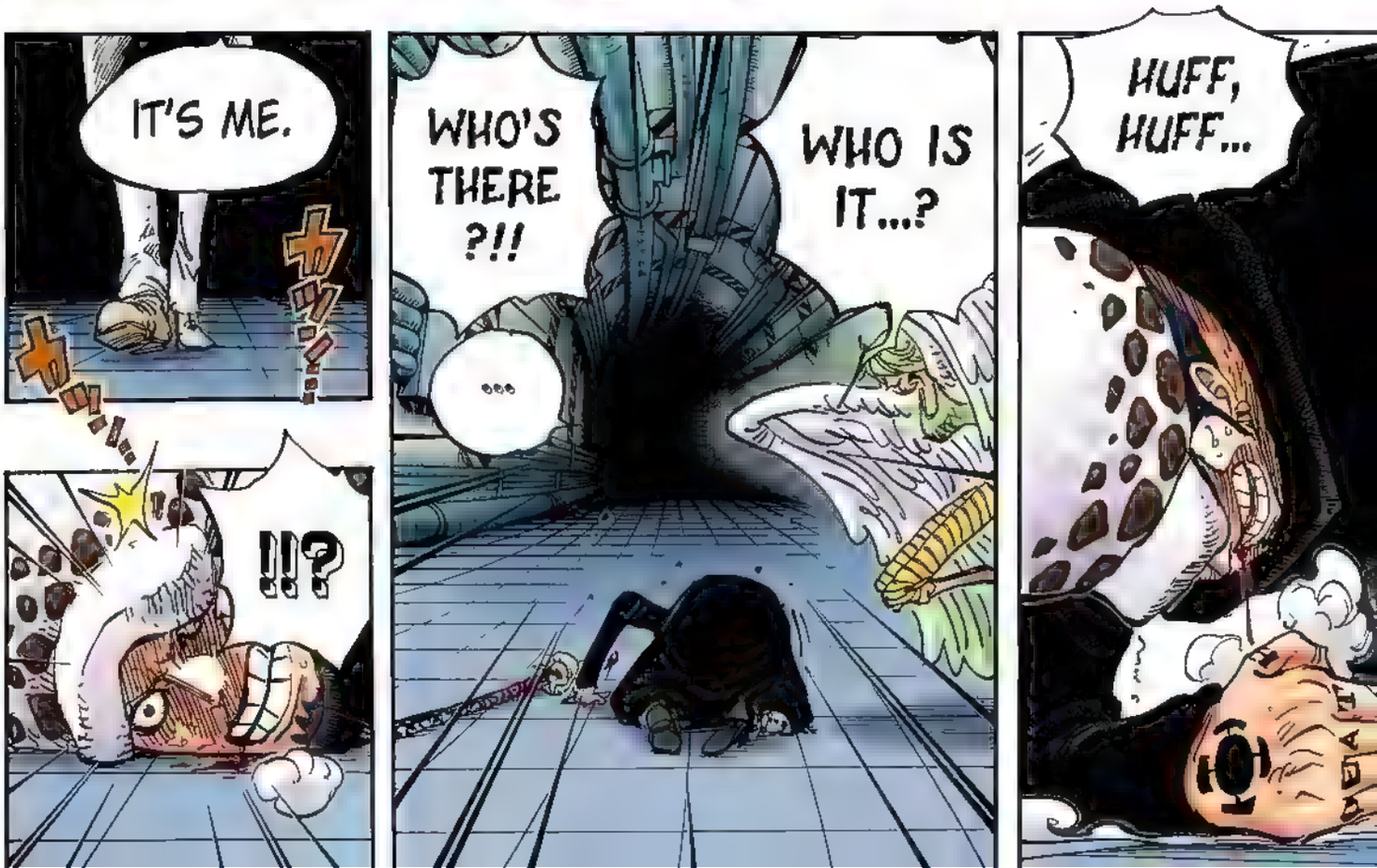
HUH?! MASTER!!
!!!
AWESOME! HE MADE IT OUT IN TIME!!
WHAT SPEED !!
ALL RIGHT!! NOW I'VE *REALLY* GOT YOU!!!
ARGH !!
ROBIN, FRANKY!! IS THERE ANYTHING WE CAN PUT HIM IN?!
WE CAN'T JUST TIE UP A LOGIA!
ANY BARRELS AROUND?
HANG ON, STRAW HAT! G-5'S TAKIN' HIM IN, AND *YOU* WITH HIM!!
SMOKER, THE STRAW HATS HAVE CAESAR!!
...

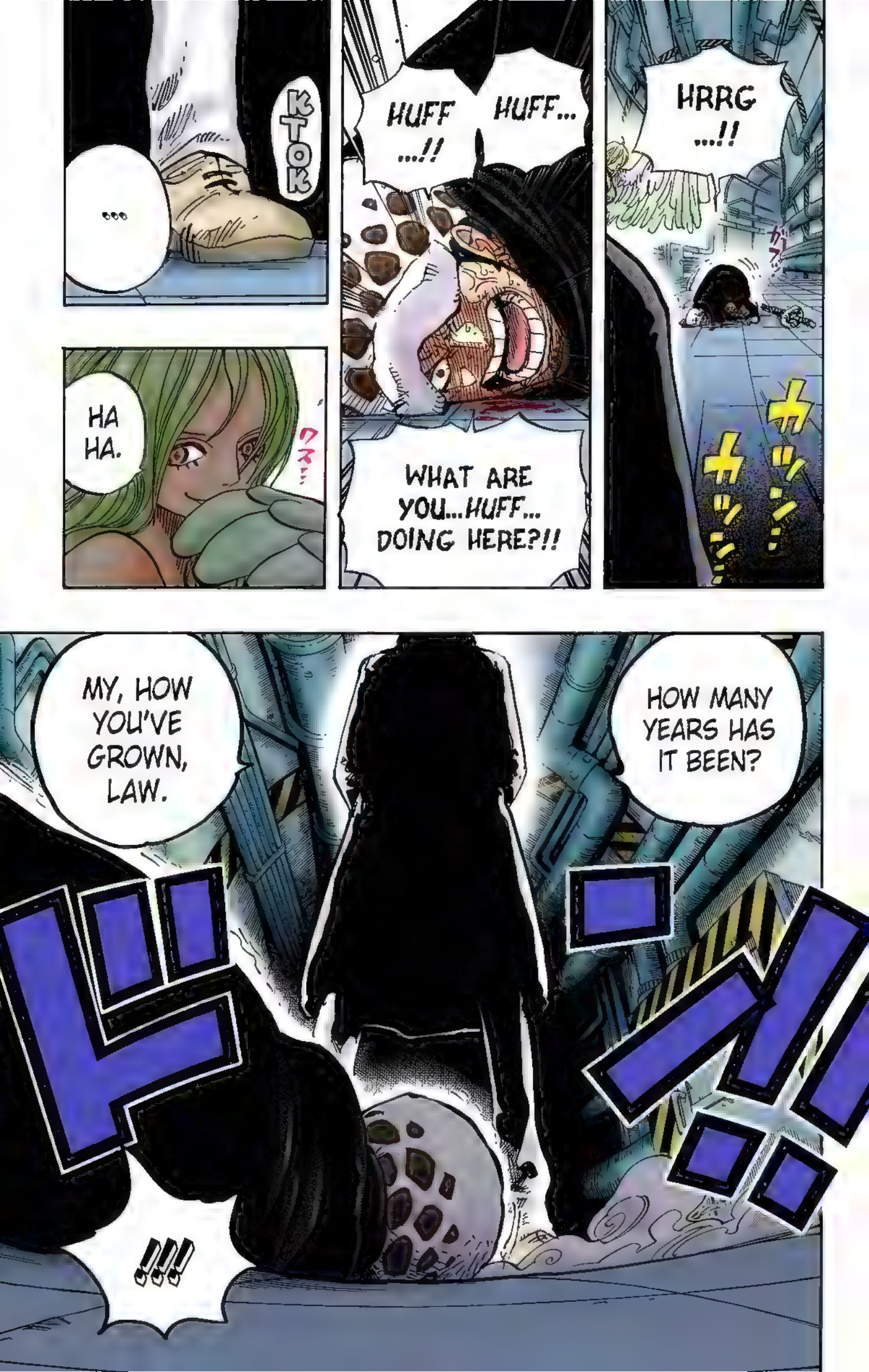

SMIRK...
HUH?
ガク
ガク..
...!!!
AAH ...!!
!?

SUCH DREADFUL DISRESPECT ...
!!?
HUFF!
GAS
GAS
OH DEAR, DEAR, DEAR...
HUFF!
THWUMP
LUFFY ?!!

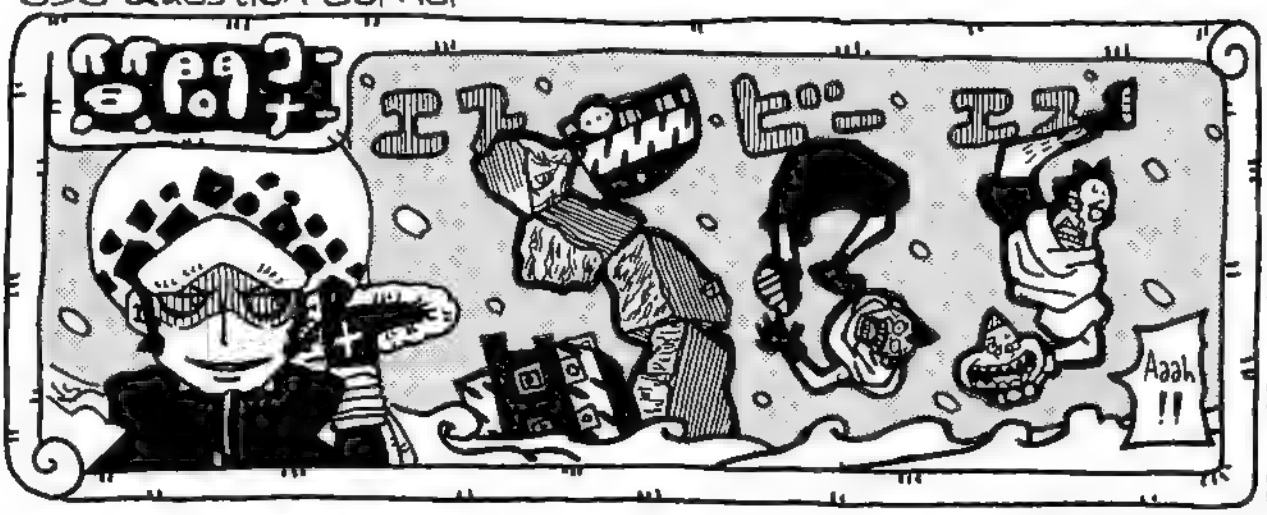
LUFFYYY!!!
SHU HO HO HO...
STRAW HAT!!
WHAT JUST HAPPENED ?!
LUFFY, WHAT'S WRONG?!!


...!!
...WHO IS IT...?
HUFF! ...?!
LAW?
TEAM LAW-- INSIDE THE LAB
PH-006
...!!
YOU SEEM TO BE IN PAIN...
WHAT'S WRONG?
HUFF...
HUFF! ...!!
KCHAK..!!


IT'S ME.
!!?
WHO'S THERE ?!!
...
WHO IS IT...?
HUFF, HUFF...


HRRG ...!!
HUFF...
HUFF ...!!
WHAT ARE YOU...HUFF... DOING HERE?!!
KTOK
...
HA HA.
HOW MANY YEARS HAS IT BEEN?
MY, HOW YOU'VE GROWN, LAW.
!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Haru, Nagano)

Q: Can I touch Nami's boobs, Oda?

--Fake Tamori

A: What are you saying?! Are you insane?!

Q: Huh?!! What?!!! Say that again!!!!

--Haribo III

A: Okay, uh... What are you saying?! Are you insane?!

Q: Did Luffy stop shrinking after using Gear Three because you're a pervert, or because he's strengthened his powers?! Explain yourself!!

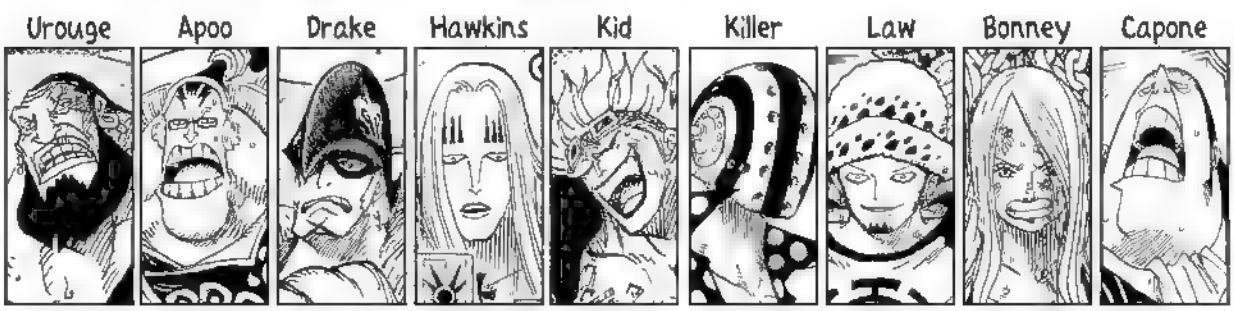
--I'm Legend

A: The answer is because Luffy's strengthened his powers. I don't understand what the first option means. Basically, after his lengthy training, Luffy's gotten much better at using Gear Two and Gear Three. When I told the anime staff that Luffy wouldn't be shrinking anymore, they said, "Thanks a bunch." It helps me too, since that usually takes extra panels to depict. Thanks, Luffy!!

Q: Nice to meet you, Odacchi!♡ It's like a dream getting to submit a question to the SBS.☆ Now, I have a whole ton of questions to ask, but the most pressing one is ! What are the ages and heights of all the rookies?♡ I'll wait until the ends of time for your answer!

--Louie

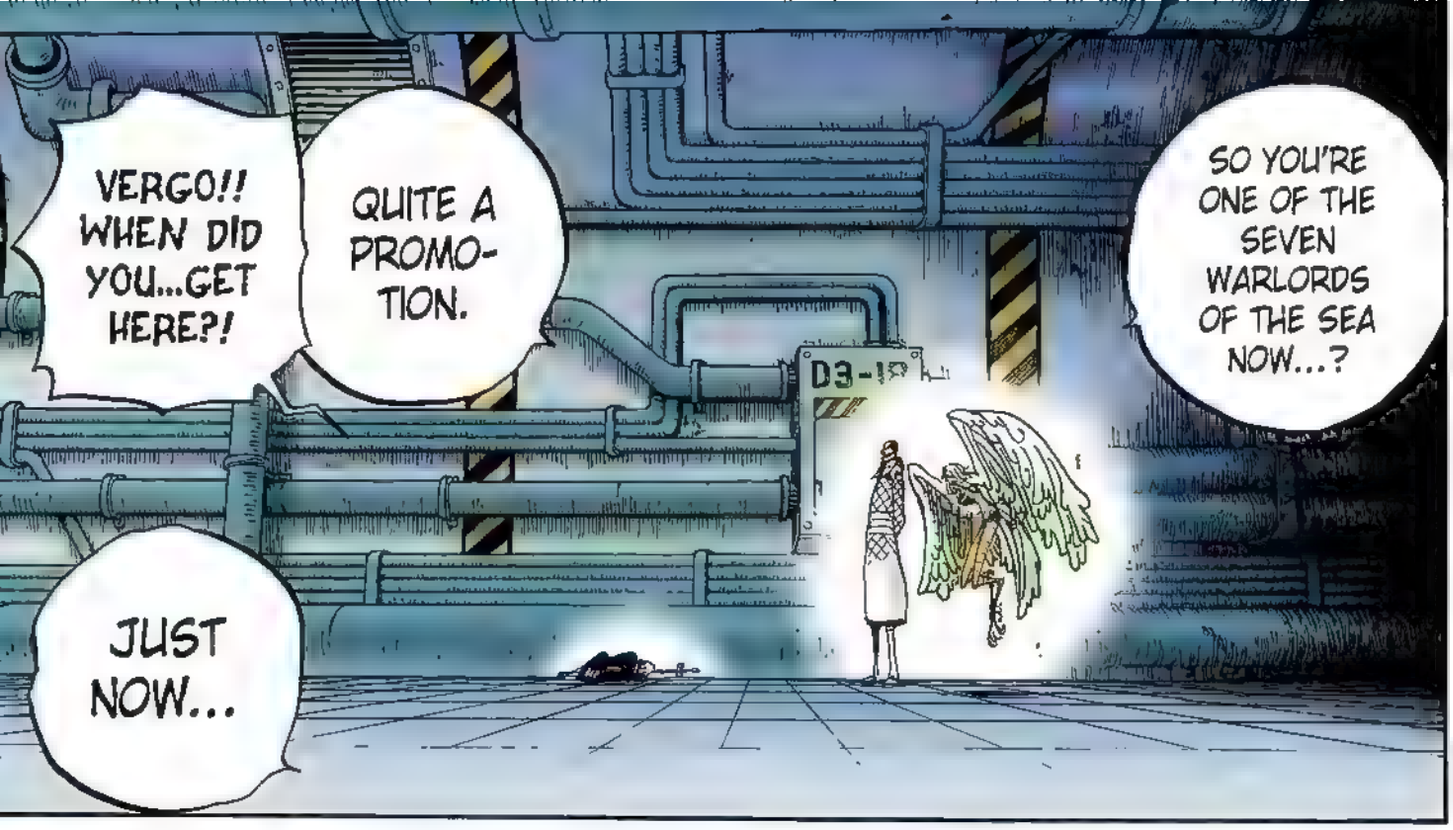
A: Okay, okay. These are all based on the point before the time skip. So for every character who's reappeared, add two years, and you can assume that their heights haven't changed. Because of Bonney's powers, her age is an estimate.



Chapter 672:
MY NAME IS KIN'EMON!!

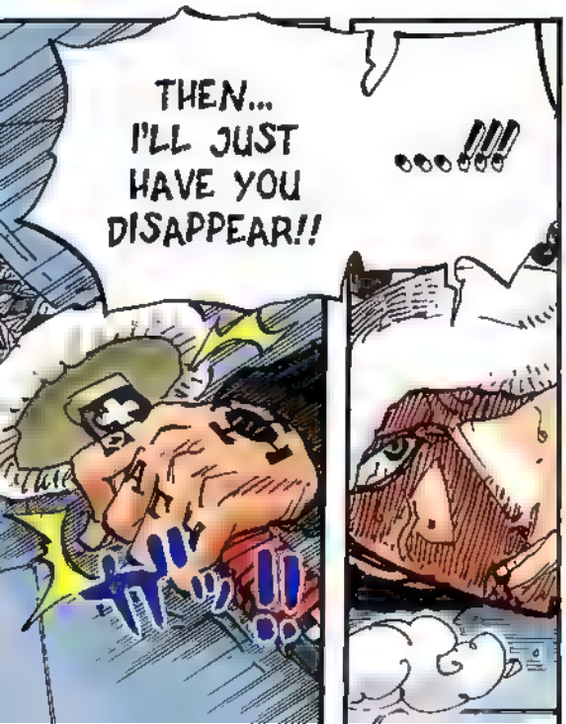
REQUEST: "ZOLO AND SANJI RACE CARRYING THE TORTOISE AND THE HARE" BY MEGANE-DANUKI FROM AKITA

MYSTERY MAN
VERGO
WE DON'T TRUST CAESAR EITHER.
THAT'S WHY HE WENT TO THE TROUBLE OF PLANTING MONET HERE.
DID YOU REALLY THINK HE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT WAS GOING ON?
HUFF HUFF...


VERGO!! WHEN DID YOU...GET HERE?!
QUITE A PROMO-TION.
SO YOU'RE ONE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS OF THE SEA NOW...?
JUST NOW...

HUFF!
HOW WAS IT... THE RIGHT MOVE?!
HUFF HUFF...
WHAT HARM DID I DO TO YOU TO DESERVE THIS?!!

...SO I HITCHED A RIDE HERE, AND IT WAS THE RIGHT MOVE.
...AND I HEARD AN S.A.D. TANKER WAS LEAVING PORT...
I WAS SPENDING TIME IN DRESS-ROSA...

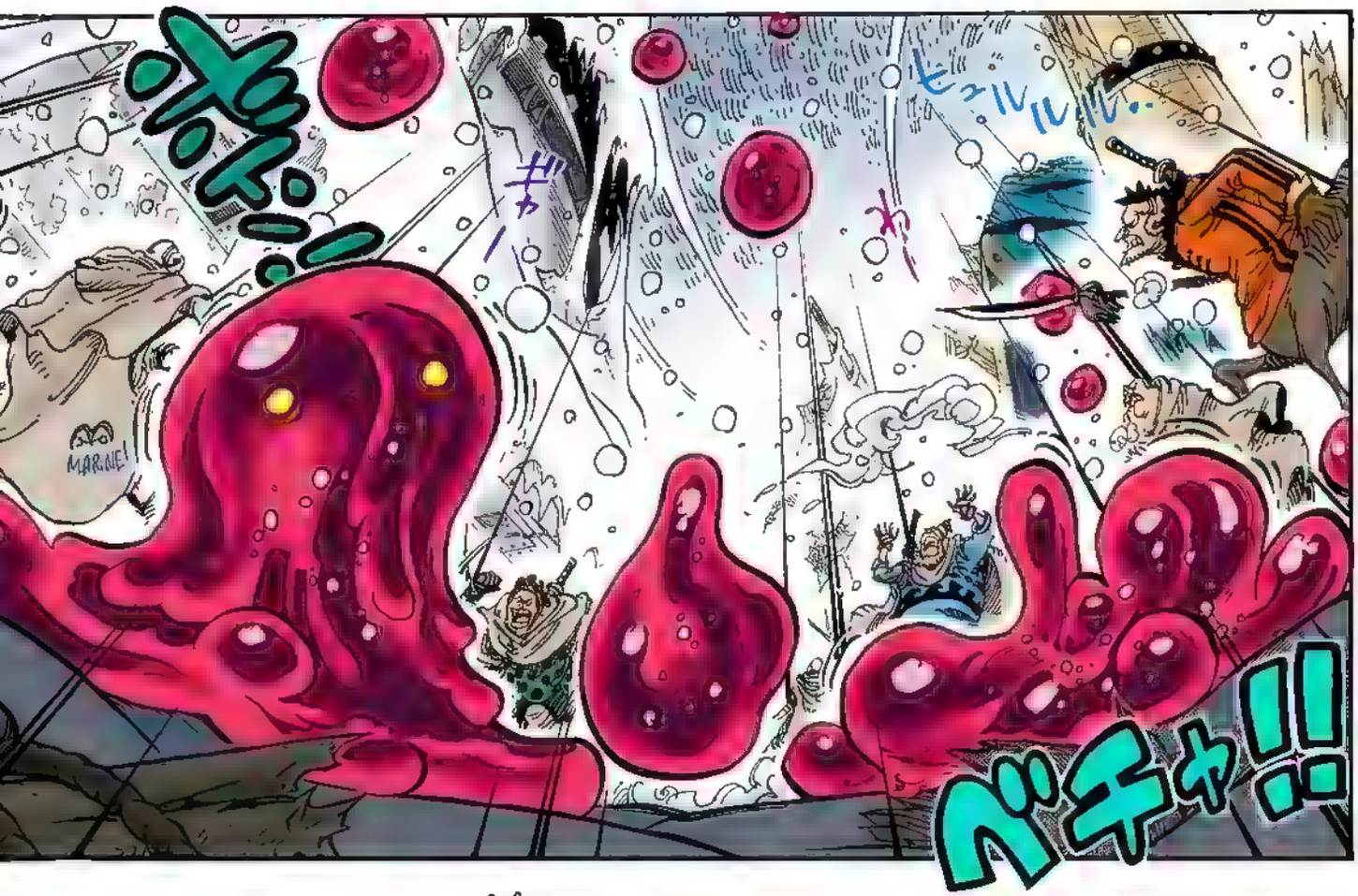

THEN... I'LL JUST HAVE YOU DISAPPEAR!!
...!!!

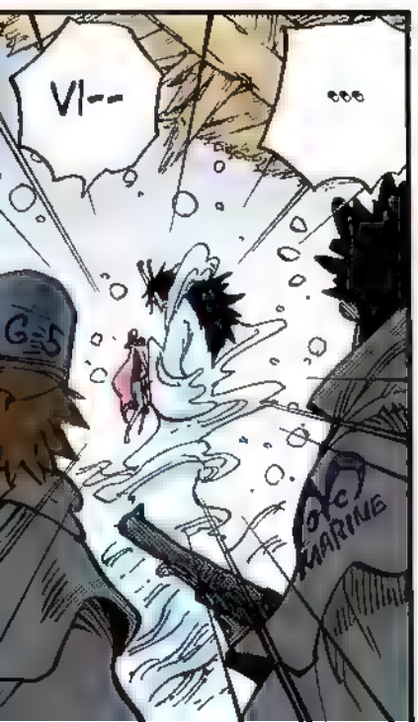
HA HA!

!!
IF YOU *HAD* DONE ANY, YOU WOULDN'T BE BREATHING RIGHT NOW.
YOU CAN'T HIDE THINGS FROM US ADULTS, LAW...

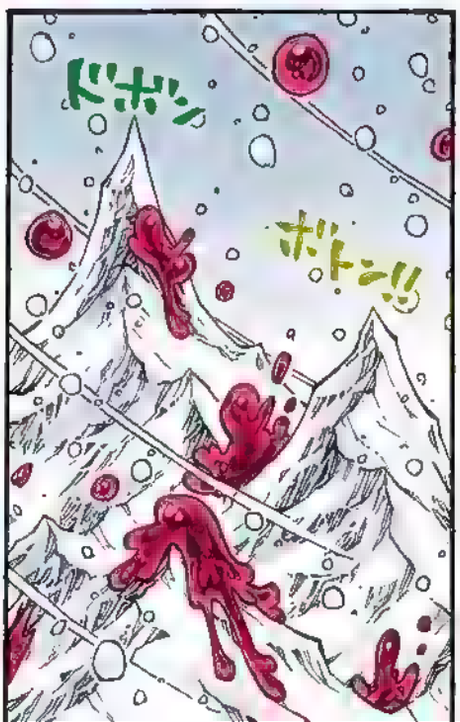
OH...AND ONE MORE THING.
AAAAHH !!!
ドク
ヤラッ!
LEARN YOUR PLACE...
スッ...
グン!!
グ..!!
グググ
KCHING!
!!!
ポタ...
IT'S MR. VERGO TO YOU.

TEAM LUFFY
MEANWHILE, IN FRONT OF THE LABORATORY
わあああああ!!


ヒュルルル..
ベチャ!!!


Vl--
...
MARINE

WHAT DO WE DO...?
WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING?!
I...I DUNNO ?!!


ドボン
ボトン!!

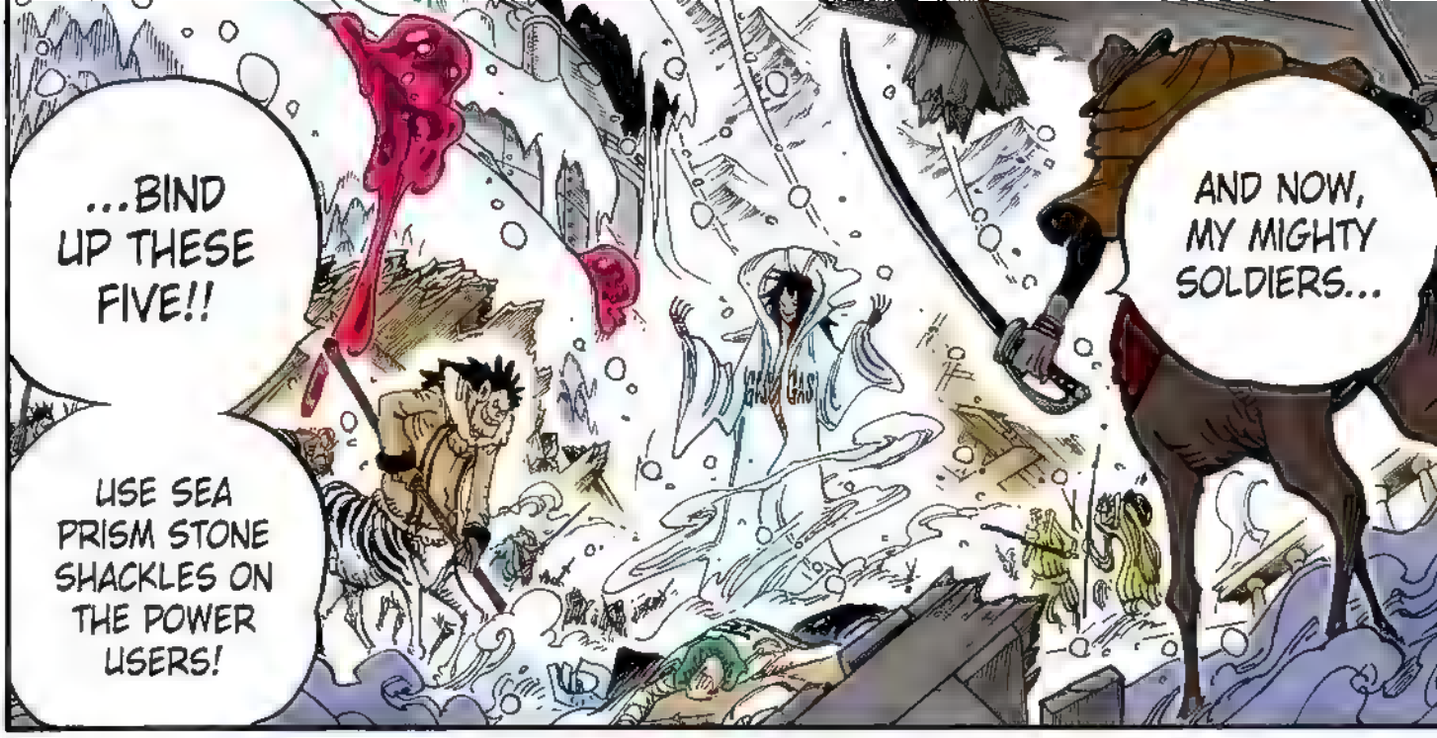
VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER !!!
SHU HO HO HO HO!
TASHIGI !!!

AND THE THREE STRAW HAT PIRATES...
...WENT DOWN TOO!!
TO THINK I WOULD EVER SEE HIM KNOCKED OUT TWICE IN ONE DAY...
WHAT HAPPENED TO HIM?!

NO WAY! HE CAN'T BE *THAT* MUCH TOUGHER THAN THEM!
IS THAT THE HAKI OF THE SUPREME KING?!

HOW DID HE BEAT ALL OF THEM WITHOUT EVEN TOUCHING THEM?!
SHU HO HO HO...
THEN WHAT WAS IT?!!

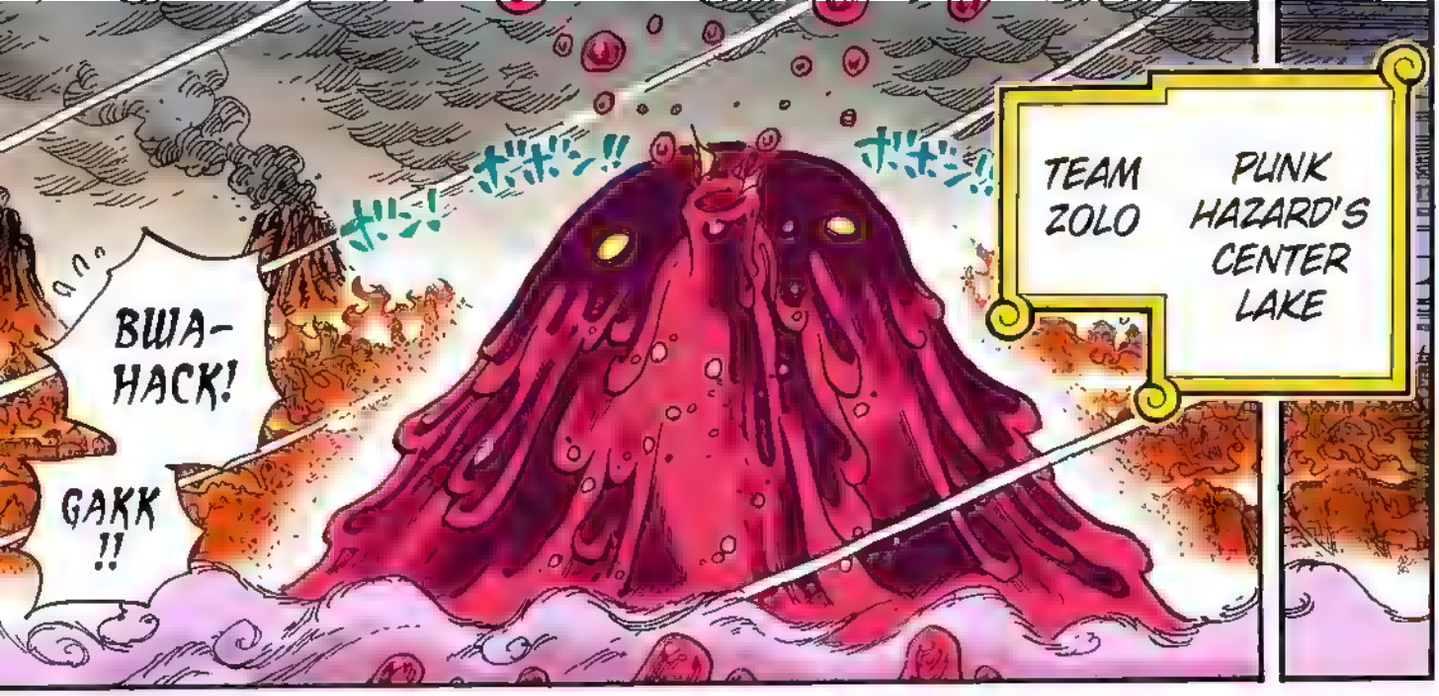
WITNESS THE POWER OF OUR GOD OF SALVATION, MASTER!!!
GYA HA HA! IN YOUR FACE, NAVY!!

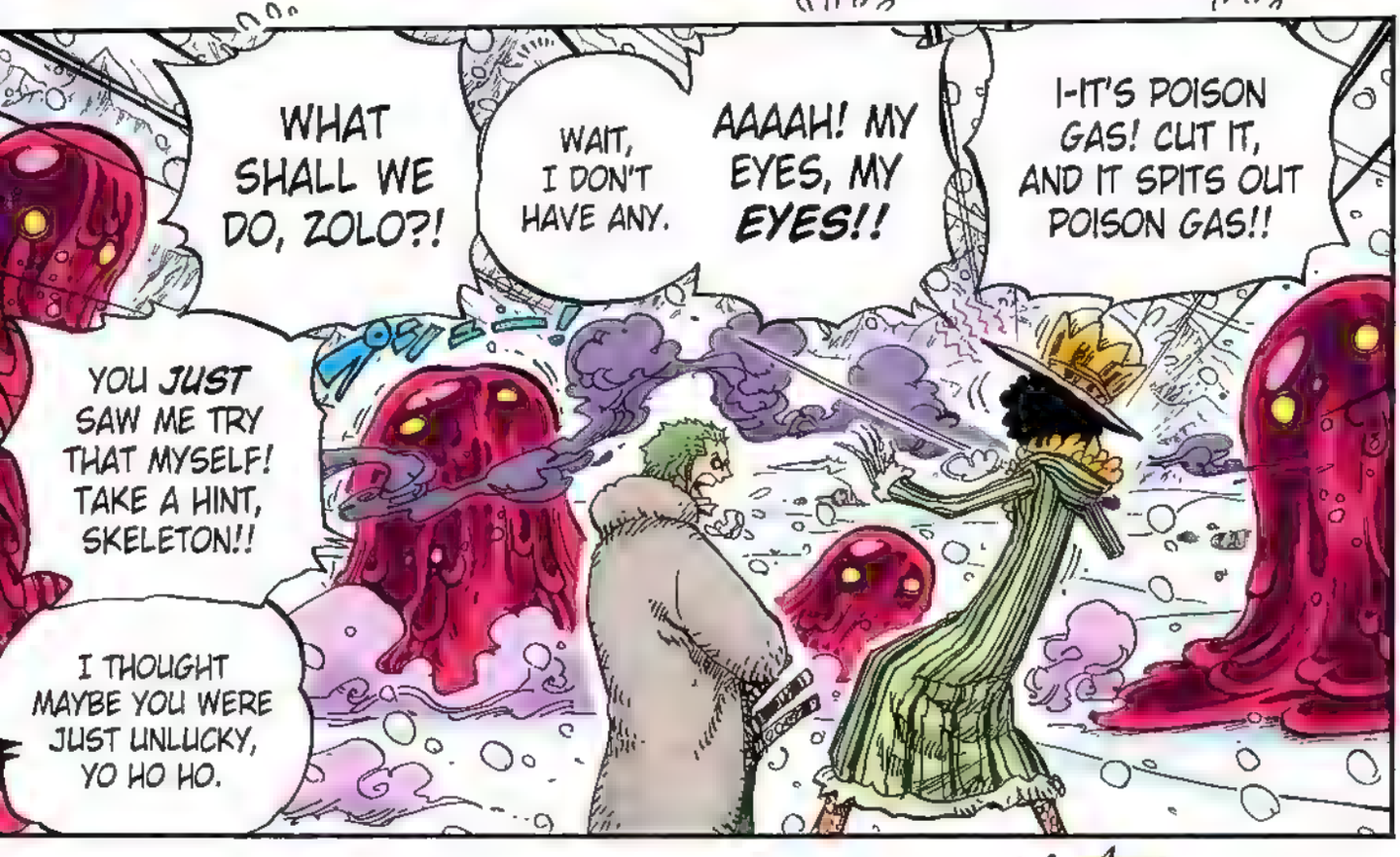

...BIND UP THESE FIVE!!
USE SEA PRISM STONE SHACKLES ON THE POWER USERS!
AND NOW, MY MIGHTY SOLDIERS...

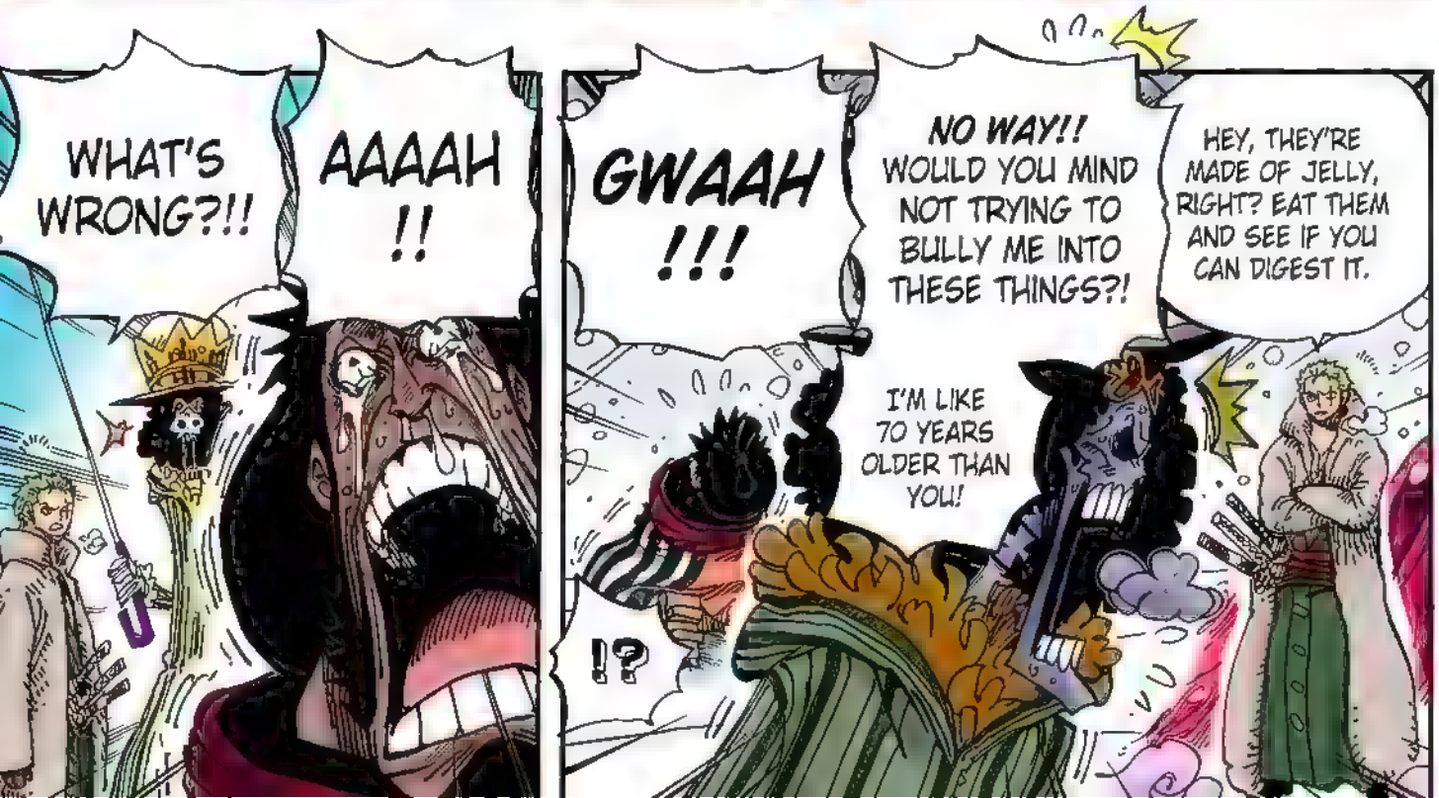
YES, MASTER!!

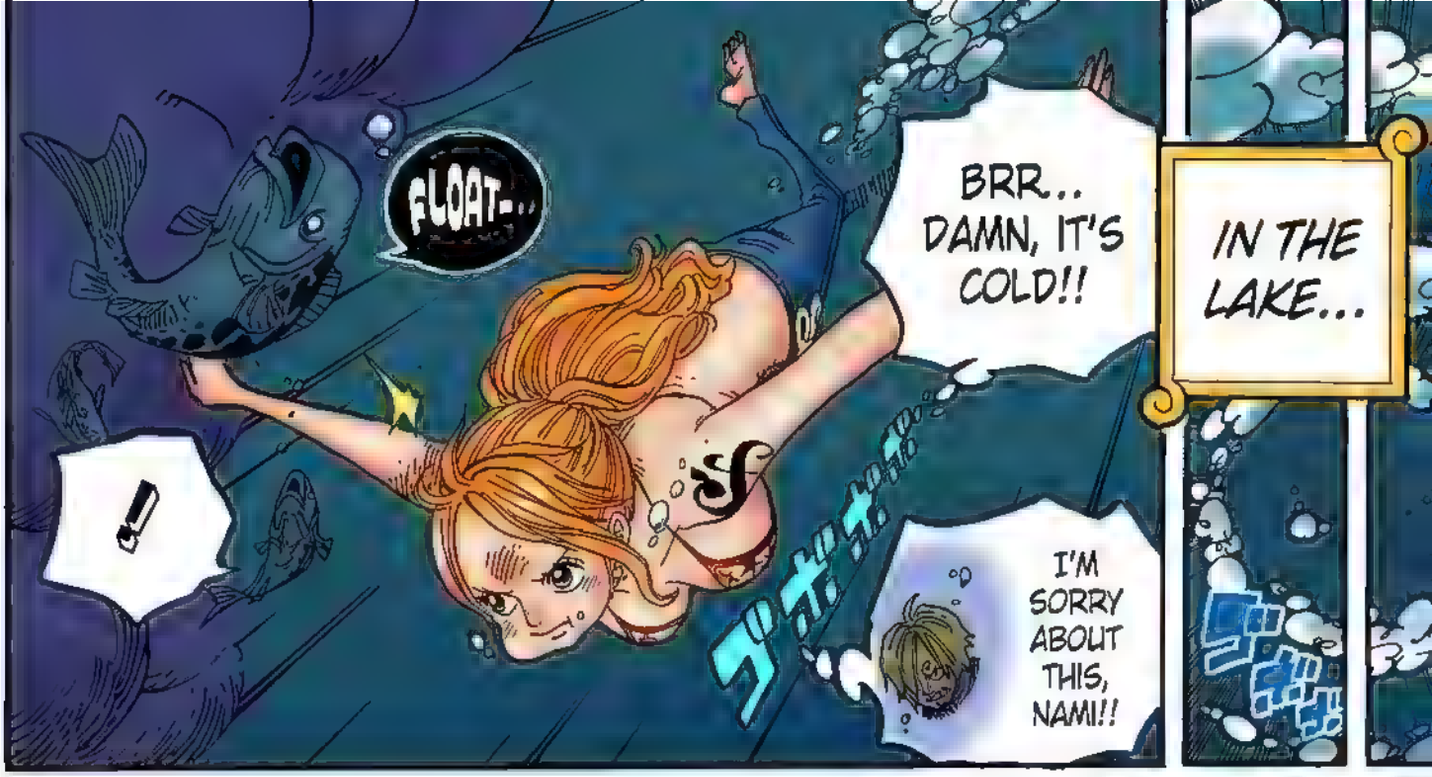
YOU'VE NOTICED THIS STRANGE SUBSTANCE FALLING FROM THE SKY? HAVE NO FEAR.
I WILL ENSURE YOUR SAFETY!!
LEAVE THE SAILORS BEHIND, AND GO INSIDE THE LAB!!
IT'S DANGEROUS OUT HERE!!

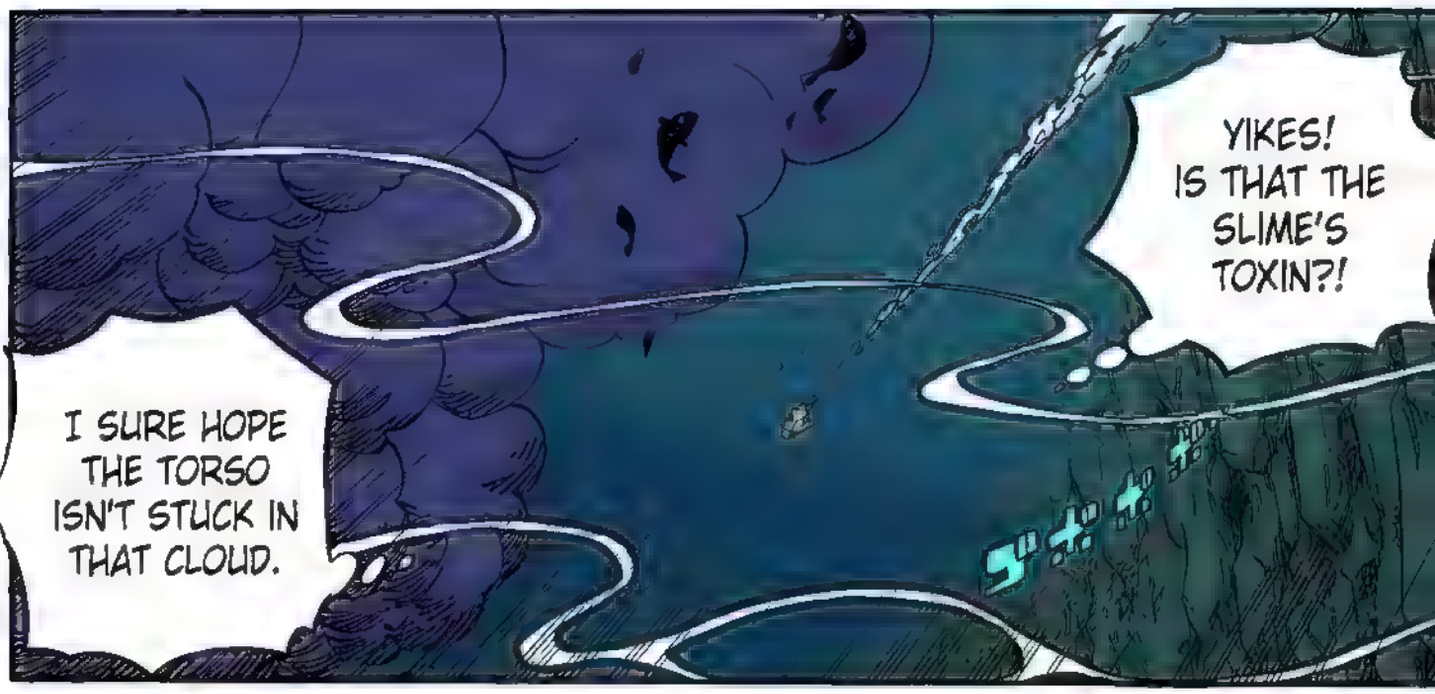
THE COMBINATION OF STRAW HAT AND LAW WAS JUST TOO MUCH...
SHU HO HO HO HO!!
SO, IT SEEMS THE COOL BROTHERS FAILED AT THEIR TASK...
SHU HO HO... WELL, CAN'T BLAME THEM...

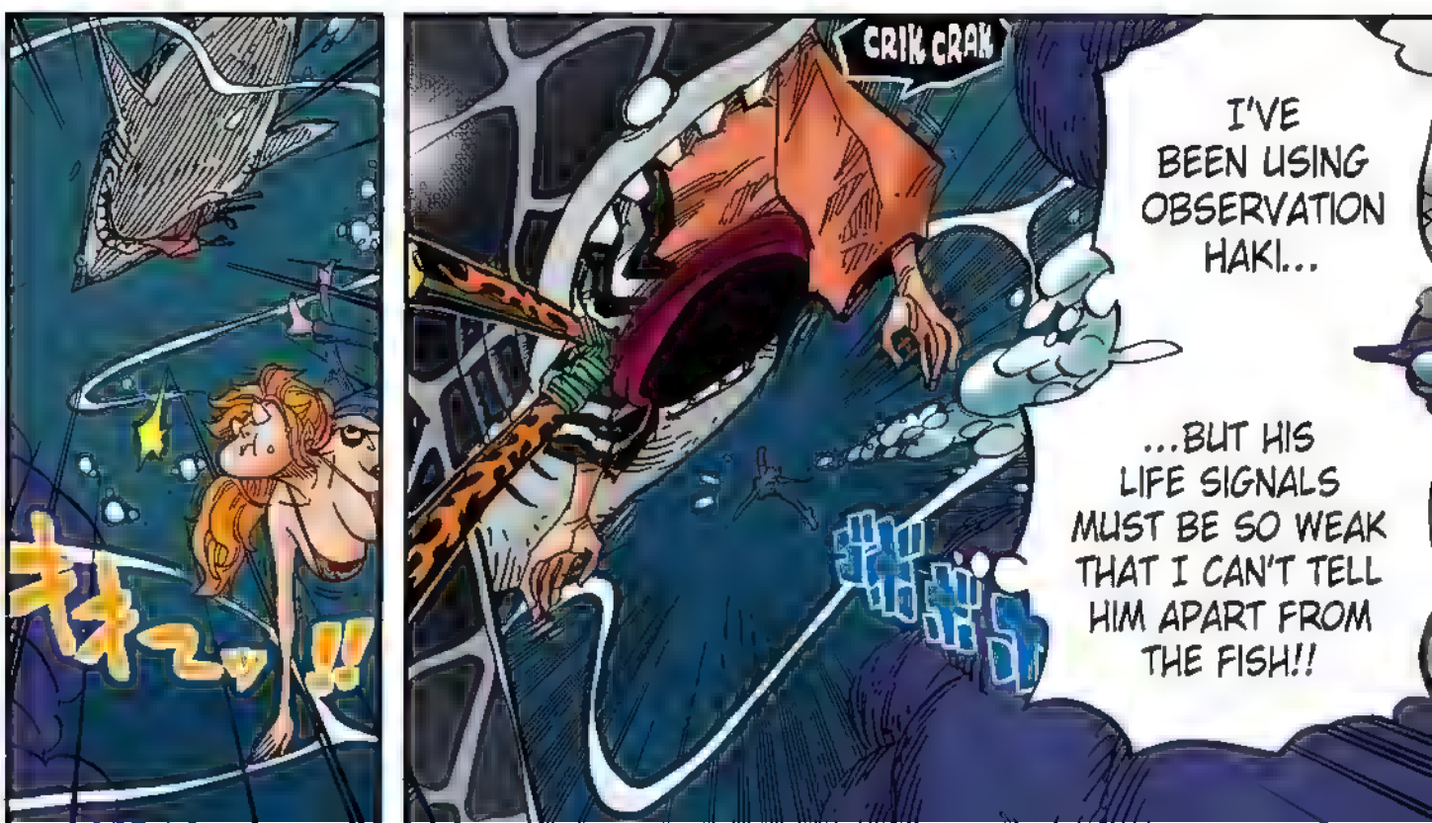

TEAM ZOLO
PUNK HAZARD'S CENTER LAKE
BWA-HACK!
GAKK !!
ボン!
ボボン!!
ボボン!!


WHAT SHALL WE DO, ZOLO?!
WAIT, I DON'T HAVE ANY.
AAAAH! MY EYES, MY EYES!!
I-IT'S POISON GAS! CUT IT, AND IT SPITS OUT POISON GAS!!
YOU JUST SAW ME TRY THAT MYSELF! TAKE A HINT, SKELETON!!
I THOUGHT MAYBE YOU WERE JUST UNLUCKY, YO HO HO.


WHAT'S WRONG?!!
AAAAH !!
GWAAH !!!
NO WAY!! WOULD YOU MIND NOT TRYING TO BULLY ME INTO THESE THINGS?!
HEY, THEY'RE MADE OF JELLY, RIGHT? EAT THEM AND SEE IF YOU CAN DIGEST IT.
I'M LIKE 70 YEARS OLDER THAN YOU!
!?

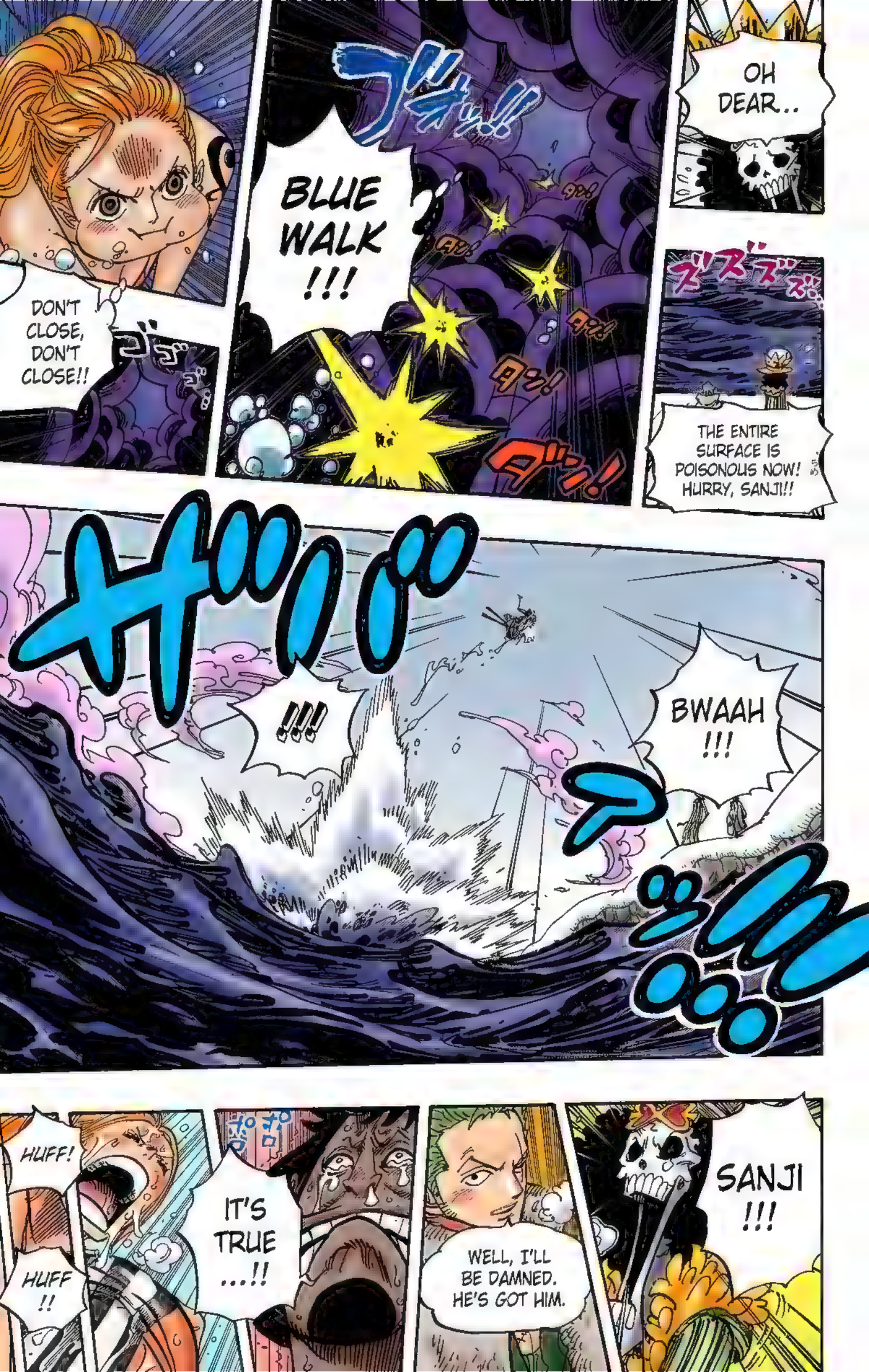

FLOAT...
!
BRR... DAMN, IT'S COLD!!
I'M SORRY ABOUT THIS, NAMI!!
IN THE LAKE...


YIKES! IS THAT THE SLIME'S TOXIN?!
I SURE HOPE THE TORSO ISN'T STUCK IN THAT CLOUD.

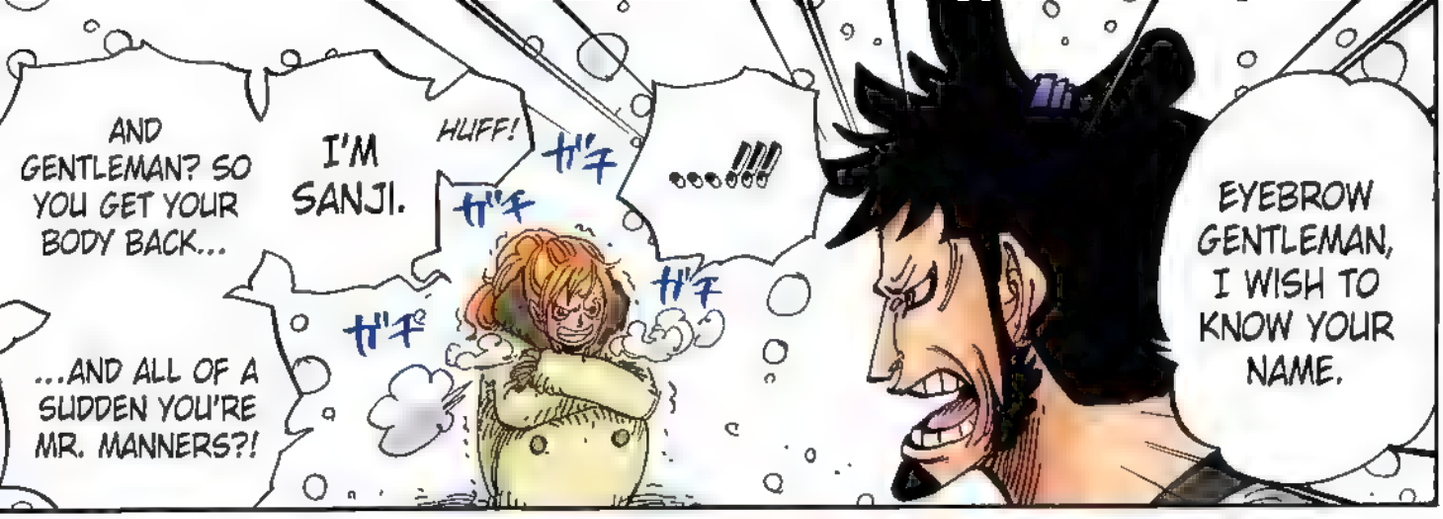

CRIK CRAK
I'VE BEEN USING OBSERVATION HAKI...
...BUT HIS LIFE SIGNALS MUST BE SO WEAK THAT I CAN'T TELL HIM APART FROM THE FISH!!

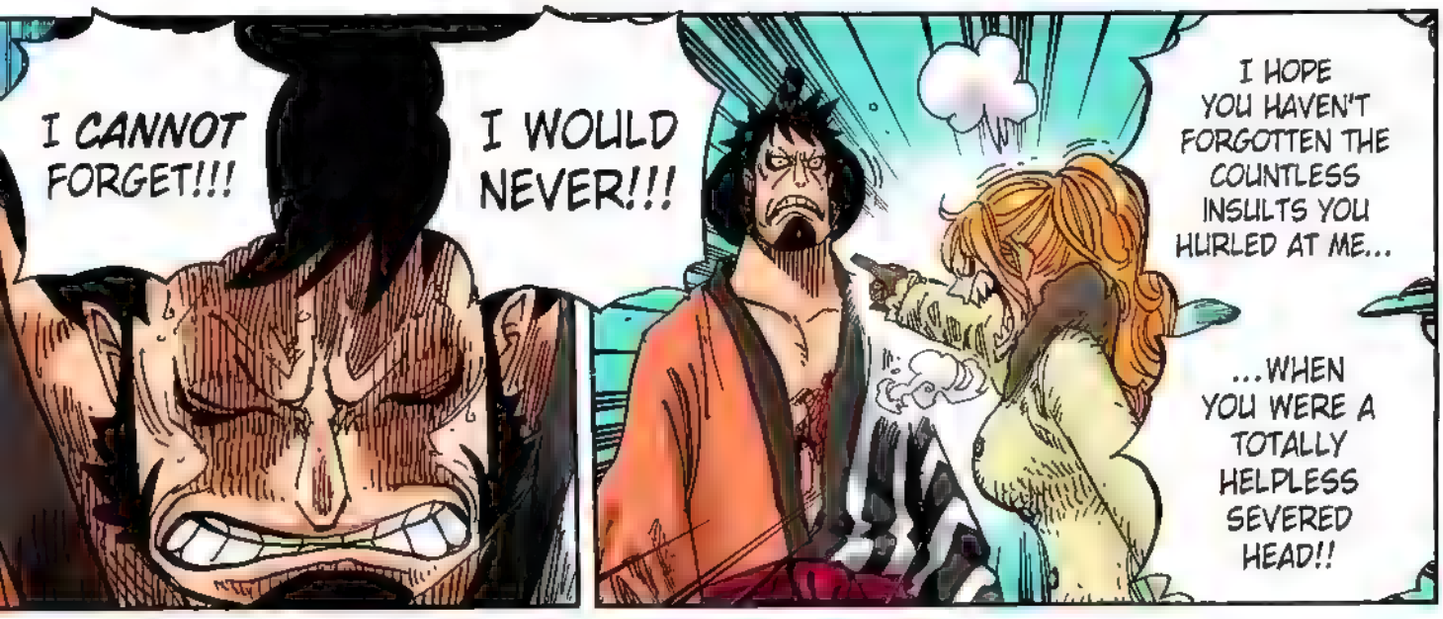
GET THAT OUTTA YOUR MOUTH, SHARK!!!
OH NO, YOU DON'T!!!
ゴボッ
!!!
ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!!
IT DOESN'T HURT...
IT...
WHAT DOESN'T ?!!
OH! HE'S SPITTING UP BLOOD!!
HEY, WHAT'S HAPPENING ?!!
AAAAH !!
GAHK !!
ドカッ
JOUE...
...SHOT !!!

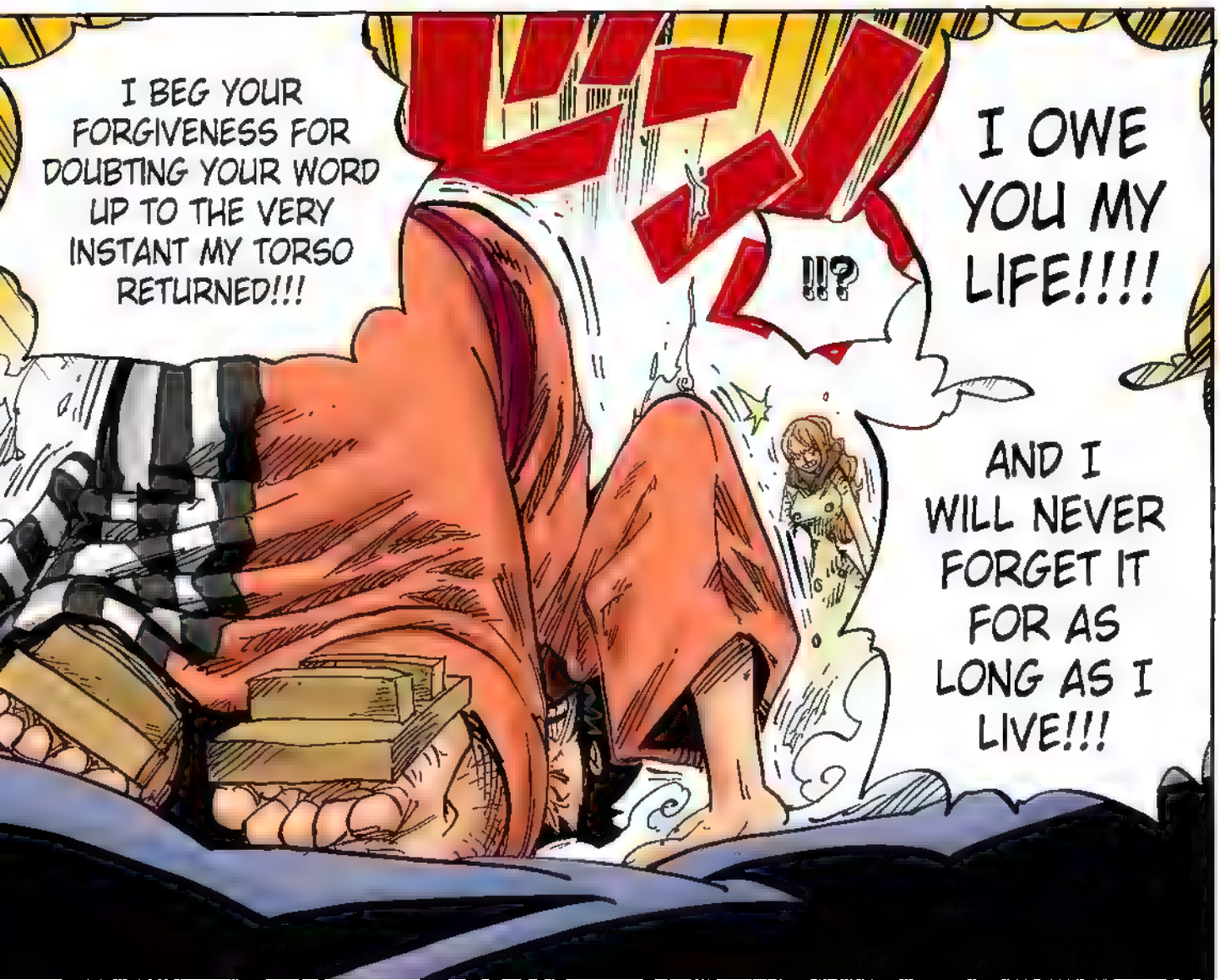
THE SAMURAI PUZZLE IS FINISHED AT LAST!!
THERE!! THE FINAL PART!!
...!!
!!!?
!!
IS NAMI'S BODY STRONG ENOUGH TO GET OUT OF THIS?!
I DON'T WANNA PUT HER UNDER ANY MORE STRESS!!
DAMN, I'VE BEEN SURROUNDED !!
FLOAT...
LOOK HOW CLOSE THE POISON IS!!


DON'T CLOSE, DON'T CLOSE!!
BLUE WALK !!!
OH DEAR...
THE ENTIRE SURFACE IS POISONOUS NOW! HURRY, SANJI!!
!!!
BWAAH !!!
HUFF!
HUFF !!
IT'S TRUE ...!!
WELL, I'LL BE DAMNED. HE'S GOT HIM.
SANJI !!!

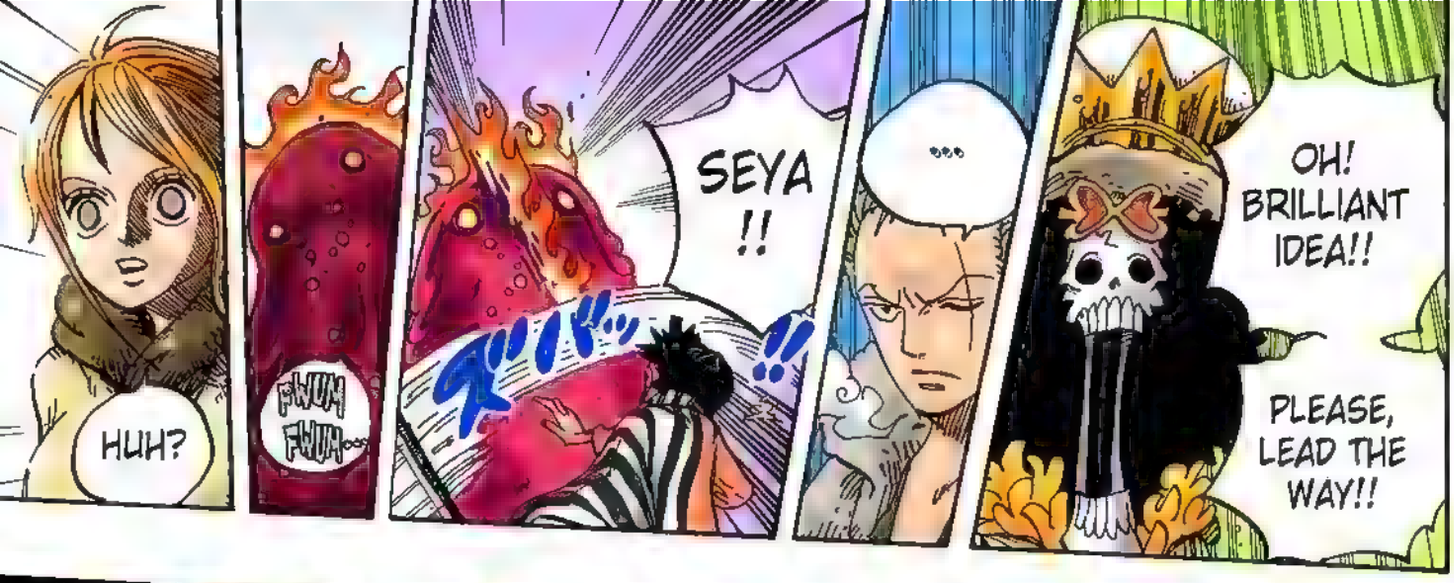
...TO HAVE THE BODY I WAS BORN WITH...
...BACK AS IT SHOULD BE!!!
I'M JUST SO HAPPY...
I SEE... FORGIVE MY LATE INTRO-DUCTION!
GOODNESS! YOU'RE JUST AS TALL AS ME, SIR SAMURAI.
...IS KIN'EMON !!!
MY NAME...
...FROM KURI, OF THE LAND OF WANO!!
AND I HAIL...
SAMURAI OF WANO
FOXFIRE
KIN'EMON


EYEBROW GENTLEMAN, I WISH TO KNOW YOUR NAME.
...!!!
HUFF!
I'M SANJI.
AND GENTLEMAN? SO YOU GET YOUR BODY BACK...
...AND ALL OF A SUDDEN YOU'RE MR. MANNERS?!


I WOULD NEVER!!!
I CANNOT FORGET!!!
I HOPE YOU HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN THE COUNTLESS INSULTS YOU HURLED AT ME...
...WHEN YOU WERE A TOTALLY HELPLESS SEVERED HEAD!!


I OWE YOU MY LIFE!!!!
!!?
I BEG YOUR FORGIVENESS FOR DOUBTING YOUR WORD UP TO THE VERY INSTANT MY TORSO RETURNED!!!
AND I WILL NEVER FORGET IT FOR AS LONG AS I LIVE!!!

...BUT I DO BELIEVE WE'RE IN MORTAL DANGER.
!?
I HATE TO INTERRUPT, SANJI...
STOP THAT, YOU IDIOT!! PULL YOUR HEAD UP!! A MAN SHOULDN'T GET ON HIS KNEES AND BEG!!
BUT IF YOU HADN'T COME ALONG, I WOULD HAVE BEEN...
ドロ
AND I THINK WE'RE TRAPPED.
!!
ドロリ...
ドロリ...
HEY!! DIDN'T I TELL YOU GUYS TO DO SOMETHING ABOUT THIS THING?!!
LET'S BLAZE A PATH AND MAKE OUR ESCAPE!!
THEY CALL ME FOXFIRE KIN'EMON, AND MY BLADE BURNS THOSE IT CUTS!!
HUH ?
スッ...
UGH, YOU USELESS TURDS!!
PRE-CISELY ...
WE TRIED, AND IT DIDN'T WORK. SO HERE WE ARE.
ほじ
ほじ
ほじ
WHAT IF WE TRIED BURNING IT?


HUH?
FWUM FWUM...
SEYA !!
...
OH! BRILLIANT IDEA!!
PLEASE, LEAD THE WAY!!

!!?

...I CANNOT CUT!!

THERE IS NO FIRE...

WAIT !!

!?

IF YOU'LL PARDON ME, I MUST RESCUE MOMONOSUKE FROM THE LAB!

I'M IN ON YOUR RESCUE MISSION!

I'M CURIOUS ABOUT THE WAY A SAMURAI FIGHTS...

HUH?! ZOLO!

MY FOXFIRE STYLE SLICES WITH FLAME.

YOU CUT THE--?!

BUT THEN I SIMPLY CUT THROUGH THE BLAST AS WELL!!

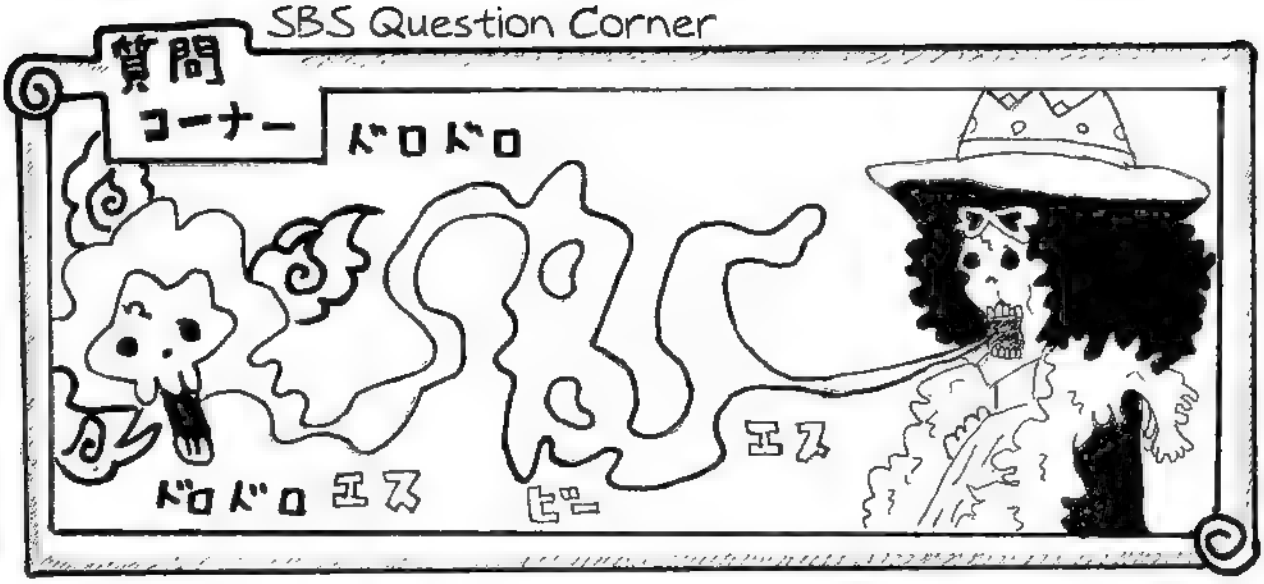
!!?

BUT...

...ONE OF ITS SECRET ARTS IS THE ABILITY TO CUT THROUGH FLAME AS WELL!!

KRRR

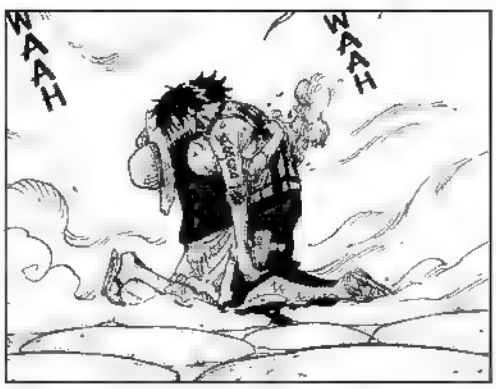
SBS Question Corner



(Soyoka Mori, Aichi)

Q: Right before Ace dies, he leaves a message for Luffy to pass on, since he can barely speak anymore. Did Luffy actually relay, "Thank you for loving me" to the others?

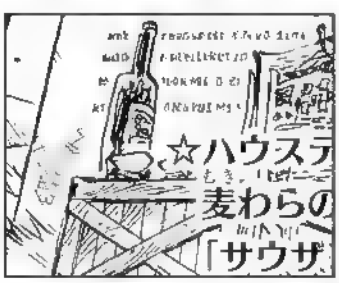
--Otohimememe

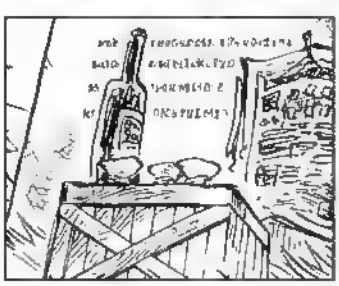


A: I see. He did make a promise, didn't he? The way the action flows after that, it's hard to imagine that Luffy met any of the Whitebeard Pirates. But you know what? That's okay. The Whitebeard Pirates loved Ace--the Paramount War was the result of that--and not a single one of them needed to hear those words from his own lips to know his gratitude. In fact, Ace's message held another unspoken request. What does it mean that he ordered Luffy to tell his words to the others **later?** That he needed to survive that war, and live to see another day. I think the last words Ace spoke reached the hearts of more people than we can possibly imagine.

Q: Odacchi! I went to "One Piece Ten," the art exhibit. When I went, the original art for chapter 668, "Pirate Alliance," was on display!!! And on the cover page for "Decks of the World," there were three cups before Ace's grave!!! Should I assume that you-know-who visited Ace's grave?? Because only Luffy and you-know-who would understand what that means…

--Gonke Barber





A: Yes. This illustration is from the cover page of Chapter 668, but unfortunately, the original printing in *Weekly Shonen Jump* in Japan had some promotional text covering that part up. However, since the art exhibit was running in Tokyo at the time, I know some readers went down to see the original illustration without the text. You can see it for yourself here in this book. As for what it means, I leave that to your imagination.

Chapter 673:
VERGO AND JOKER

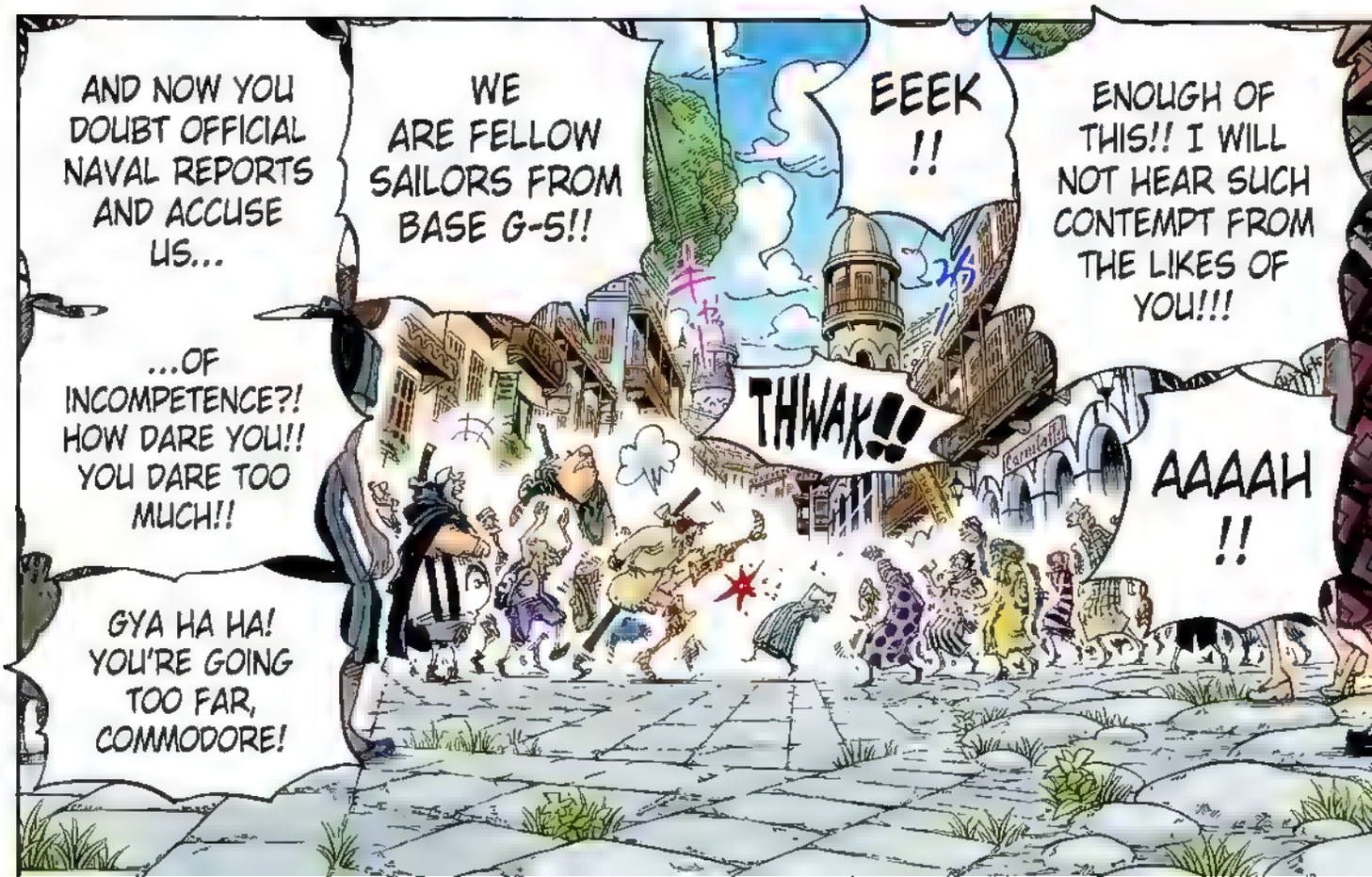
REQUEST: "MUSEUM SECURITY GUARD USOPP FINDS BROOK DANCING WITH THE DINO SKELETON LATE AT NIGHT"
BY SEAN FROM AOMORI

JUST ONE MORE TIME, THAT'S ALL WE ASK!!
PLEASE LOOK FOR OUR CHILDREN!!
IT'S POINT-LESS! TOO POINTLESS!
...IN THE NEW WORLD.
ON AN ISLAND ...

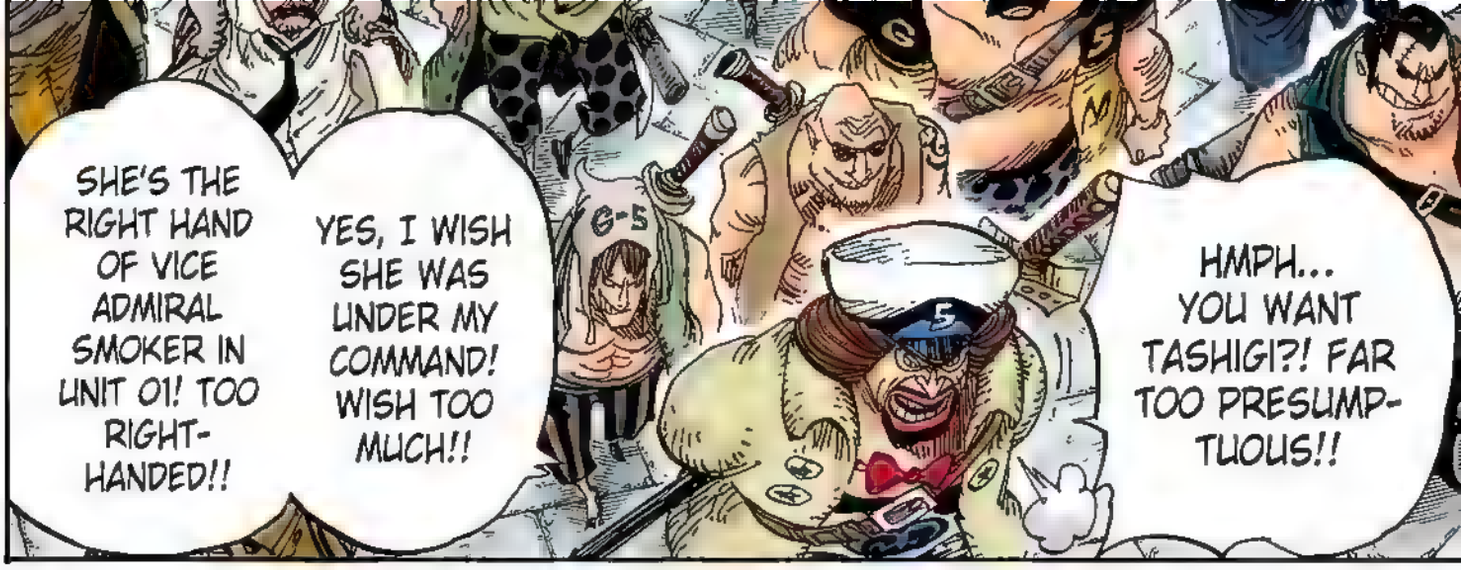
WHAT ?!
ギロリ…

WE'VE HEARD THAT SHE IS VERY RECEPTIVE TO REQUESTS LIKE OURS...
PLEASE BRING THIS UP WITH CAPTAIN TASHIGI IF YOU CAN!!
!?

WE'RE BEGGING YOU TO USE THE NAVY'S POWER TO FIND THEM!!
ばん!


AND NOW YOU DOUBT OFFICIAL NAVAL REPORTS AND ACCUSE US...
...OF INCOMPETENCE?! HOW DARE YOU!! YOU DARE TOO MUCH!!
GYA HA HA! YOU'RE GOING TOO FAR, COMMODORE!
WE ARE FELLOW SAILORS FROM BASE G-5!!
EEEK !!
THWAK!!
ENOUGH OF THIS!! I WILL NOT HEAR SUCH CONTEMPT FROM THE LIKES OF YOU!!!
AAAAH !!

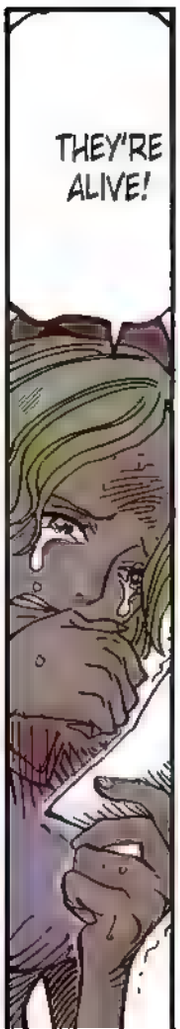
YOUR CHILDREN SUFFERED ACCIDENTAL DEATHS!!
NOW CLAM UP AND LISTEN TO YOUR BETTERS!! LISTEN TOO HARD!!
WE'VE GONE OVER THIS TOO MANY TIMES WITH G-5'S TOP COMMANDER, VICE ADMIRAL VERGO!!
WE CONDUCTED TEN THOUSAND SEARCHES!!
HE'S EXAGGER-ATING!
IF YOU KEEP COMPLAINING ABOUT THIS, I'LL HAVE YOU EXECUTED AND SET YOUR TOWN ON FIRE FOR OBSTRUCTION OF GOVERNMENT WORK!!
!!?
.....!!
GYA HA HA! YOU'RE GOING TOO FAR, COMMODORE!
MARINE G-5
UNIT 06
COMMODORE
YARISUGI

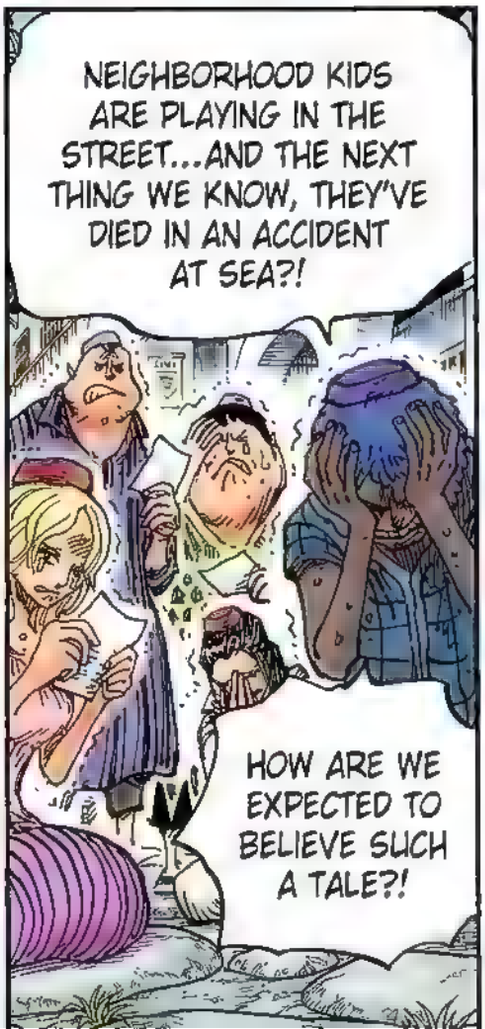

SHE'S THE RIGHT HAND OF VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER IN UNIT 01! TOO RIGHT-HANDED!!
YES, I WISH SHE WAS UNDER MY COMMAND! WISH TOO MUCH!!
HMPH... YOU WANT TASHIGI?! FAR TOO PRESUMP-TUOUS!!

I WONDER IF VICE ADMIRAL VERGO REALLY *HAS* HEARD ABOUT THIS...?

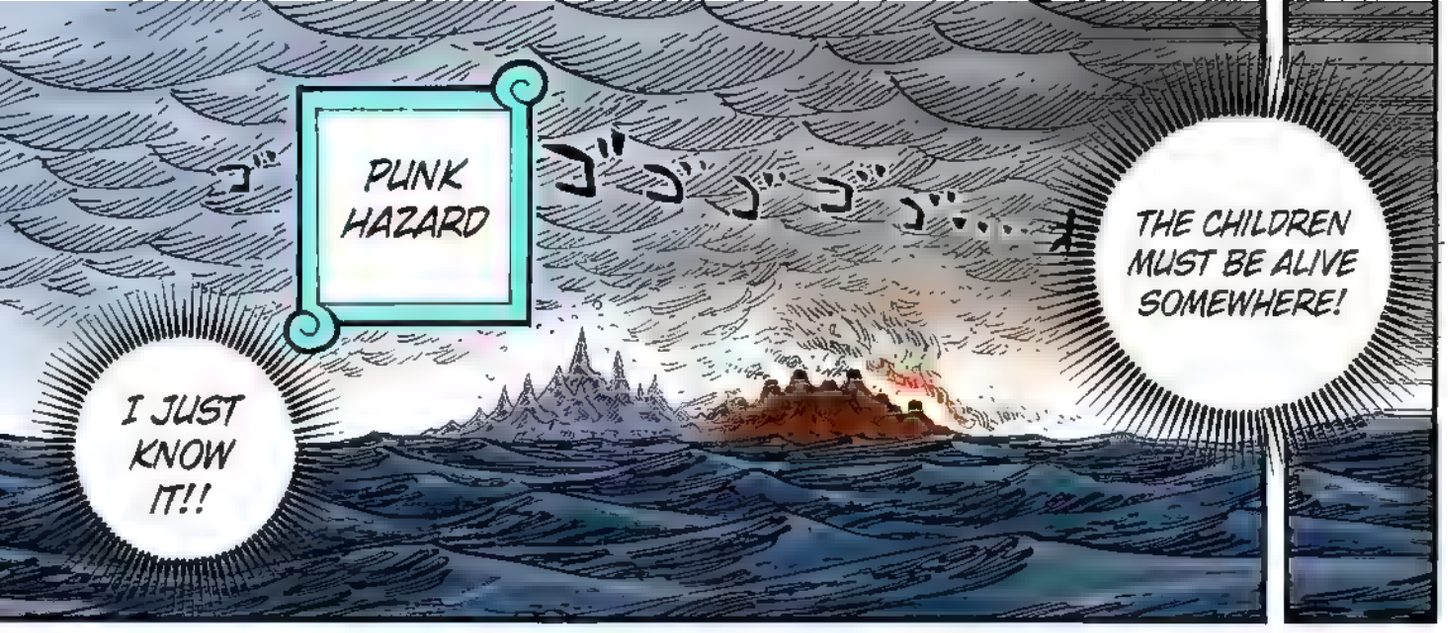
...!!
GYA HA HA! TOO FAR, MAN!
LAZY SCUM!!
ギャハハ

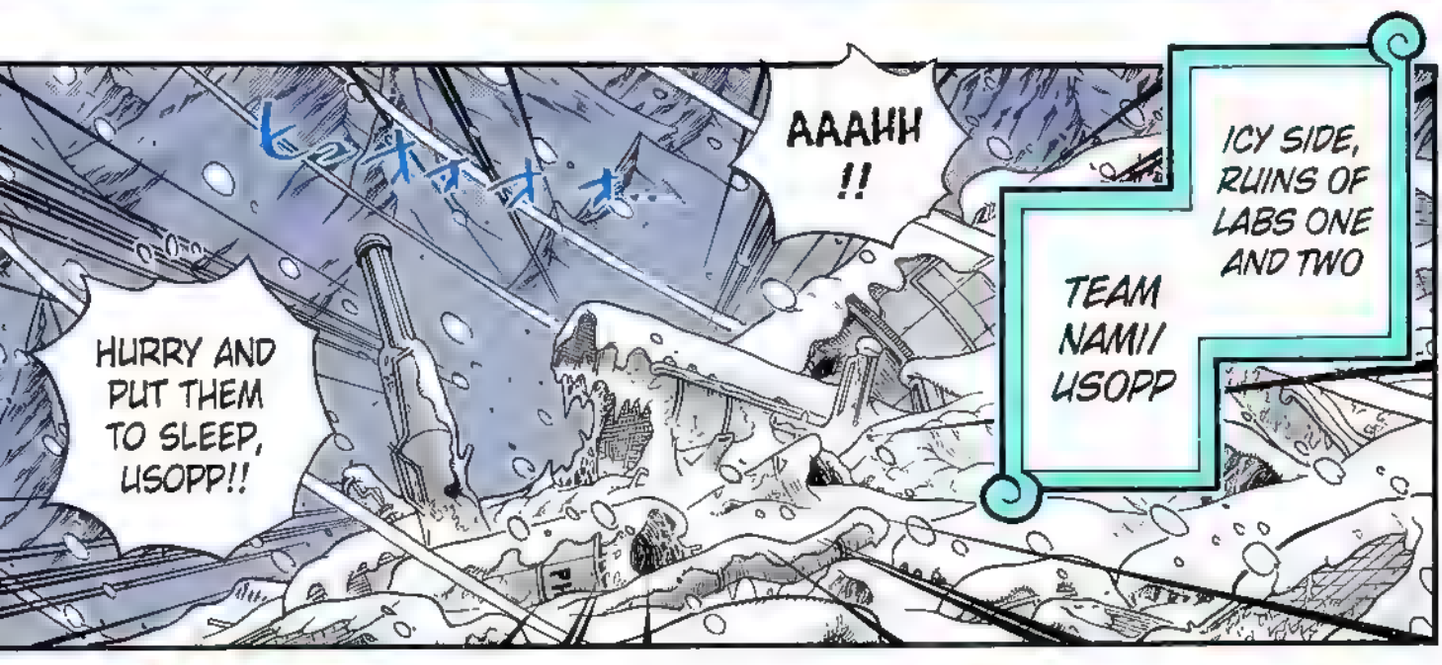
AND I'VE GOT FAR TOO LITTLE TIME TO DEAL WITH A BUNCH OF PEOPLE WHO CAN'T GET OVER AN ACCIDENT FROM THREE YEARS AGO!!


THEY'RE ALIVE!


NEIGHBORHOOD KIDS ARE PLAYING IN THE STREET...AND THE NEXT THING WE KNOW, THEY'VE DIED IN AN ACCIDENT AT SEA?!
HOW ARE WE EXPECTED TO BELIEVE SUCH A TALE?!

HE WAS A PROPER GENTLEMAN, NOT LIKE THE REST OF G-5.
HE ONCE PROTECTED THIS ISLAND FROM PIRATES!
WOULD HE REALLY CLAIM THIS WAS AN "ACCIDENT"?





THE CHILDREN MUST BE ALIVE SOMEWHERE!

PUNK HAZARD

I JUST KNOW IT!!

ICY SIDE, RUINS OF LABS ONE AND TWO

TEAM NAMI/ USOPP

AAAHH !!

HURRY AND PUT THEM TO SLEEP, USOPP!!

LOOK, I'M TRYING...

...BUT THIS STUFF ONLY WORKS SO WELL!!

URGH!

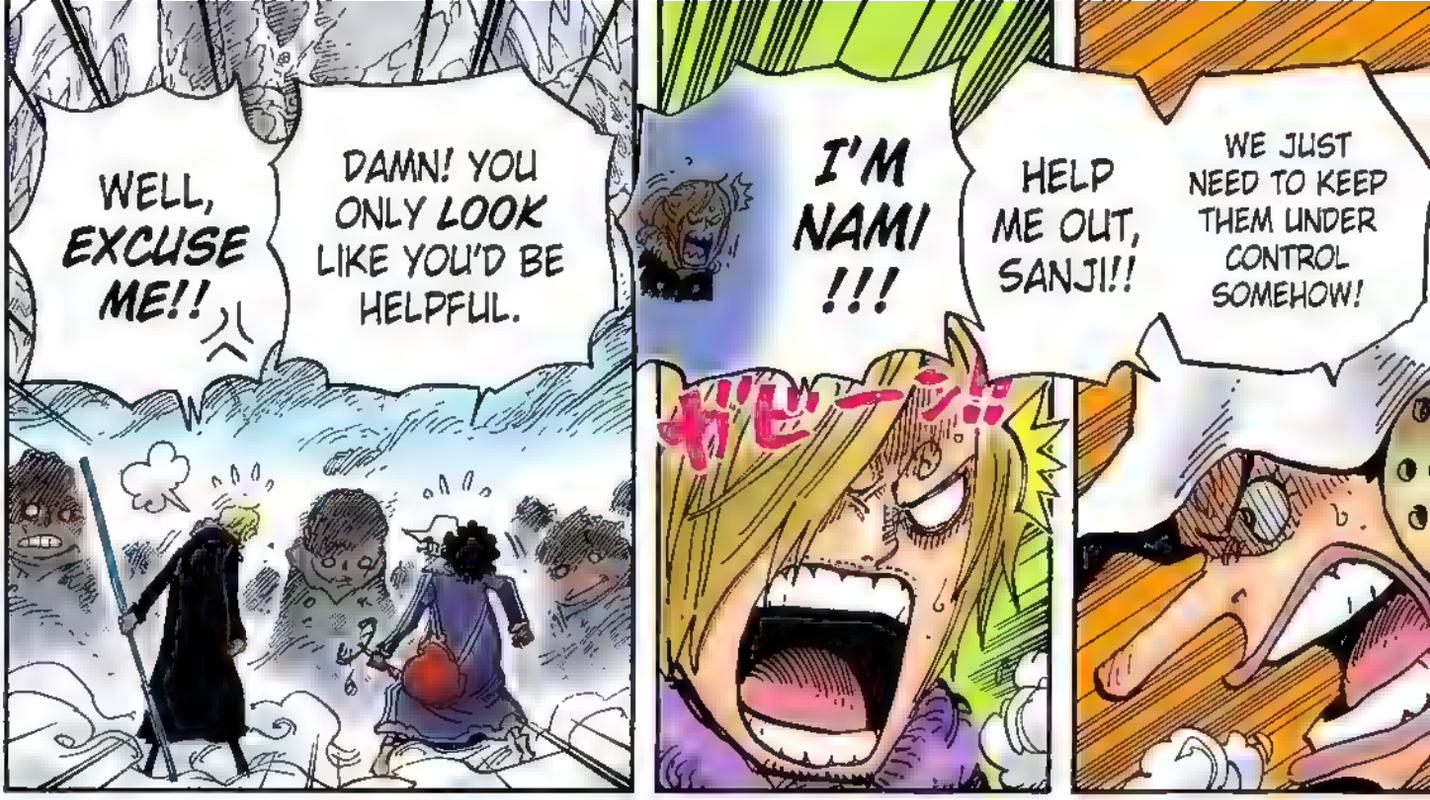
URGH !!

TAKE OFF... OUR CHAINS! PLEASE...!!

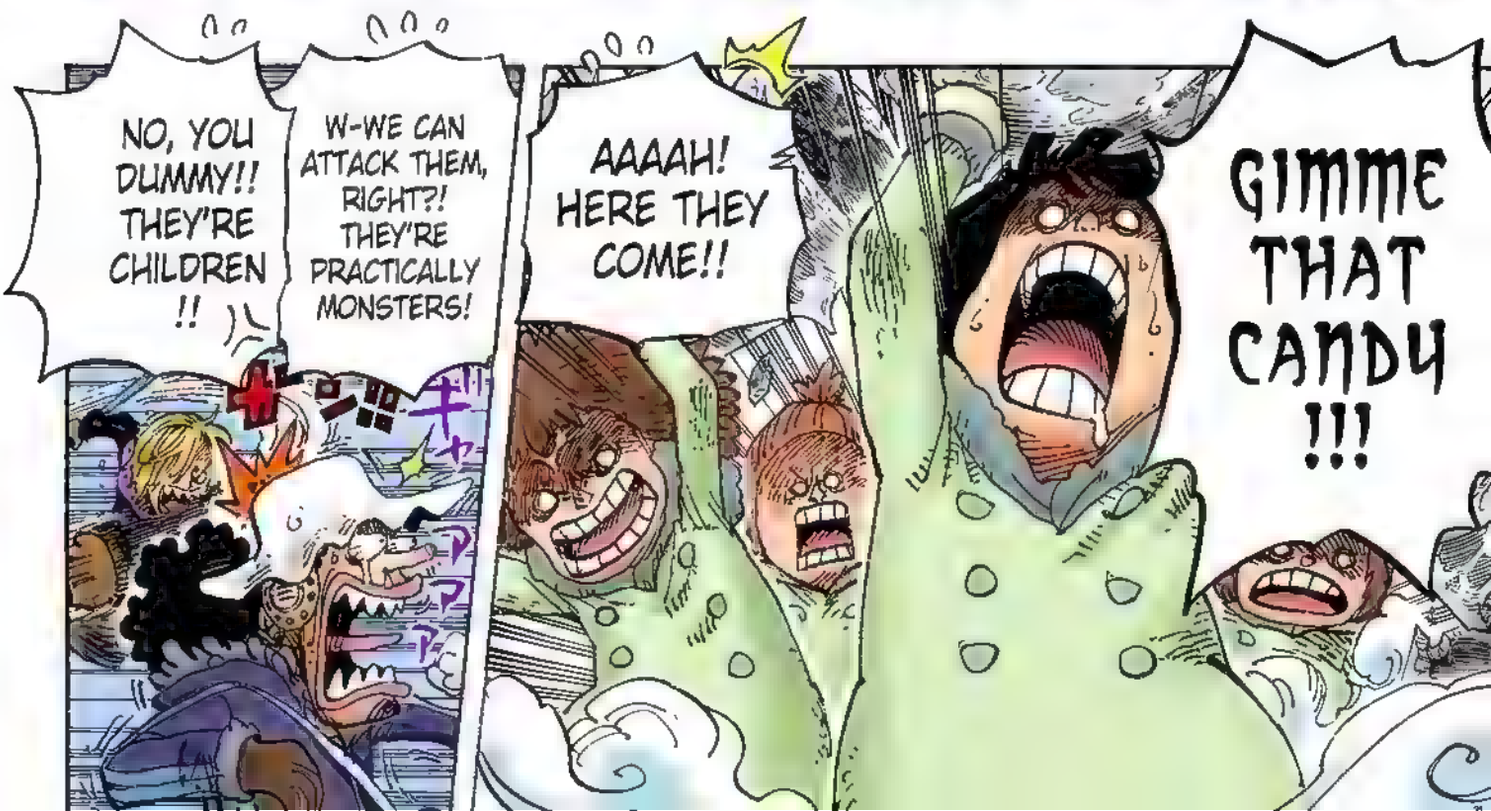
AAAAAH !!

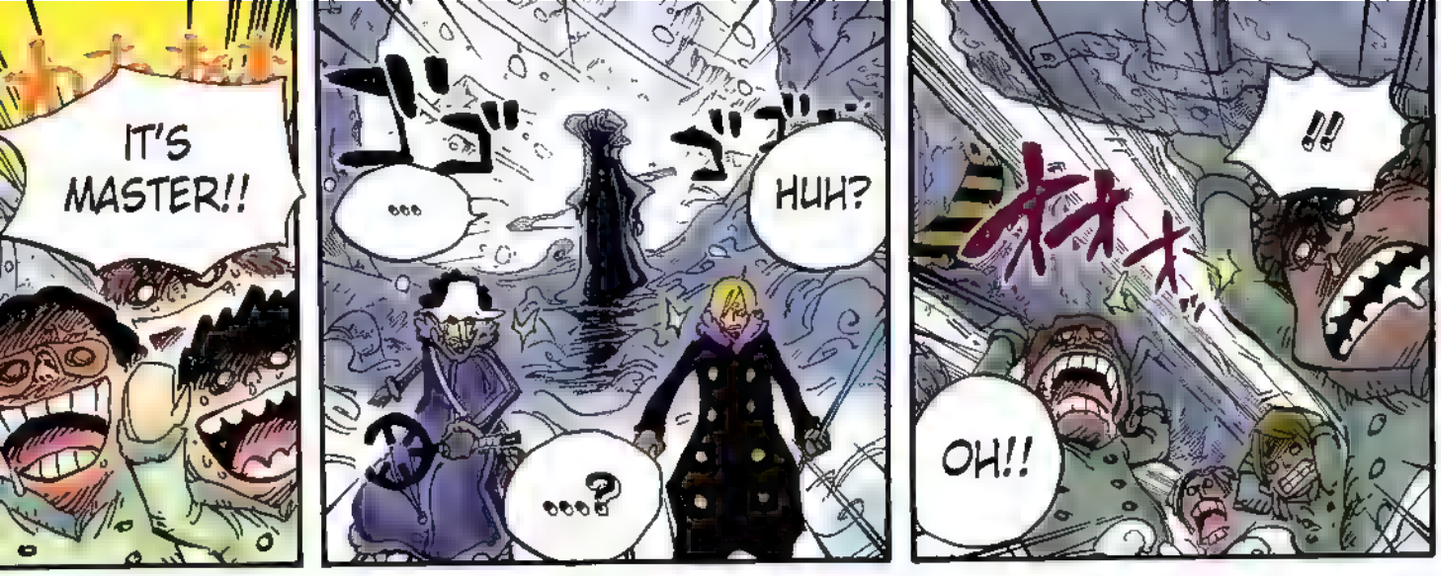
I THINK THE WITHDRAWAL PAINS ARE STRONGER THAN THE TRANQUIL-IZER!!

THEN WHAT CAN WE DO?!

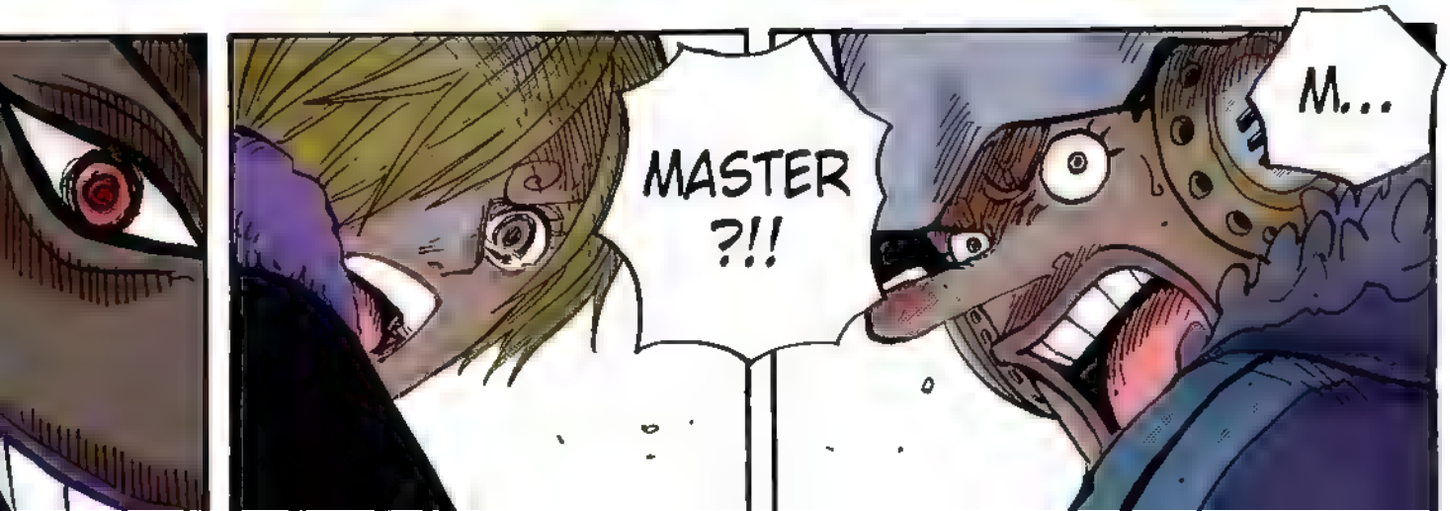

WELL, EXCUSE ME!!
DAMN! YOU ONLY LOOK LIKE YOU'D BE HELPFUL.
I'M NAMI !!!
ヴィーン!!
HELP ME OUT, SANJI!!
WE JUST NEED TO KEEP THEM UNDER CONTROL SOMEHOW!

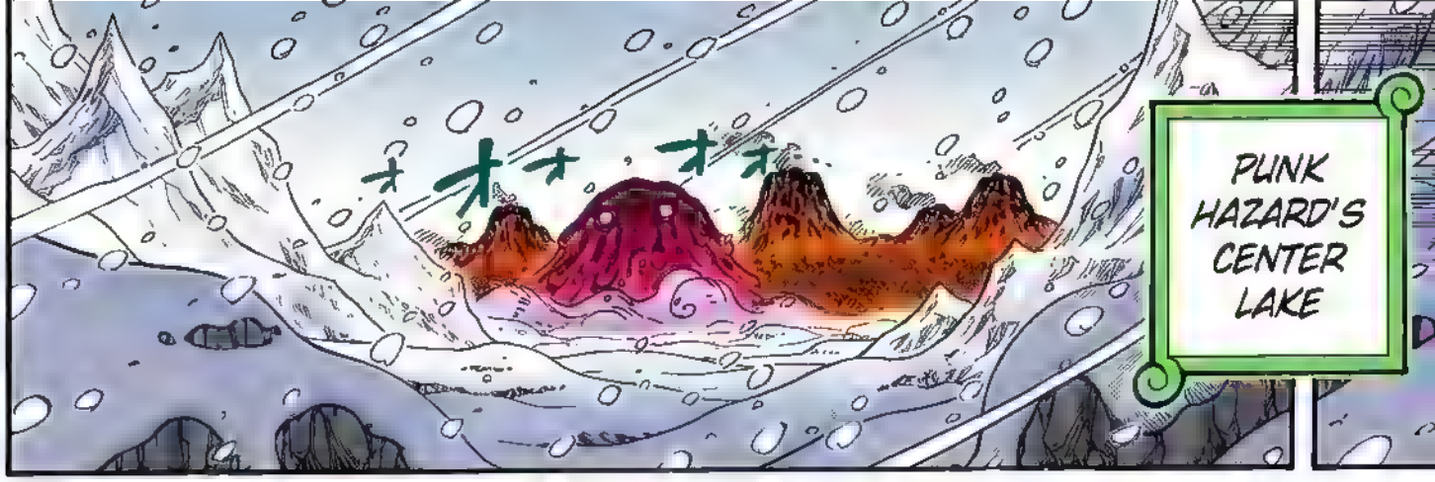
IT HURTS, IT HURTS! BUT THE CANDY...WILL MAKE IT ALL BETTER...
URRGH !!
MY HEAD HURTS SO BAD!!
CANDY... GIVE US CANDY!!
AAAH! H-HELP US!!
...!!
のそ
のそ..
!?
!?

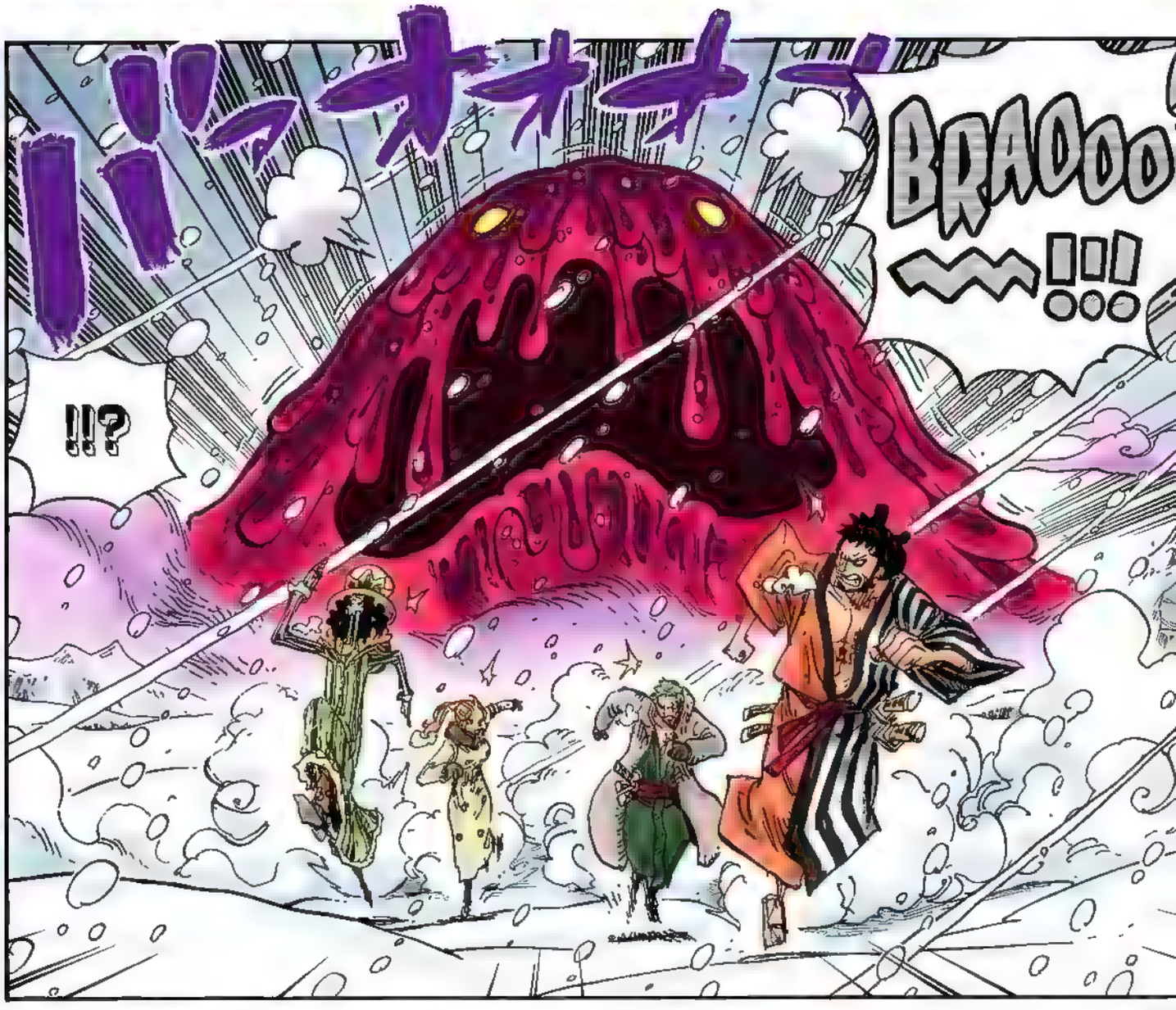

NO, YOU DUMMY!! THEY'RE CHILDREN !!
W-WE CAN ATTACK THEM, RIGHT?! THEY'RE PRACTICALLY MONSTERS!
AAAAH! HERE THEY COME!!
GIMME THAT CANDY !!!
キャ
アアア

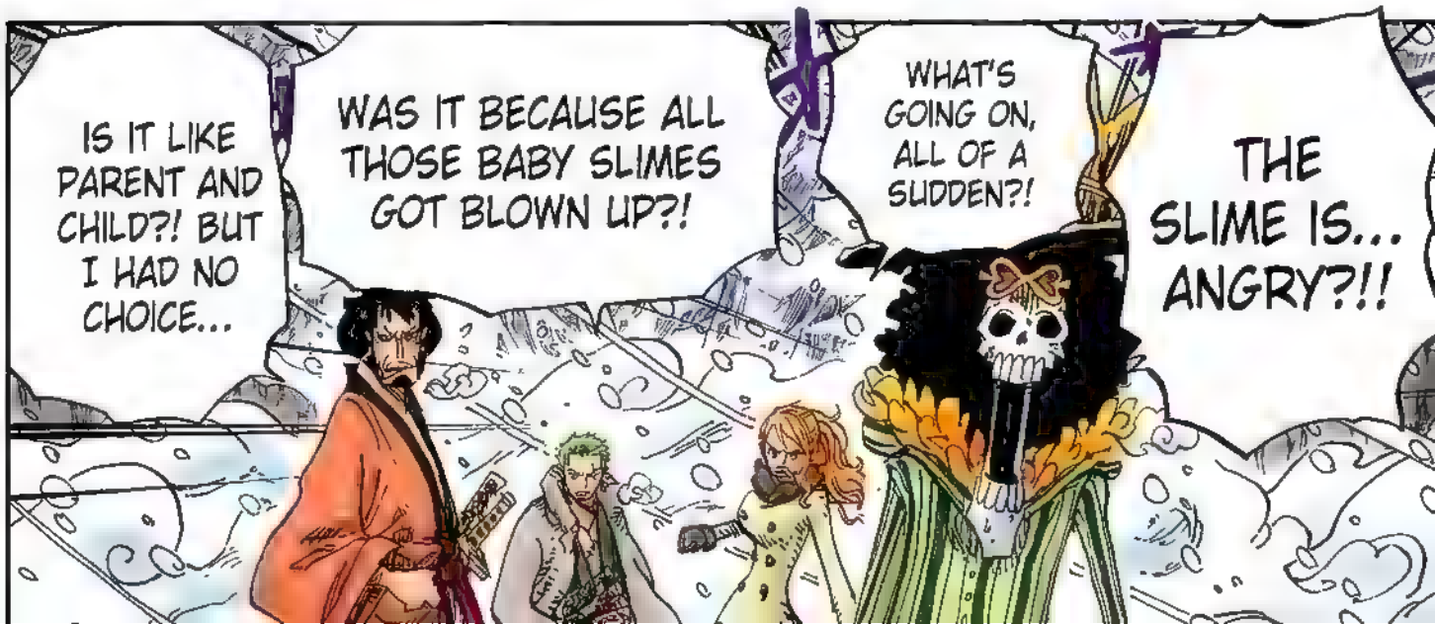

IT'S MASTER!!
...
HUH?
...?
!!
OH!!

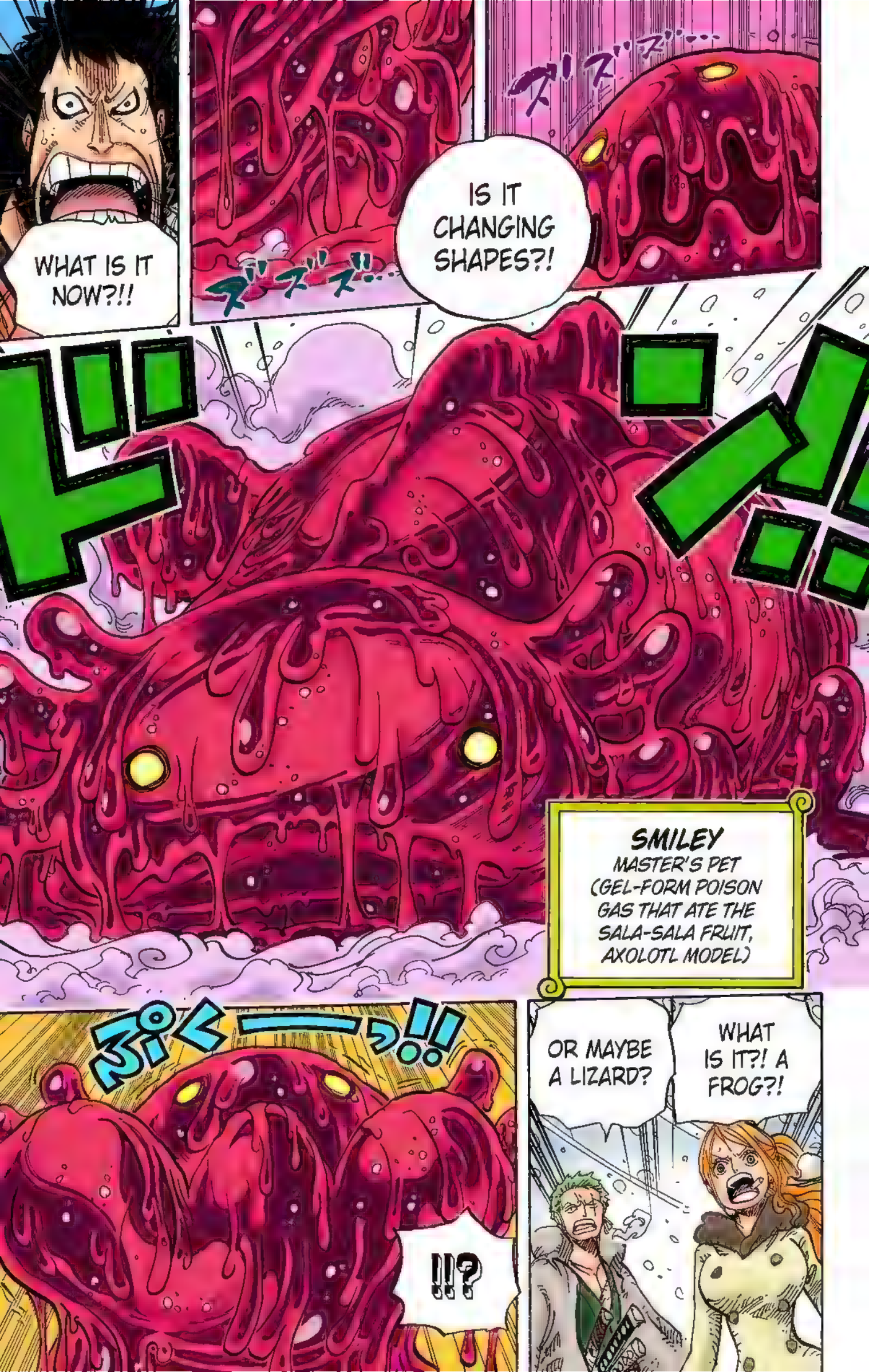
LET'S GO BACK TO THE LAB... IT'S DANGEROUS HERE!
MASTER !!
ARE YOU ALL RIGHT, CHILDREN?! SHU HO HO...
YOU WANT YOUR FAVORITE YUMMY CANDIES, DON'T YOU...?
MASTER !!!

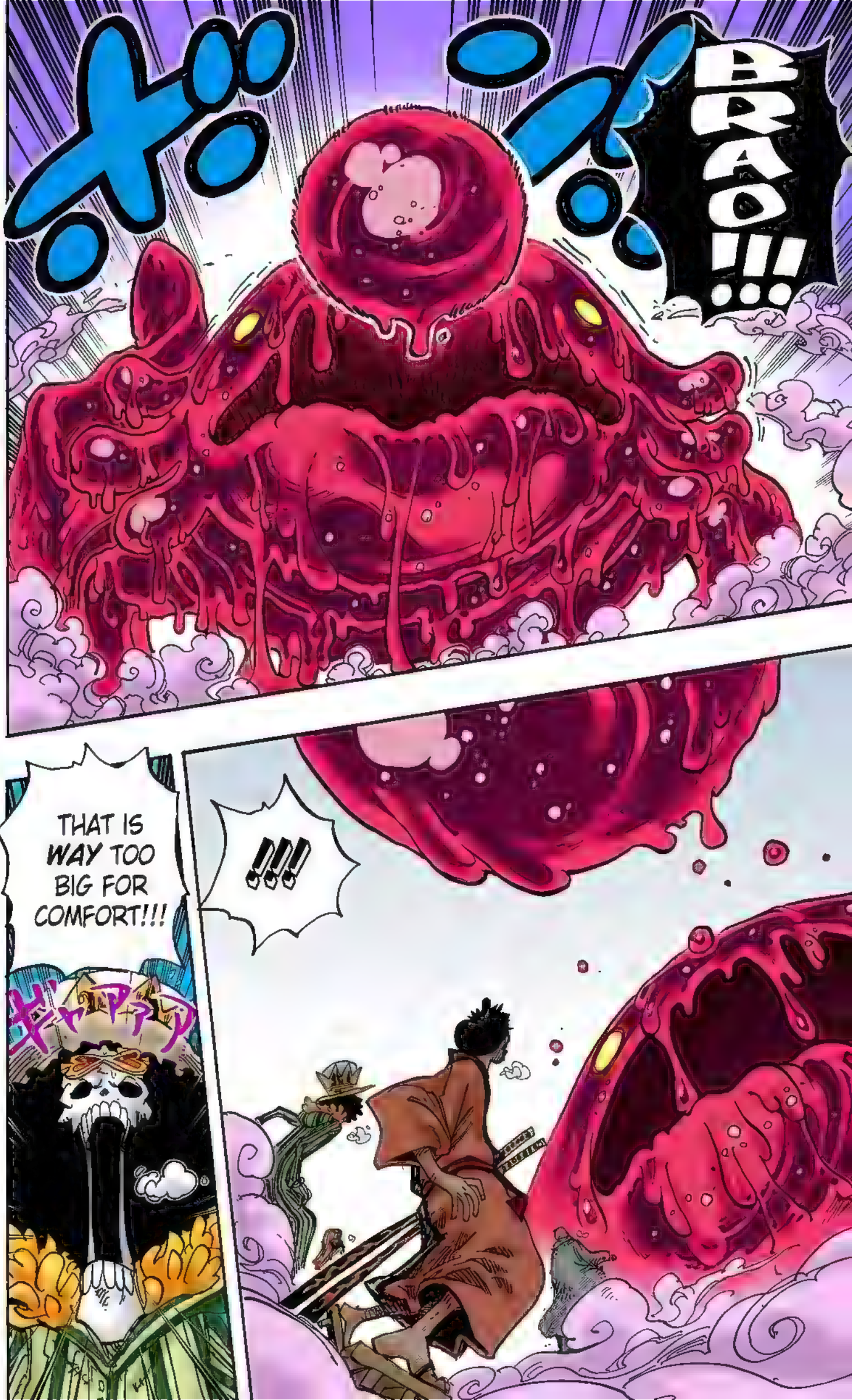

MASTER ?!!
M...


PUNK HAZARD'S CENTER LAKE

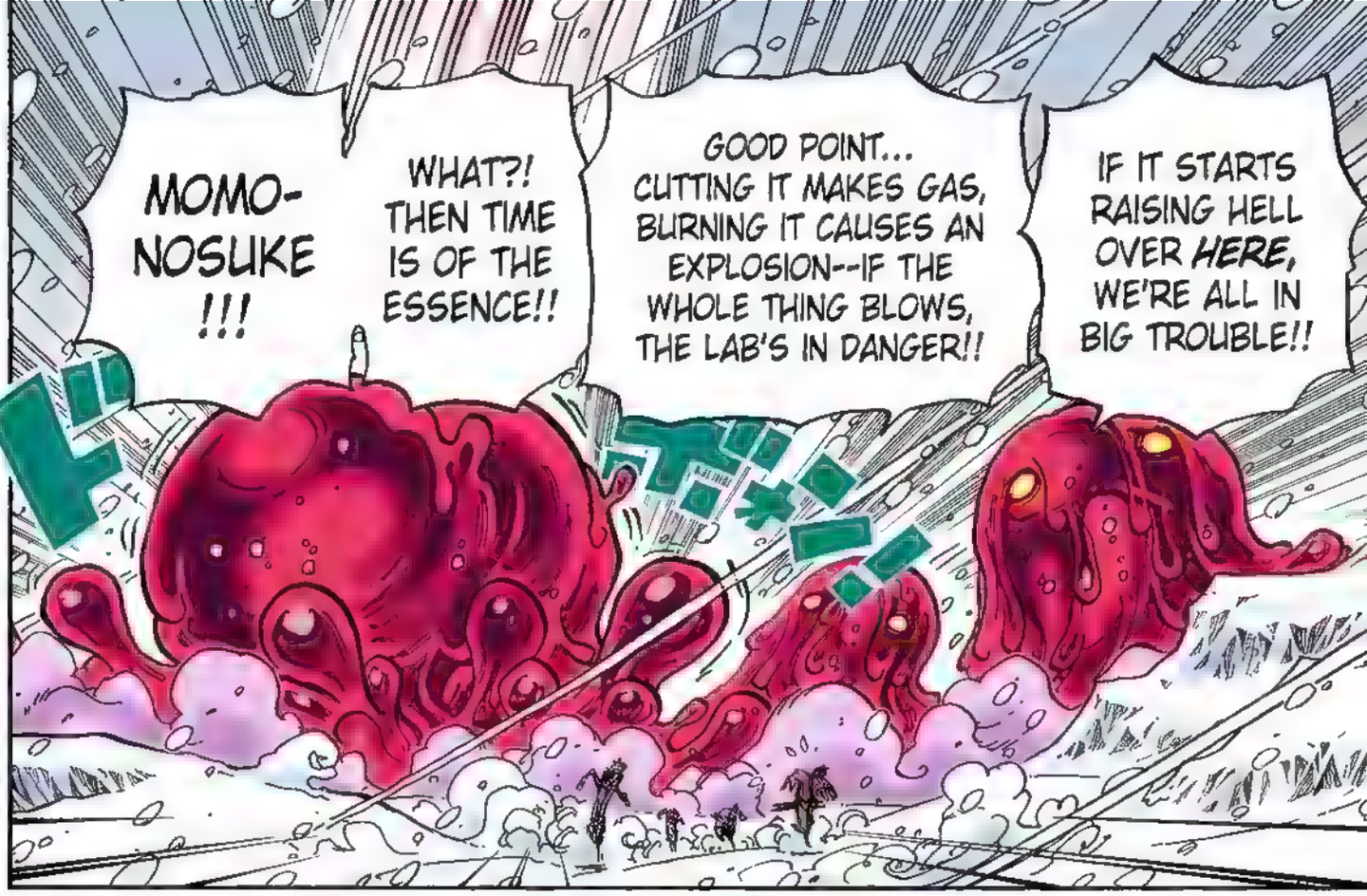

!!?
BRAOOO!!!


IS IT LIKE PARENT AND CHILD?! BUT I HAD NO CHOICE...
WAS IT BECAUSE ALL THOSE BABY SLIMES GOT BLOWN UP?!
WHAT'S GOING ON, ALL OF A SUDDEN?!
THE SLIME IS... ANGRY?!!

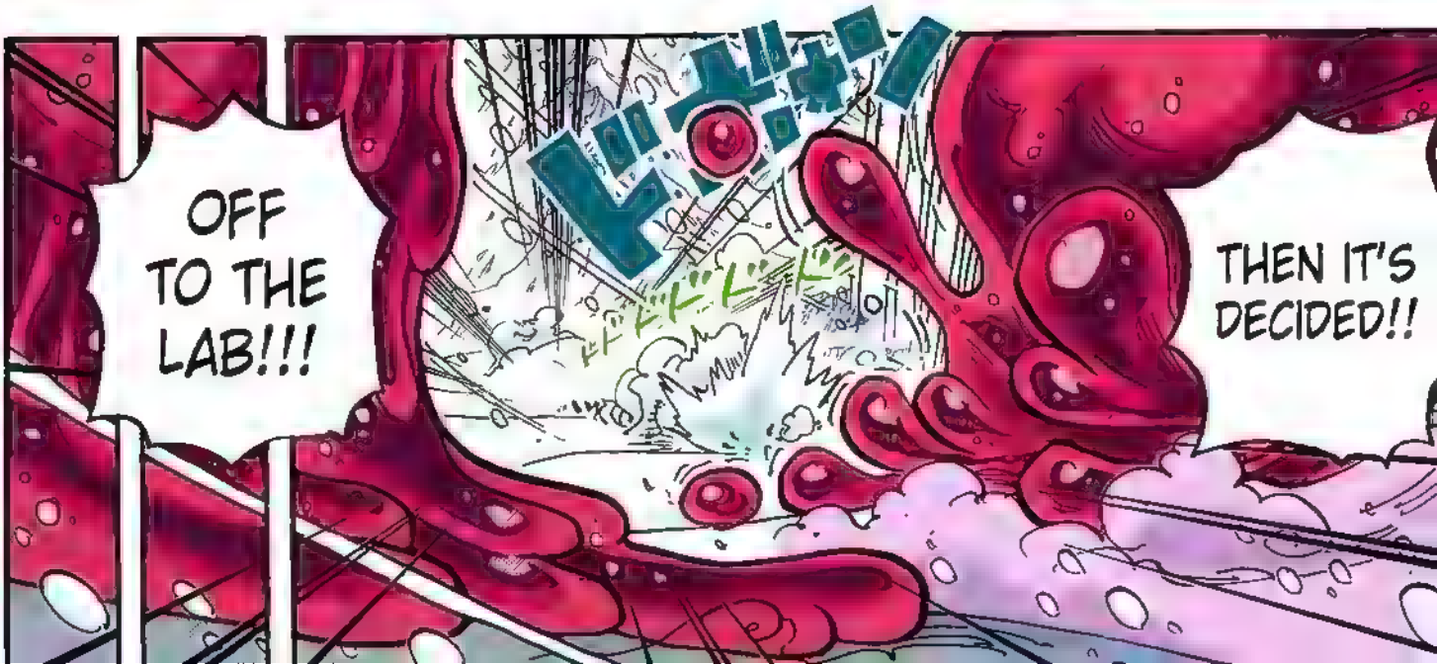

WHAT IS IT NOW?!!
IS IT CHANGING SHAPES?!
SMILEY
MASTER'S PET (GEL-FORM POISON GAS THAT ATE THE SALA-SALA FRUIT, AXOLOTL MODEL)
WHAT IS IT?! A FROG?!
OR MAYBE A LIZARD?
!!?

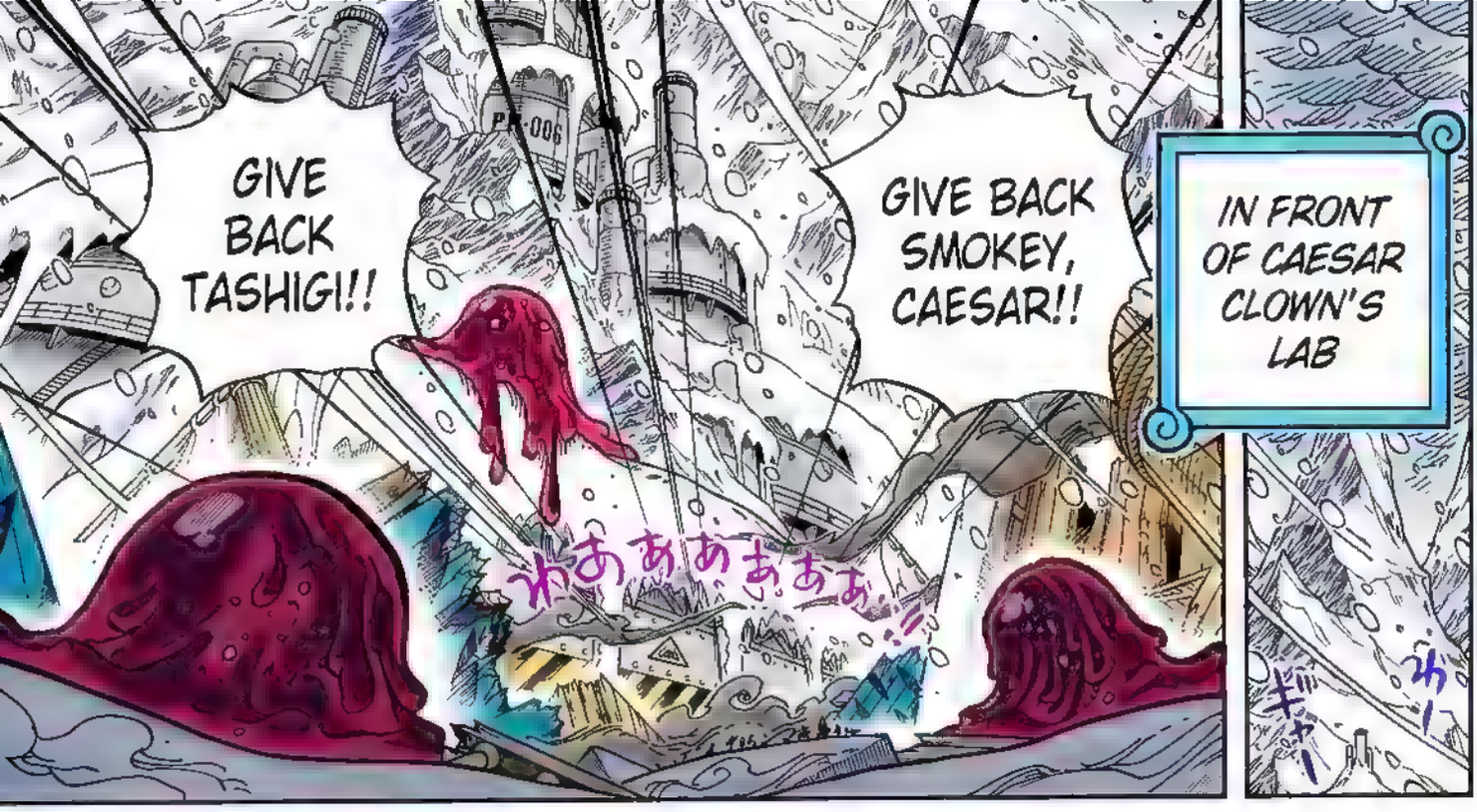

BRAO!!!
!!!
THAT IS WAY TOO BIG FOR COMFORT!!!

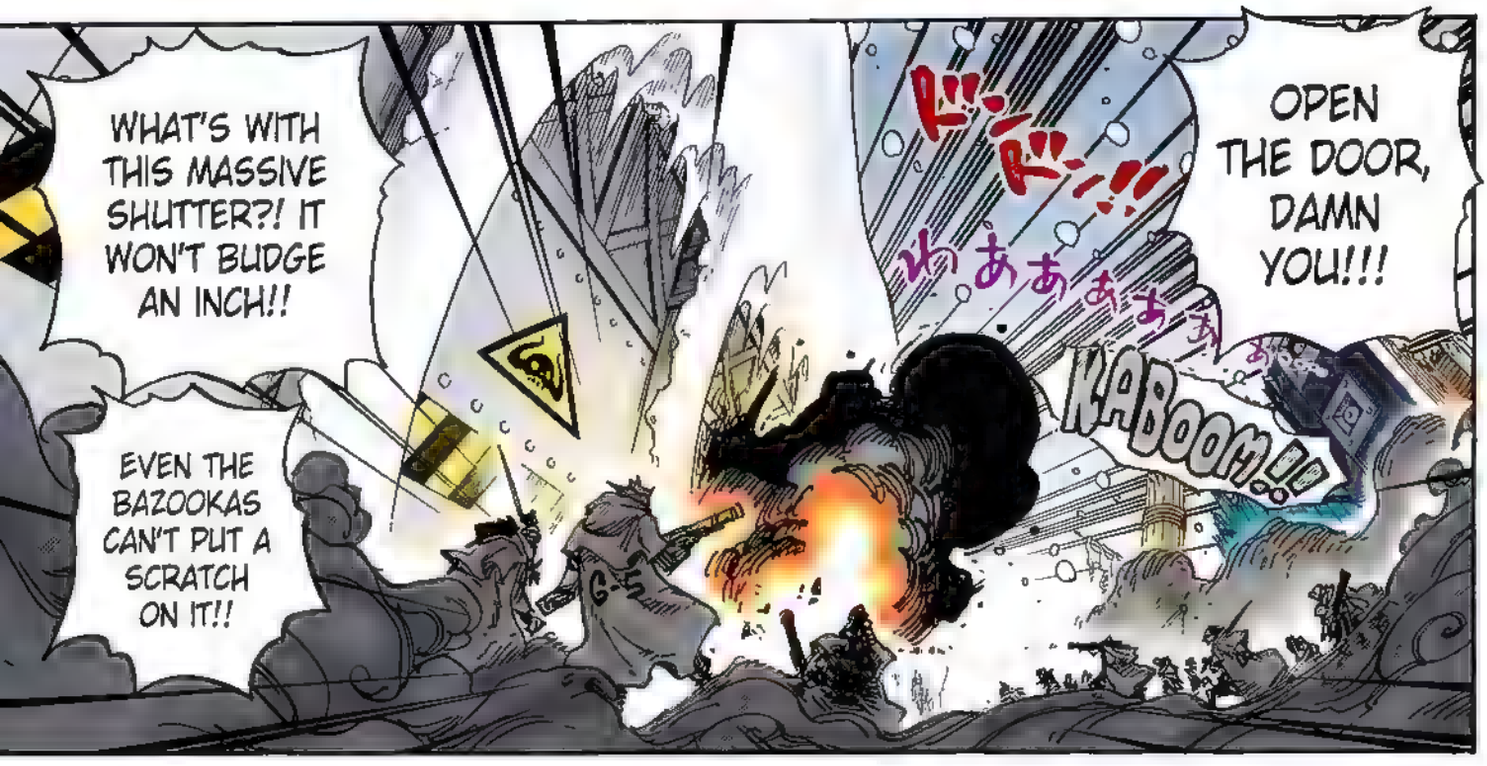
RUN FOR IT!!!
ドボオン!!
NWAA !!
AAAGH !!
ズズズ…オオ…
!!
CAN IT PRODUCE AN INFINITE NUMBER OF COPIES?!
IT MIGHT BE MY IMAGINATION, BUT IT SEEMS LIKE THE MAIN BODY ON THE OTHER SIDE IS SHRINKING!!
MEANING BY THE END, THE BIG GUY OVER THERE WILL DISAPPEAR?!
DOES THAT MEAN IT'S SHOOTING *ITSELF* OVER HERE...?


MOMO-NOSUKE !!!
WHAT?! THEN TIME IS OF THE ESSENCE!!
GOOD POINT... CUTTING IT MAKES GAS, BURNING IT CAUSES AN EXPLOSION--IF THE WHOLE THING BLOWS, THE LAB'S IN DANGER!!
IF IT STARTS RAISING HELL OVER *HERE*, WE'RE ALL IN BIG TROUBLE!!

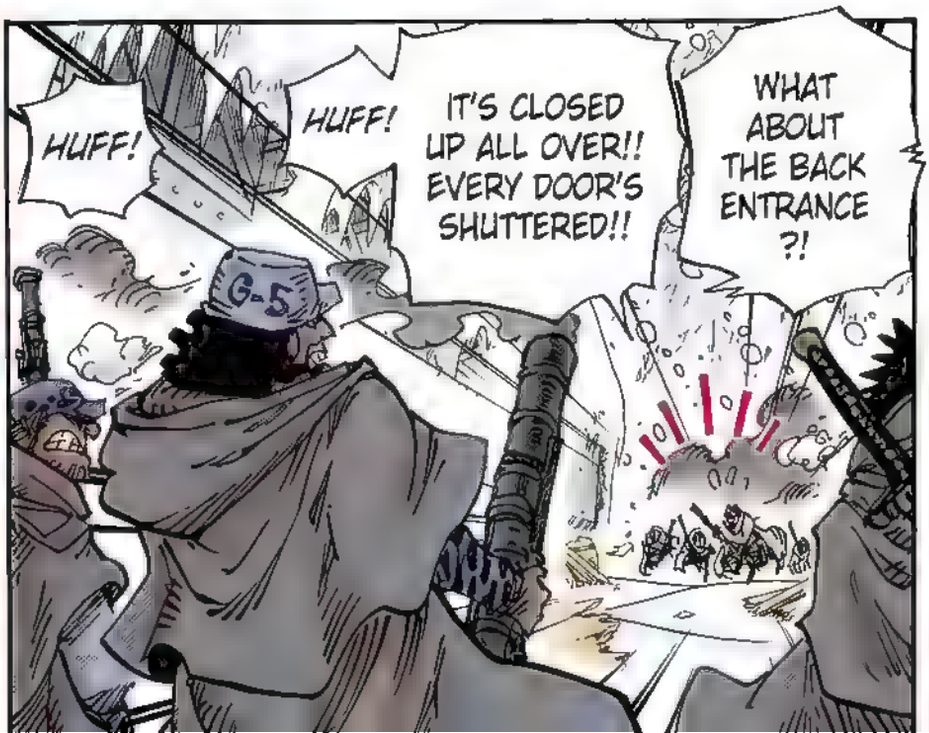
YO HO HO! I'D LIKE TO SEE MORE OF HIS SWORD-PLAY!
WE'LL HAVE TO SEARCH THE *ENTIRE ISLAND* FOR YOU!!
WHERE WILL YOU WIND UP IF YOU GET SEPARATED FROM KIN'EMON?!
THEN WE'VE GOTTA GO WITH YOU!!
WHAT'S YOUR PLAN? I'M GOING TO THE LAB!

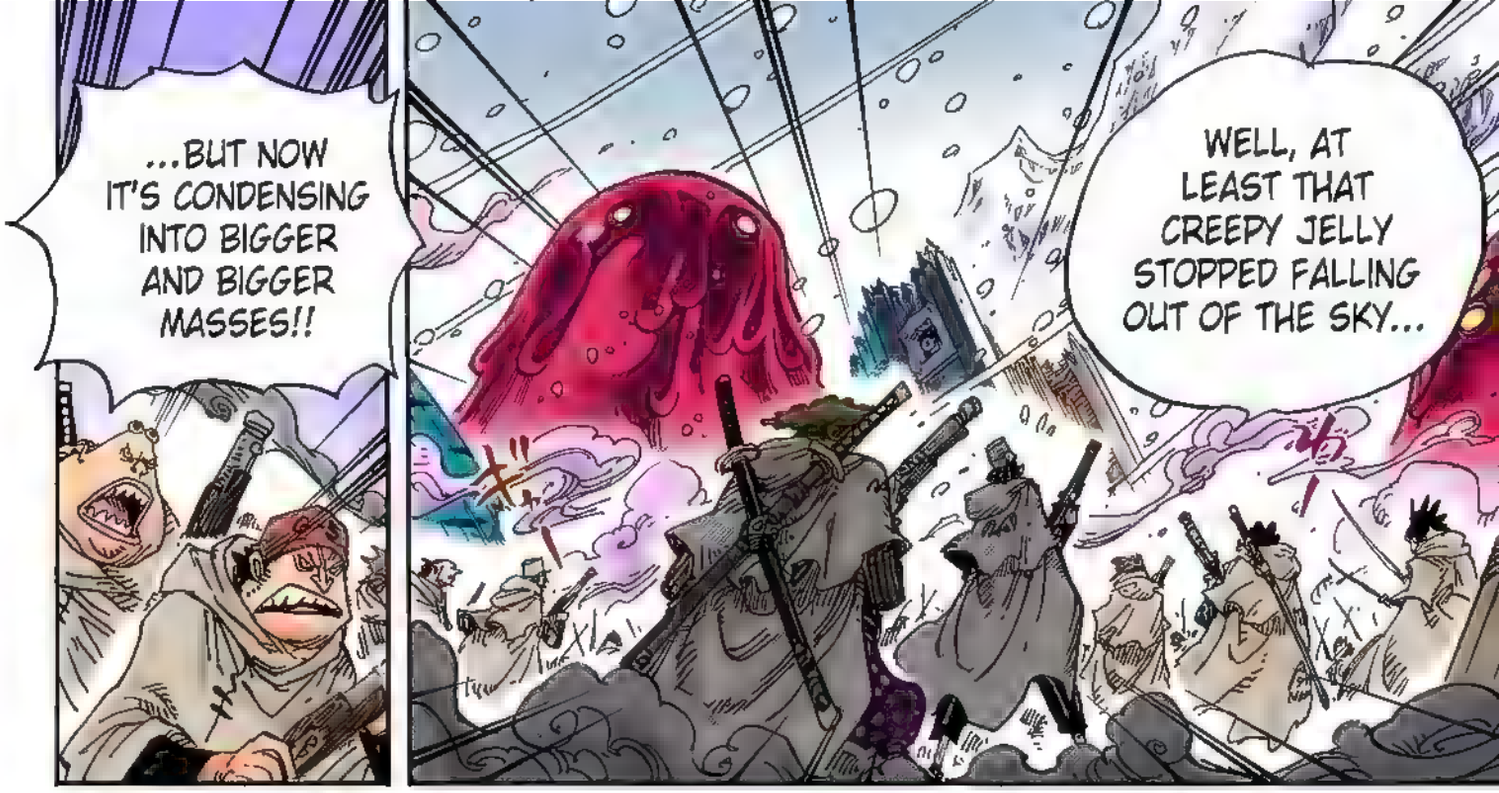

OFF TO THE LAB!!!
THEN IT'S DECIDED!!

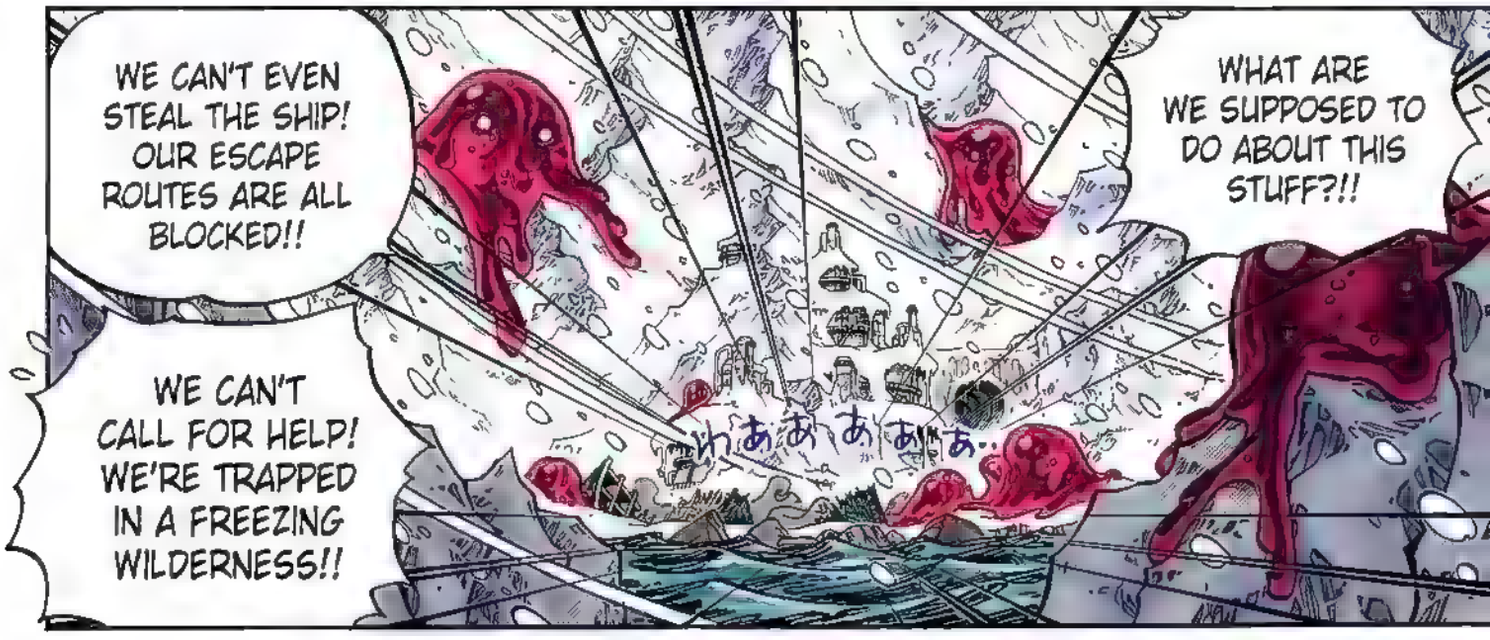

GIVE BACK TASHIGI!!
GIVE BACK SMOKEY, CAESAR!!
IN FRONT OF CAESAR CLOWN'S LAB
わあああああ!!
ギャー

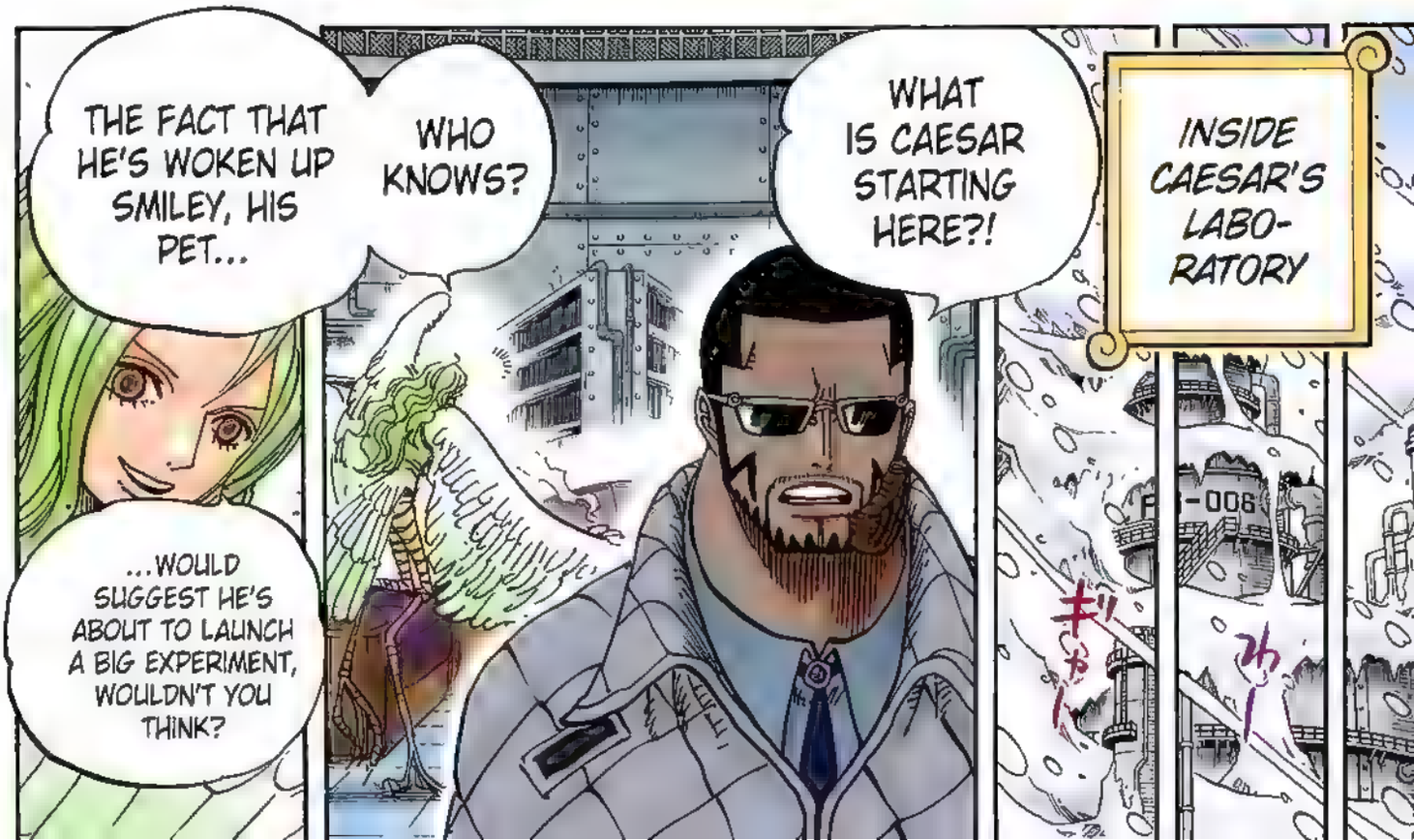

WHAT'S WITH THIS MASSIVE SHUTTER?! IT WON'T BUDGE AN INCH!!
EVEN THE BAZOOKAS CAN'T PUT A SCRATCH ON IT!!
ドドドド!!!
わあああああ
OPEN THE DOOR, DAMN YOU!!!
KABOOM!!
G-5

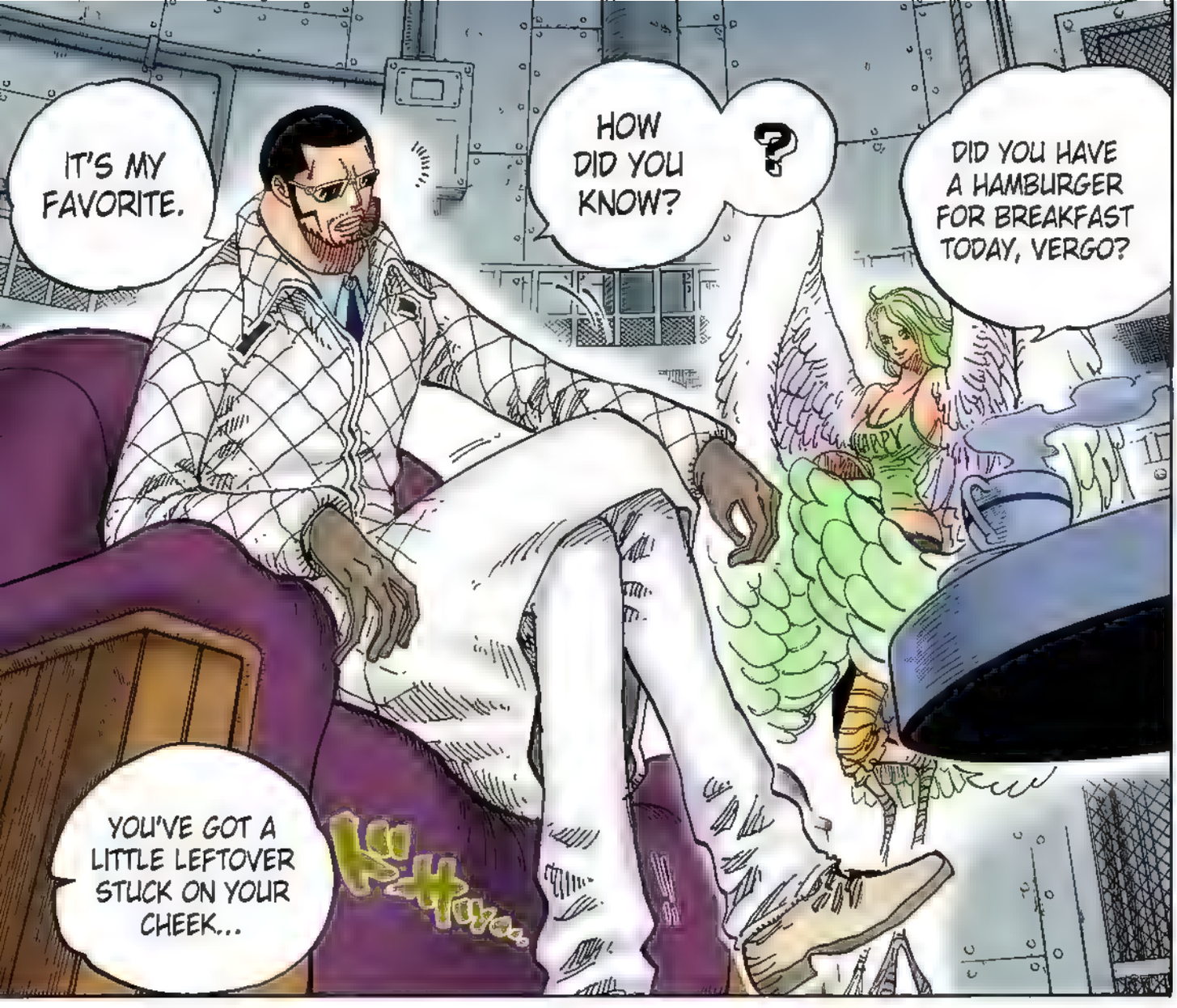
CURSE THAT GAS-BAG!!


HUFF!
HUFF!
IT'S CLOSED UP ALL OVER!! EVERY DOOR'S SHUTTERED!!
WHAT ABOUT THE BACK ENTRANCE ?!
G-5


...BUT NOW IT'S CONDENSING INTO BIGGER AND BIGGER MASSES!!
WELL, AT LEAST THAT CREEPY JELLY STOPPED FALLING OUT OF THE SKY...

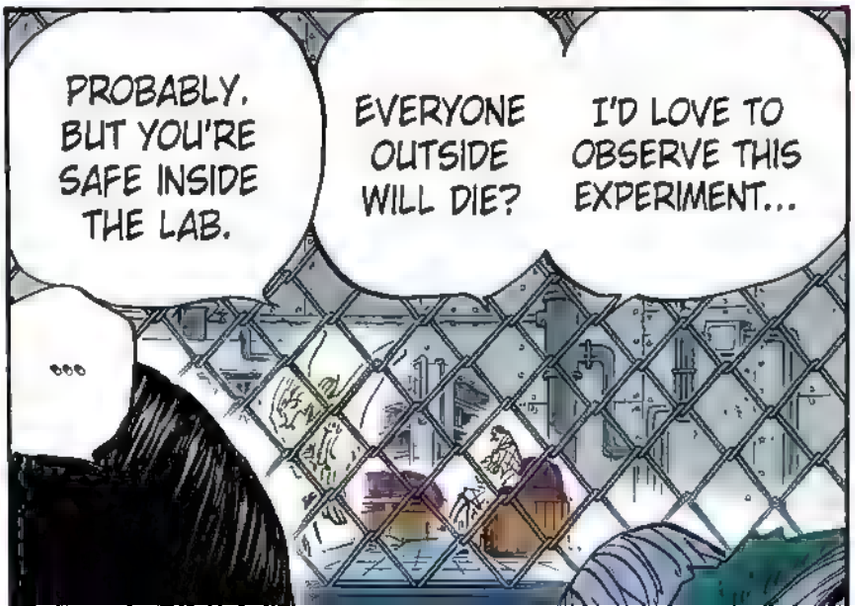

WE CAN'T EVEN STEAL THE SHIP! OUR ESCAPE ROUTES ARE ALL BLOCKED!!
WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO DO ABOUT THIS STUFF?!!
WE CAN'T CALL FOR HELP! WE'RE TRAPPED IN A FREEZING WILDERNESS!!

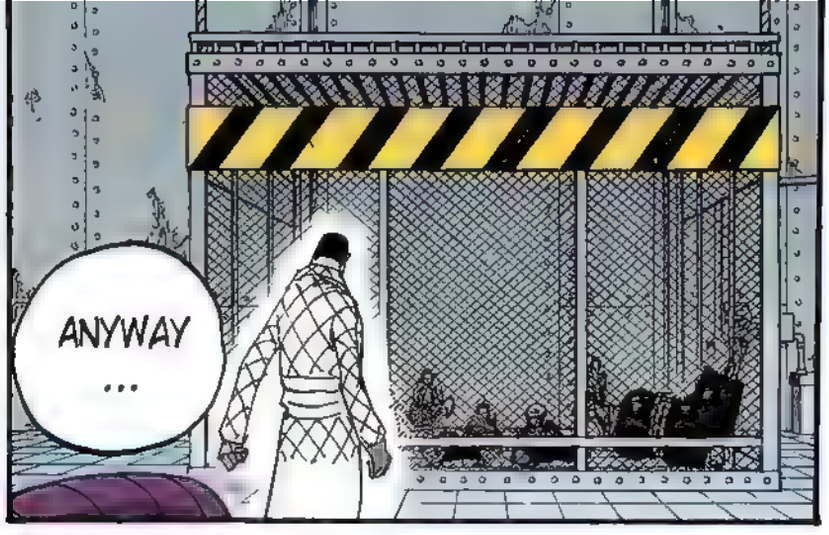

THE FACT THAT HE'S WOKEN UP SMILEY, HIS PET...
WHO KNOWS?
WHAT IS CAESAR STARTING HERE?!
...WOULD SUGGEST HE'S ABOUT TO LAUNCH A BIG EXPERIMENT, WOULDN'T YOU THINK?
INSIDE CAESAR'S LABO-RATORY

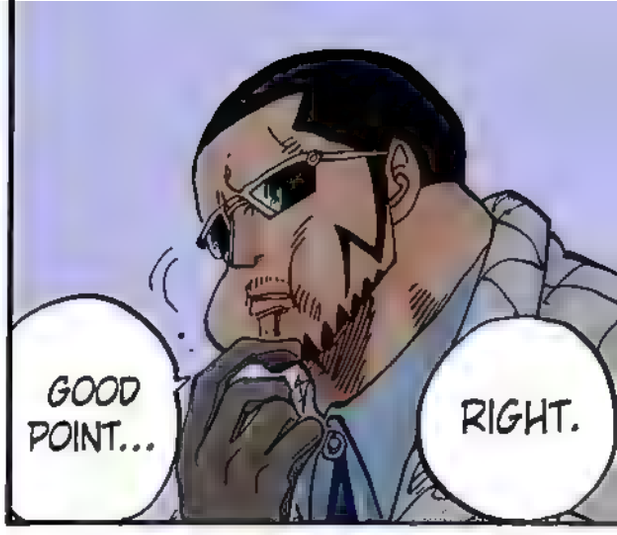


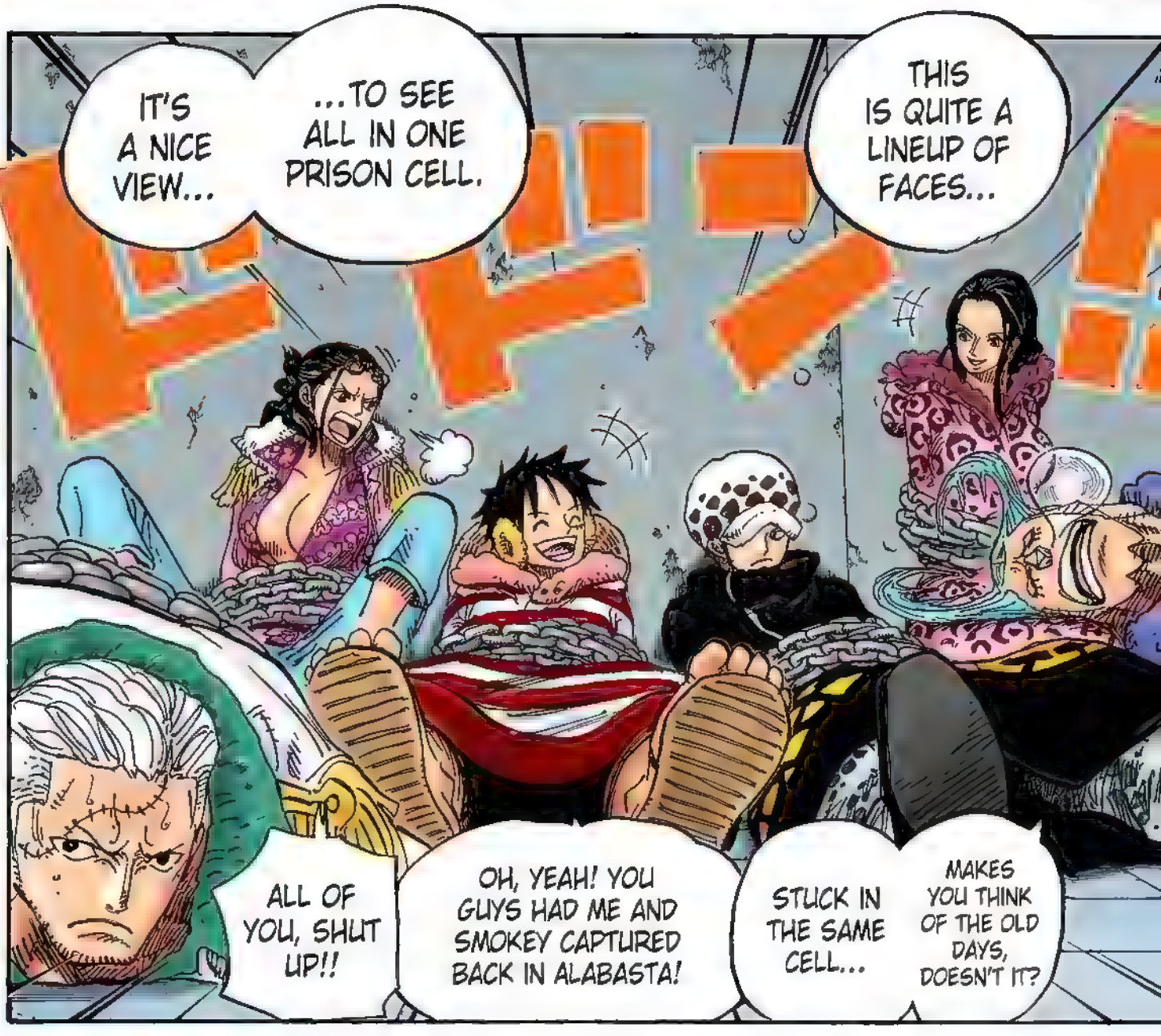
V.A. VERGO

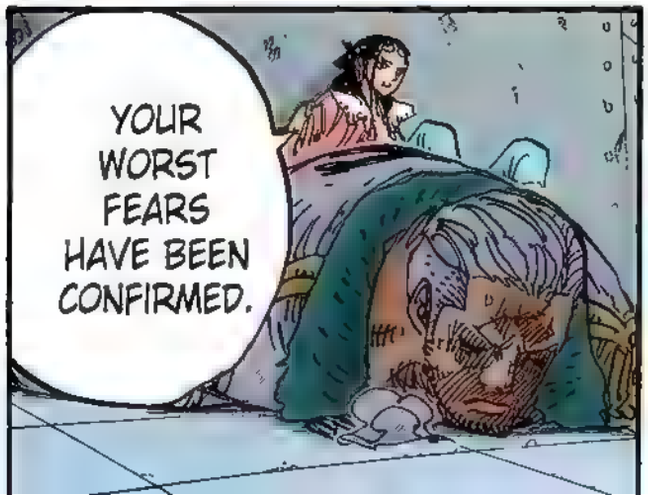
VICE ADMIRAL AND BASE COMMANDER OF NAVY G-5

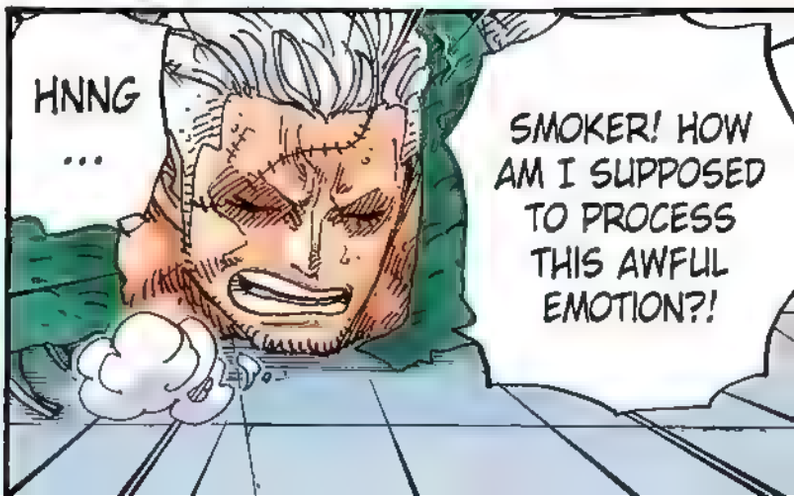


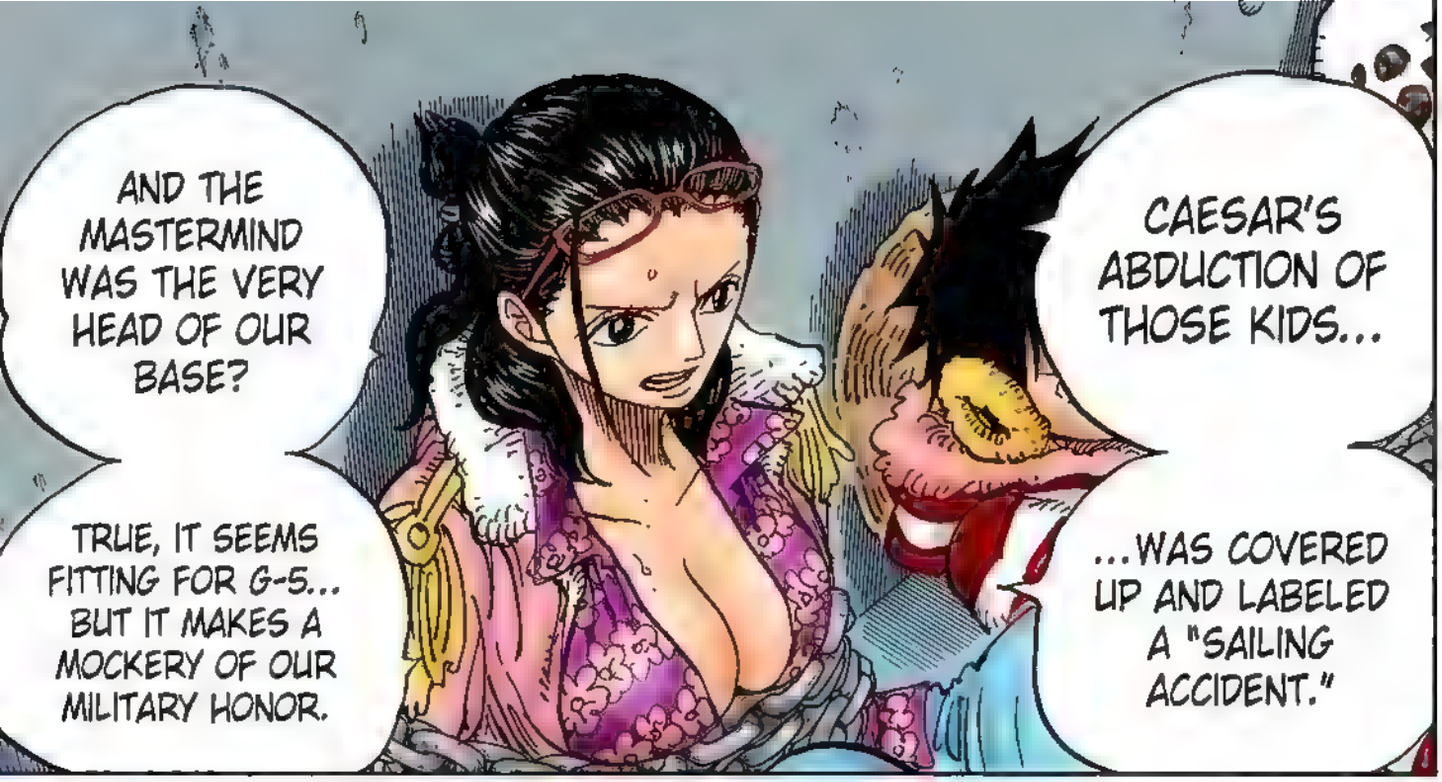

ANYWAY ...


GOOD POINT...
RIGHT.

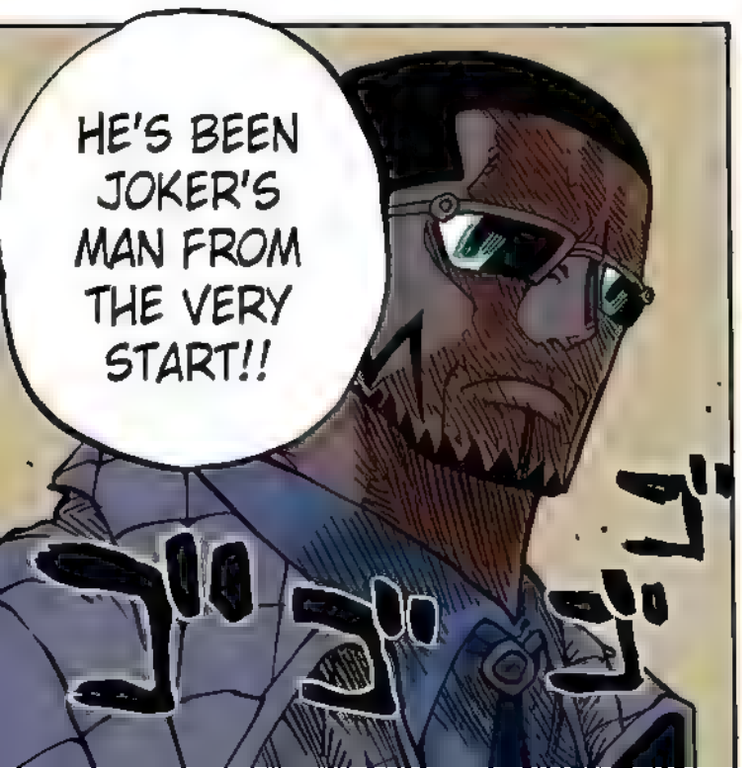

IT'S A NICE VIEW...
...TO SEE ALL IN ONE PRISON CELL.
THIS IS QUITE A LINEUP OF FACES...
ALL OF YOU, SHUT UP!!
OH, YEAH! YOU GUYS HAD ME AND SMOKEY CAPTURED BACK IN ALABASTA!
STUCK IN THE SAME CELL...
MAKES YOU THINK OF THE OLD DAYS, DOESN'T IT?


YOUR WORST FEARS HAVE BEEN CONFIRMED.


HNNG ...
SMOKER! HOW AM I SUPPOSED TO PROCESS THIS AWFUL EMOTION?!


AND THE MASTERMIND WAS THE VERY HEAD OF OUR BASE?
TRUE, IT SEEMS FITTING FOR G-5... BUT IT MAKES A MOCKERY OF OUR MILITARY HONOR.
CAESAR'S ABDUCTION OF THOSE KIDS...
...WAS COVERED UP AND LABELED A "SAILING ACCIDENT."

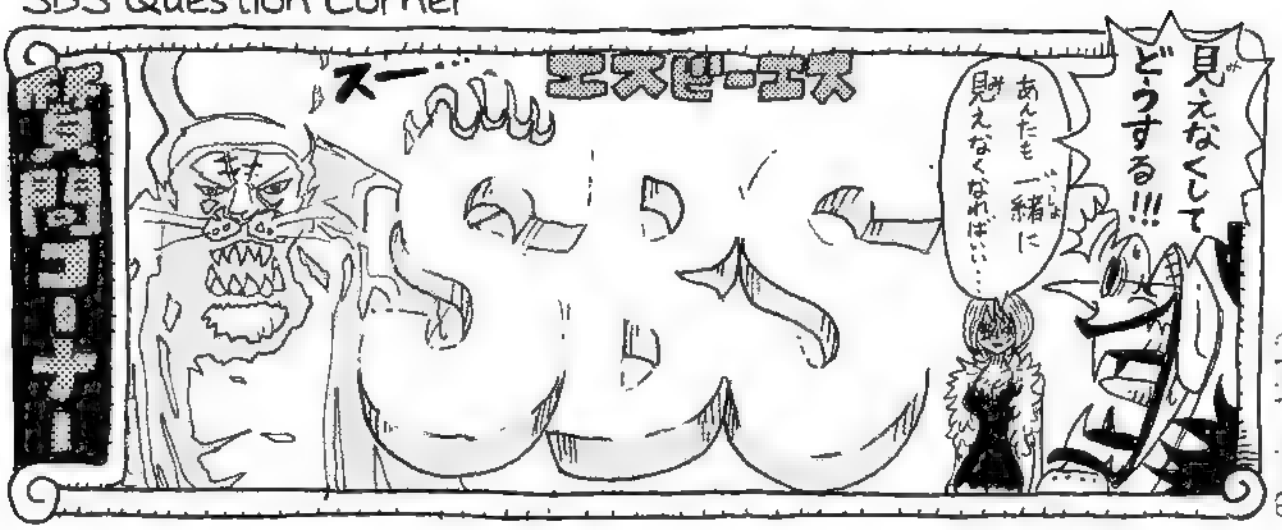
HE'S A PIRATE, THROUGH AND THROUGH.
!?
I DON'T BLAME YOU FOR NOT NOTICING.
HE ENLISTED ON JOKER'S ORDERS BEFORE HE MADE A NAME FOR HIMSELF.
VERGO HASN'T SUDDENLY GONE TURNCOAT ON THE NAVY.


HE'S BEEN JOKER'S MAN FROM THE VERY START!!

...
FIFTEEN YEARS OF SERVICE HAVE CARRIED HIM THROUGH THE RANKS.
THERE ISN'T A MORE USEFUL AND TRUSTWORTHY SAILOR IN JOKER'S EMPLOY.

WHY DON'T YOU STOW THE DISAPPOINTMENT AND INSTEAD FIND ADMIRATION...
...FOR THE CLEVER RAT WHO AVOIDED THE HUNTER'S SHARP GAZE, SMOKER?
I'M DISGUSTED WITH MYSELF. HOW COULD I FAIL TO PICK UP THE STENCH...
...OF A SEWER RAT RIGHT UNDER MY VERY NOSE?!
JOKER.. THE NAME OF A BLACK MARKET BROKER..
...
AND YOU KNOW WHAT IT MEANS THAT MY SECRET IDENTITY...
...HAS BEEN REVEALED TO YOU, RIGHT?
YOU HAVE NO IDEA HOW HAPPY I AM KNOWING THAT I'M FINALLY FREE...
...FROM THAT CRUSHING STRESS.
FROM THE DAY YOU WERE TRANSFERRED TO THE BASE FROM HQ...
...I'VE BEEN ON MAXIMUM ALERT.
...!!!
BUT DON'T WORRY...IT'LL GO INTO THE BOOKS AS AN ACCIDENT, JUST LIKE ALWAYS.
YOUR MEN OUTSIDE WILL BE GIVEN TO CAESAR FOR HIS PLANS.
I WILL ENSURE YOUR SILENCE BY SEEING TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE, VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER AND CAPTAIN TASHIGI...
...!!

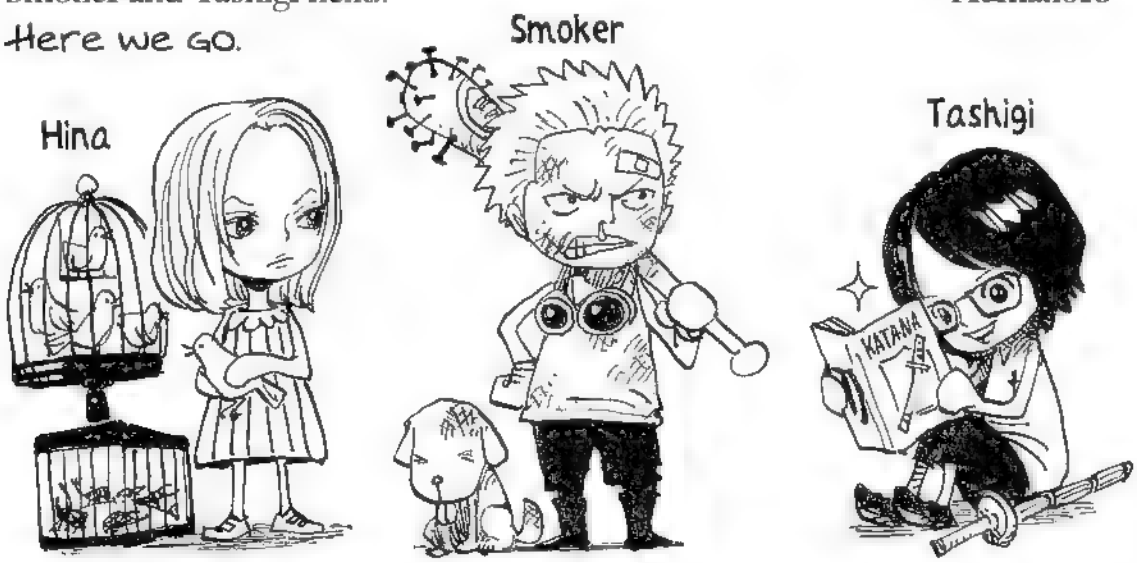
THERE WAS A TIME...
...
WHO'S THIS JOKER YOU KEEP TALKING ABOUT?
HEY TRAFFY, I GOT A QUESTION.
ONE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS OF THE SEA...
IN REALITY, HE'S A PIRATE KNOWN THE WORLD OVER.
BUT "JOKER" IS ONLY HIS UNDERGROUND ALIAS.
...?!
!?
!?
THAT'S HOW I KNOW VERGO.
...WHEN I WORKED FOR HIM..
...DO-FLAMINGO !!!
ドン!!
DON QUIXOTE ...
!!?



(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: Since there seems to be an ongoing series of childhood portraits, do Hina, Smoker and Tashigi next!! --Kumakoro

A: Here we go.



Q: Nice to meet you!! I wanted to be in the SBS corner so bad, I did something insane! I tallied up every piece of art printed in the Usopp Gallery Pirates fan art sections and ranked the prefectures of Japan by most pieces!! Here's the Top 5☆

1	2	3	4	5
Tokyo (219)	Osaka (143)	Kanagawa (142)	Saitama (139)	Chiba (120)

No surprise, Tokyo takes the top spot! (•∀•) It took forever to count them all! --Nao

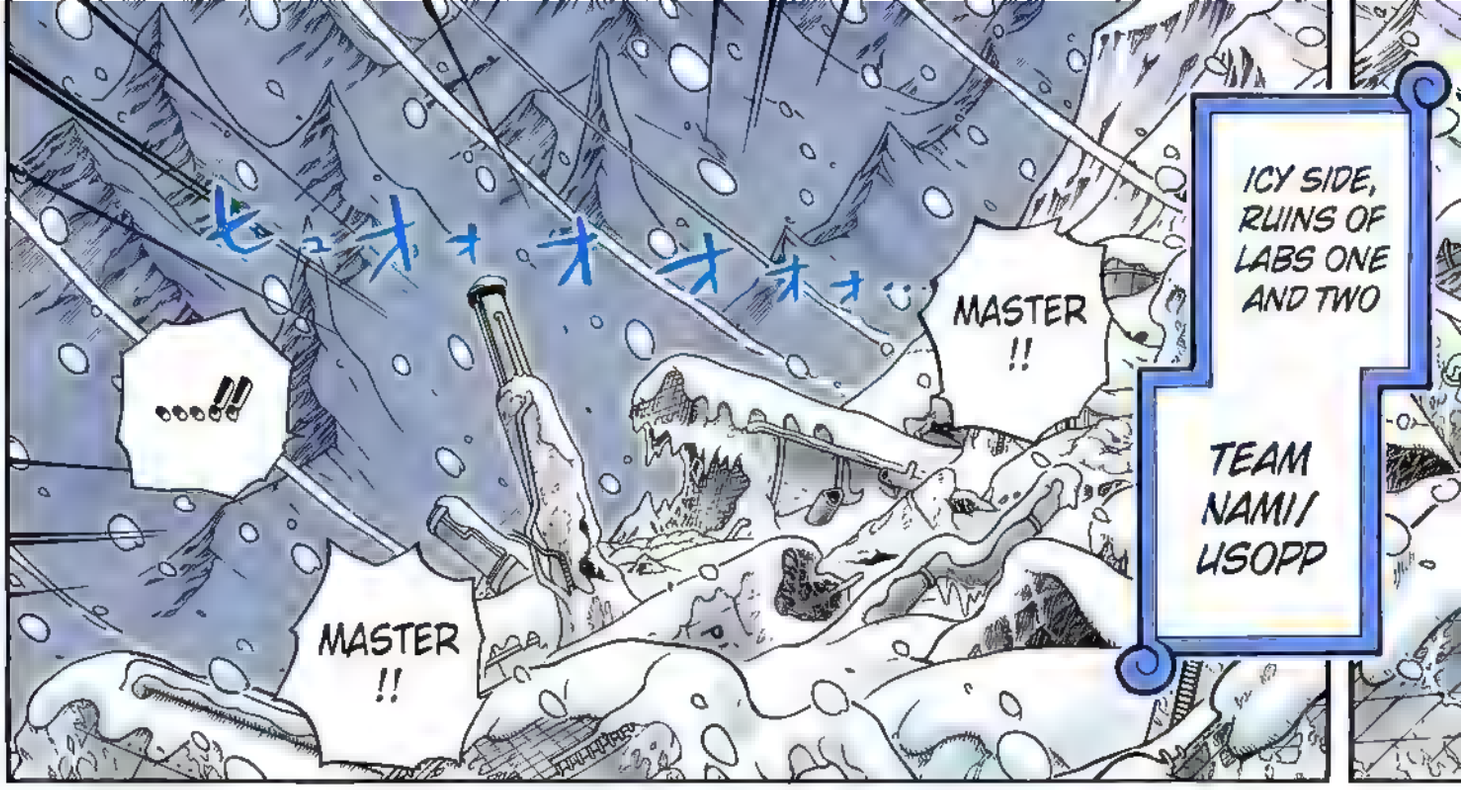
All the rest

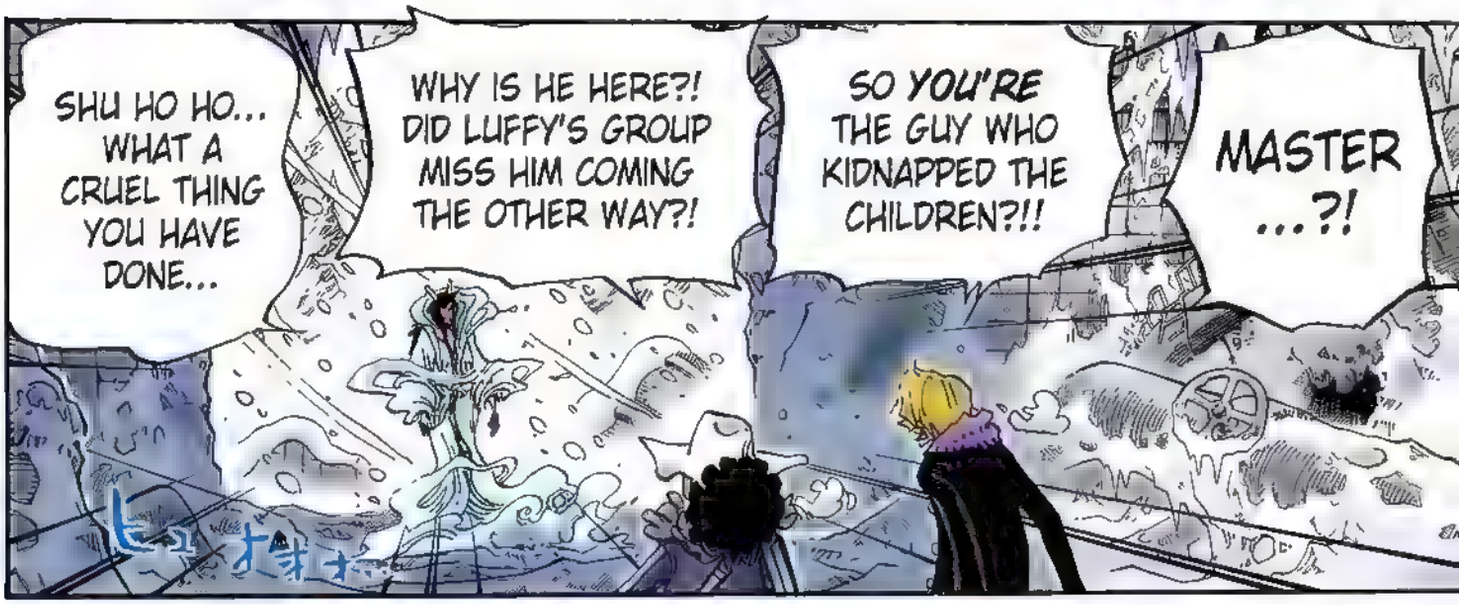
6) Aichi	(115)	16) Gifu	(37)	26) Kumamoto		35) Yamaguchi	(21)	46) Kagawa	(8)
7) Hyogo	(100)	17) Okayama		Kagoshima	(28)	37) Shimane		47) Kochi	(7)
8) Hokkaido	(90)	Fukushima	(35)	28) Mie		Miyazaki	(20)		
9) Miyagi	(84)	19) Aomori		Shiga		39) Yamagata		Also	
10) Fukuoka	(78)	Iwate		Kyoto		Ehime	(19)	America	(4)
11) Hiroshima	(72)	Nagano		Toyama	(27)	41) Wakayama	(18)	Italy	(3)
12) Ibaraki	(59)	Nara	(34)	32) Akita		42) Yamanashi	(16)	Taiwan	(2)
13) Shizuoka	(54)	23) Tochigi		Tokushima	(26)	43) Saga	(15)	Russia	(1)
14) Niigata	(48)	Nagasaki	(33)	34) Oita	(23)	44) Okinawa	(13)		
15) Gunma	(40)	25) Ishikawa	(32)	35) Fukui	(21)	45) Tottori	(11)		

A: Wow, thank you so much!! But what the heck is going on?! The number of exclamation points, the number of fan drawings... Is counting the new BIG thing?! Maybe I should count the number of things I've lost!! One, two, three, four...f-five...sniff... The SBS is...hic...over!! SOB SOB... There's stuff about the movie at the end of the...hic...book.

Chapter 674:
THE OBSERVERS

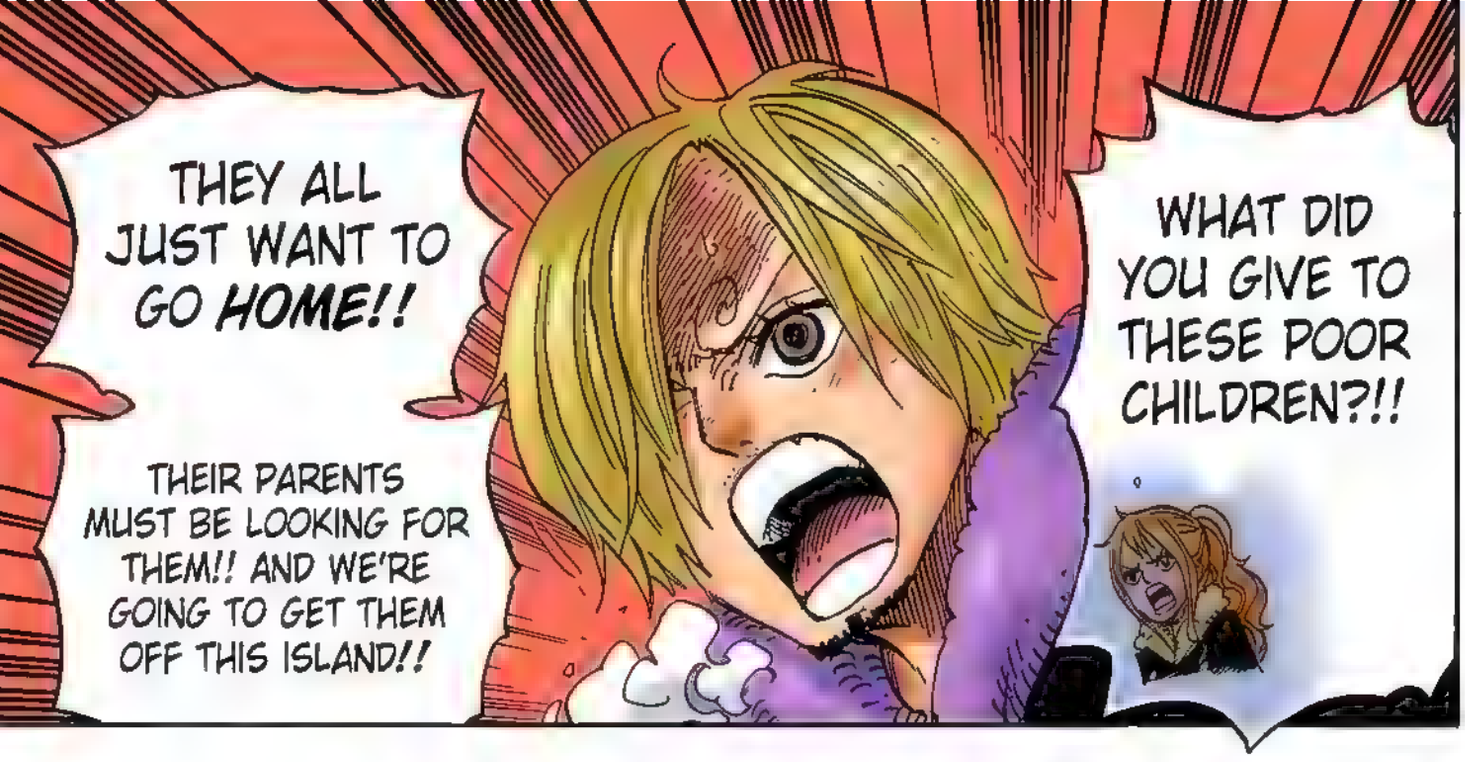
LIMITED COVER SERIES, NO.20: "A SCREAM ECHOES THROUGH THE MERMAID INLET"

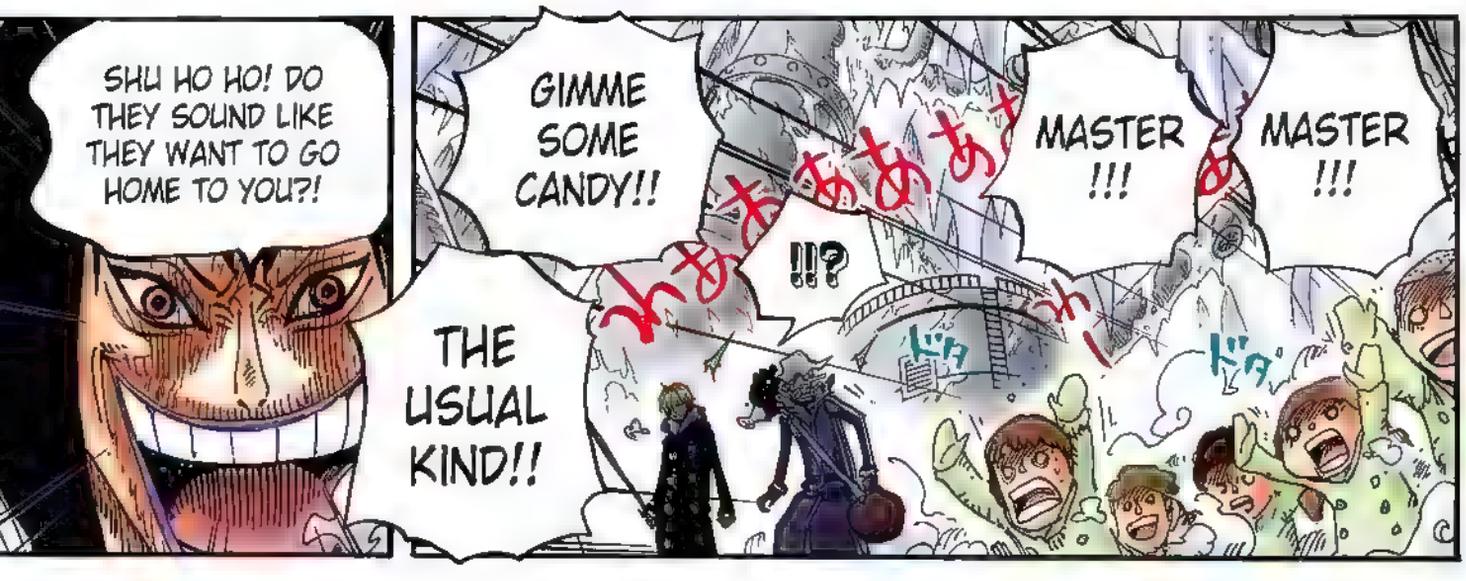

ICY SIDE, RUINS OF LABS ONE AND TWO
TEAM NAMI/ USOPP
MASTER !!
...!!
MASTER !!


SHU HO HO... WHAT A CRUEL THING YOU HAVE DONE...
WHY IS HE HERE?! DID LUFFY'S GROUP MISS HIM COMING THE OTHER WAY?!
SO YOU'RE THE GUY WHO KIDNAPPED THE CHILDREN?!!
MASTER ...?!

LAW TOLD US HE'S A LOGIA WORTH 300 MILLION, REMEMBER?!
NO, NAMI! DON'T ANTAGONIZE HIM!!
WHAT DID YOU SAY?!
カキーン!!
YOU ACCUSE US OF CAUSING THE KIDS TO SUFFER?!!

CAN'T YOU SEE THEIR SUFFER-ING?!
WHY DID YOU TAKE THEM OUTSIDE ?!!

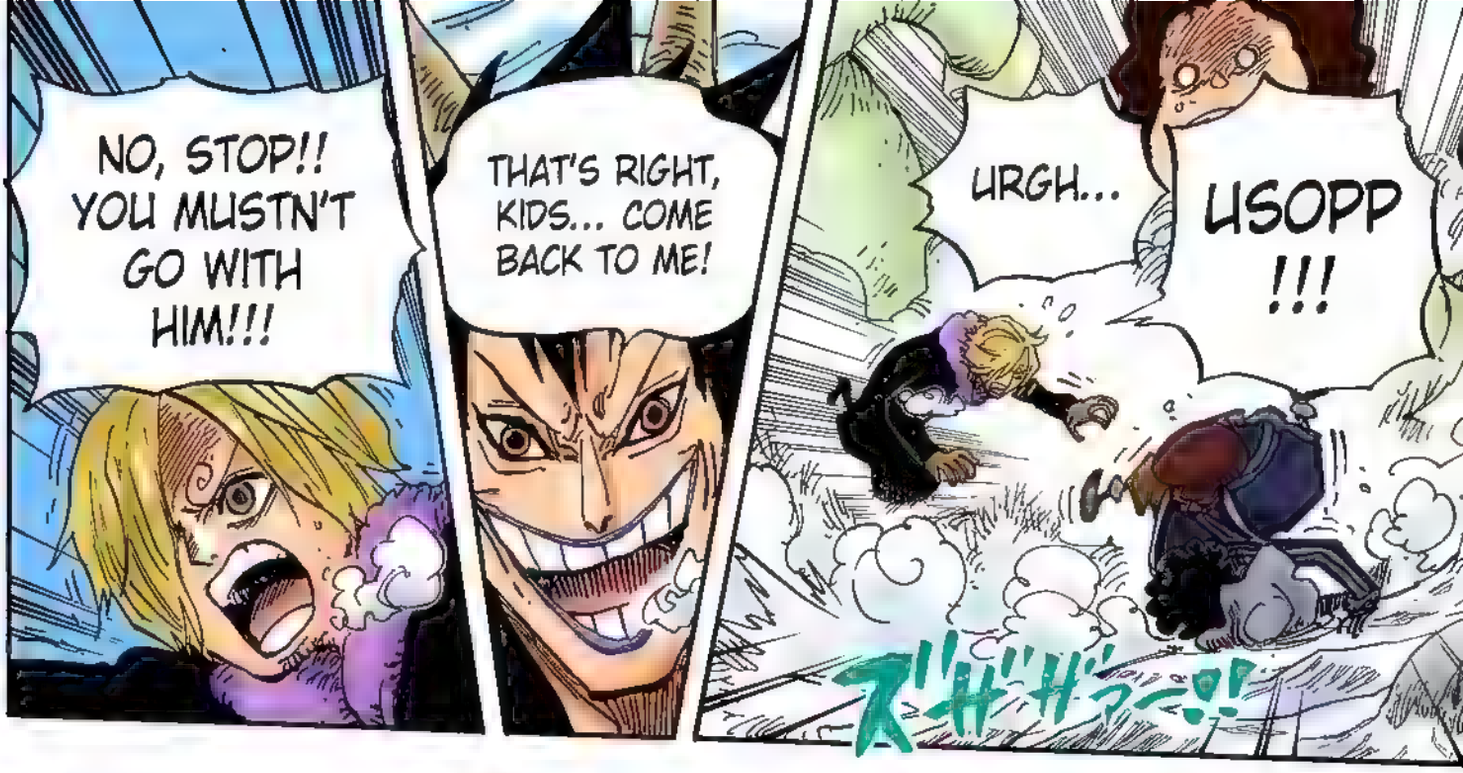

THEY ALL JUST WANT TO GO HOME!!
THEIR PARENTS MUST BE LOOKING FOR THEM!! AND WE'RE GOING TO GET THEM OFF THIS ISLAND!!
WHAT DID YOU GIVE TO THESE POOR CHILDREN?!!

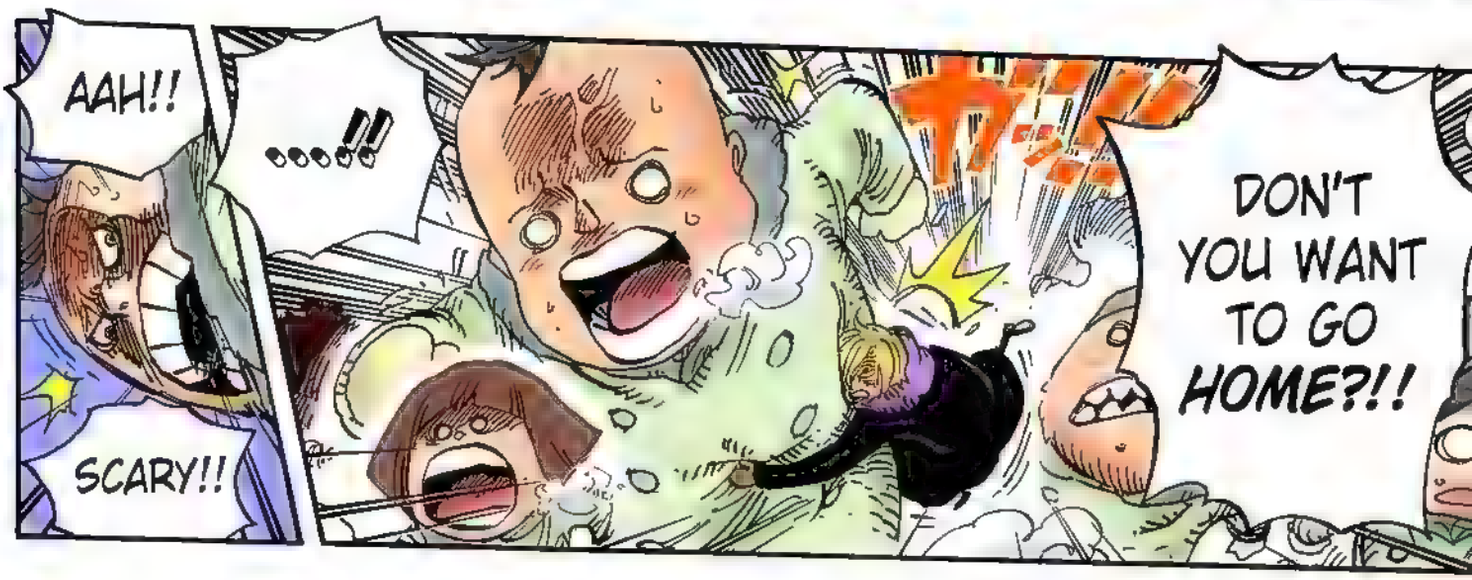

SHU HO HO! DO THEY SOUND LIKE THEY WANT TO GO HOME TO YOU?!
THE USUAL KIND!!
GIMME SOME CANDY!!
わあああああ
!!?
MASTER !!!
MASTER !!!
ドタ
ドタ

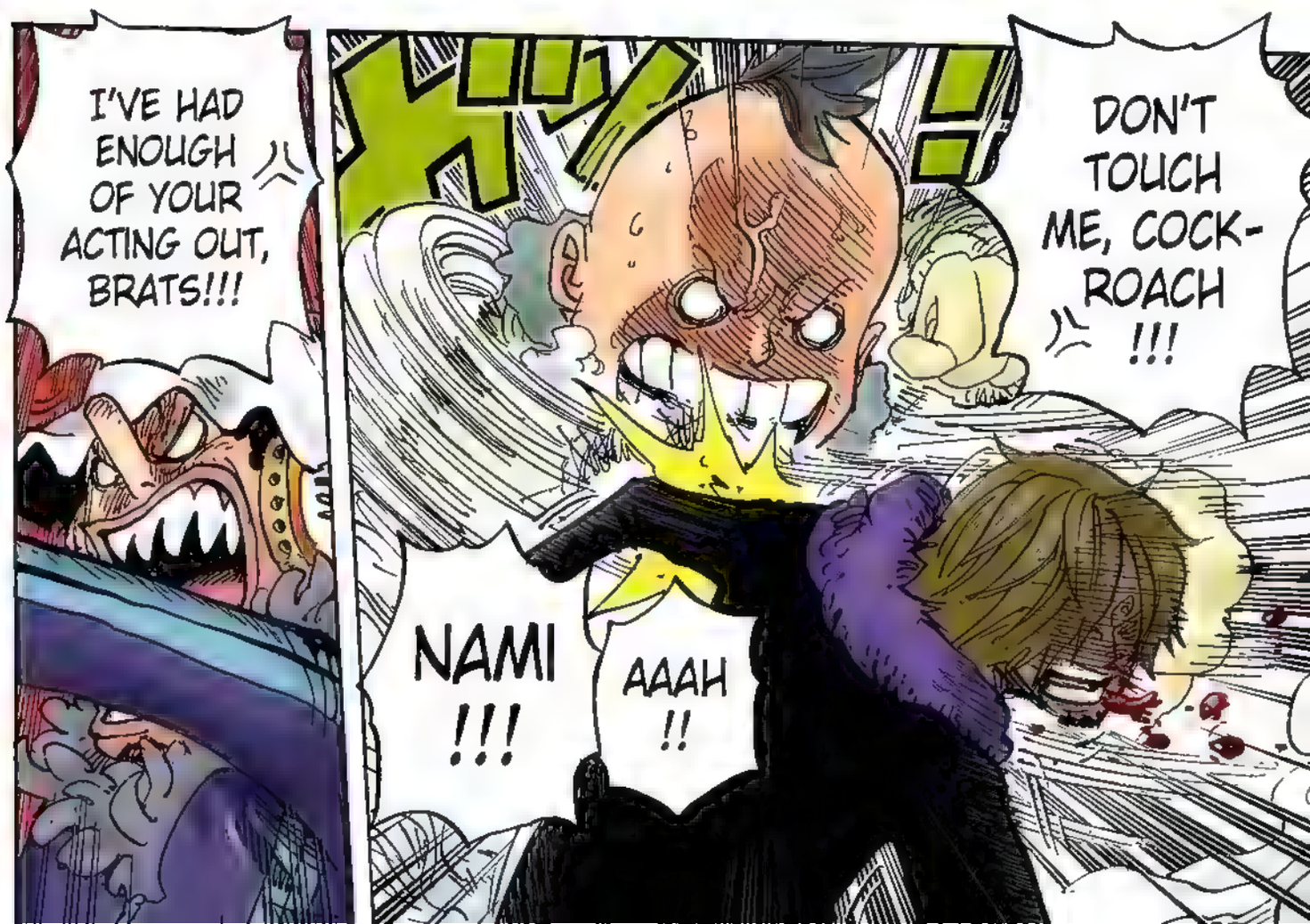
MOVE!!!
DAGH !!!

HUFF HUFF... STAY OUT OF MY WAY.
HUH?

NO, WAIT!! DON'T GO!! YOU DON'T WANT TO GO BACK TO THE LAB, DO YOU?!!
わあああああ
ZIP!


NO, STOP!! YOU MUSTN'T GO WITH HIM!!!
THAT'S RIGHT, KIDS... COME BACK TO ME!
URGH...
USOPP !!!
ズザザー!!


AAH!!
...!!
SCARY!!
ガッ!!
DON'T YOU WANT TO GO HOME?!!


I'VE HAD ENOUGH OF YOUR ACTING OUT, BRATS!!!
ドン!!
DON'T TOUCH ME, COCK-ROACH !!!
NAMI !!!
AAAH !!

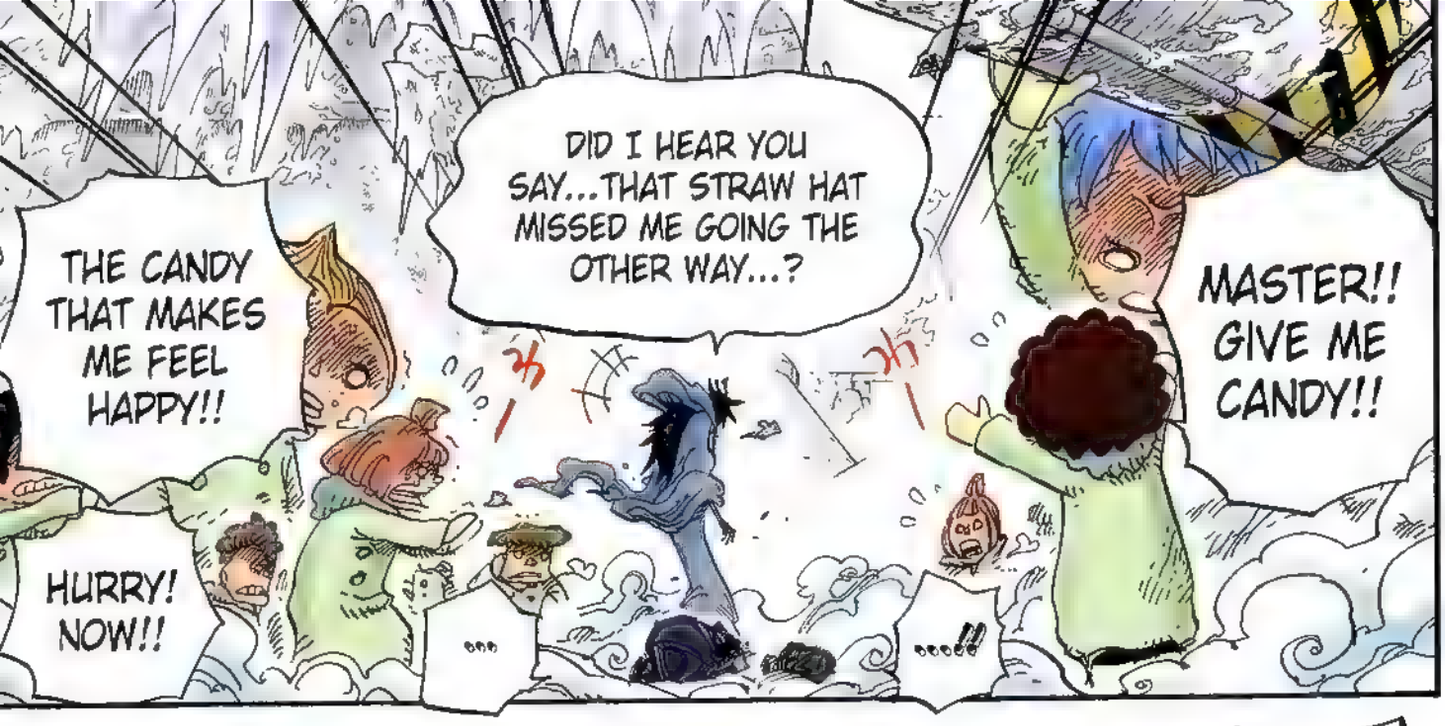
THESE CHILDREN... HUFF...ARE VICTIMS!! THEY HAVEN'T DONE ANYTHING TO DESERVE THIS!!!
!!
I WANT TO SEE MOMMY AND DADDY AGAIN!!
COME BACK FOR US, LADY! COME BACK AND SAVE US!!
NO!!! USOPP, STOP!!!
HUFF !!
!!
HNNG! LET GO!! WE HAVE TO STOP THEM BY FORCE!! THEY'RE HALLUCINATING!! HE JUST CALLED YOU A COCKROACH!!
...ON HIM!!
THEN FOCUS THAT RAGE...
BUT IF WE DON'T DO ANYTHING, THEY'RE GOING TO WIPE US OUT!!
IT HURTS !!!
UNTIE THE CHAINS!!
...!!!
UNTIE THE CHAINS !!!
UNTIE ME!!!

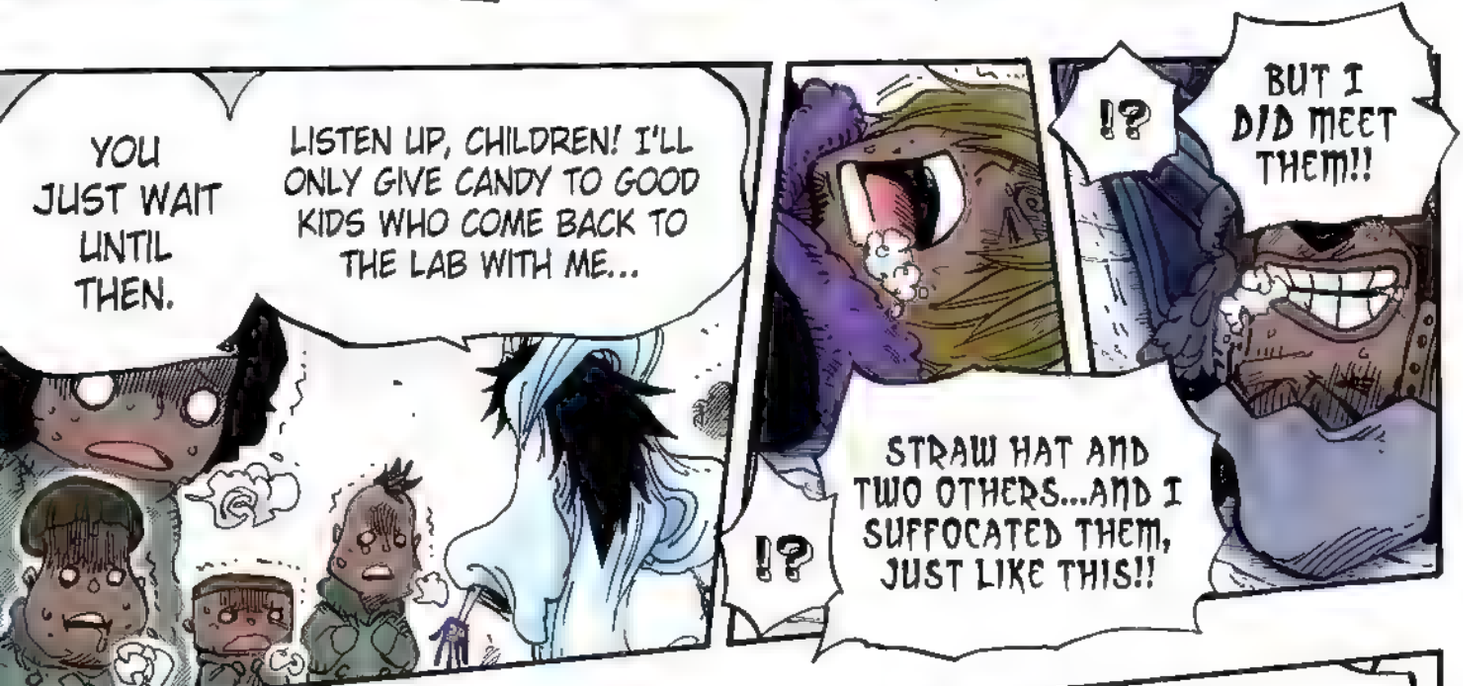
SHU HO HO! WHAT INCREDIBLE STRENGTH THEY'VE DEVELOPED!!
バキィ
!!?
AAARGH !!!
AAAH! THEY BROKE THE CHAINS!! ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!

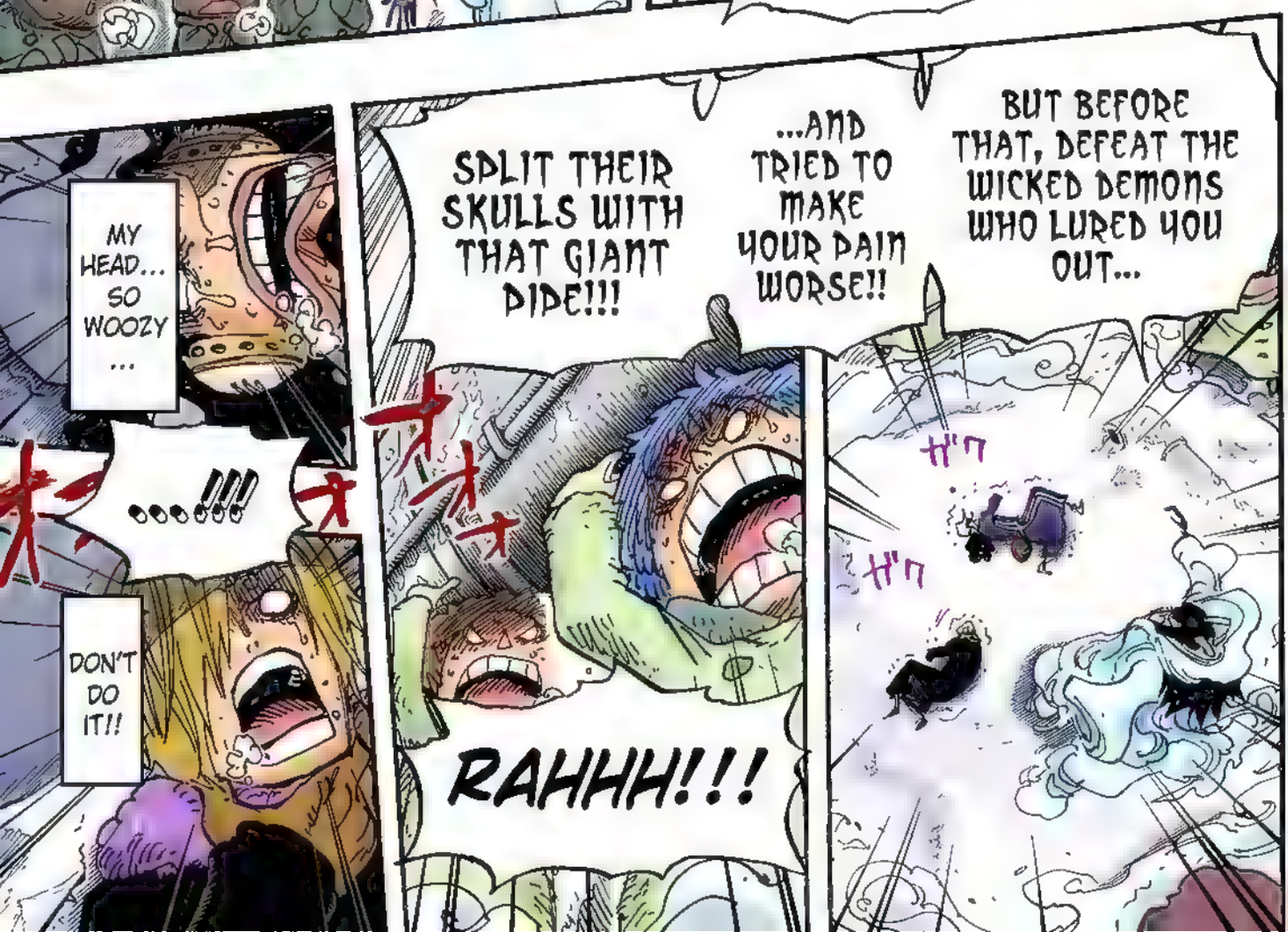
ボォ
FIRE-BIRD STAR !!!
STAY AWAY, KIDS!!!
!!?
HANG ON, GAS-BAG...
I'VE GOT JUST THE THING FOR GAS... SPECIAL ATTACK!!

SHU HO HO HO HO!!
!!?
!
HUH?!
DID YOU THINK YOU WOULD IGNITE AN EXPLOSION? YOU KNEW I WAS A GAS-BASED POWER-USER?
UNFORTUNATELY FOR YOU, I EXTINGUISHED THE FIRE BEFORE IT TOUCHED ME!!
POISON GAS IS NOT THE ONLY "GAS" THERE IS!!
ALL THE AIR ABOUT US IS A GAS!! AND I CAN CONTROL ALL OF THE AIR WITHIN A CERTAIN DIAMETER AROUND ME!!
FIRE CANNOT BURN WITHOUT OXYGEN TO FEED ON!!
AND YOU CANNOT SURVIVE WITHOUT OXYGEN TO BREATHE!!
!!?

JUST LIKE THIS!!
AHK ...!!
HUH?! WHEN DID HE--?!
USOPP!!!
I CAN'T ...
BLACK BALL!!
STORM CLOUD...
!!
URRGH ...!!
SHU HO HO HO...
ZZAP...


DID I HEAR YOU SAY...THAT STRAW HAT MISSED ME GOING THE OTHER WAY...?
THE CANDY THAT MAKES ME FEEL HAPPY!!
HURRY! NOW!!
...
...!!
MASTER!! GIVE ME CANDY!!


YOU JUST WAIT UNTIL THEN.
LISTEN UP, CHILDREN! I'LL ONLY GIVE CANDY TO GOOD KIDS WHO COME BACK TO THE LAB WITH ME...
!?
BUT I DID MEET THEM!!
!?
STRAW HAT AND TWO OTHERS...AND I SUFFOCATED THEM, JUST LIKE THIS!!


MY HEAD... SO WOOZY ...
...!!!
DON'T DO IT!!
SPLIT THEIR SKULLS WITH THAT GIANT PIPE!!!
...AND TRIED TO MAKE YOUR PAIN WORSE!!
RAHHH!!!
BUT BEFORE THAT, DEFEAT THE WICKED DEMONS WHO LURED YOU OUT...

CAESARRR !!!!
!!?
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HUH?
AAAH!!

RAAAH !!!

!

ボクッ!!

GAHK!!!

GASP!!

HUFF !!

HUFF !!

!!!

AAHH !!

SHU HO HO HO...

BROWN --?! !!

IT'S BROWN-BEARD!!!

WE'RE... SAVED!!

I'M BACK TO MY SENSES...!!

HUFF !!

...STRAW HATS... HUFF!!

WHO ARE YOU, AGAIN? OH...RIGHT.

MY *TALENTED* HENCHMAN, BROWNBEARD!!

BUT WHY ARE YOU SO CHARRED ALL OVER?! I CAN BARELY STAND TO LOOK AT YOU!!

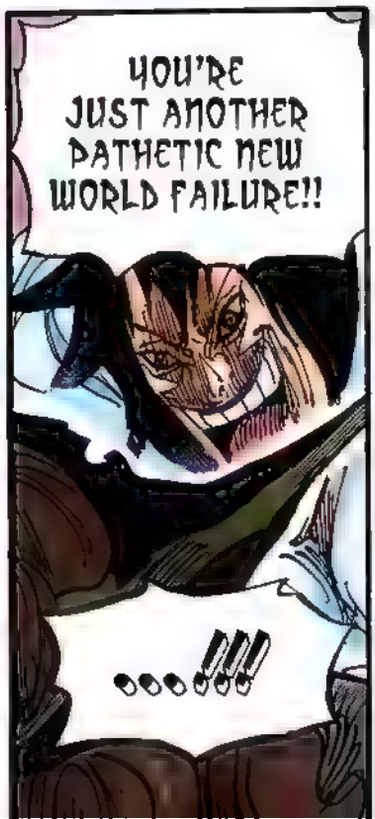
SHU HO HO, CALM DOWN! THE COOL BROTHERS GAVE YOU A LICKING...
...BUT YOU KEPT ON TICKING, DIDN'T YOU?!
THAT WAS YOUR DOING!!!
AND I TRUSTED YOU!!!
HFF!
WE'RE HERE TO KILL YOU...
...ON MASTER'S ORDERS...
HOP ONTO MY FLYING GAS BALLOON OUTSIDE!! LET'S GET MOVING!!
しぼっ!!
LISTEN UP, KIDS! WE'RE IN DANGER HERE!!
AAH, A GIANT SNAKE!
THERE ARE ZOMBIES AT OUR FEET!
GAS
GAS
BUT...I WANT MY MEN BACK!!
I WON'T LET THEM SUFFER THE SAME FATE I DID!!!
HUFF HUFF... I DON'T CARE THAT I WAS DECEIVED...
MY PRIDE... WILL SURVIVE!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WAIT, CHILDREN!! YOU CAN'T GO WITH HIM!!!

HUHHH ?
...
?

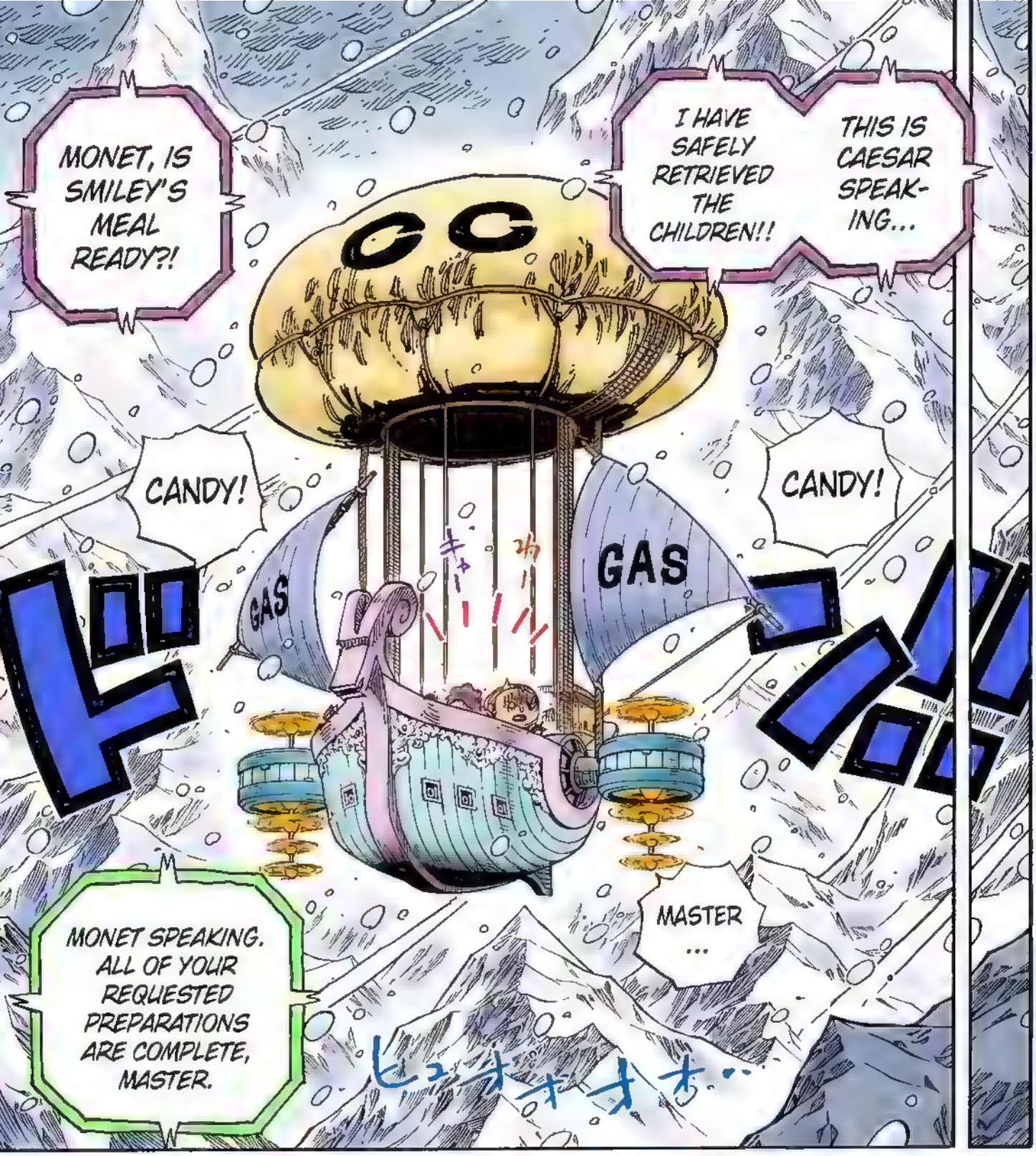
ALL OF YOUR FORCES, INCLUDING YOU, BECAME MY SERVANTS!! DON'T TELL ME YOU STILL THINK OF YOURSELF AS A CAPTAIN!!
...!!
YOU CLOD! YOU DON'T HAVE ANY MEN ANYMORE!!
!?

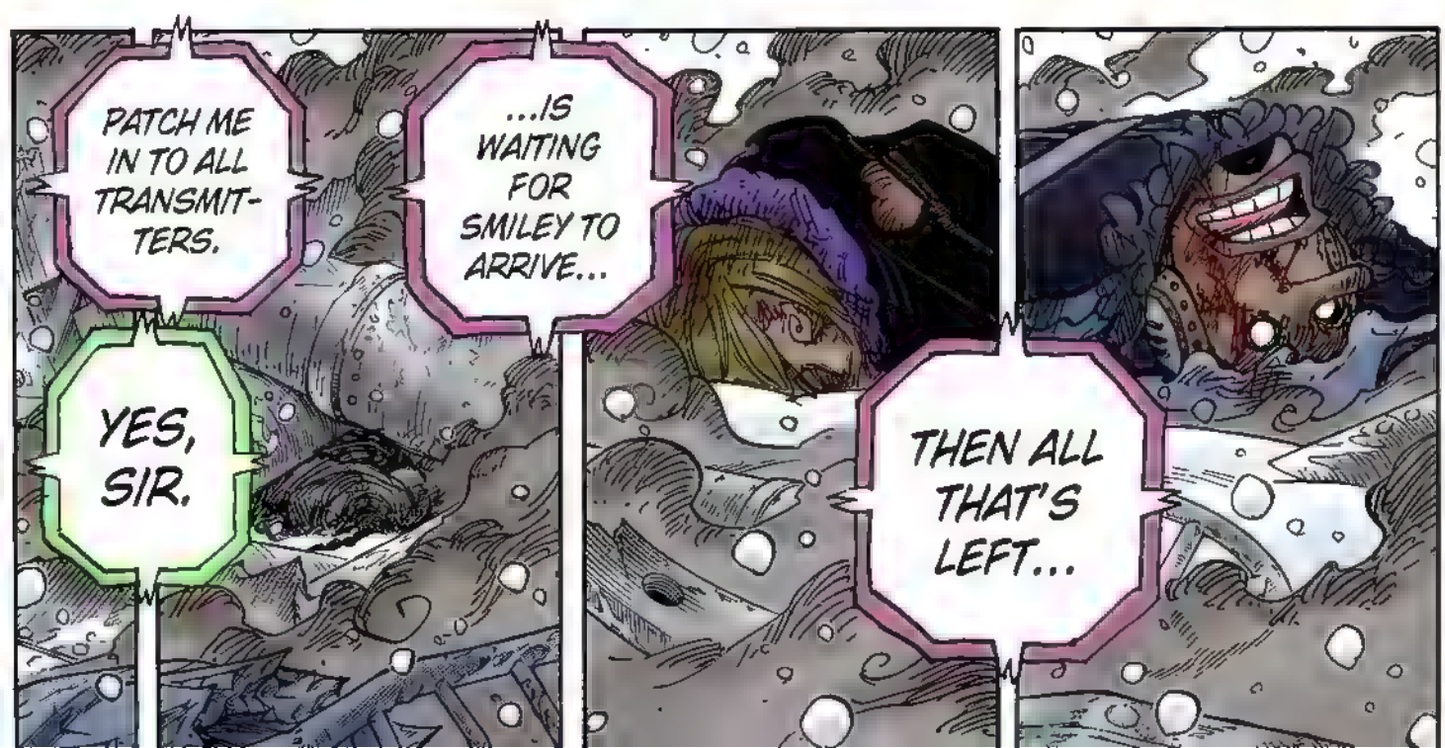
THEY'RE SO STUPID, THEY DON'T EVEN REALIZE...
THEY STILL REVERE ME AS A MERCIFUL SAVIOR!!
...THAT THEY'RE ONLY BEING KEPT ALIVE TO SERVE AS MY GUINEA PIGS!!!

LET'S GO OUTSIDE AFTER THE KIDS, NAMI!
...!!

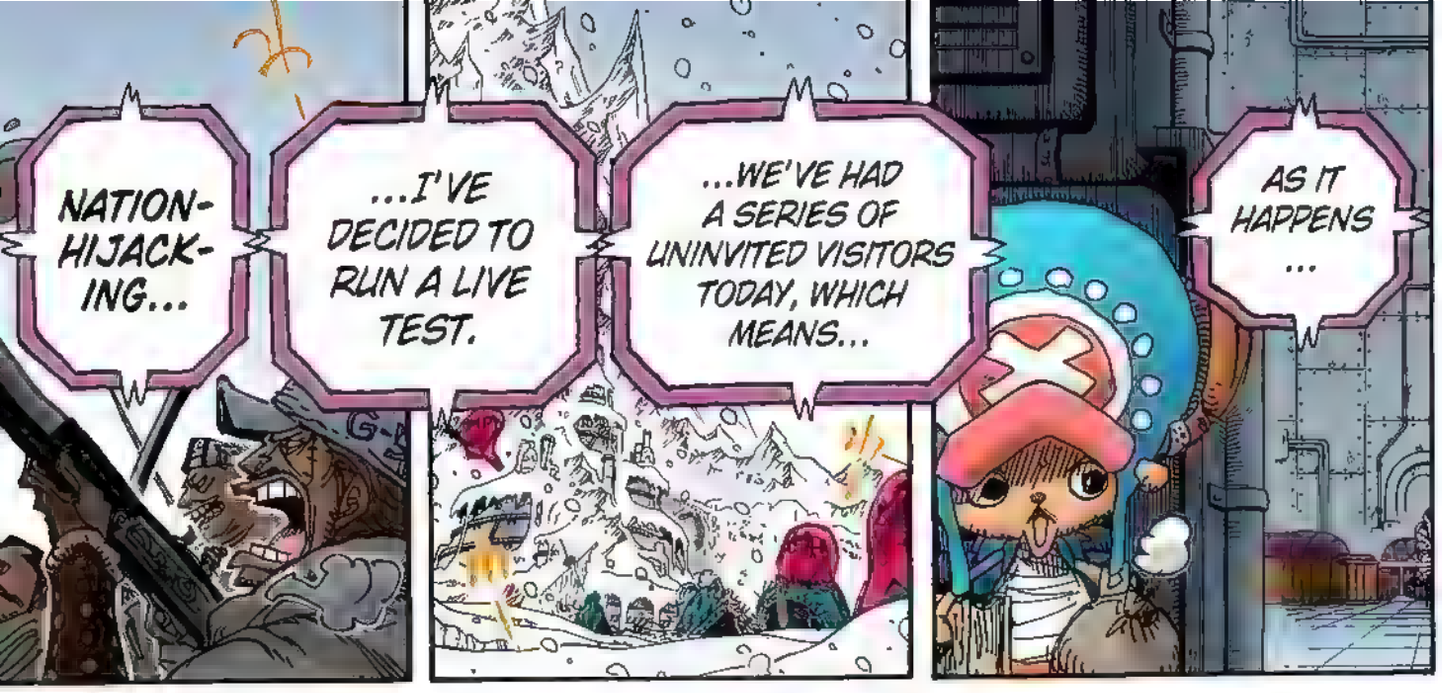

YOU'RE JUST ANOTHER PATHETIC NEW WORLD FAILURE!!
...!!!

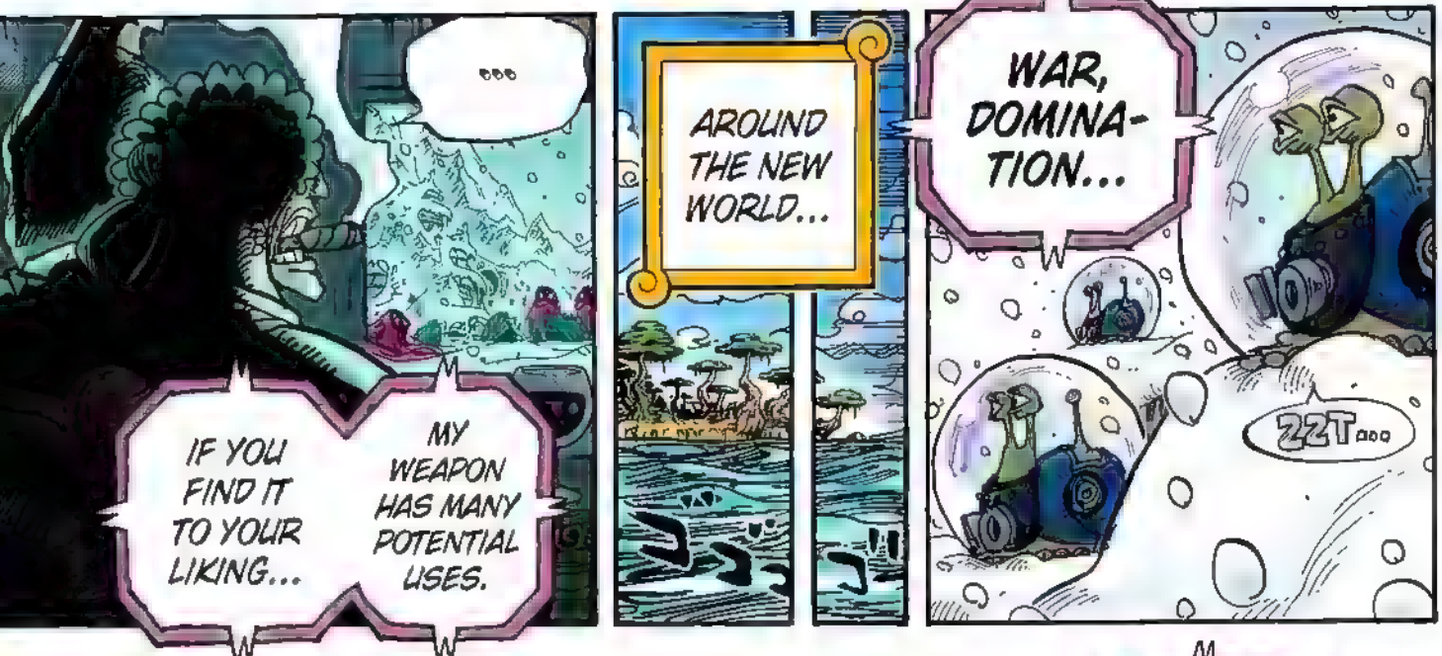
...
YOU SWINE !!!
ゴォ!!!
GASTA-NETS!!!
!!!
!!?

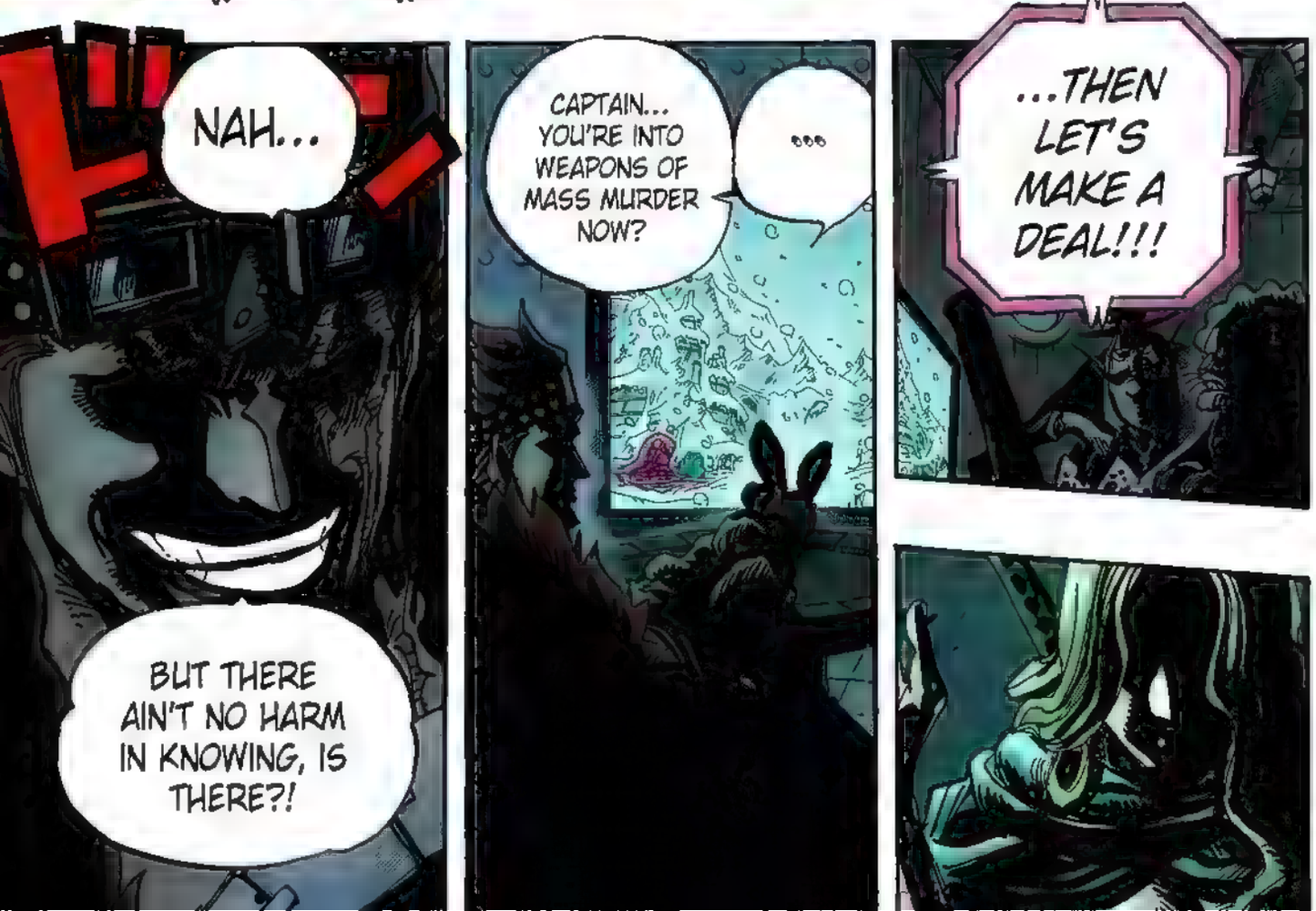

MONET, IS SMILEY'S MEAL READY?!
I HAVE SAFELY RETRIEVED THE CHILDREN!!
THIS IS CAESAR SPEAK-ING...
CANDY!
CANDY!
GAS
GAS
MONET SPEAKING. ALL OF YOUR REQUESTED PREPARATIONS ARE COMPLETE, MASTER.
MASTER ...


PATCH ME IN TO ALL TRANSMIT-TERS.
YES, SIR.
...IS WAITING FOR SMILEY TO ARRIVE...
THEN ALL THAT'S LEFT...

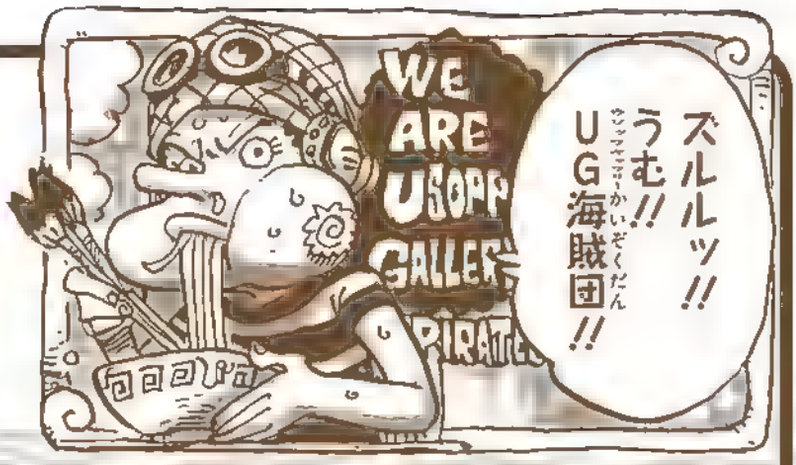
AHEM! TO ALL ILLICIT BROKERS AROUND THE WORLD.
FORGIVE ME FOR STARTING SUCH AN IMPROMPTU EXPERIMENT, BUT CONSIDER YOURSELVES LUCKY TO WITNESS IT...
THE POISON GAS WEAPON YOU ARE ABOUT TO SEE...
...HAS ADDITIONAL EFFECTS BEYOND WHAT WAS EMPLOYED FOUR YEARS AGO...
...THAT MAKE IT FAR MORE EFFECTIVE THAN ANYTHING THOSE GOVERNMENT BUNGLERS CAN CREATE!!


NATION-HIJACK-ING...
...I'VE DECIDED TO RUN A LIVE TEST.
...WE'VE HAD A SERIES OF UNINVITED VISITORS TODAY, WHICH MEANS...
AS IT HAPPENS ...


...
IF YOU FIND IT TO YOUR LIKING...
MY WEAPON HAS MANY POTENTIAL USES.
AROUND THE NEW WORLD...
WAR, DOMINA-TION...
22T...


NAH...
BUT THERE AIN'T NO HARM IN KNOWING, IS THERE?!
CAPTAIN... YOU'RE INTO WEAPONS OF MASS MURDER NOW?
...
...THEN LET'S MAKE A DEAL!!!

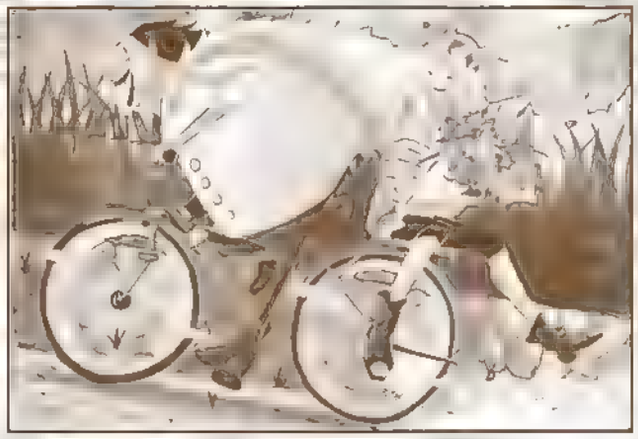
WHAT'S WRONG?!!
AAAAH !!



（神奈川県　野口詩朋さん）

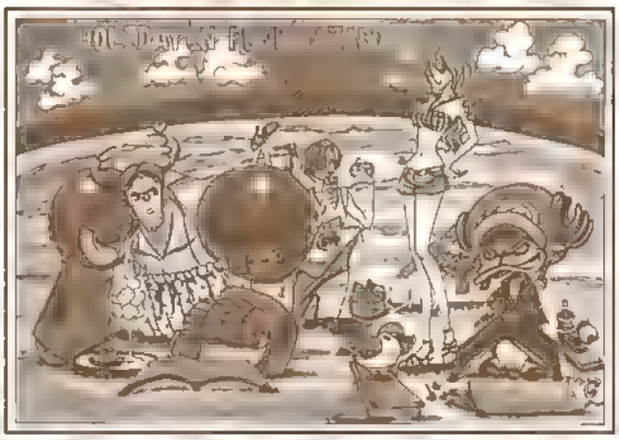
一人六変化!!
インペルダウン!!

（大阪府　miSakiさん）



こんな日を夢見てたホグバック。

（福岡県　松井富久美さん）



あれ？ おかしいぞ？ この4人…。

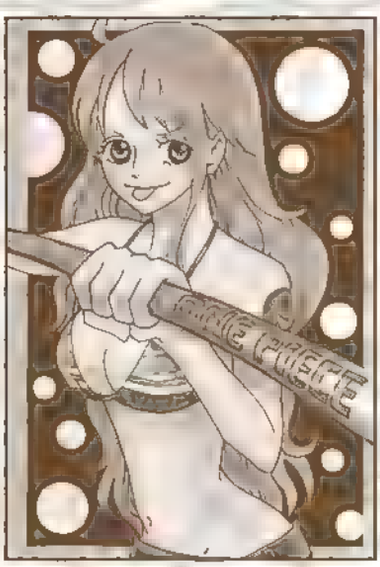
（兵庫県　ユーズ・カーさん）

トータル8億（と50）の
一味!!!

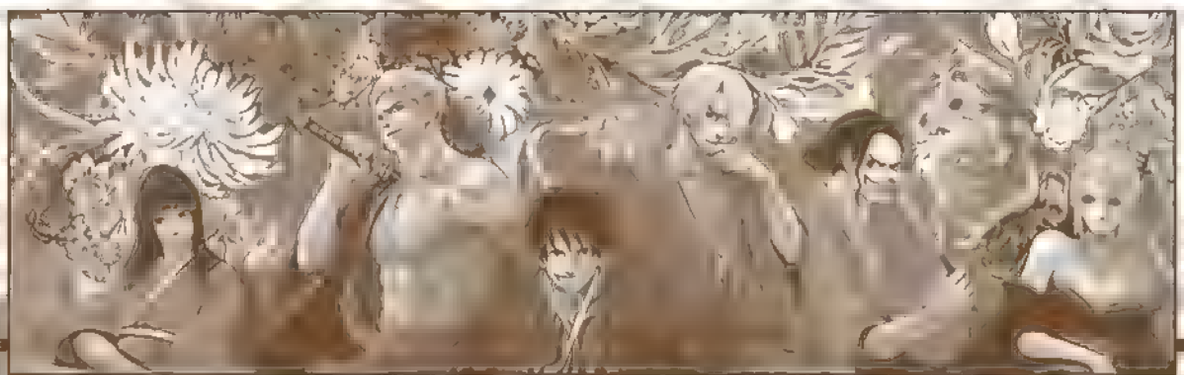
（埼玉県　すいばサン）

危ねェ!!
中身が入れかわる!!

（福岡県　笹平真広さん）



「魔法使いちゃん」と
呼んでやれ!!

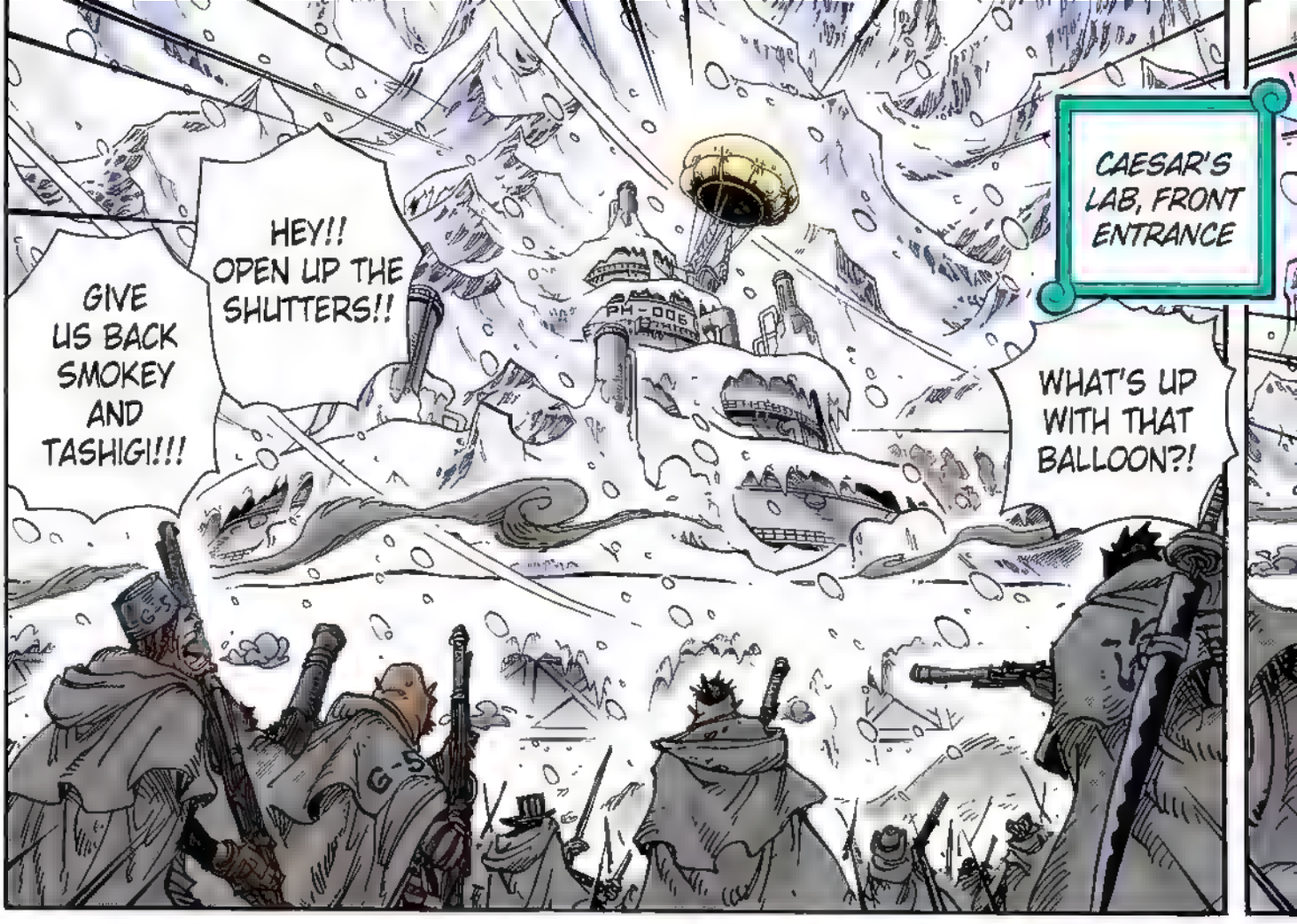


（広島県　剛さん）

カッコイ〜〜!! 60巻大賞者の実力再び!!

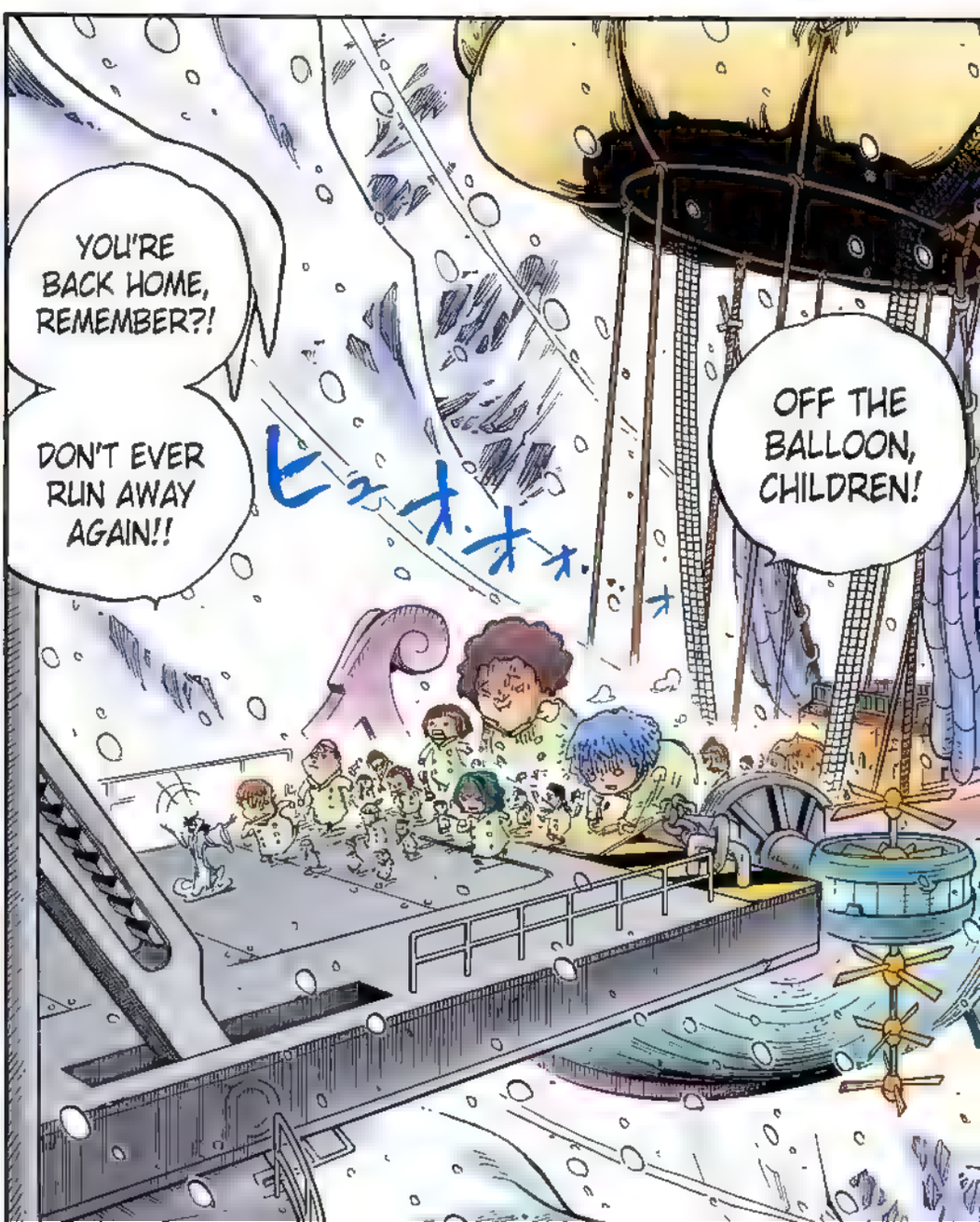
Chapter 675:
I CALL IT LAND OF THE DEAD

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 2:
"NO RUNNIN' AWAY NOW, MY SWEET LI'L MERMAIDS!!"


CAESAR'S LAB, FRONT ENTRANCE
GIVE US BACK SMOKEY AND TASHIGI!!!
HEY!! OPEN UP THE SHUTTERS!!
WHAT'S UP WITH THAT BALLOON?!
PH-006
G-5

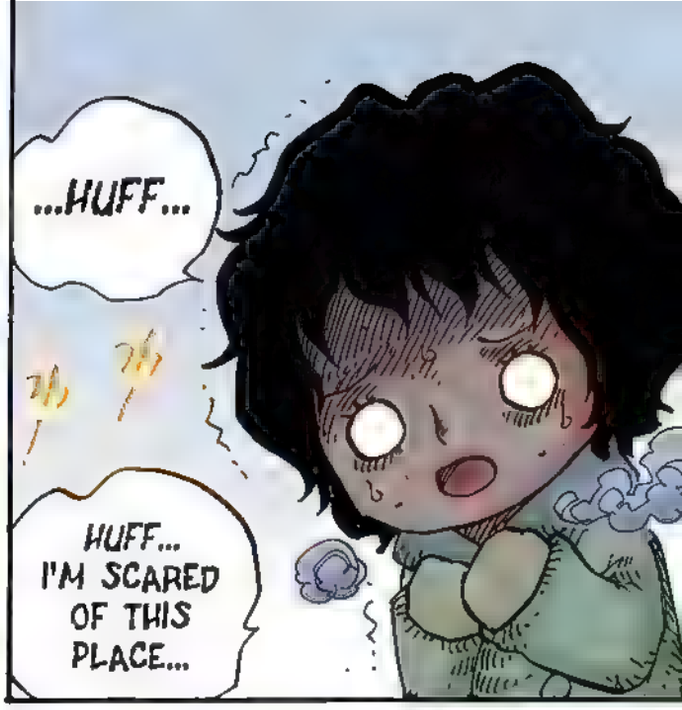
GIVE US CANDY... CANDY...
HUFF HUFF... HURRY, MASTER...

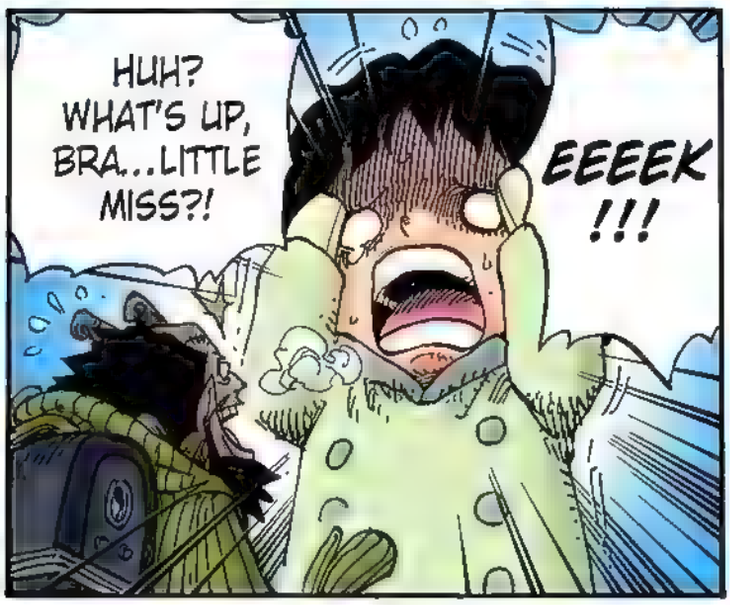
I NEED MY CANDY, MASTER!!
MY HEAD HURTS... AAGH!

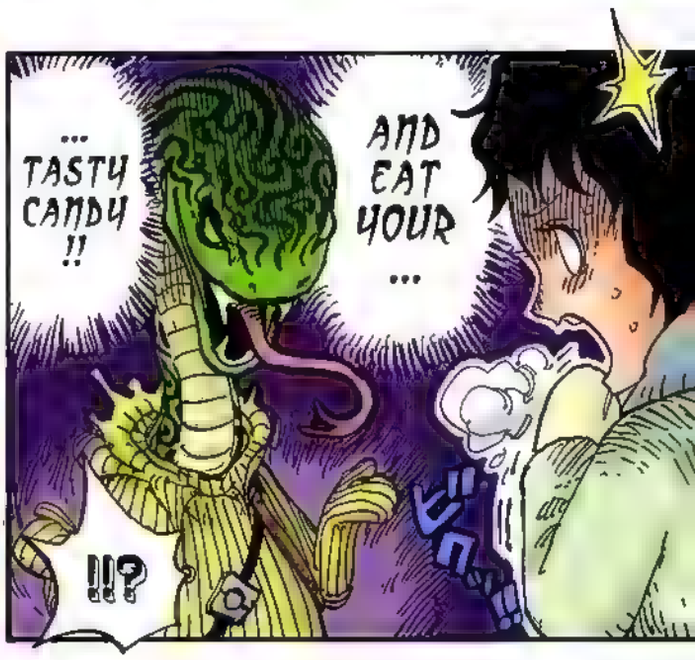

YOU'RE BACK HOME, REMEMBER?!
DON'T EVER RUN AWAY AGAIN!!
ヒョオ.オォ.ォ
OFF THE BALLOON, CHILDREN!

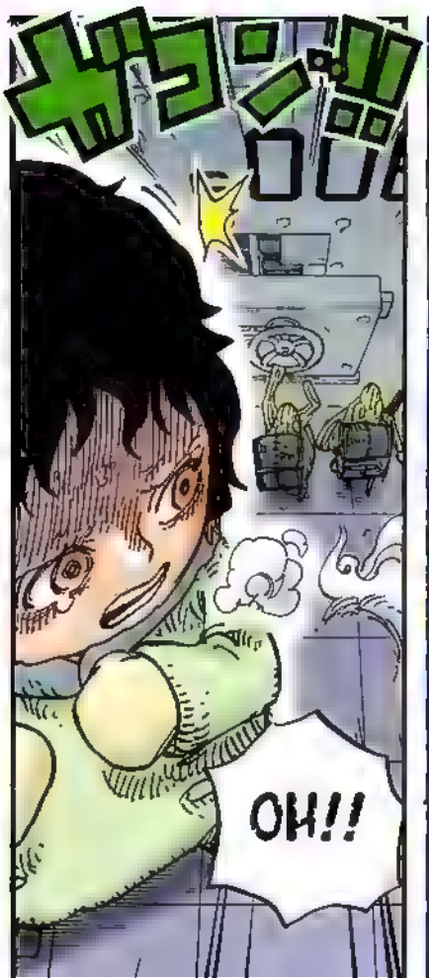
I MUST FIRST RETURN TO THE LAB CONTROL ROOM.
YOU'LL FIND ALL THE CANDY YOU NEED IN THERE.
BUT FIRST YOU NEED TO RETURN TO THE BISCUITS ROOM.
OF COURSE! YOU'LL HAVE THEM RIGHT AWAY!!
HOORAY !!!
...
...AND SAVOR THE TASTE OF YOUR YUMMY, YUMMY CANDY!!
YOU GO BACK TO YOUR ROOM...
AYE AYE, SIR!!
...LOCK IT TIGHT AND DON'T LET THEM OUT AGAIN!!
LISTEN CLOSE! ONCE THEY'RE ALL IN THE ROOM...
FOLLOW ME, KIDS!
LET'S GO TO THE ROOM!! SHOW US THE WAY, SHEEP-MAN!!
GAS
GAS

WHAT'S WRONG, BRAT?! ER, I MEAN, LITTLE MISS!
GO WITH THE OTHER KIDS TO YOUR ROOM..

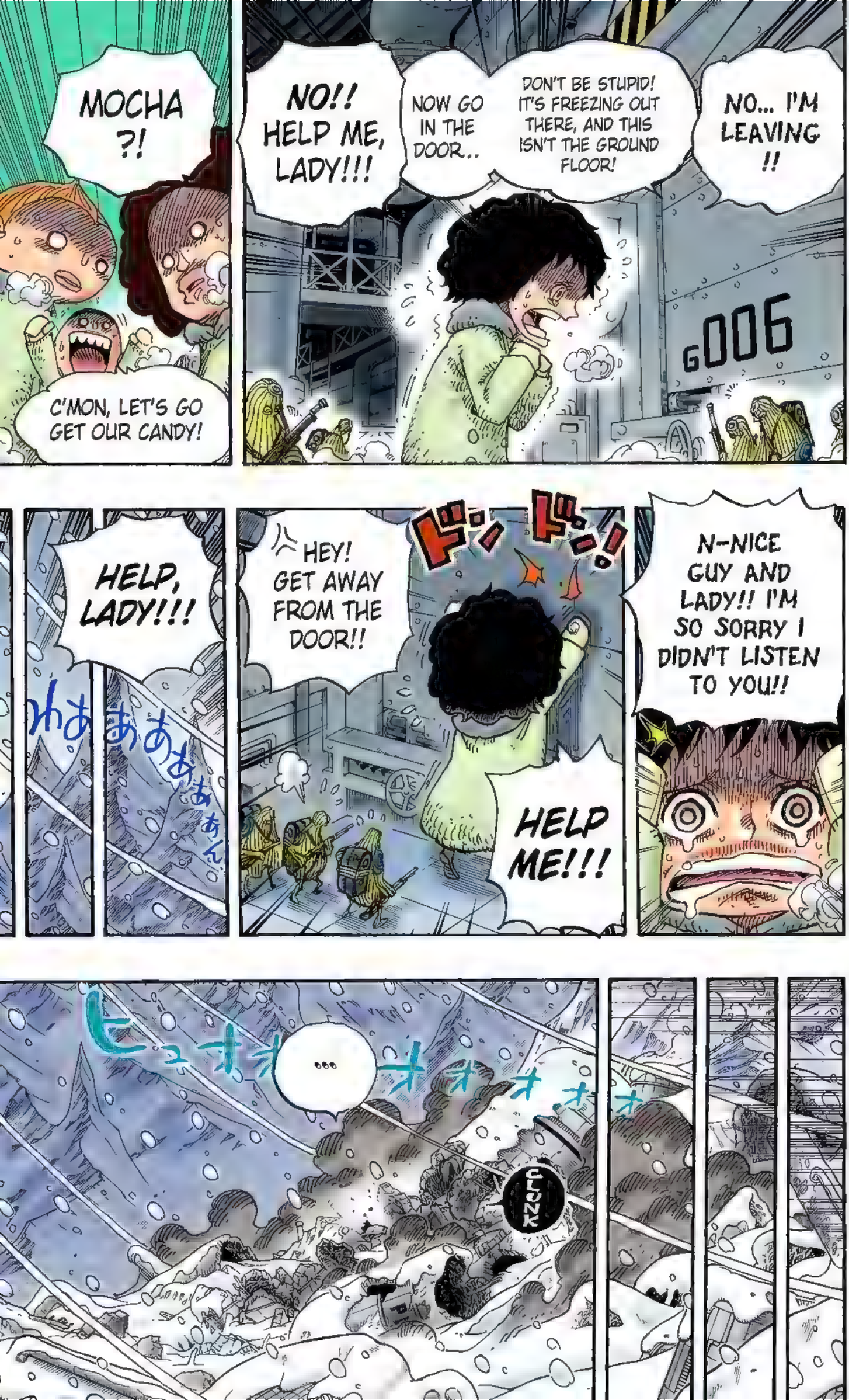

...HUFF...
HUFF... I'M SCARED OF THIS PLACE...

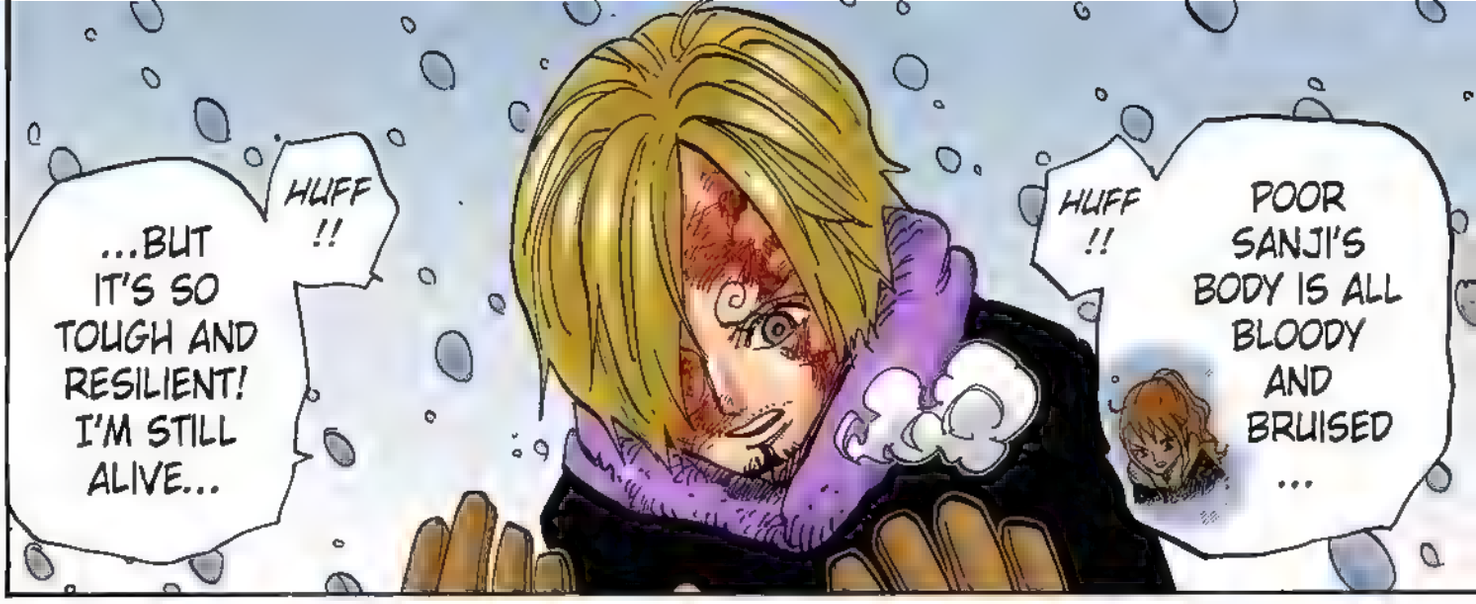

HUH? WHAT'S UP, BRA...LITTLE MISS?!
EEEEK !!!

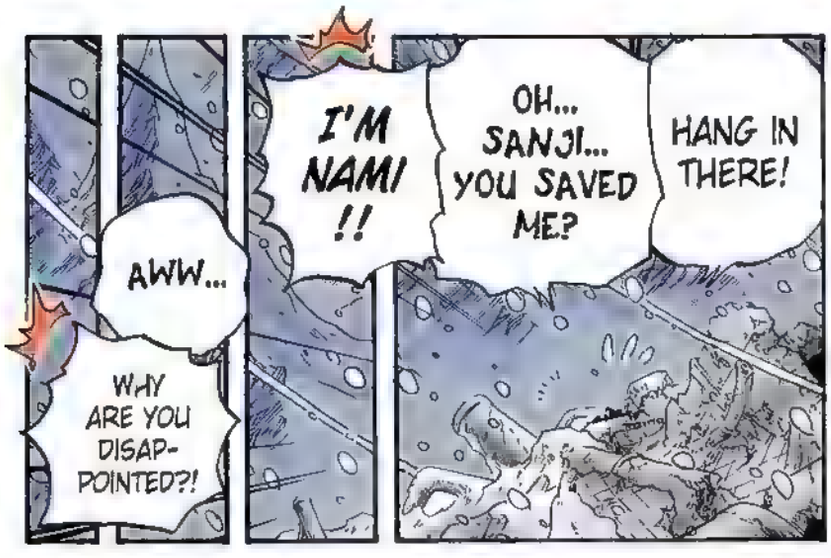

... TASTY CANDY !!
AND EAT YOUR ...
!!?

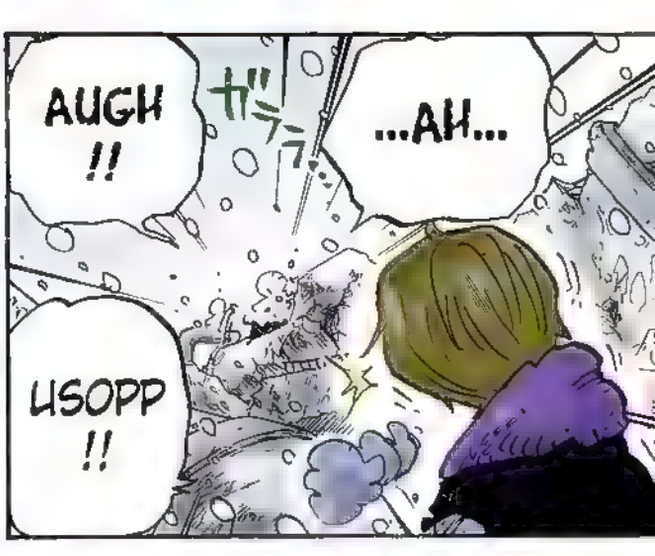

ガラン!!
OH!!

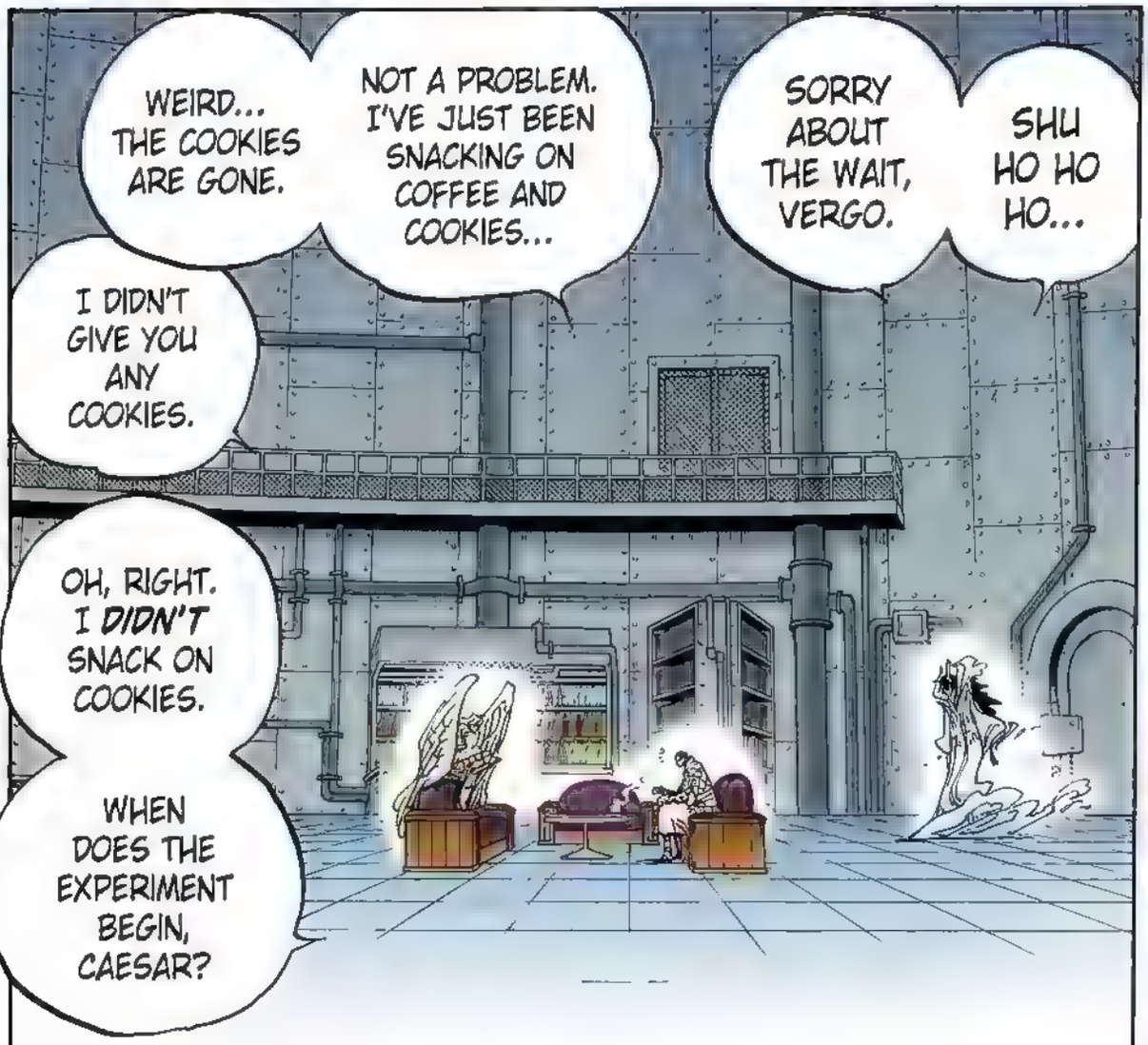
WAIT, KIDS! YOU CAN'T LEAVE!!!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING?! DON'T TELL ME YOU WANT TO GO BACK TO THE LAB!!
HUFF... HUFF...


MOCHA ?!
C'MON, LET'S GO GET OUR CANDY!
NO!! HELP ME, LADY!!!
NOW GO IN THE DOOR..
DON'T BE STUPID! IT'S FREEZING OUT THERE, AND THIS ISN'T THE GROUND FLOOR!
NO... I'M LEAVING !!
G006
HELP, LADY!!!
みぁあああぁん
ドン ドン!
HEY! GET AWAY FROM THE DOOR!!
HELP ME!!!
N-NICE GUY AND LADY!! I'M SO SORRY I DIDN'T LISTEN TO YOU!!
ヒュオオオオオ
...
CLUNK

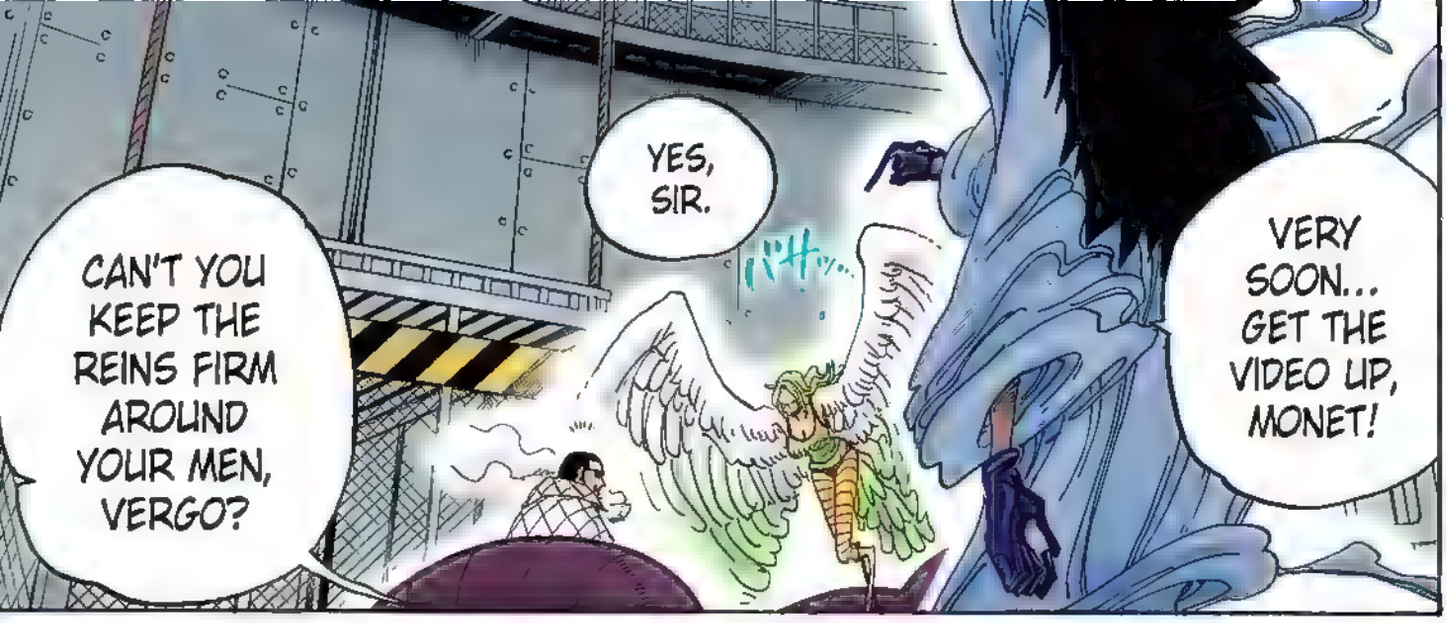

...BUT IT'S SO TOUGH AND RESILIENT! I'M STILL ALIVE...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
POOR SANJI'S BODY IS ALL BLOODY AND BRUISED ...


AWW...
WHY ARE YOU DISAP-POINTED?!
I'M NAMI !!
OH... SANJI... YOU SAVED ME?
HANG IN THERE!

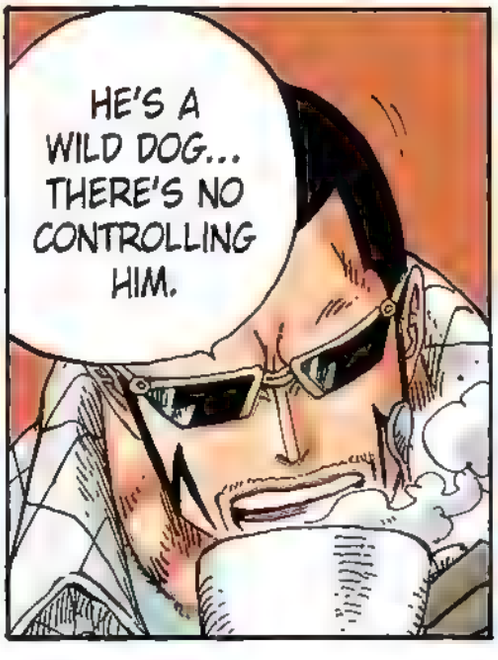

AUGH !!
...AH...
USOPP !!


WEIRD... THE COOKIES ARE GONE.
NOT A PROBLEM. I'VE JUST BEEN SNACKING ON COFFEE AND COOKIES...
I DIDN'T GIVE YOU ANY COOKIES.
OH, RIGHT. I DIDN'T SNACK ON COOKIES.
WHEN DOES THE EXPERIMENT BEGIN, CAESAR?
SORRY ABOUT THE WAIT, VERGO.
SHU HO HO HO...

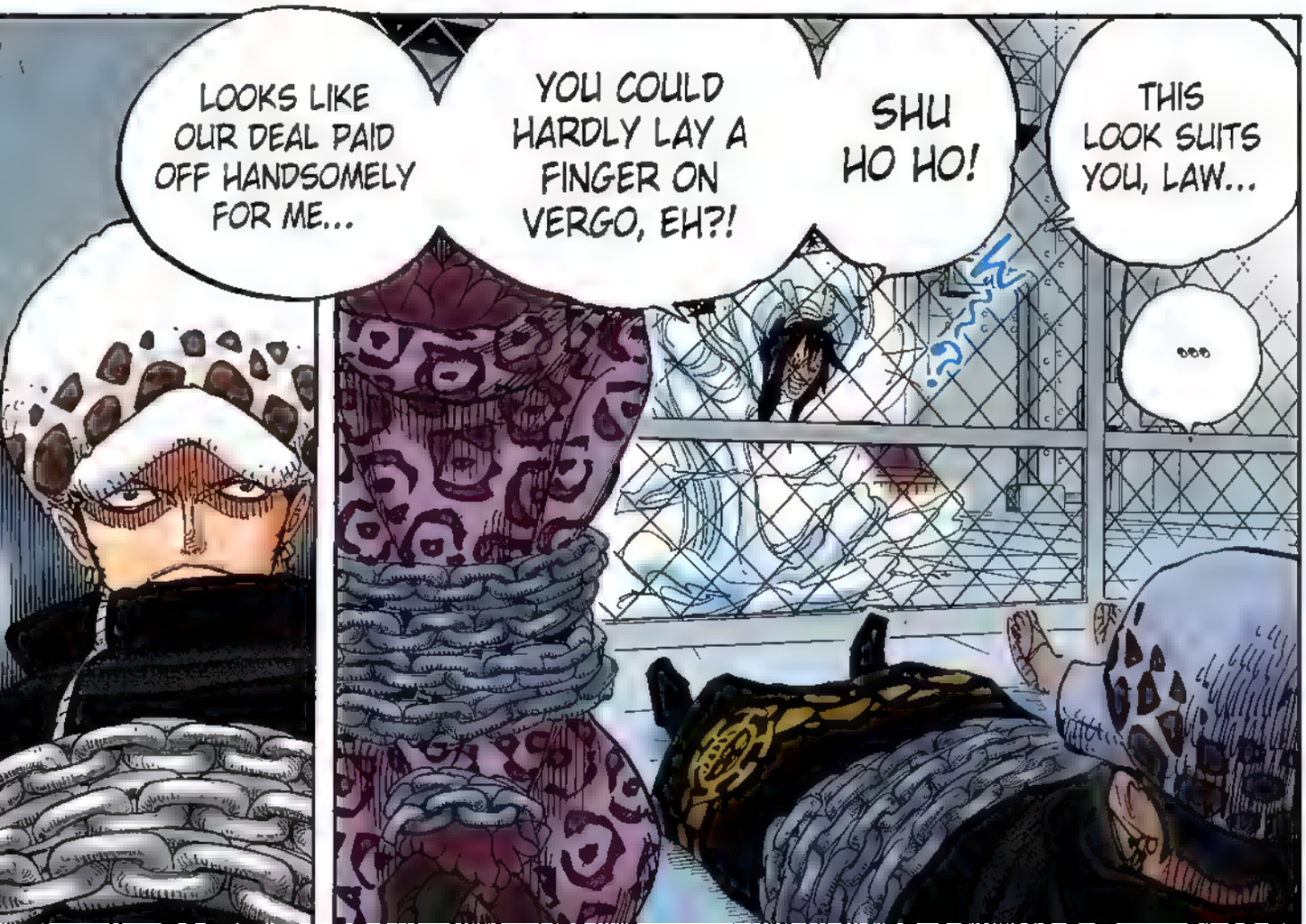
PH-005


CAN'T YOU KEEP THE REINS FIRM AROUND YOUR MEN, VERGO?
YES, SIR.
VERY SOON... GET THE VIDEO UP, MONET!

BUT THAT ALL ENDS TODAY!
...

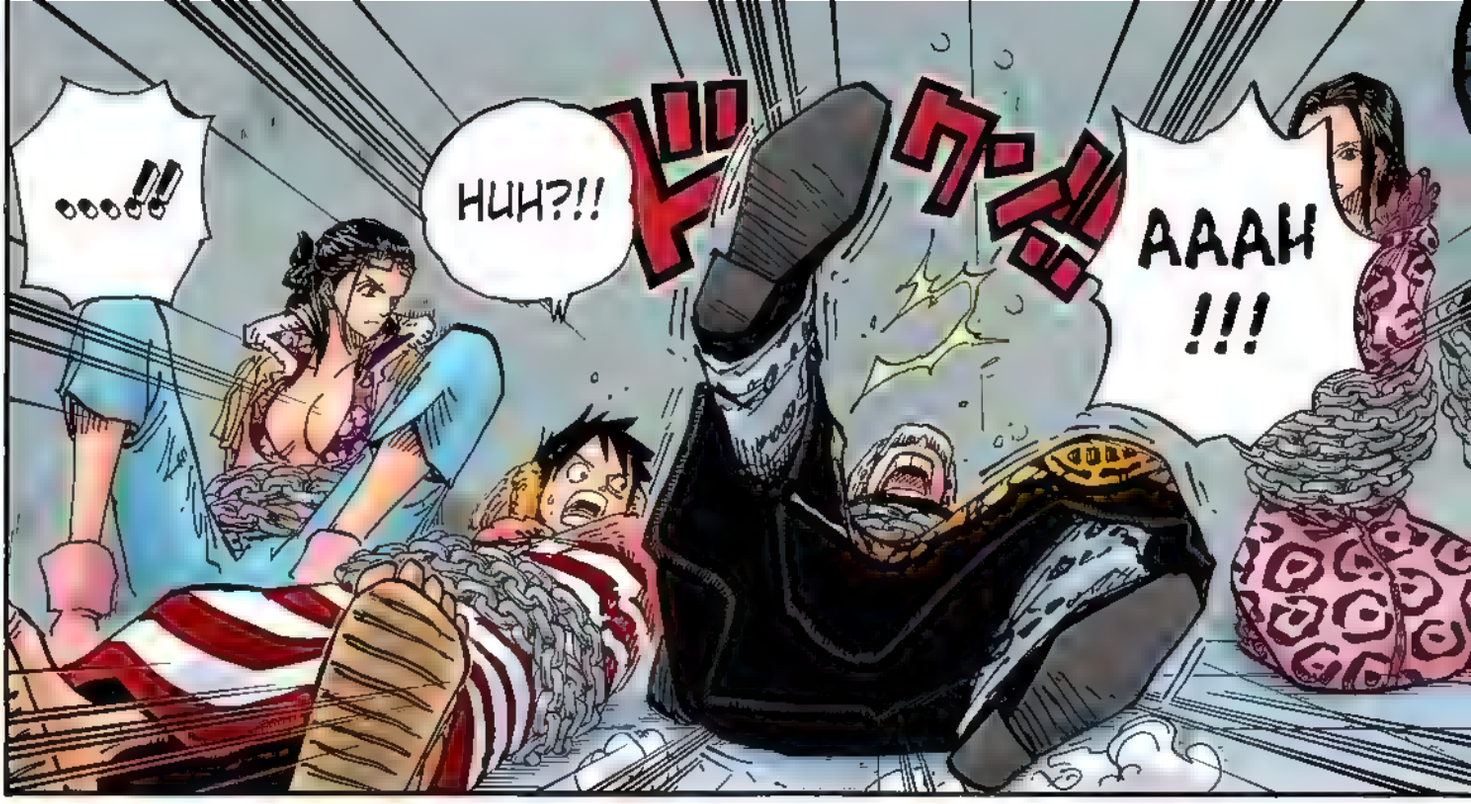

HE'S A WILD DOG... THERE'S NO CONTROLLING HIM.

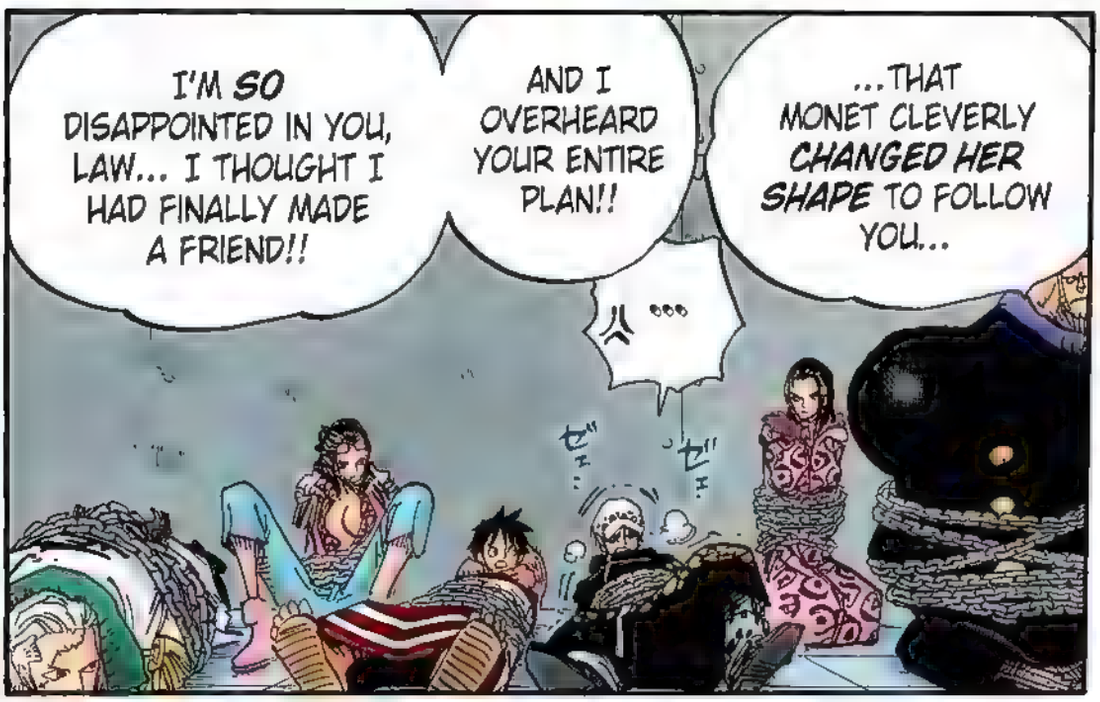
I BROKE OUT IN A COLD SWEAT WHEN I SAW THAT SMOKER WAS HERE.

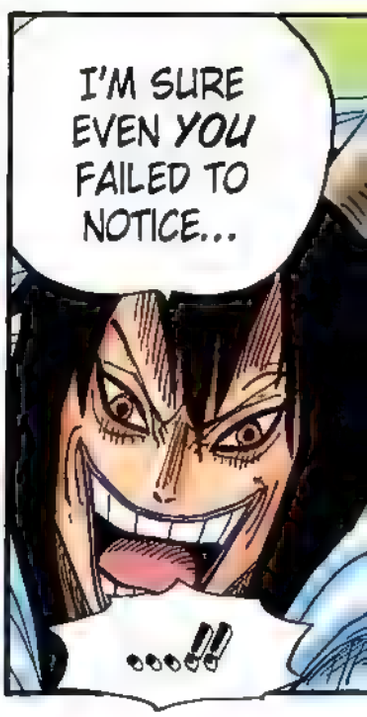

LOOKS LIKE OUR DEAL PAID OFF HANDSOMELY FOR ME...
YOU COULD HARDLY LAY A FINGER ON VERGO, EH?!
SHU HO HO!
THIS LOOK SUITS YOU, LAW...
...

....AND IN RETURN, YOU GIVE MY MEN LEGS.
THIS IS A VERY GOOD DEAL, BUT THERE'S ONE PROBLEM.
YOU WILL BE ALLOWED TO STAY HERE...
...
I DON'T MEAN YOU ANY HARM. WHAT DO I NEED TO DO?
HOW ABOUT THIS, TRAFALGAR LAW...
AND I'M THE BOSS OF THE ISLAND!!!
IF YOU WANT TO STAY HERE, YOU MUST WEAKEN YOUR POSITION.
YOU'RE MORE POWERFUL THAN I AM!!
...
?
AND IN RETURN --!!
FINE WITH ME.
UNDER-STOOD, MONET?
!?
...OF MONET, MY INVALUABLE SECRETARY...
I WILL ALLOW YOU TO KEEP THE HEART...
...

DO WE HAVE A DEAL?!!
YOU WILL GIVE YOUR HEART TO ME!!!
KU
KU
...AND I CAN REST EASY!!
IT ENSURES YOU WON'T TRY ANY FUNNY BUSINESS...
...
THAT WAY, WE EACH HAVE OUR HANDS AT THE OTHER'S NECK!
VERGO HAS YOUR HEART.
SQUEEZE!
ドクン
ドクン
!!
A BITTER LESSON YOU'VE NOW LEARNED, I'M SURE.
YOU REAP WHAT YOU SOW!
IT NEVER PAYS TO TRUST OTHERS.
SHU HO HO...
カツ
カツ
...


...!!
HUH?!!
ドゴーン!!
AAAH !!!

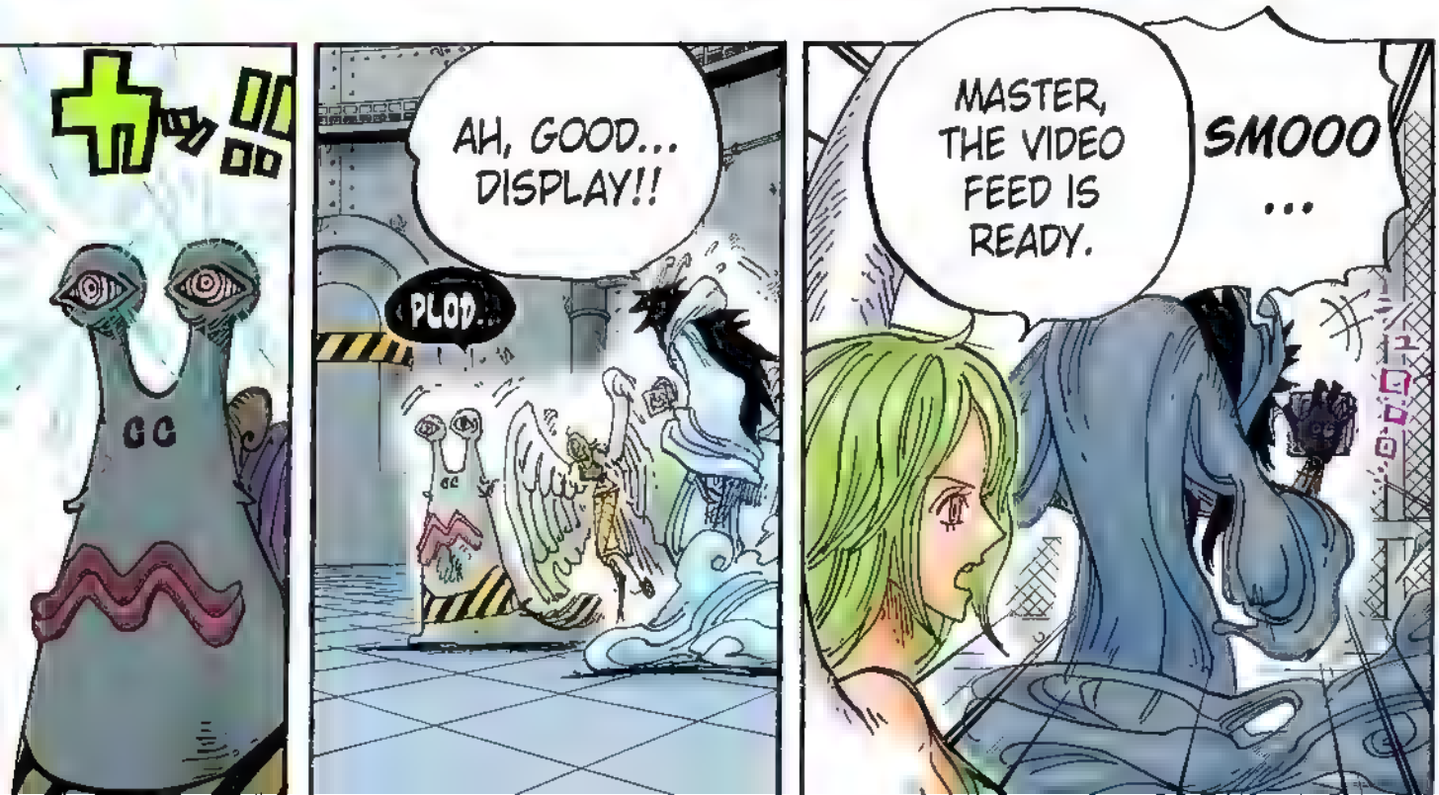

I'M SO DISAPPOINTED IN YOU, LAW... I THOUGHT I HAD FINALLY MADE A FRIEND!!
AND I OVERHEARD YOUR ENTIRE PLAN!!
...THAT MONET CLEVERLY CHANGED HER SHAPE TO FOLLOW YOU...
ゼェ
ゼェ

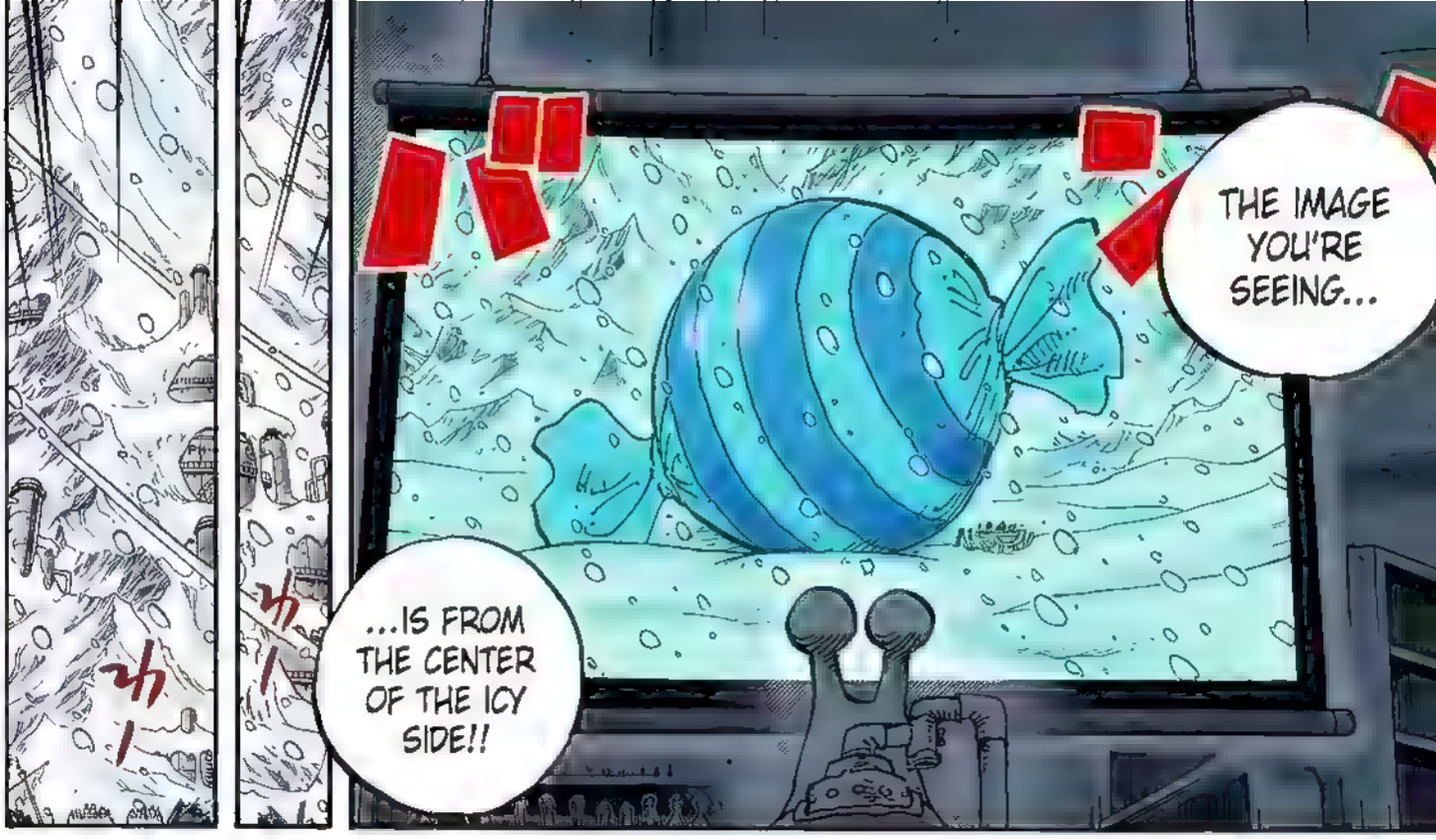

I'M SURE EVEN YOU FAILED TO NOTICE...
...!!

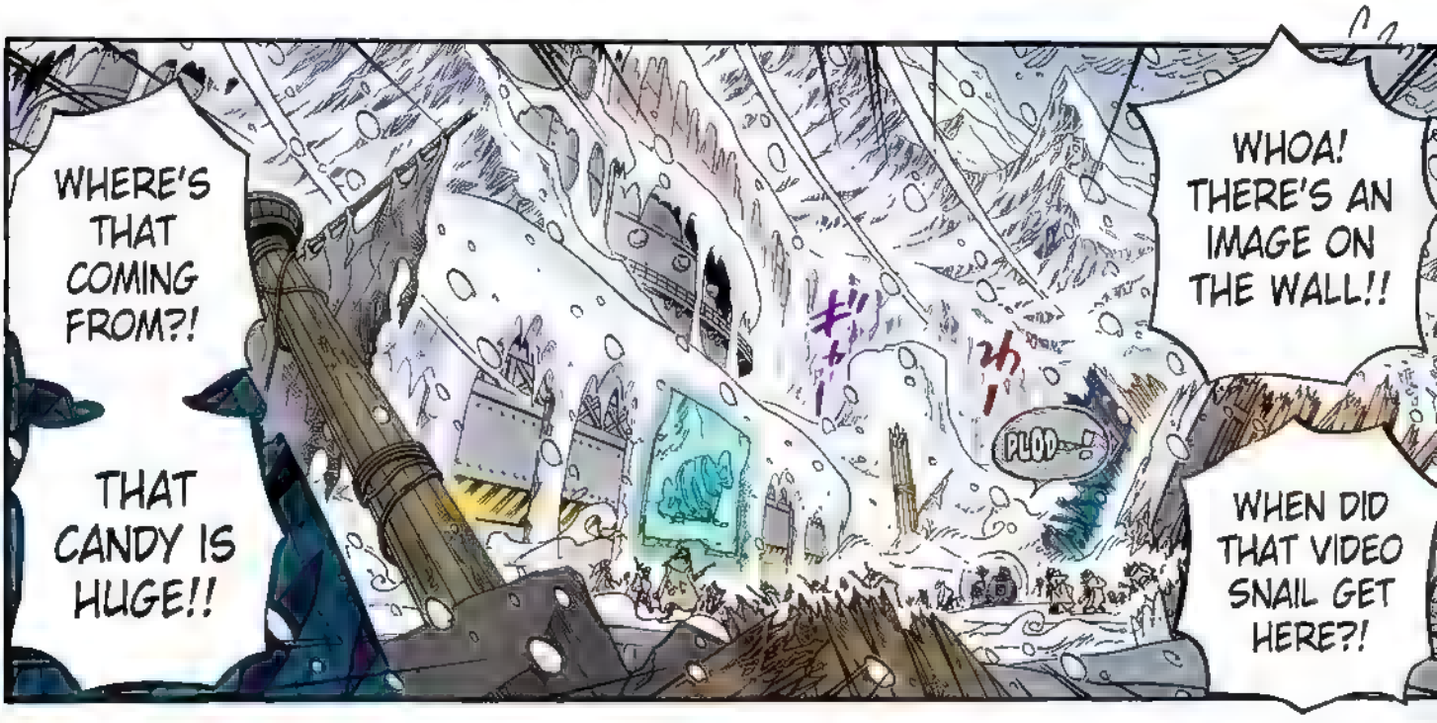
I FIGURED WITH A MASTER THIS STUPID, SHE WASN'T WORTH PAYING ATTENTION TO.
SO, YOUR BRILLIANT SECRETARY SAVED YOUR HIDE... I SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE CAREFUL AROUND HER.

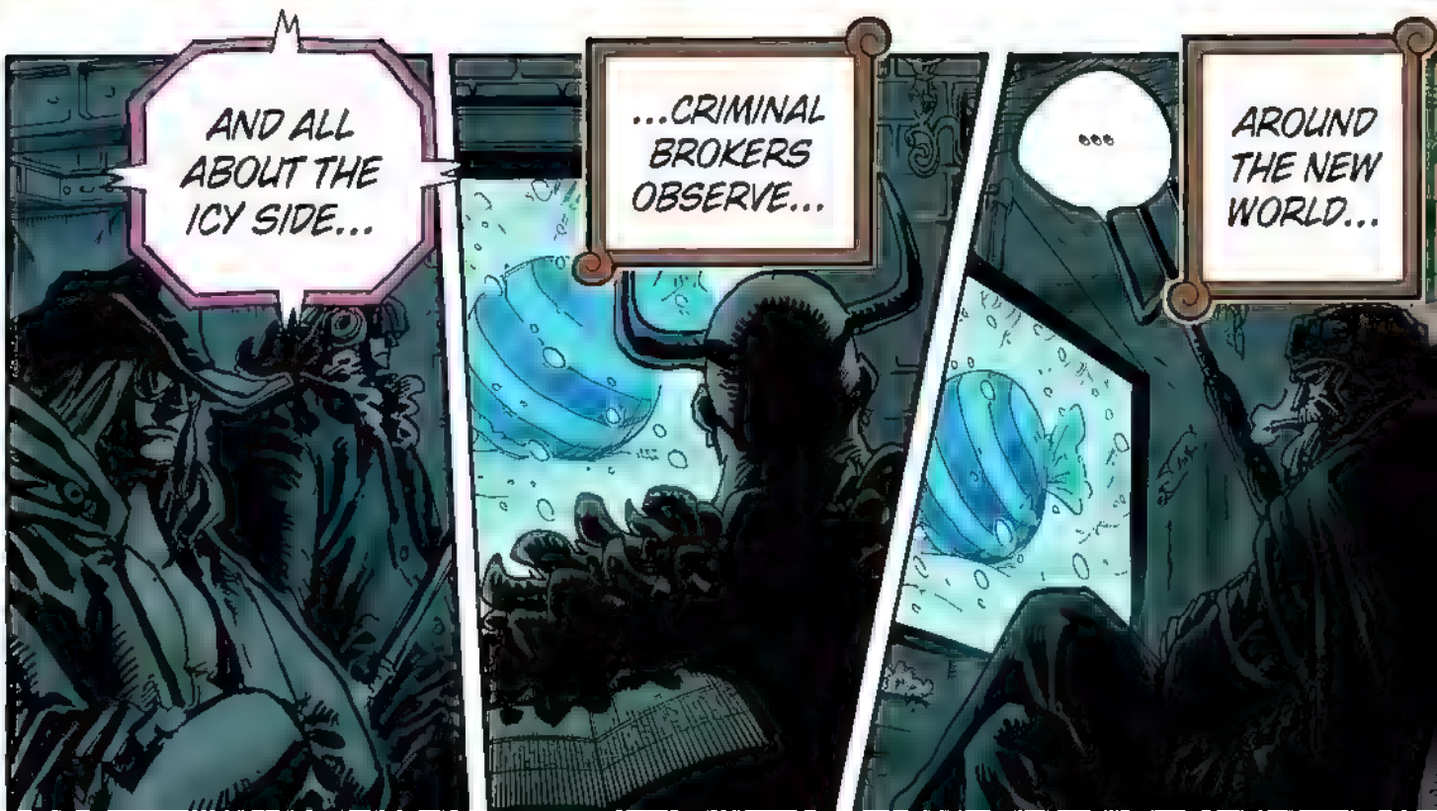
AAAH !!!
SHUT YOUR MOUTH, YOU LITTLE FOOL!!!
HRRNG !!!
ドス!!
...!!!
ガチン!!

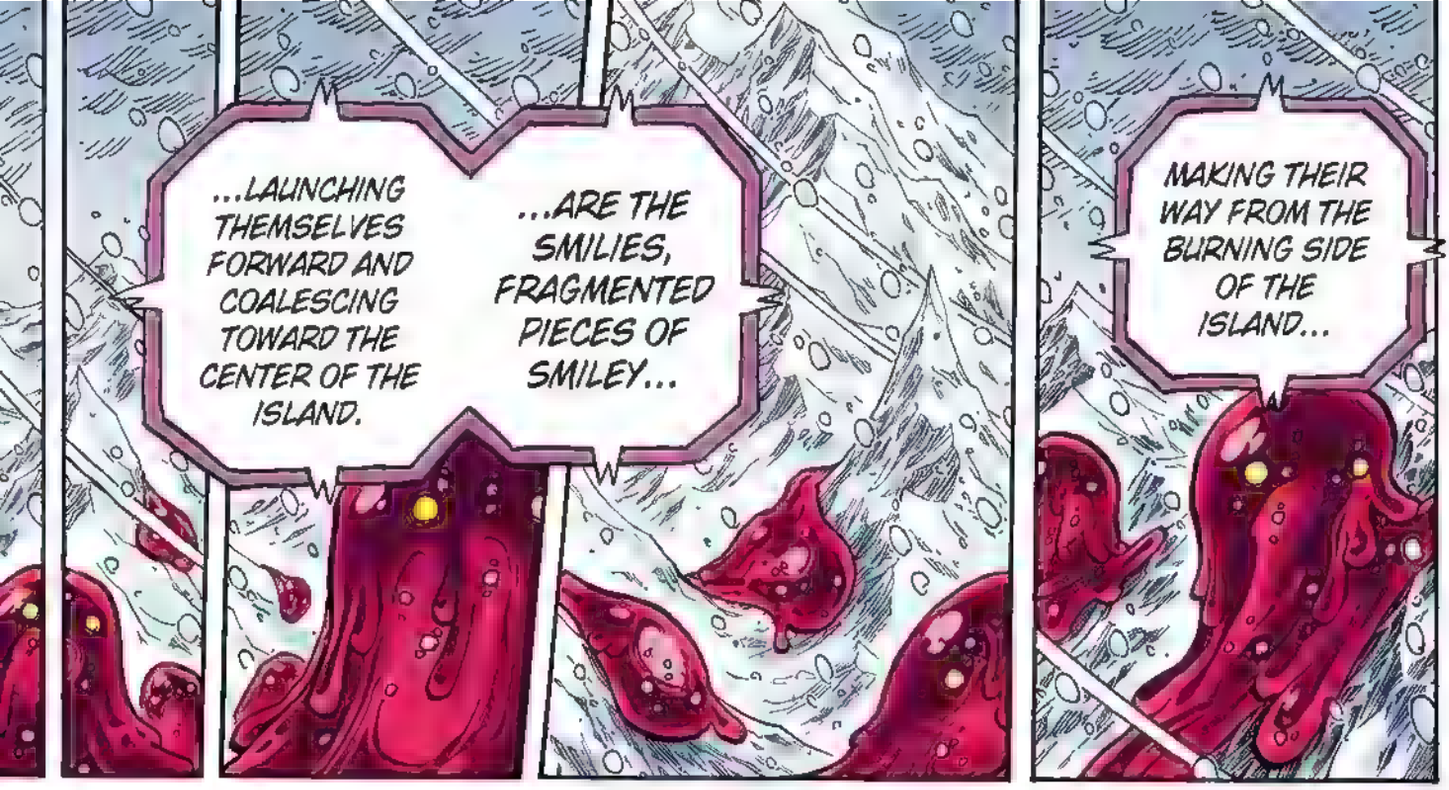
I'VE GOT IT RIGHT HEEERE!
!!
ぼーん!!
WHERE'S MINE, THEN?
UNDONE BY YOUR OWN POWERS? WHAT A DISGRACE.
WOW, YOU'RE AMAZING! THEY HAVE YOUR HEART, AND YOU'RE STILL ALIVE?!
...RRGH ...!!
SHU HO HO...

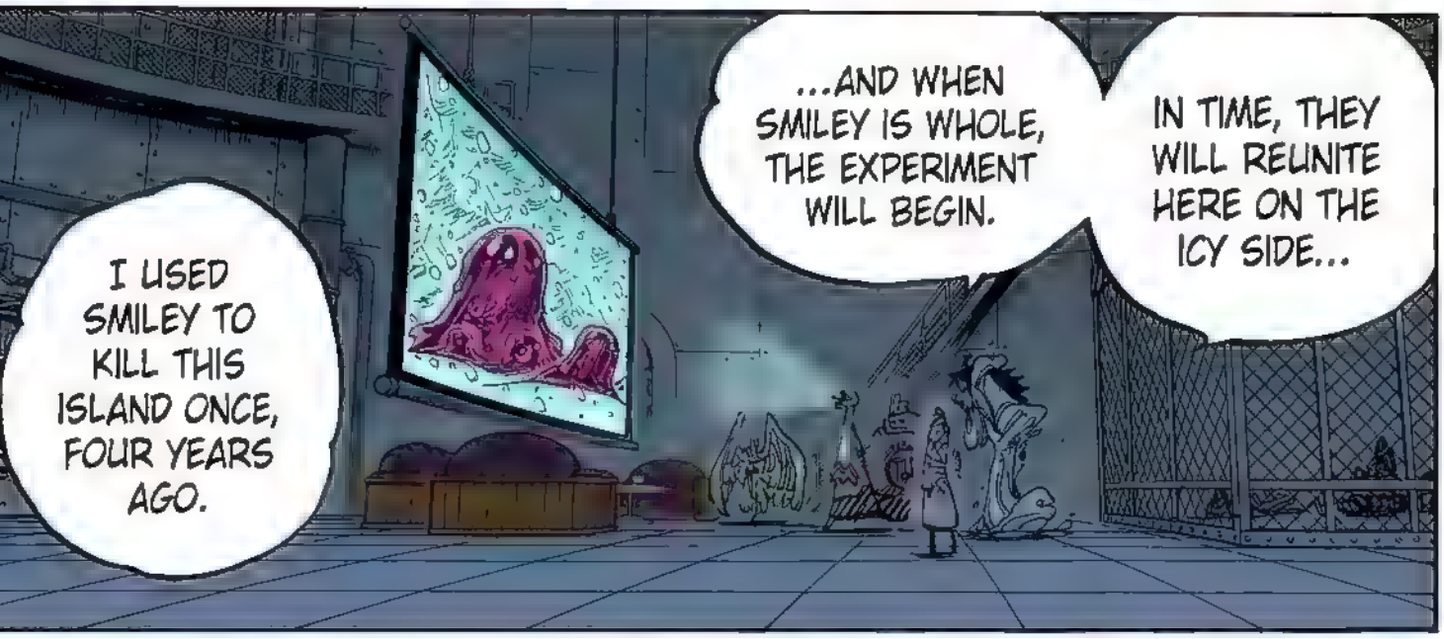

ドッ!!
GC
AH, GOOD... DISPLAY!!
PLOD...
MASTER, THE VIDEO FEED IS READY.
SMOOO ...


THE IMAGE YOU'RE SEEING...
...IS FROM THE CENTER OF THE ICY SIDE!!

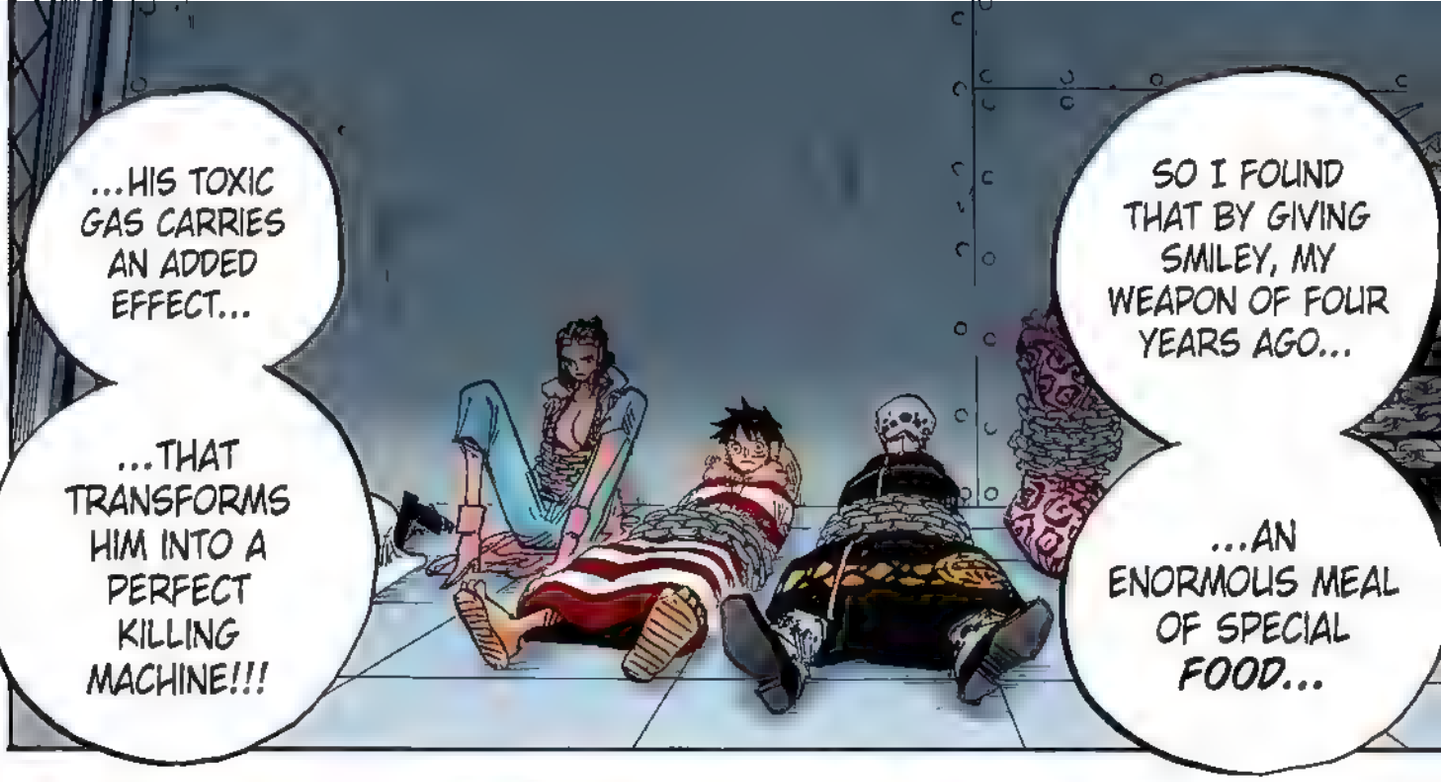

WHERE'S THAT COMING FROM?!
THAT CANDY IS HUGE!!
PLOP
WHOA! THERE'S AN IMAGE ON THE WALL!!
WHEN DID THAT VIDEO SNAIL GET HERE?!

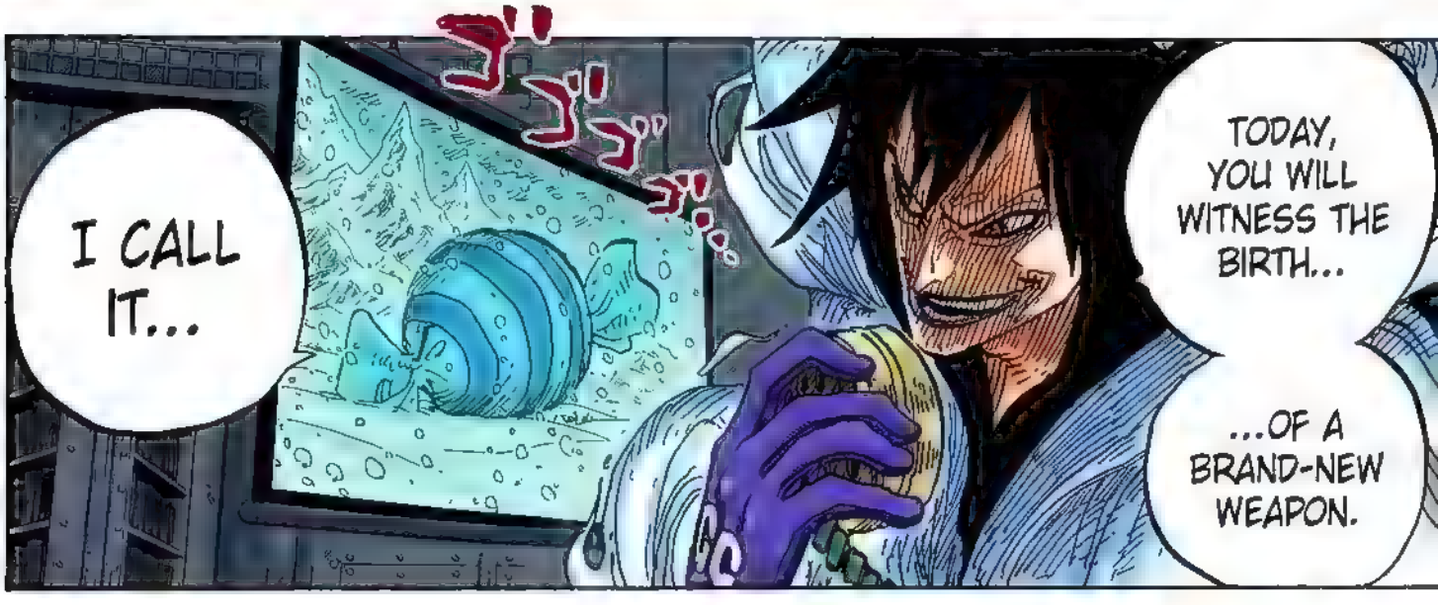

AND ALL ABOUT THE ICY SIDE...
...CRIMINAL BROKERS OBSERVE...
...
AROUND THE NEW WORLD...

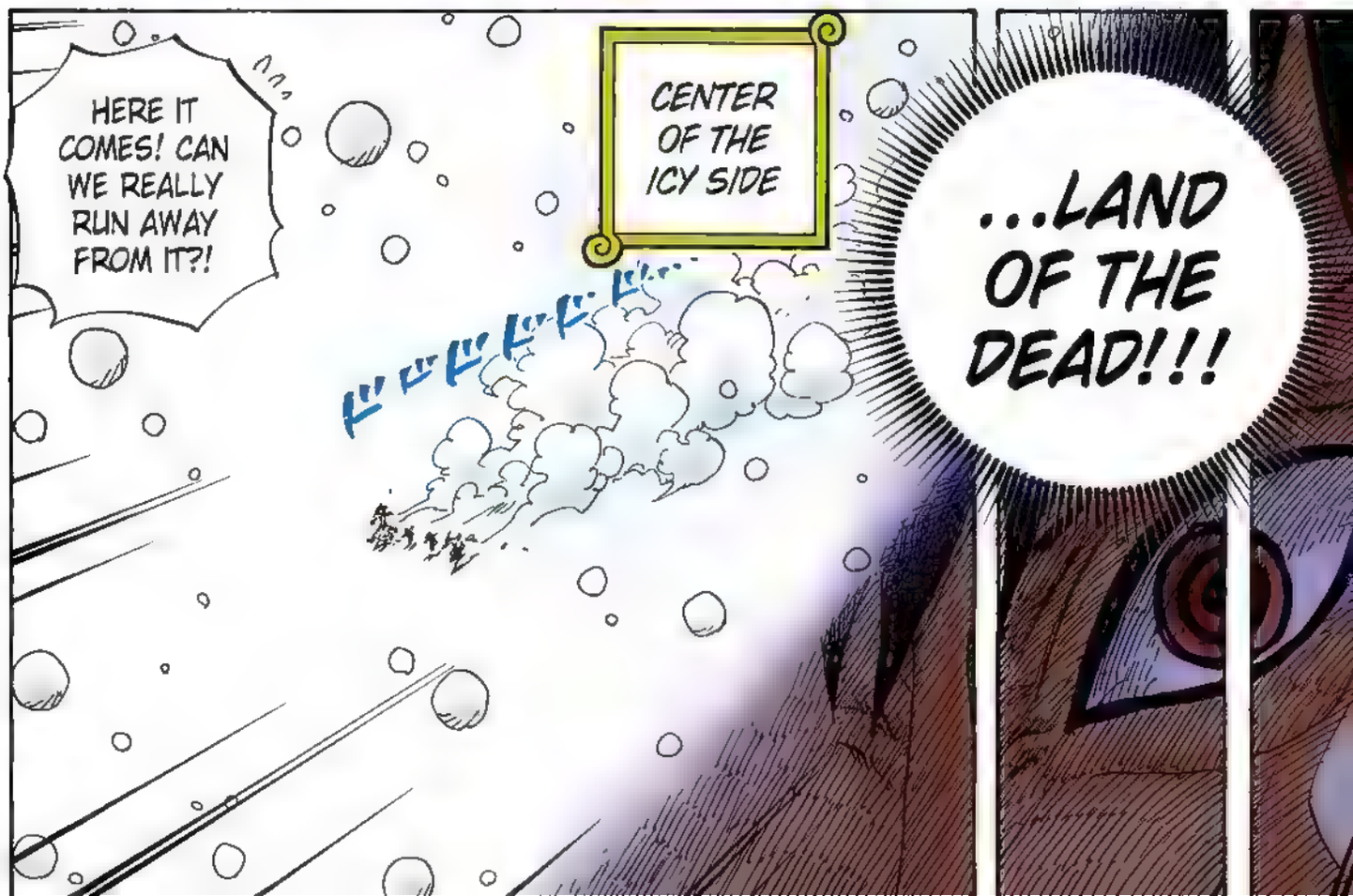

...LAUNCHING THEMSELVES FORWARD AND COALESCING TOWARD THE CENTER OF THE ISLAND.
...ARE THE SMILIES, FRAGMENTED PIECES OF SMILEY...
MAKING THEIR WAY FROM THE BURNING SIDE OF THE ISLAND...

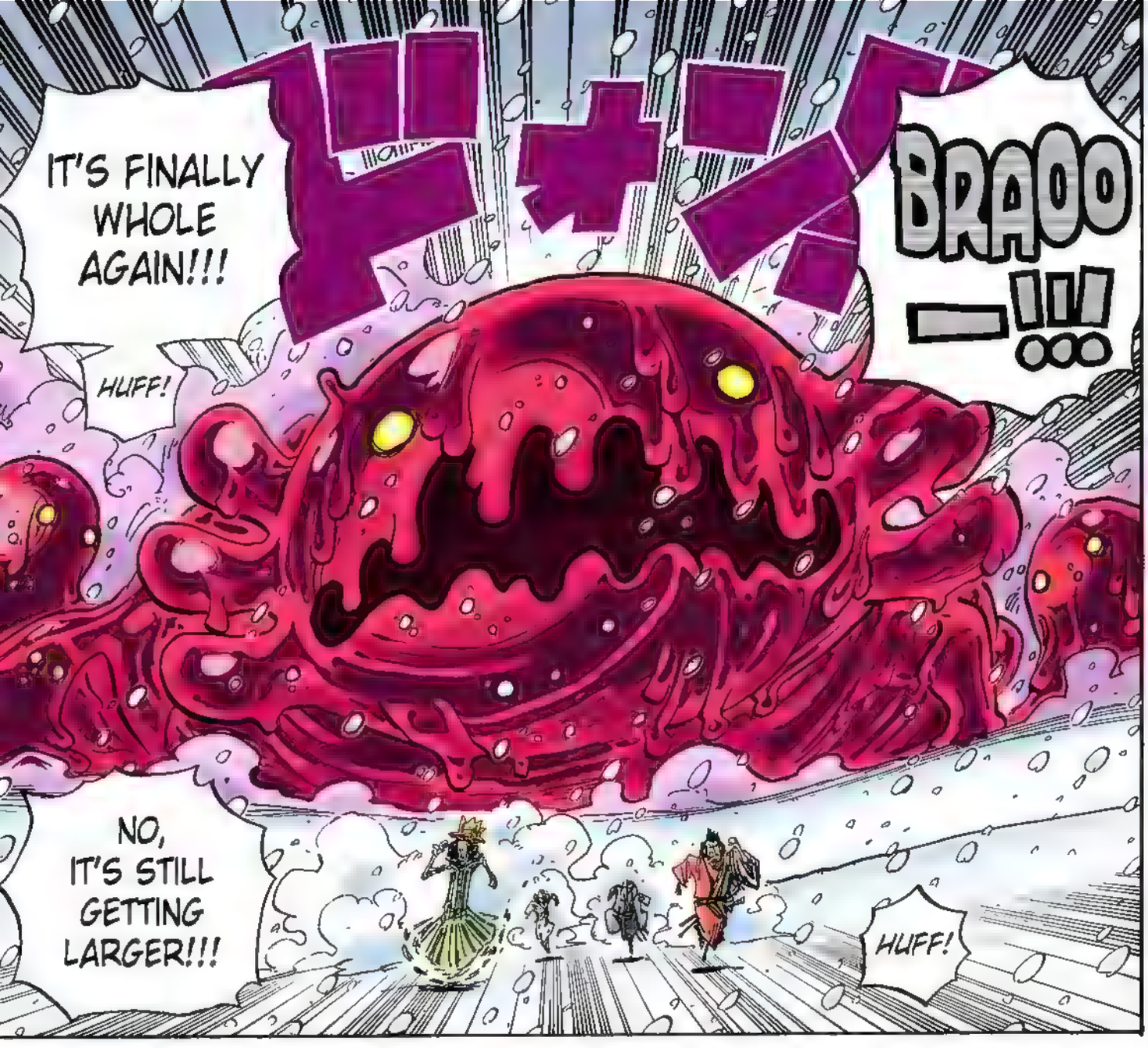

I USED SMILEY TO KILL THIS ISLAND ONCE, FOUR YEARS AGO.
...AND WHEN SMILEY IS WHOLE, THE EXPERIMENT WILL BEGIN.
IN TIME, THEY WILL REUNITE HERE ON THE ICY SIDE...

THE BIGGEST PROBLEM WITH MY LAST TEST WAS THAT THOSE WHO WERE POISONED...
...COULD STILL EVACUATE TO SAFETY IN A WEAKENED STATE!
HE IS AN INCARNATION OF THE TOXIC H_2S GAS!!


...HIS TOXIC GAS CARRIES AN ADDED EFFECT...
...THAT TRANSFORMS HIM INTO A PERFECT KILLING MACHINE!!!
SO I FOUND THAT BY GIVING SMILEY, MY WEAPON OF FOUR YEARS AGO...
...AN ENORMOUS MEAL OF SPECIAL FOOD...


I CALL IT...
ゴゴゴゴ...
TODAY, YOU WILL WITNESS THE BIRTH...
...OF A BRAND-NEW WEAPON.

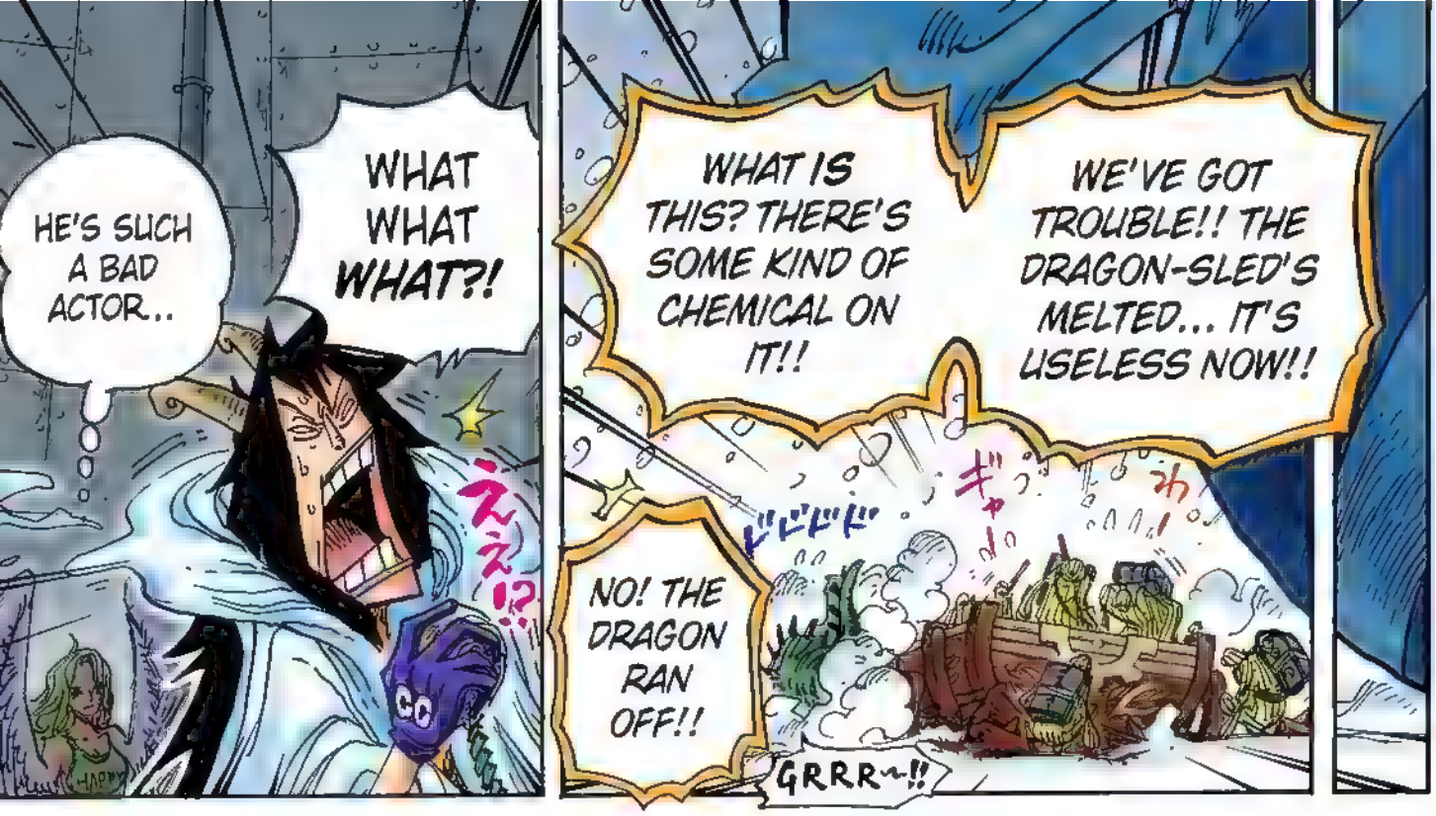

HERE IT COMES! CAN WE REALLY RUN AWAY FROM IT?!
CENTER OF THE ICY SIDE
ドドドドド...
...LAND OF THE DEAD!!!

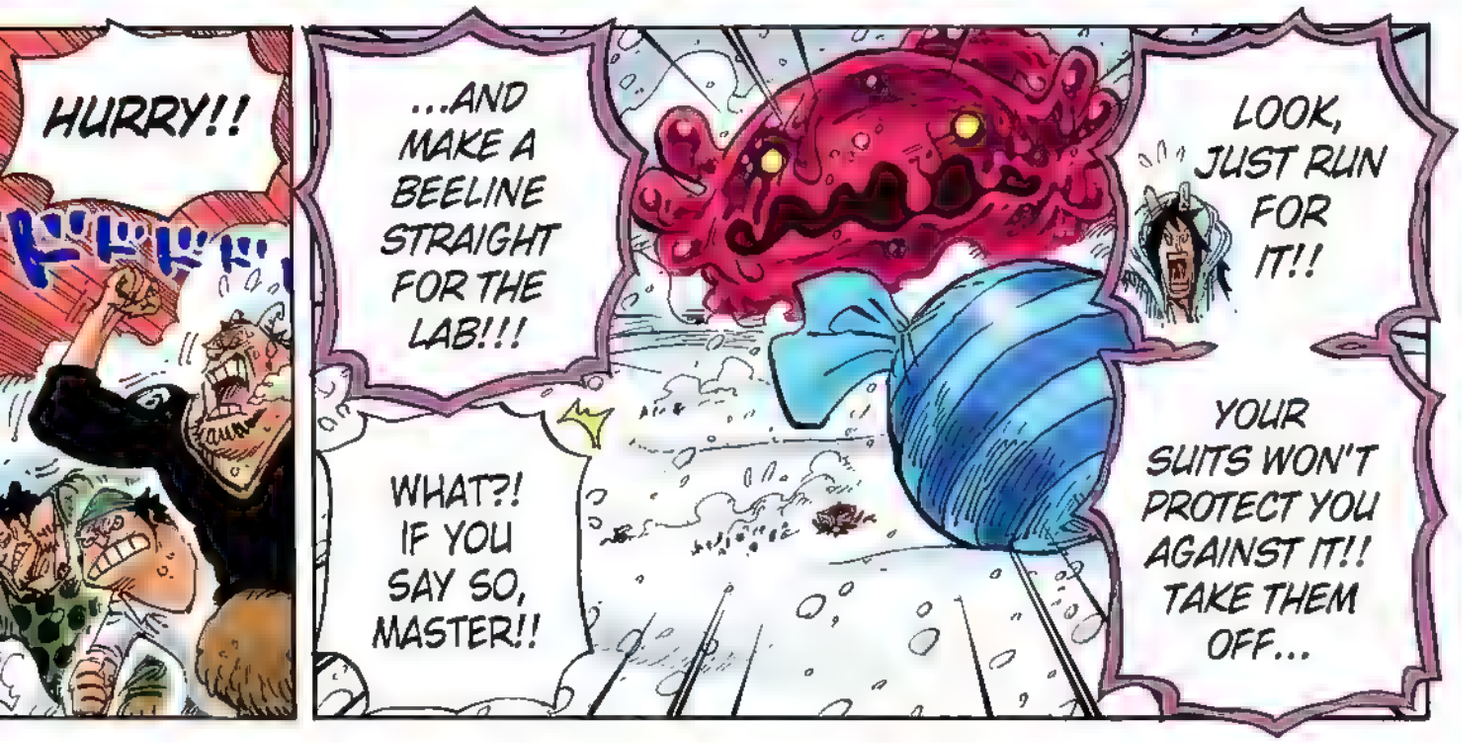

IT'S FINALLY WHOLE AGAIN!!!
ドーナツ
BRAOO —!!!
HUFF!
NO, IT'S STILL GETTING LARGER!!!
HUFF!

OF CANDY?!!
!?
THERE'S AN ENORMOUS... BALL UP AHEAD!!
THERE'S SOMEONE STANDING BENEATH IT!

HUFF !!
WAIT, EVERY-ONE!
DON'T BOTHER THINKING ABOUT IT, JUST RUN!!
HUFF !!
WHAT IN THE WORLD IS IT, ANYWAY?!
ドドドドド

バオォォ。
I THINK IT'S SMILEY!!
WHAT IS THAT MONSTER ?!
WE HAVE VISUAL OF A LARGE GELATINOUS CREATURE, MASTER!!
PH
CHOMP!
GRRRL...!!
VEGAPUNK'S DRAGON (SMALL)
RIDE ON THE DRAGON-SLED AND...
...YOU'LL NEED TO CLEAR THE AREA. IT'S DANGEROUS.
GOOD. ONCE THAT'S DONE...
AAAAAH !!!
... WHAT?
WE'RE SCREENING THE VIDEO OF YOU ON THE MIST NOW, MASTER.
PH-006


HE'S SUCH A BAD ACTOR..
WHAT WHAT WHAT?!
えぇ!?
WHAT IS THIS? THERE'S SOME KIND OF CHEMICAL ON IT!!
WE'VE GOT TROUBLE!! THE DRAGON-SLED'S MELTED... IT'S USELESS NOW!!
NO! THE DRAGON RAN OFF!!
ビビビ
ギャ
GRRR~!!


HURRY!!
ドドドド
...AND MAKE A BEELINE STRAIGHT FOR THE LAB!!!
WHAT?! IF YOU SAY SO, MASTER!!
LOOK, JUST RUN FOR IT!!
YOUR SUITS WON'T PROTECT YOU AGAINST IT!! TAKE THEM OFF...

BRAO
THERE'S A HUGE FACE IN THE AIR!!
WHAT'S THIS?!
HUFF!!
JUST GNORE IT! WE GOTTA KEEP RUNNING!!
HUFF!

HEY !!!

DO YOU REMEMBER THAT ONE TIME, FOUR YEARS AGO, WHEN...

SLURP!

SMILEYYY!!!

OH, HOW I'VE MISSED YOU!! IT'S BEEN THREE WHOLE YEARS!!!

BRAOO

NO, SMILEY... WAIT! SHU HO HO...

IT'S SO GOOD TO SEE YOU AGAIN! I'VE GOT YOUR FAVORITE SNACK READY...

WE HAVE SO MUCH CATCHING UP TO DO, SMILEY...

THAT'S IT! GOOD BOY!

OKAY, SMILEY! EAT IT!!

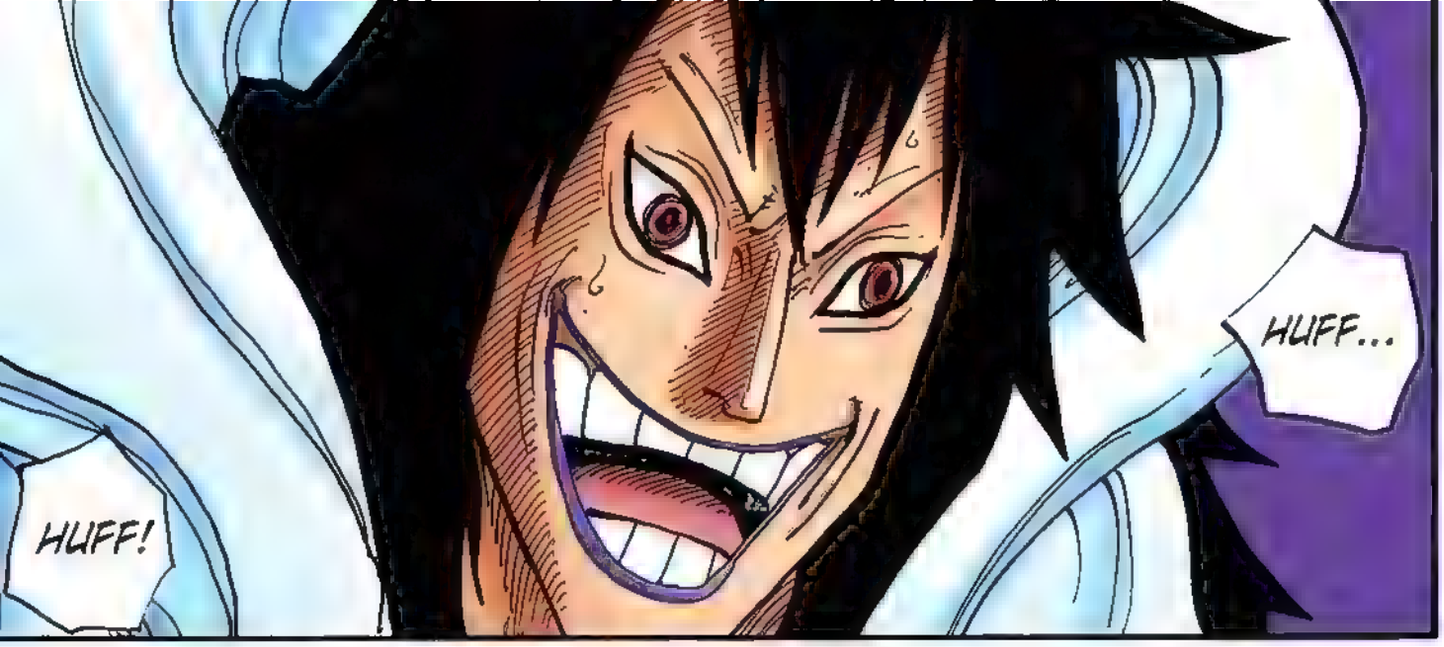
HE'S NOT LISTENING TO YOU.

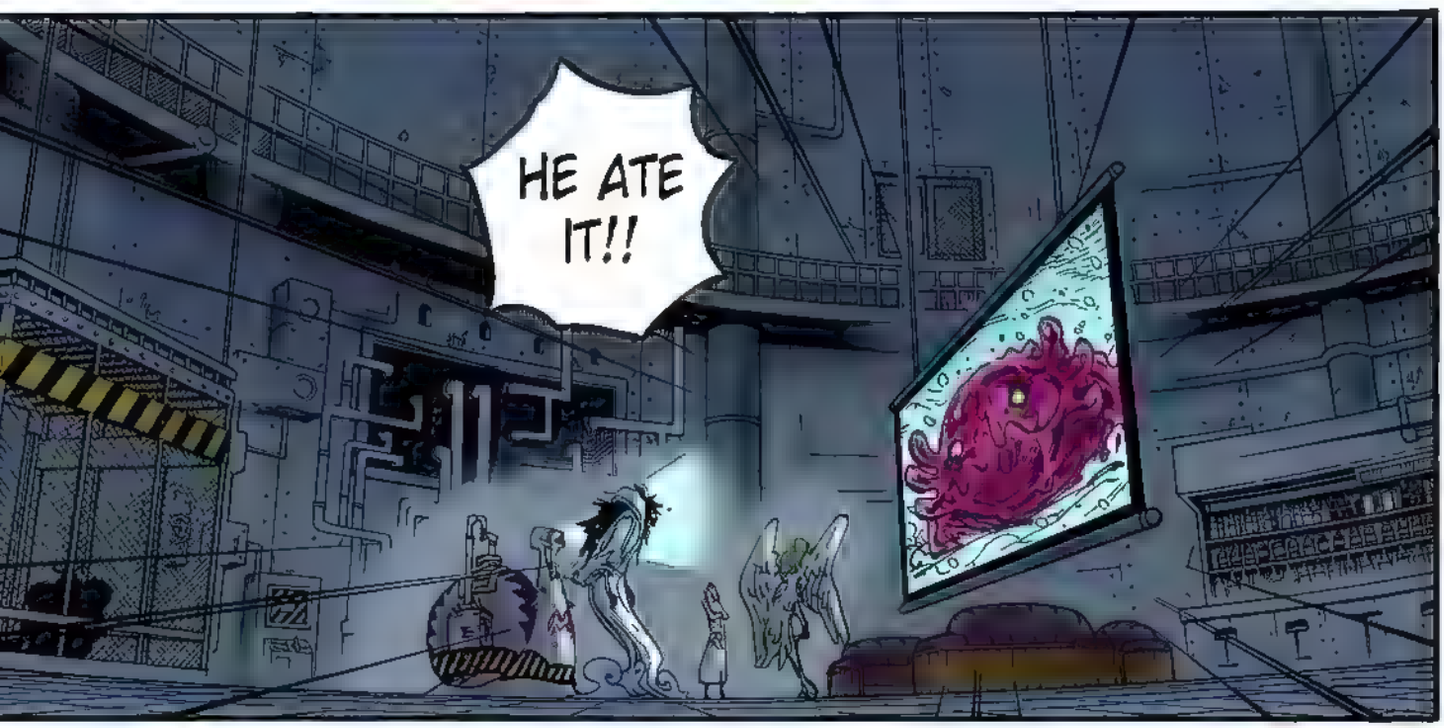
!!?

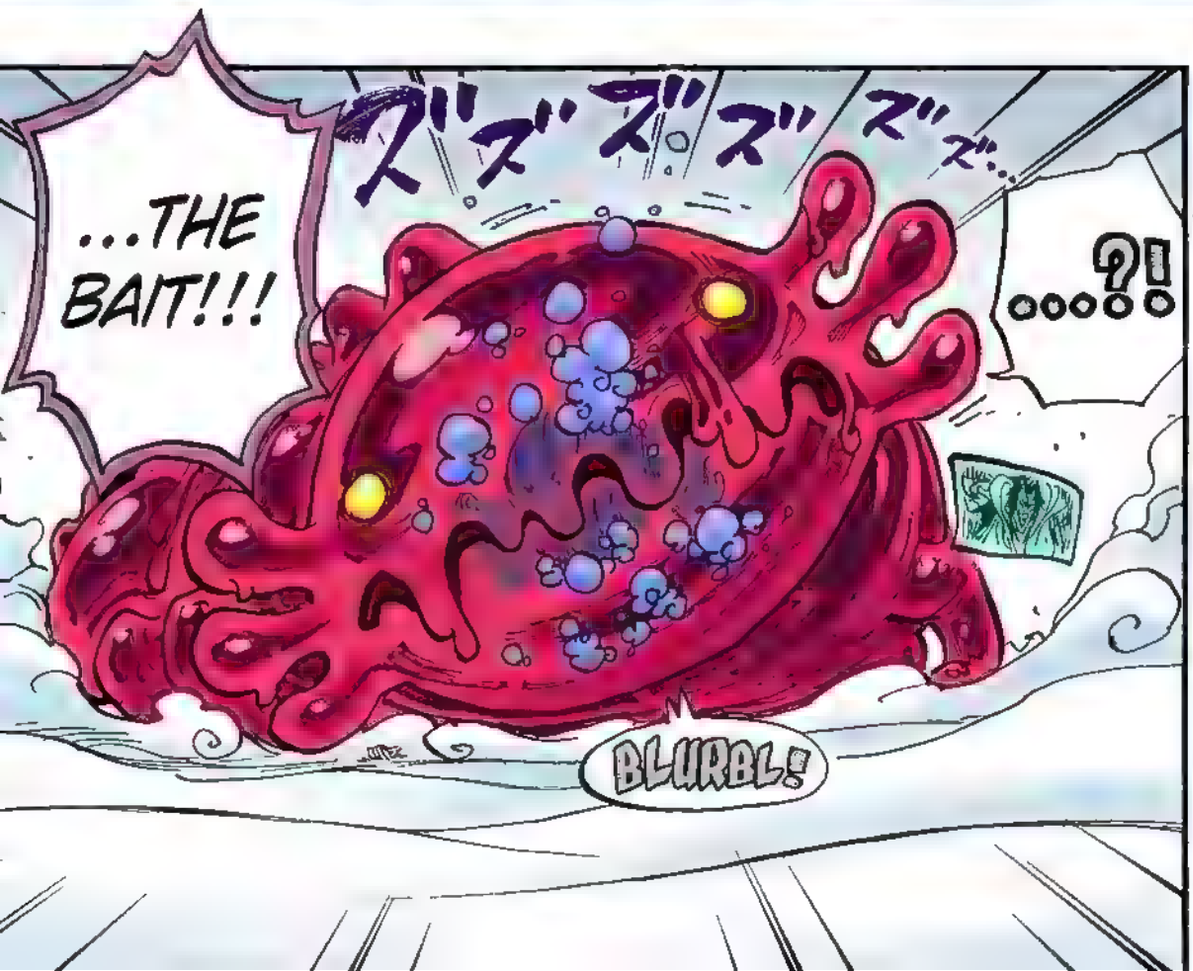
Chapter 676: THE PERFECT WEAPON OF MASS MURDER

vol.68

ONE PIECE


HUFF!
HUFF...


HE ATE IT!!


...THE BAIT!!!
ズズズズズ...
...?!
BLURBL!

SMILEY TOOK...
ZZZT...

...!!
SHU HO HO HO! AND NOW HE WILL BE REBORN!!
SHOW EVERYONE, SMILEY!!
MAN, THAT FROG IS HUGE!!
BRAOO
BRAOO ~!!!

BRAOO !!!
AAAAH !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
MASTERRR !!!
JUST RUN FOR IT, MAN!!!
WHY'D THAT STUPID SLED HAFTA BREAK?! WHAT ROTTEN TIMING!!!
IT'S COMING!! SOME-THING'S COMING!!!
HURF!
I SUPPOSE IT MUST HAVE BEEN QUITE DELICIOUS!
HURF !!
SOMETHING CHANGED AFTER IT ATE THAT CANDY!!
HUFF HUFF...
DASH...
I'M WITH YOU THERE.
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
NOTHING GOOD CAN COME OF THIS!!
JUST RUN! SEE HOW FAST THE WARRIORS OF THIS ISLAND ARE FLEEING?!

AOOOO
BRAAA
!!?
RATTLE..
ボトッ
ボト
ボト!!
ズズ..
ズズズ.
ズズズ..

オォォォ…
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
ドーン!!
MAY WE MEET AGAIN!
VERY GOOD, SMILEY...
ズルル
AS THE WEAPON OF MASS MURDER, LAND OF THE DEAD!!!
ズル…
AND NOW, BE REBORN!!
ルルルル
TRANSFORM THIS ISLAND ENTIRELY!!!
オォォォ…

WHAT HAPPENED ?!!

ドワー!!

SMILEY TURNED ...

...INTO SMOKE?!

NO...

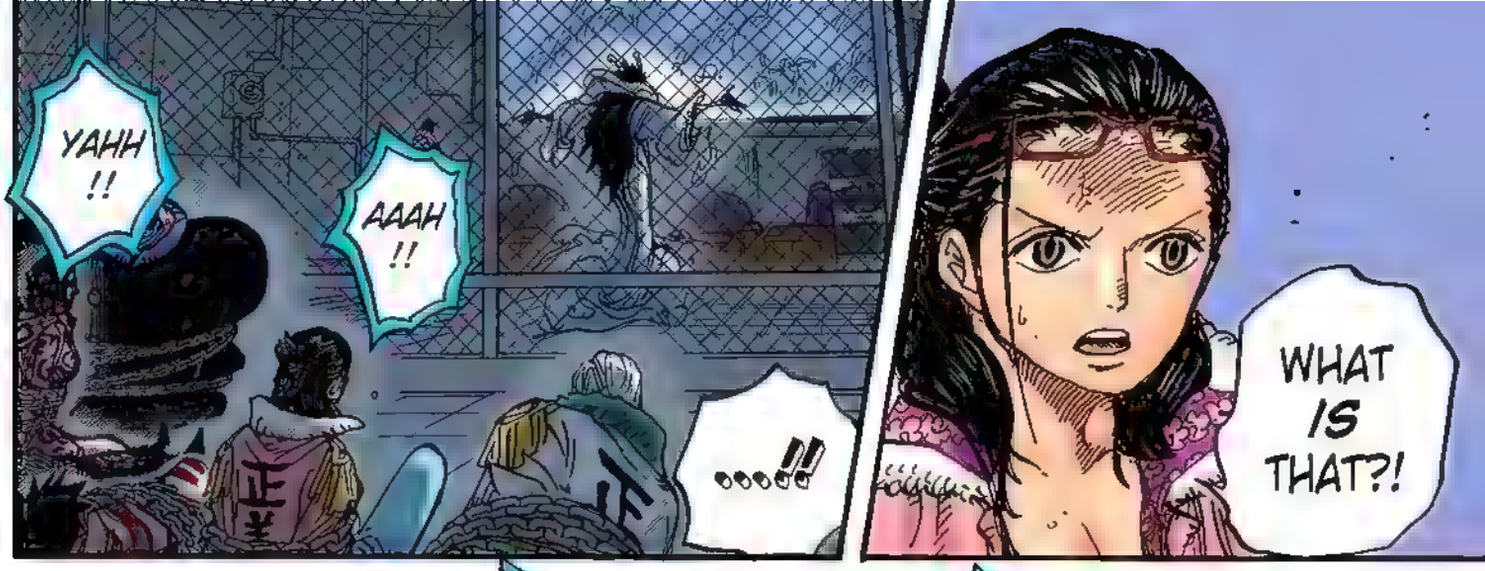
!!!?

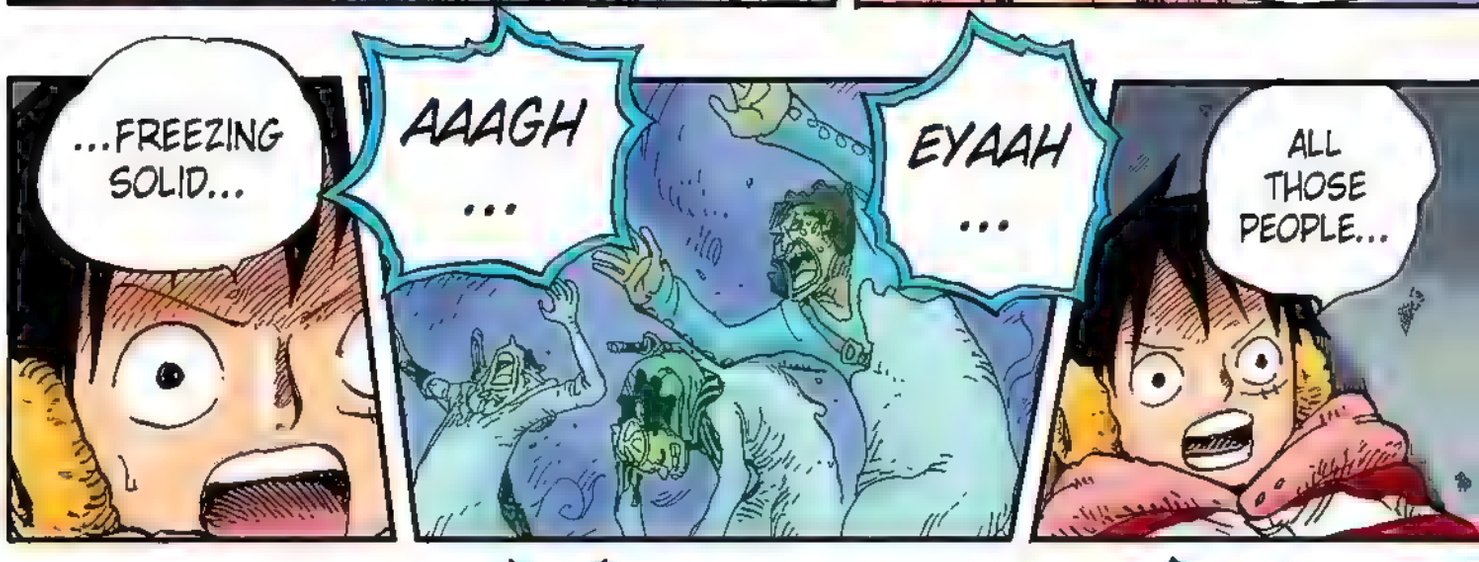
IT'S GAS!!!

ゴゴゴゴ..

HURRY UP!!!
W-WAIT ...
HEY, HANG ON!
!!?
H-HEL...P...
THE GAS IS GONNA GET M--
HUH ?!
!!?

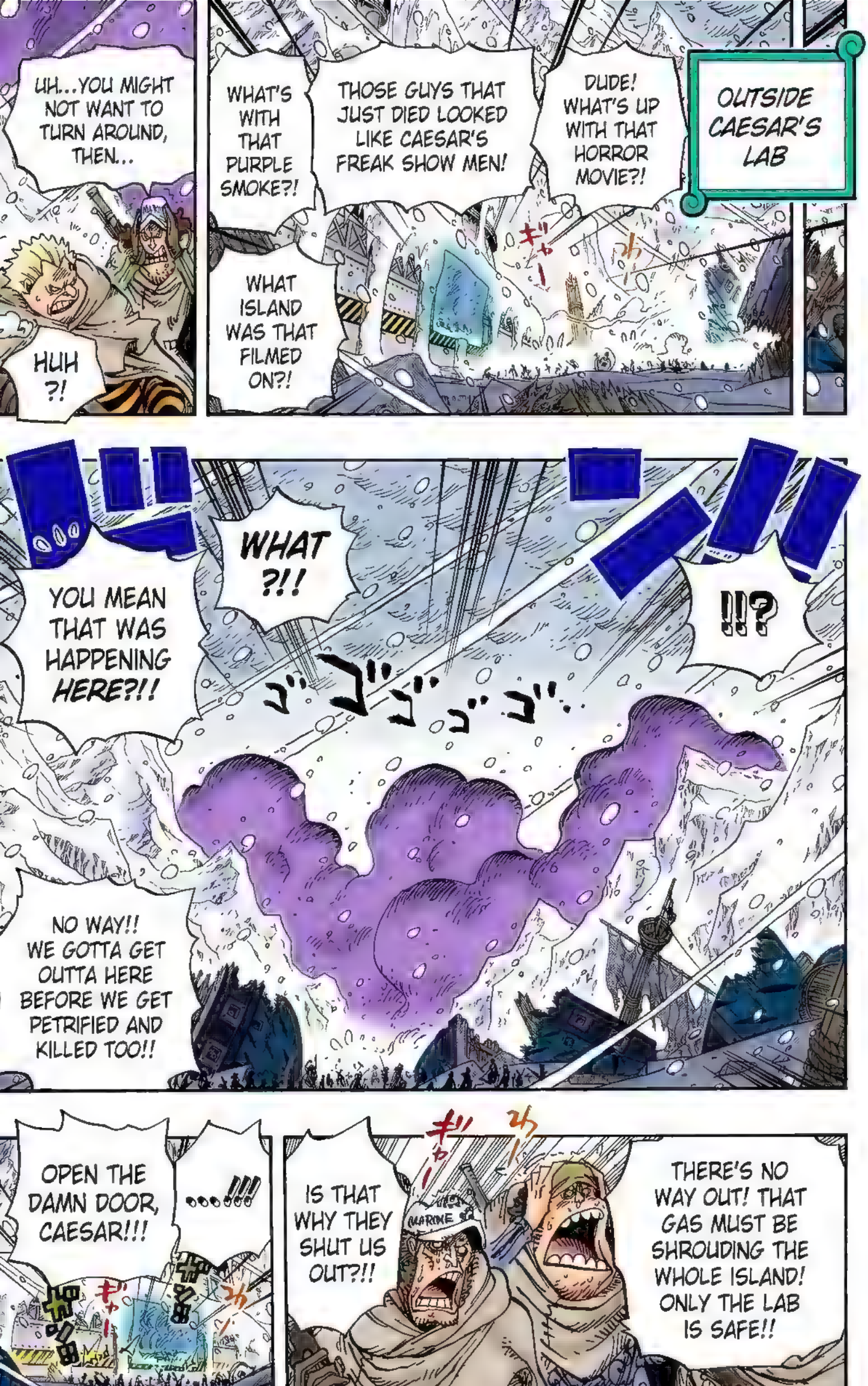
DON'T LET THE GAS TOUCH YOU!!!
AAAH !!
RUN FASTER !!
ぎゃあああああ
AAAAH !!!
MASTER ...!
YAAAH !!
SHU HO! SHU HO HO HO!!
AAAHH !!
...!!
ZZZT...
THE POISON WORKED, BUT IT LEFT THEM MOBILE ENOUGH TO FIND SAFETY! I SHOULD HAVE IMMOBILIZED THEM LIKE THIS FROM THE START!!
THIS NEW GAS COVERS THE BODY LIKE ASH, SEEDING INTO THE SKIN AND INSTANTLY PARALYZING ITS VICTIM!!
SHU HO HO!! SHOW ME MORE!! I WANT TO SEE HELL ON EARTH!!
NOT A SINGLE ONE OF THEM IS GOING TO ESCAPE!! SHU HO HO HO! IT'S PERFECT!!!
EXCEL-LENT!! IT'S A SUCCESS !!!
GYAA!!


YAHH !!
AAAH !!
...!!
WHAT IS THAT?!

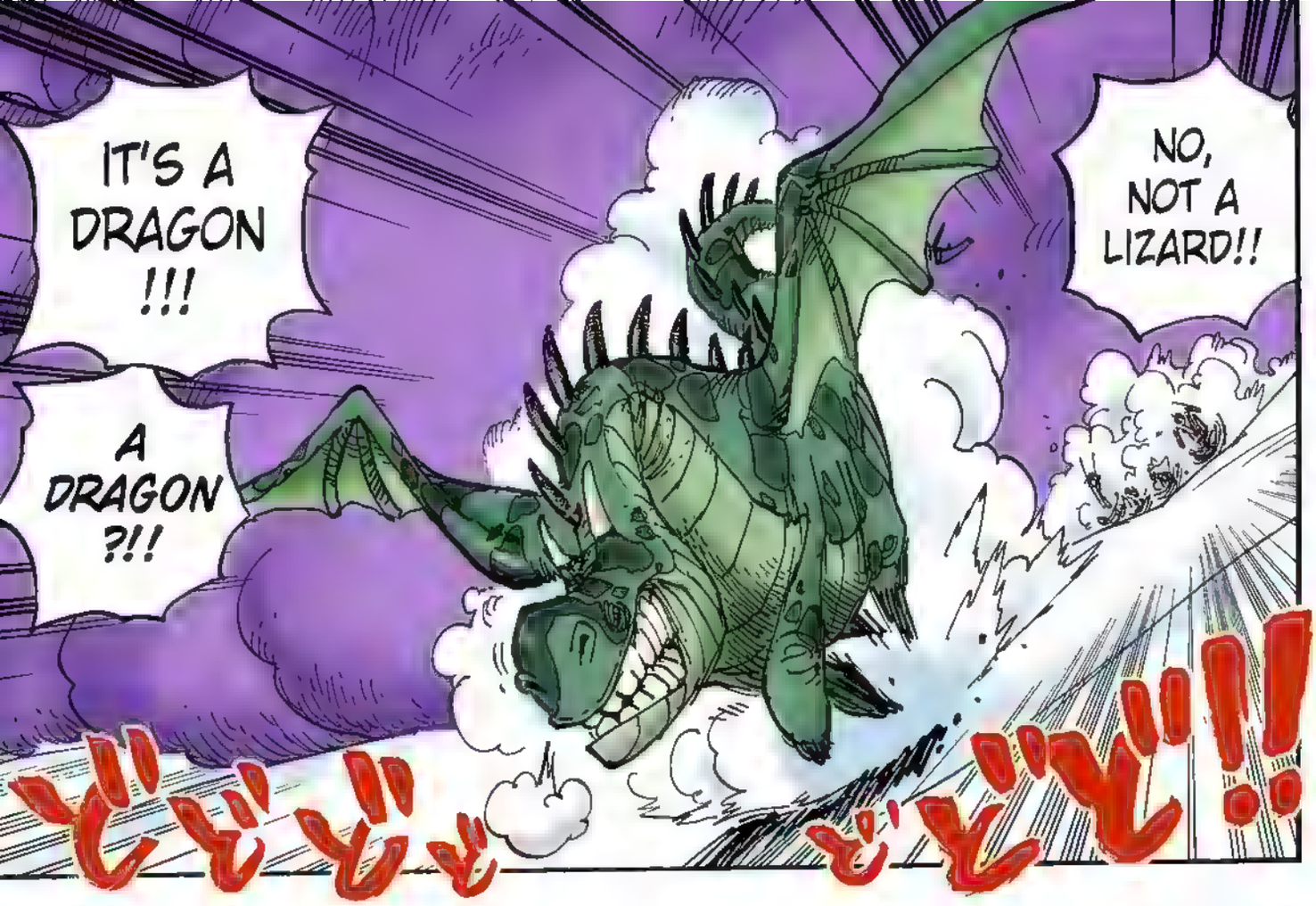

...FREEZING SOLID...
AAAGH ...
EYAAH ...
ALL THOSE PEOPLE...

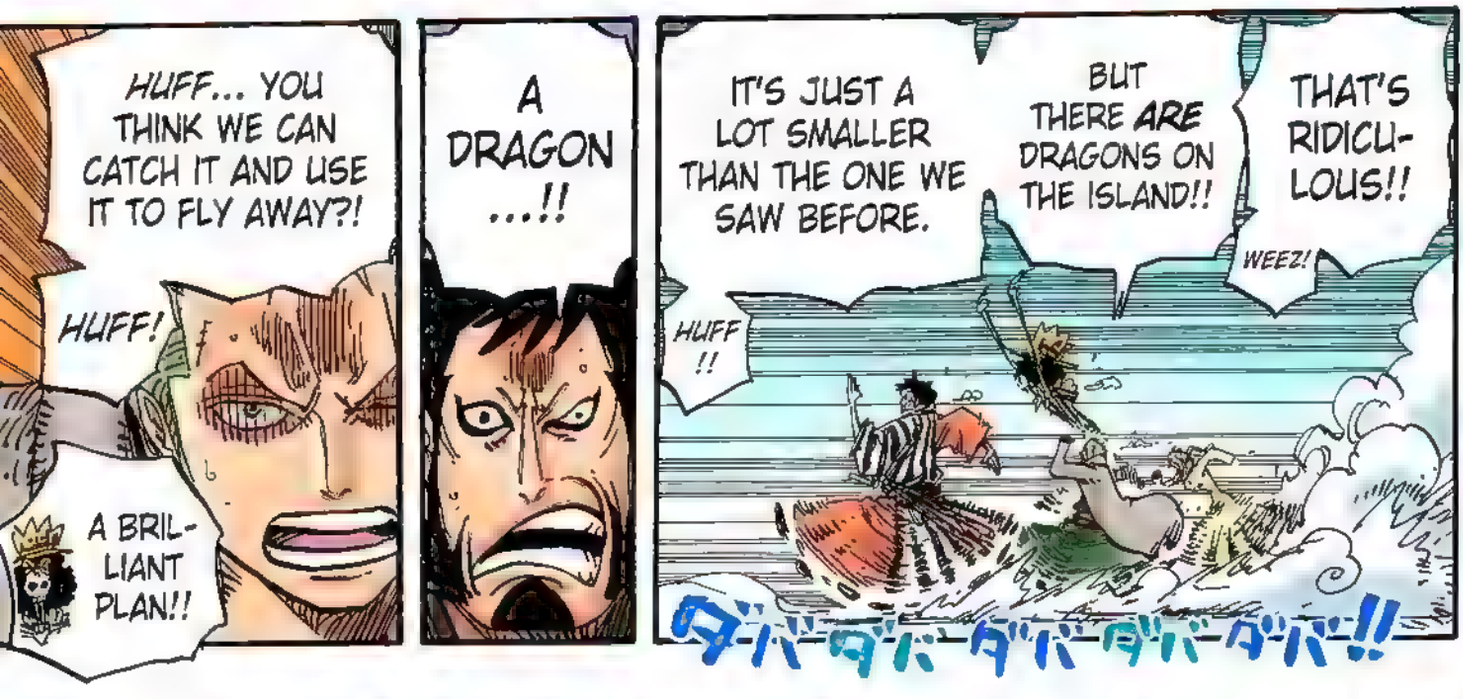
MASTERRR ...
ZNSHK...
HELP ME!!
AROUND THE NEW WORLD

ゴゴォ・・・

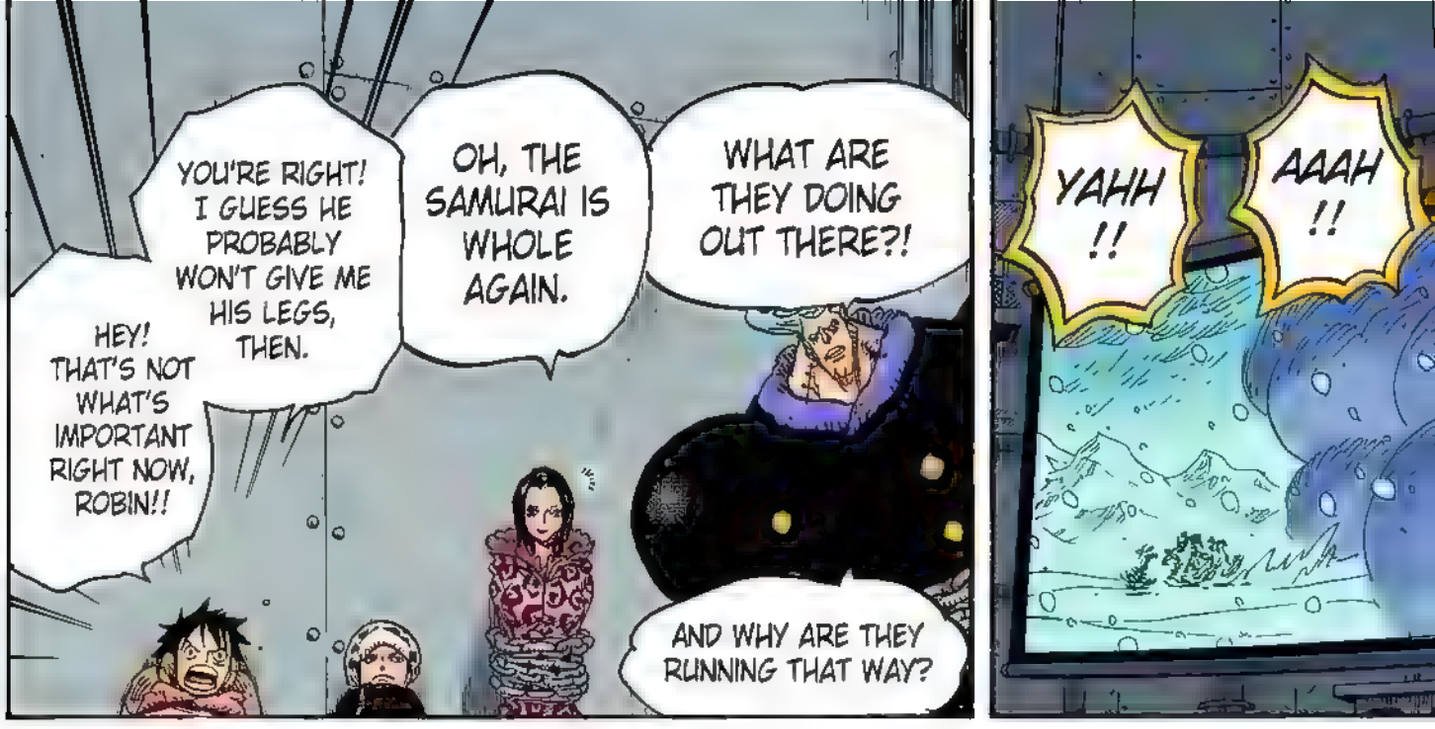

UH...YOU MIGHT NOT WANT TO TURN AROUND, THEN...
HUH ?!
WHAT'S WITH THAT PURPLE SMOKE?!
THOSE GUYS THAT JUST DIED LOOKED LIKE CAESAR'S FREAK SHOW MEN!
DUDE! WHAT'S UP WITH THAT HORROR MOVIE?!
OUTSIDE CAESAR'S LAB
WHAT ISLAND WAS THAT FILMED ON?!
YOU MEAN THAT WAS HAPPENING HERE?!!
WHAT ?!!
!!?
NO WAY!! WE GOTTA GET OUTTA HERE BEFORE WE GET PETRIFIED AND KILLED TOO!!
OPEN THE DAMN DOOR, CAESAR!!!
...!!!
IS THAT WHY THEY SHUT US OUT?!!
MARINE
THERE'S NO WAY OUT! THAT GAS MUST BE SHROUDING THE WHOLE ISLAND! ONLY THE LAB IS SAFE!!

RUN FOR YOUR LIIIVES!!!!
HUFF !!
I SEE SIGNS OF LIFE AHEAD!
IS THAT A LIZARD ...?!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
RUN FASTER THAN THE WIND!!
IF YOU GET CAUGHT, WE'RE LEAVING YOU BEHIND!!
WEEZ !!

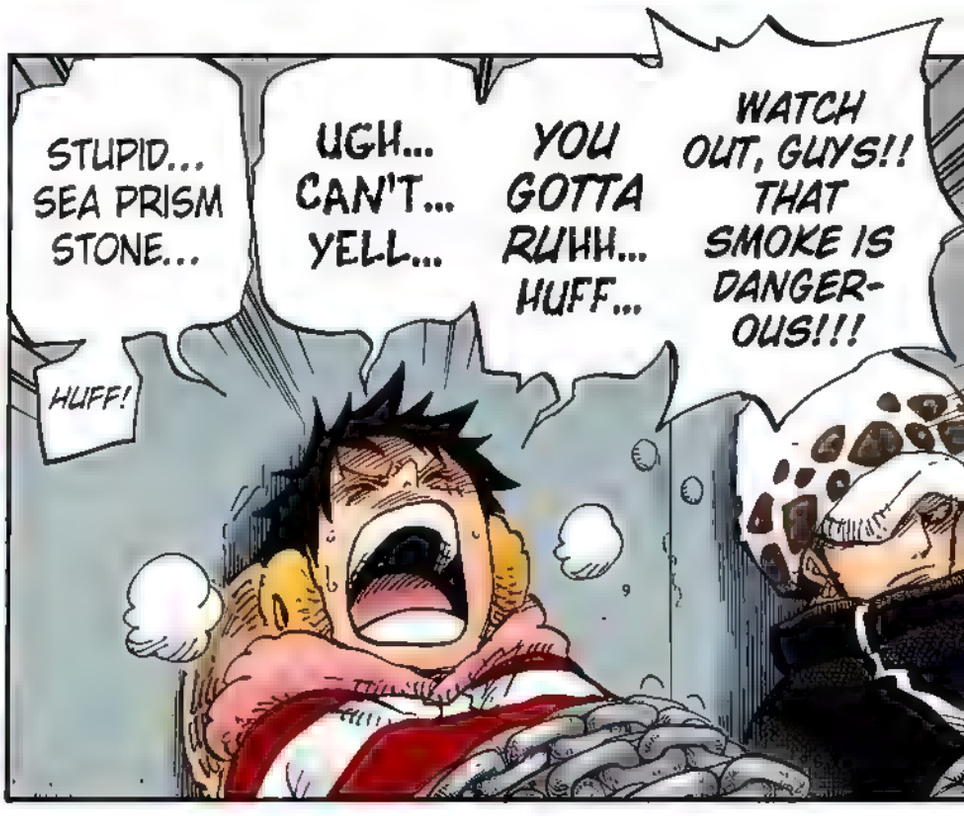

IT'S A DRAGON !!!
A DRAGON ?!!
NO, NOT A LIZARD!!
どどどど
どどど!!


HUFF... YOU THINK WE CAN CATCH IT AND USE IT TO FLY AWAY?!
HUFF!
A BRIL-LIANT PLAN!!
A DRAGON ...!!
IT'S JUST A LOT SMALLER THAN THE ONE WE SAW BEFORE.
BUT THERE ARE DRAGONS ON THE ISLAND!!
THAT'S RIDICU-LOUS!!
WEEZ!
HUFF !!
ダバダバダバダバダバ!!

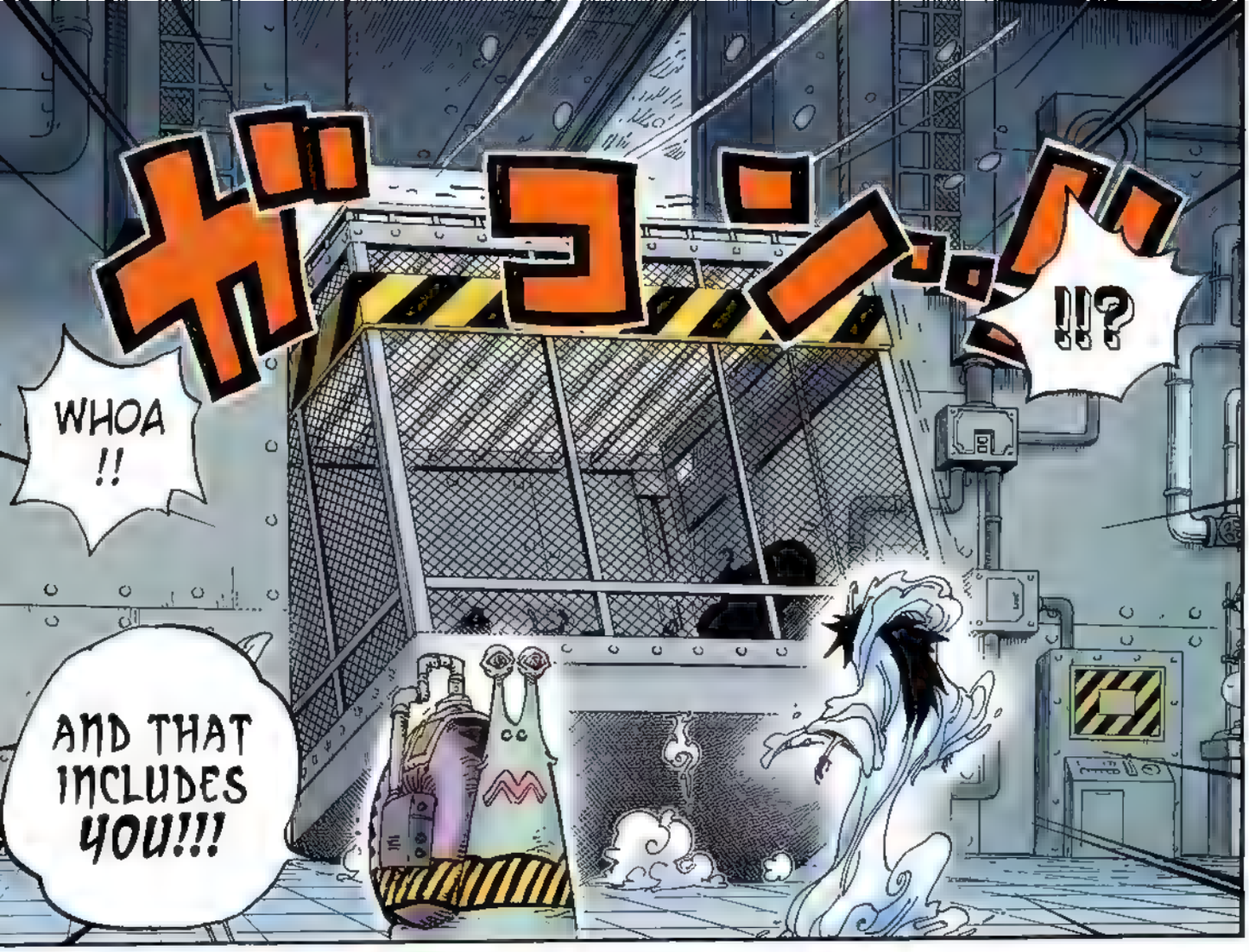
THEY'RE BEING CHASED BY THE SMOKE!!!
AAAH!! LOOK!! IT'S ZOLO AND THE OTHERS!!

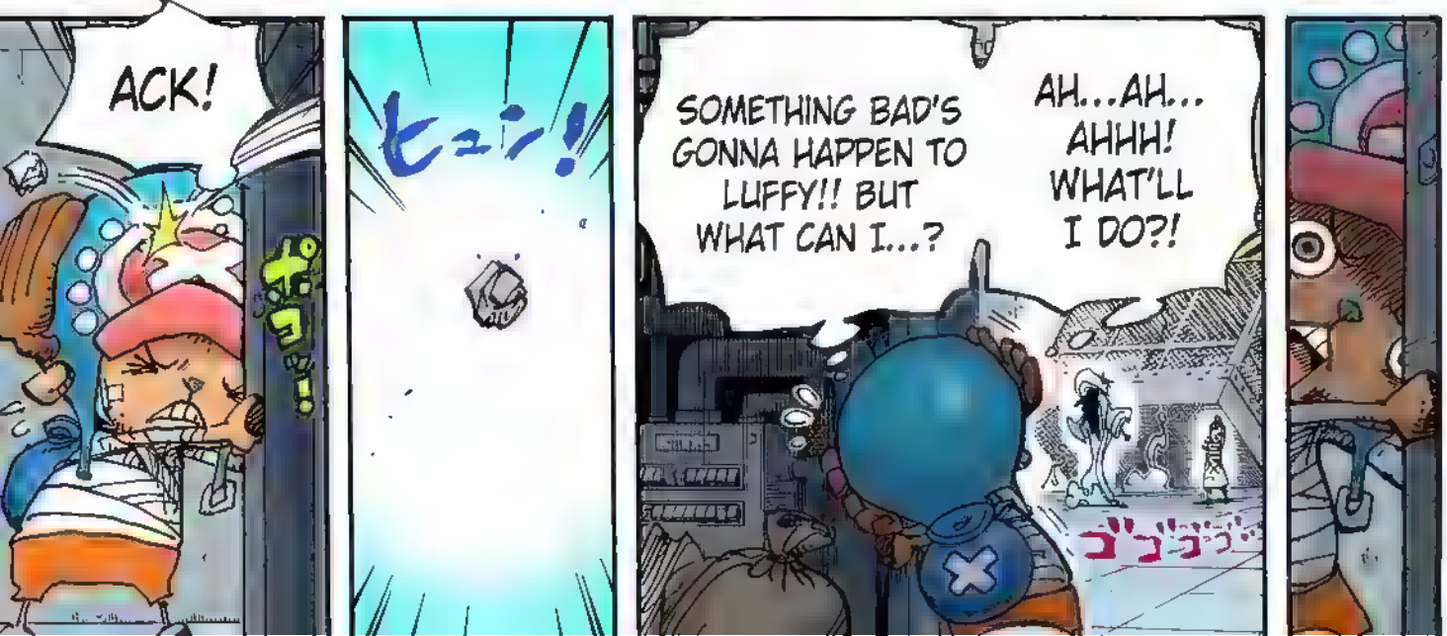

WHAT ARE THEY DOING OUT THERE?!
OH, THE SAMURAI IS WHOLE AGAIN.
YOU'RE RIGHT! I GUESS HE PROBABLY WON'T GIVE ME HIS LEGS, THEN.
HEY! THAT'S NOT WHAT'S IMPORTANT RIGHT NOW, ROBIN!!
AND WHY ARE THEY RUNNING THAT WAY?
YAHH !!
AAAH !!

FRIENDS OF YOURS?
!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY.


STUPID... SEA PRISM STONE...
HUFF!
UGH... CAN'T... YELL...
YOU GOTTA RUHH... HUFF...
WATCH OUT, GUYS!! THAT SMOKE IS DANGER-OUS!!!

IN MERE MINUTES, THE ISLAND WILL BE A TRUE LAND OF THE DEAD IN WHICH NOTHING CAN SURVIVE!!!
NOT A SINGLE SOUL OUTSIDE THIS LAB WILL BE LEFT ALIVE!!!
SHU HO HO... NO WONDER THEY'RE SO TOUGH TO KILL!!
BUT THEIR LUNGS WILL GIVE OUT EVENTUALLY...AND THEN THE GAS WILL GET THEM!!





ガコンッ!!

!!?

WHOA !!

AND THAT INCLUDES YOU!!!

YOU WILL NOW PROVE TO THE WORLD...

...THAT A PIRATE WORTH 400 MILLION BERRIES...

...AND A NAVAL VICE ADMIRAL...

...AND EVEN A WARLORD OF THE SEA ARE HELPLESS...

...BEFORE THE FATAL POWER OF MY LAND OF THE DEAD!!

AH...AH... AHHH! WHAT'LL I DO?!

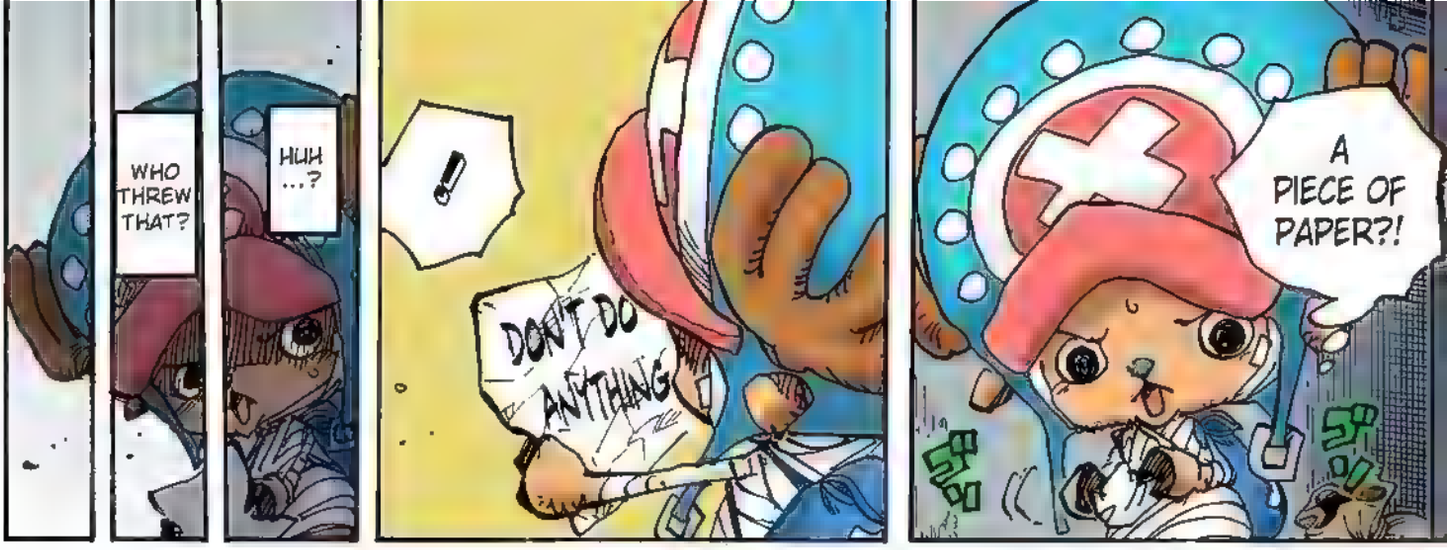
SOMETHING BAD'S GONNA HAPPEN TO LUFFY!! BUT WHAT CAN I...?

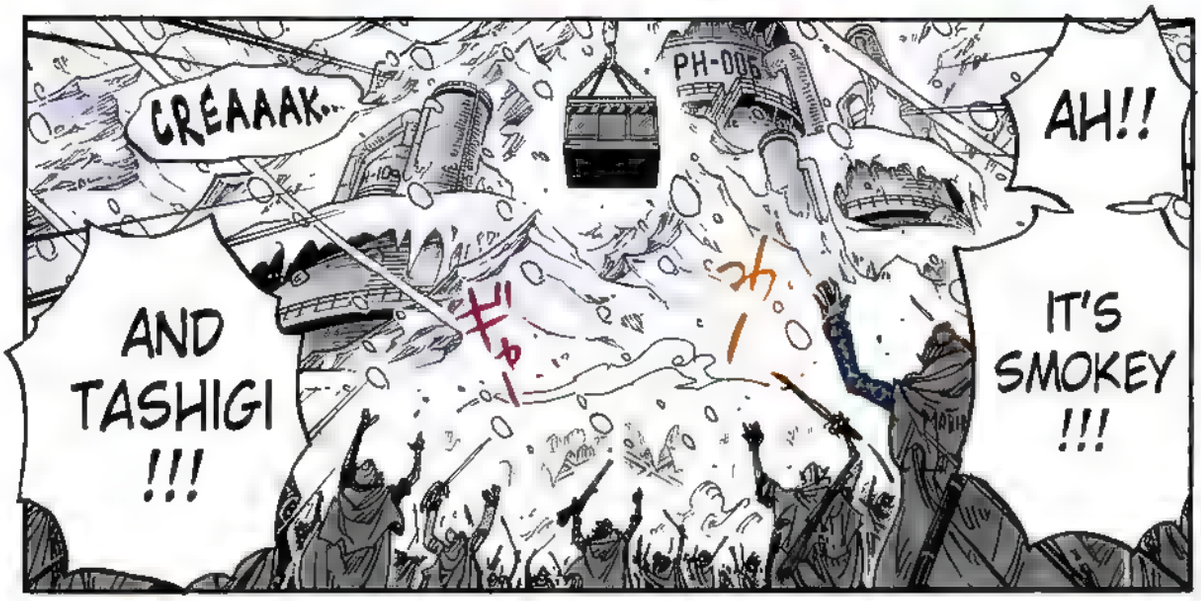
ゴゴゴゴ

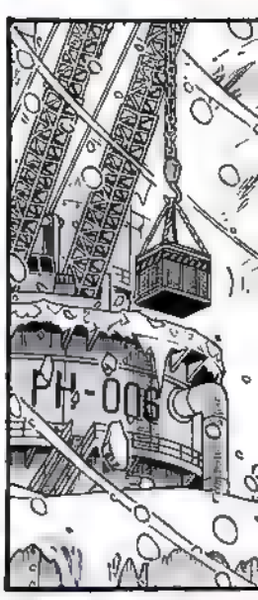
ヒュン!

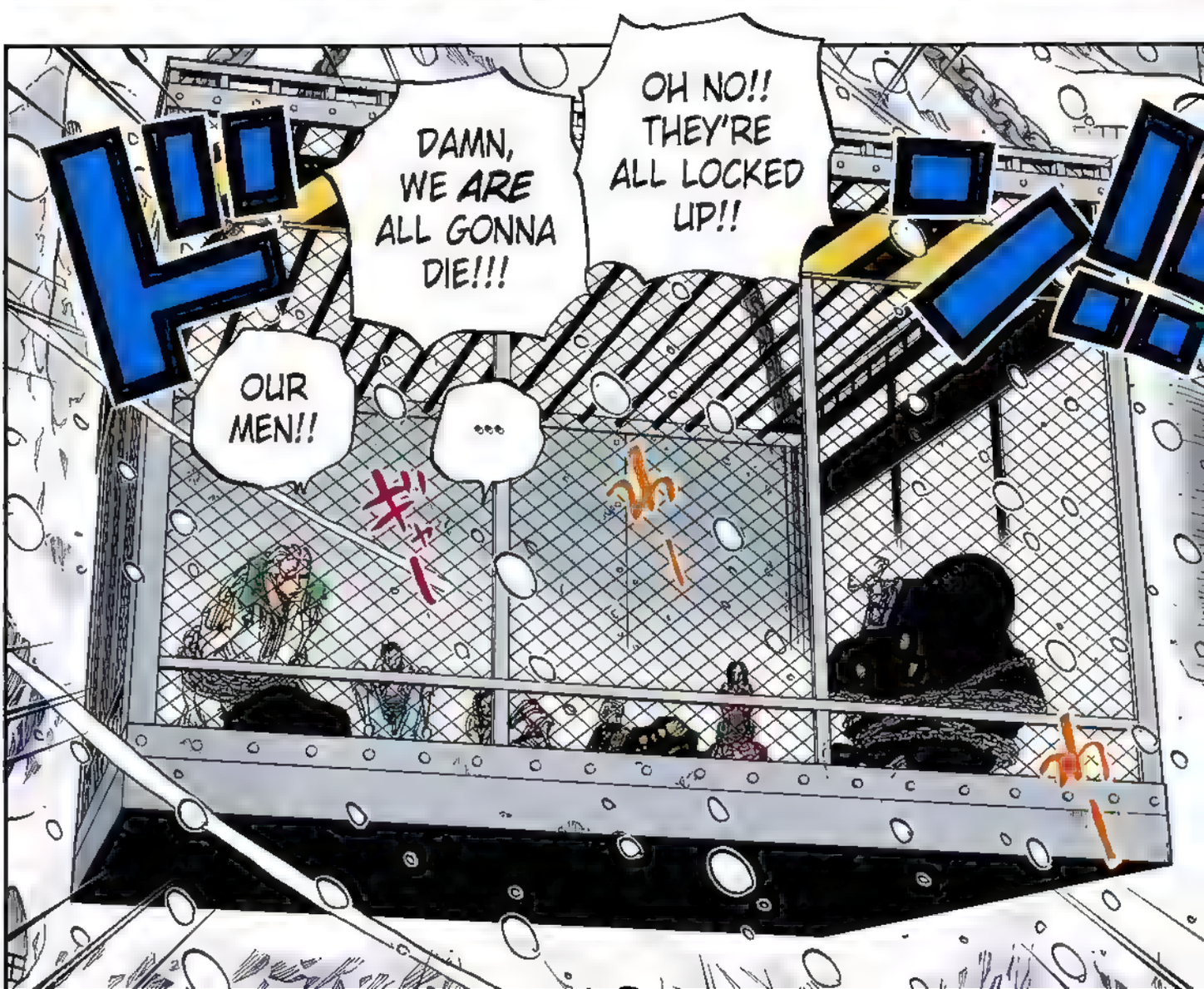
ACK!

ポコッ!


WHO THREW THAT?
HUH ...?
DON'T DO ANYTHING
A PIECE OF PAPER?!

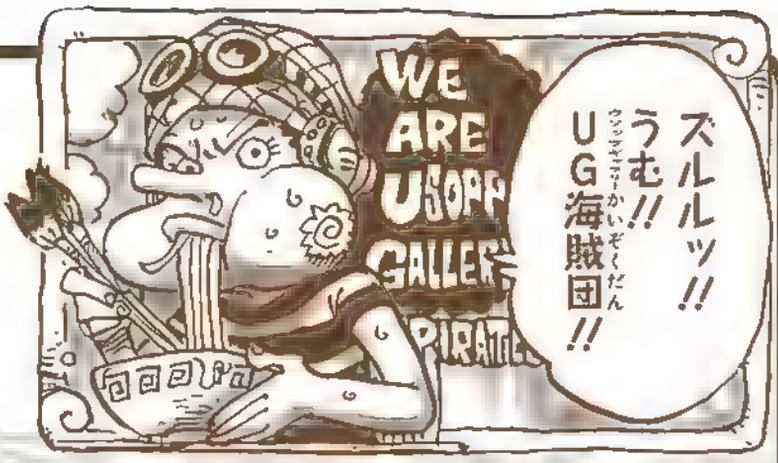

GREAAAK...
PH-005
AH!!
AND TASHIGI !!!
IT'S SMOKEY !!!


PH-006


DAMN, WE ARE ALL GONNA DIE!!!
OH NO!! THEY'RE ALL LOCKED UP!!
OUR MEN!!
...

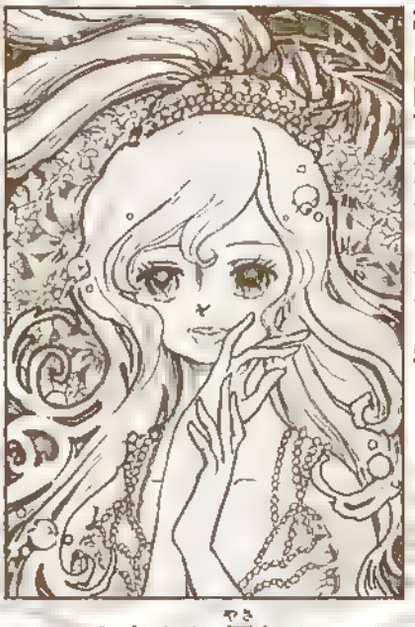
WHY DON'T YOU TELL THEM ABOUT BASE COMMANDER VERGO, TASHIGI?
...!!
CAPTAIN!! VICE ADMIRAL!!
WE DON'T WANNA DIE!!
WHAT'S GONNA HAPPEN TO US?!!
THIS IS SOME KINDA PICKLE WE'RE IN!!
I WASN'T ACCOUNTING FOR VERGO'S APPEARANCE, BUT...
THIS PLACE IS BUILT AS SOLID AS A FORTRESS.
AND WELL DESIGNED FOR LARGE EQUIPMENT.
NOW'S NOT THE TIME FOR THAT SUBJECT!!
TIME FOR THE COUNTER-ATTACK.
!?
...WE'RE NOT GETTING HELD UP AT THIS STAGE, STRAW HAT!!
STICK TO THE PLAN... AND DON'T SCREW IT UP THIS TIME!!

A PIECE OF PAPER?!



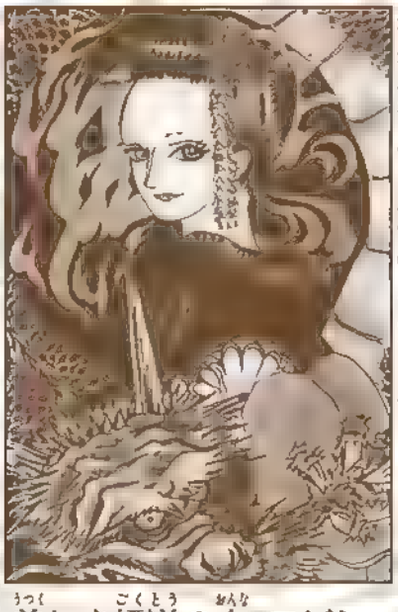
（青森県　中野文人さん）

切り絵で
パンクハザード!!



（富山県　オタフクさん）

こんなに優しい
古代兵器じらほし。



（東京都　さっちゃんサン）

美しき極道の女、ロビン。

（岐阜県　みさきサン）

海軍本部、ヒナ！
ロックするぜ!!

（神奈川県　森川詩織さん）

すげ〜1円玉の上に乗る、
わり箸サニー!!

（奈良県　藤本孝久さん）

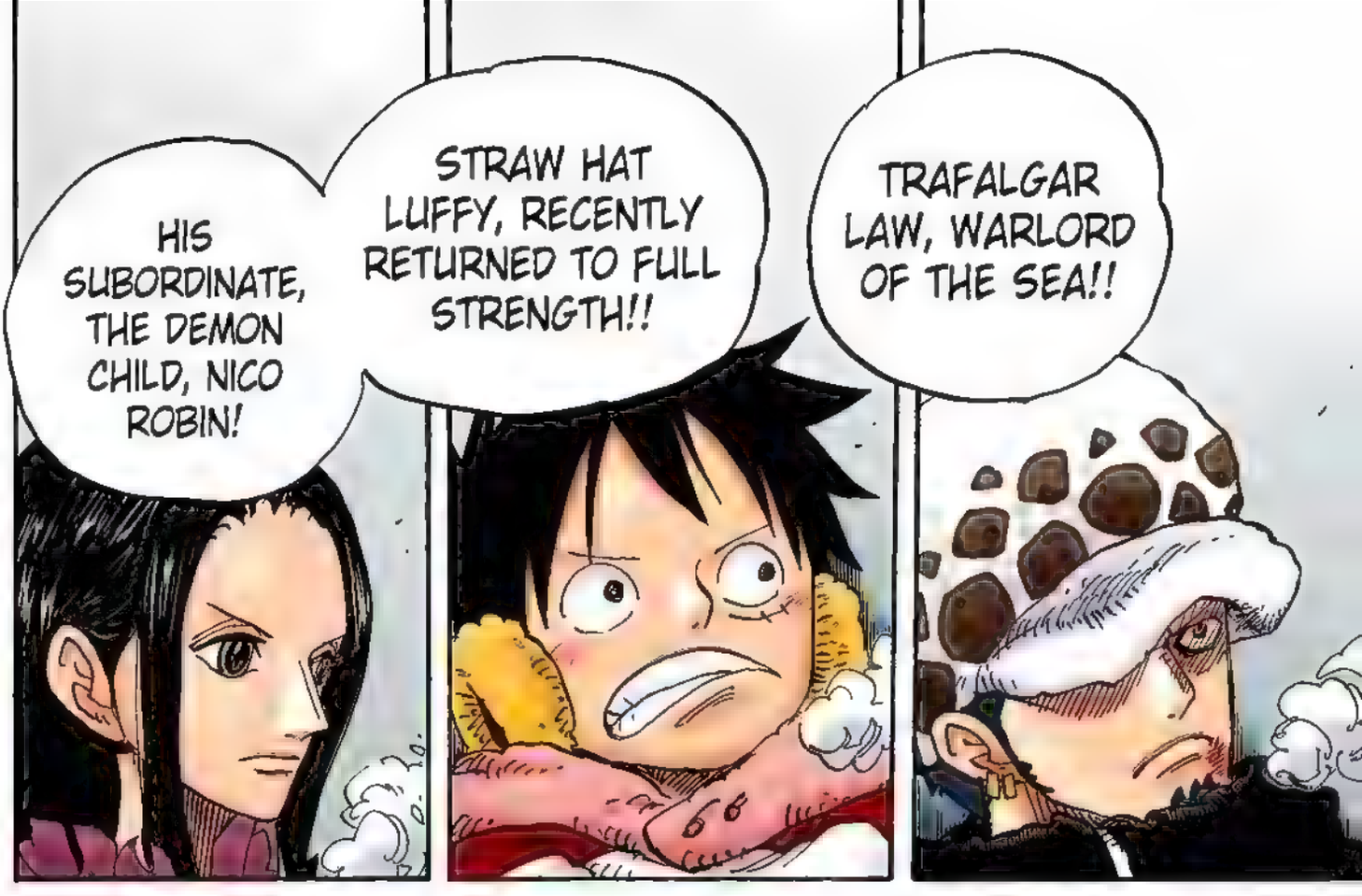
キツネとタヌキ…いや、チョッパー！

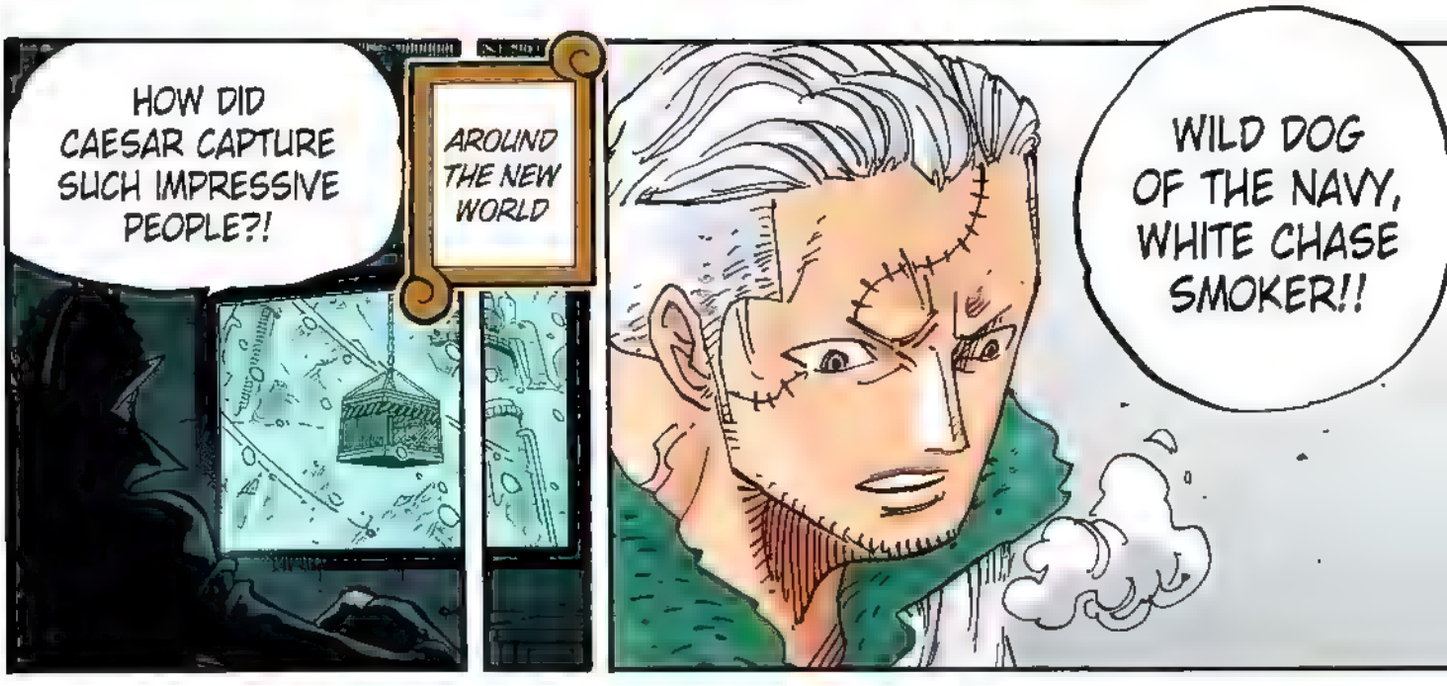
（石川県　I♡OPさん）

タイやヒラメの舞い踊り♡
マーメイドカフェダンサ〜ズ!!

Chapter 677: COUNTER HAZARD!!

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 3:
"KEE HEE HAWW! (T◊T)"


HIS SUBORDINATE, THE DEMON CHILD, NICO ROBIN!
STRAW HAT LUFFY, RECENTLY RETURNED TO FULL STRENGTH!!
TRAFALGAR LAW, WARLORD OF THE SEA!!


HOW DID CAESAR CAPTURE SUCH IMPRESSIVE PEOPLE?!
AROUND THE NEW WORLD
WILD DOG OF THE NAVY, WHITE CHASE SMOKER!!

HEY KID, LOOK.
!
ガー!!

IT'S A WASTE OF TIME WATCHING...AND I KNOW YOU'RE NOT THE TYPE TO DEAL ON THE BLACK MARKET, KILLER.
STRAW HAT'S FINALLY ON THE MOVE AGAIN!!
...BUT SURE ENOUGH, HE'S GOT SOME SCHEME UP HIS SLEEVE!!
DAMN THAT TRAFALGAR! AT FIRST I THOUGHT HE WAS CRAZY, STOOPING TO THE LEVEL OF A GOVERNMENT DOG...
...
KID PIRATES FIGHTER
KILLER
BOUNTY: 200 MILLION BERRIES
YEAH, I ALREADY SENT THEM INSIDE. GOTTA SAY, I'M SURPRISED THEY CAME.
WE GOTTA GET READY! ARE THEY HERE YET?
CAPTAIN OF THE KID PIRATES
EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID
BOUNTY: 470 MILLION BERRIES
I KNOW, I KNOW! SHUT UP!!
REMEMBER, KID, KEEP IT COOL!

WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA, SCRATCHMEN?! IS THIS HOW YOU ACT IN ANOTHER MAN'S HIDEOUT?!!

SORRY, CAPTAIN! WE COULDN'T STOP HIM!!

HERE'S A FAMILIAR FACE!! YOU'RE AS UGLY AND UNPLEASANT AS I REMEMBER!!

YO, CAPTAIN KID!!

APPA PA PA PA!!

!!!

A-HA!! I **KNEW** IT!! BRING IT, HOMEBOY!!

I'LL KILL HIM ***RIGHT NOW!!!***

SETTLE DOWN. HE'S A POWERFUL ALLY...

THERE, KILLER, YOU SEE?! I TOLD YOU NOT TO INVITE HIM!!

WHEN YOUR ENEMY INVITES YOU INTO HIS HOUSE, YOU BETTER BE READY FOR AN AMBUSH!!

CAPTAIN OF THE ON-AIR PIRATES
SCRATCHMEN APOO
BOUNTY: 350 MILLION BERRIES

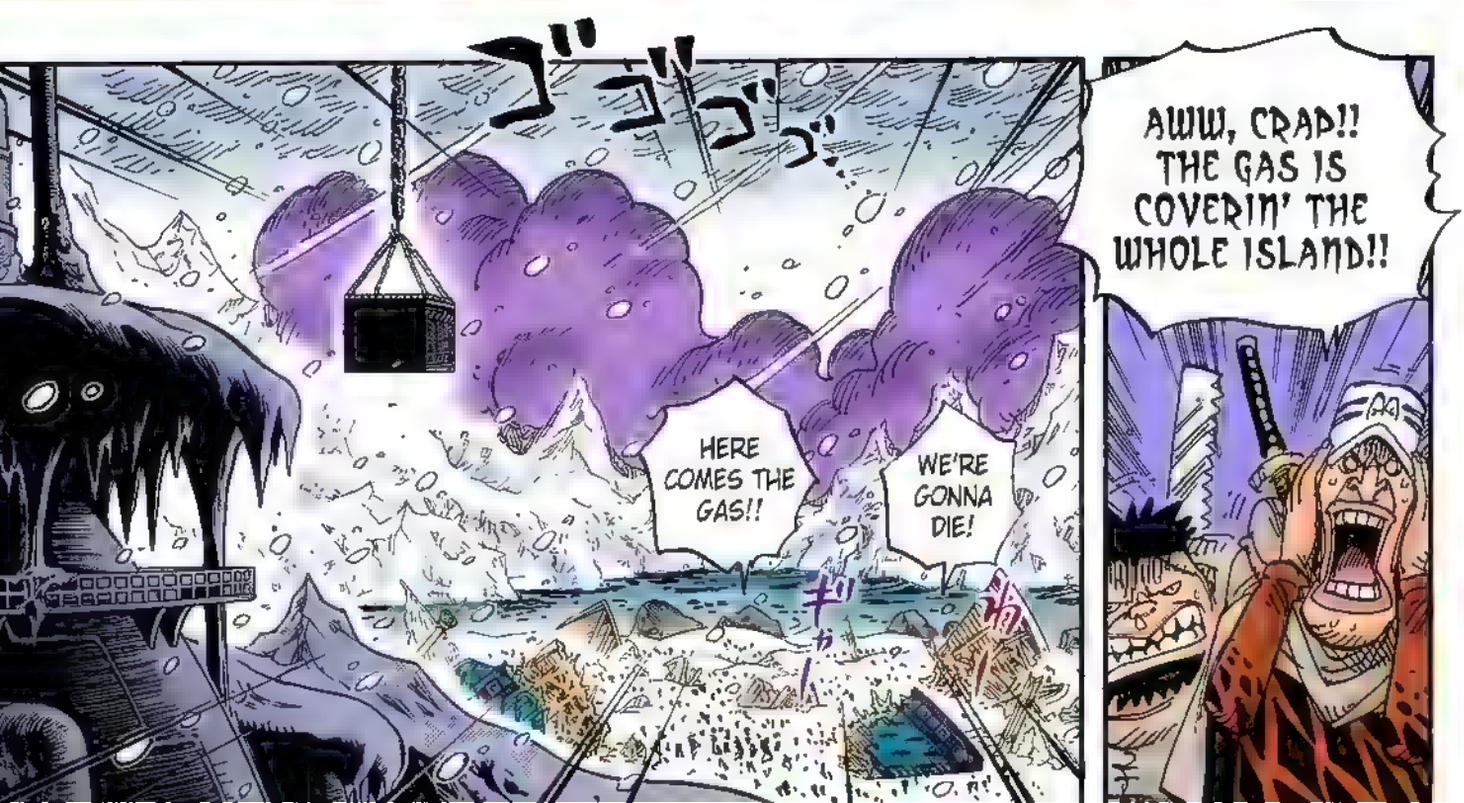
JUST MAKIN' SURE YOU DON'T HAVE ANY SNIPERS IN HERE! BETTER SAFE THAN SORRY.

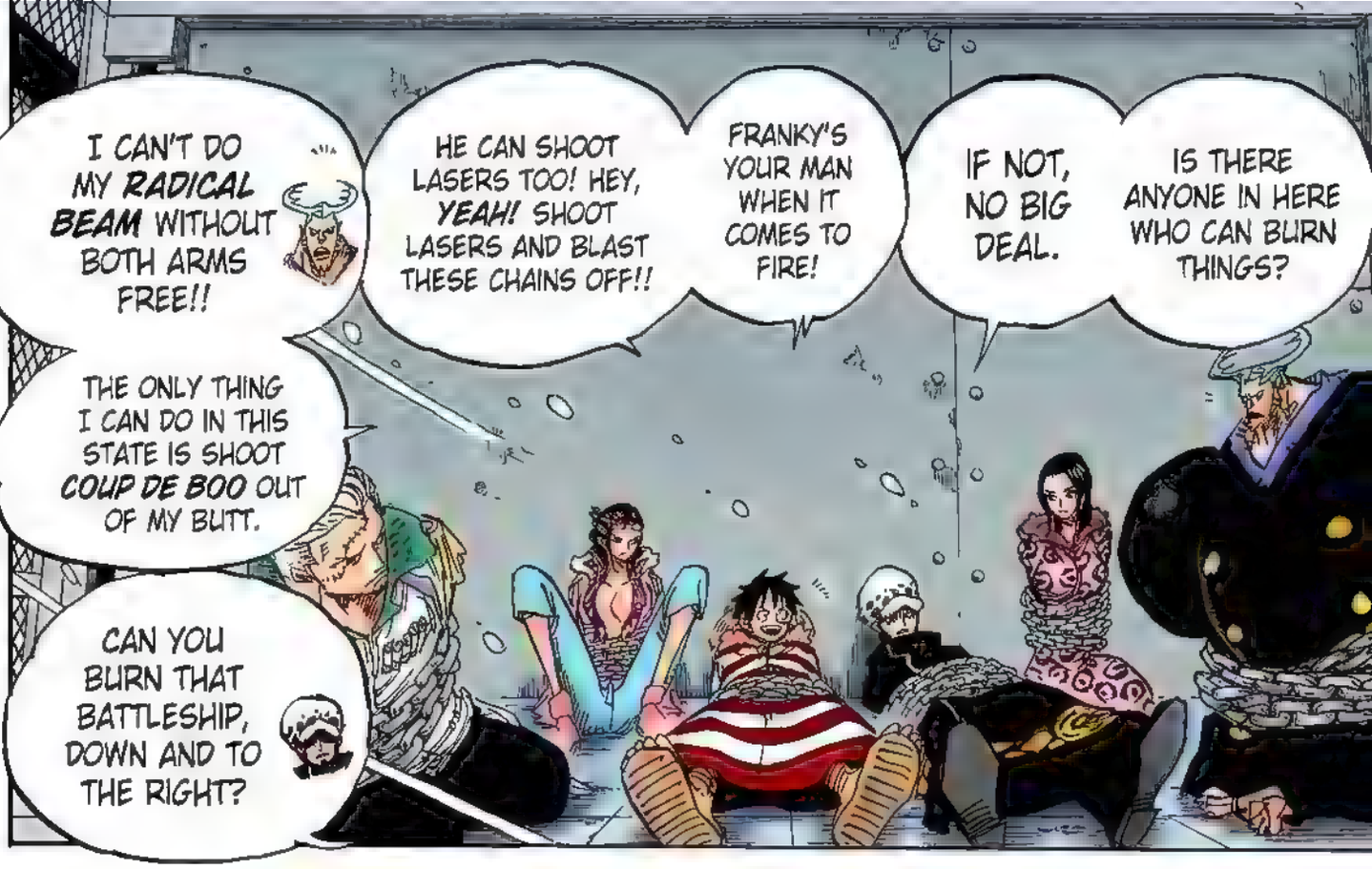
APPA PA PA!!

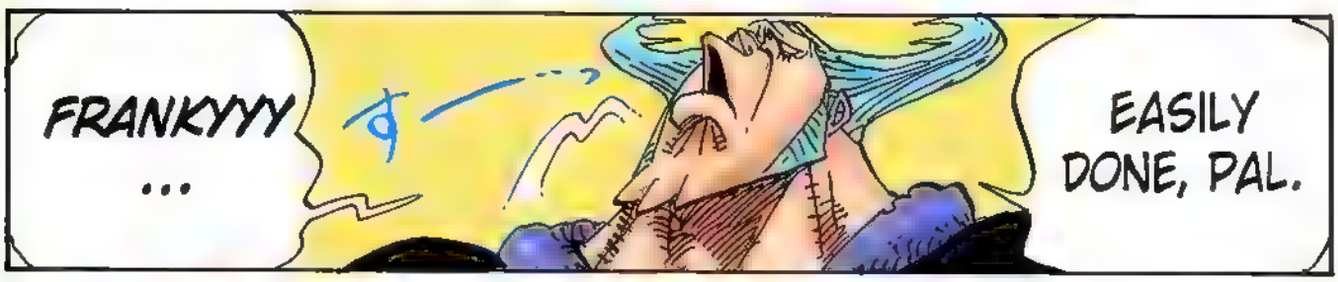
DON'T BE SO HASTY !!
ゾコォン!!
WAIT, HAWKINS !!
I WILL BE LEAVING NOW.
THIS IS PUERILE ...
OUR THREE CREWS ARE TOGETHER...
KNOCK IT OFF, YOU TWO!!
CAPTAIN OF THE HAWKINS PIRATES
BASIL HAWKINS
BOUNTY: 320 MILLION BERRIES
CAN'T YOU SIT AND TALK LIKE CIVILIZED MEN?!!
...TO DISCUSS AN ALLIANCE !!!
...?!
!??
...!!!

COUNTER-ATTACK?!
PH-00B
PUNK HAZARD
OUTSIDE OF CAESAR'S LAB

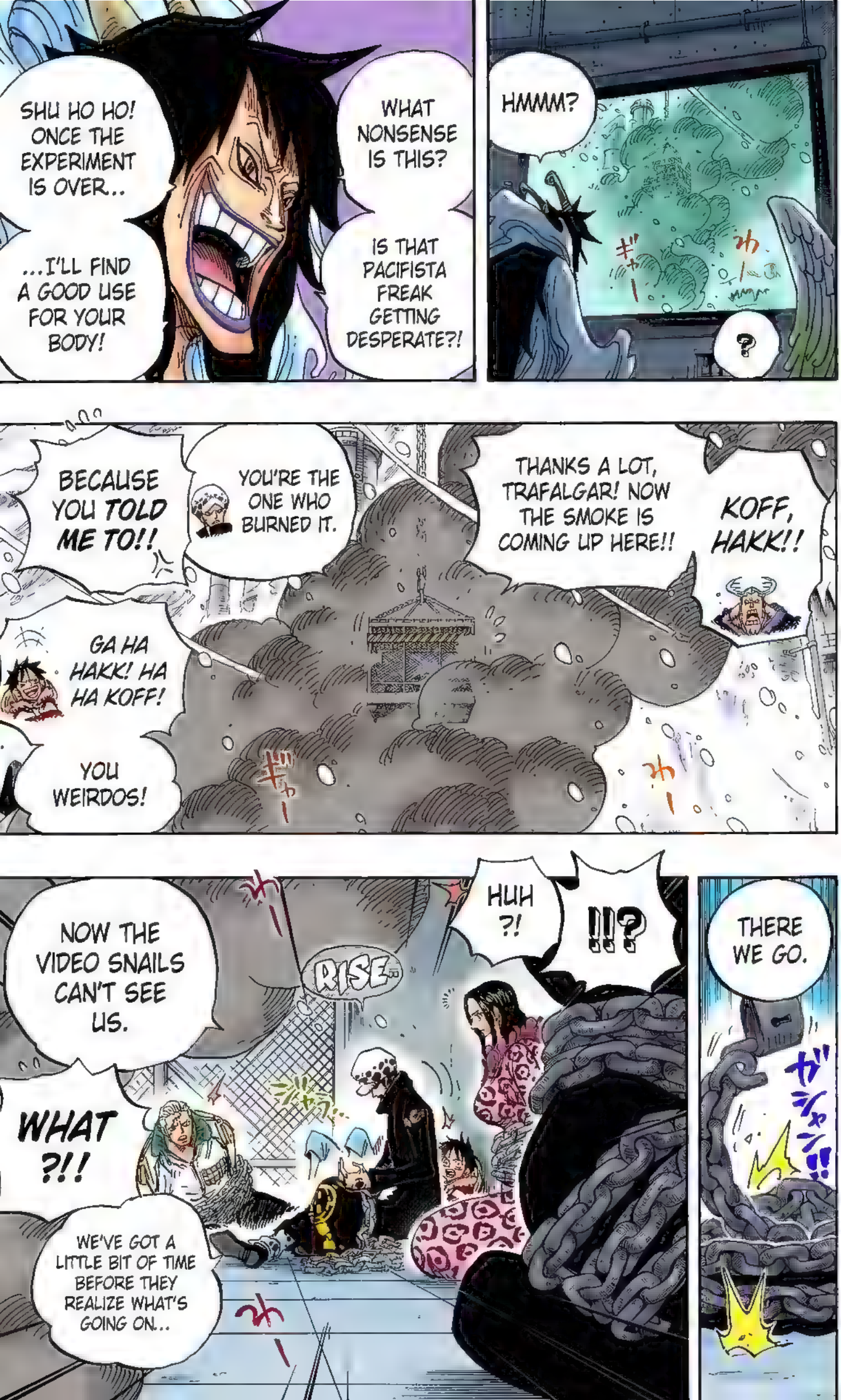
ドドド
YEAH... LET'S CLEAN THIS MESS UP!!
ロン!!!


ゴゴゴゴ
HERE COMES THE GAS!!
WE'RE GONNA DIE!
AWW, CRAP!! THE GAS IS COVERIN' THE WHOLE ISLAND!!

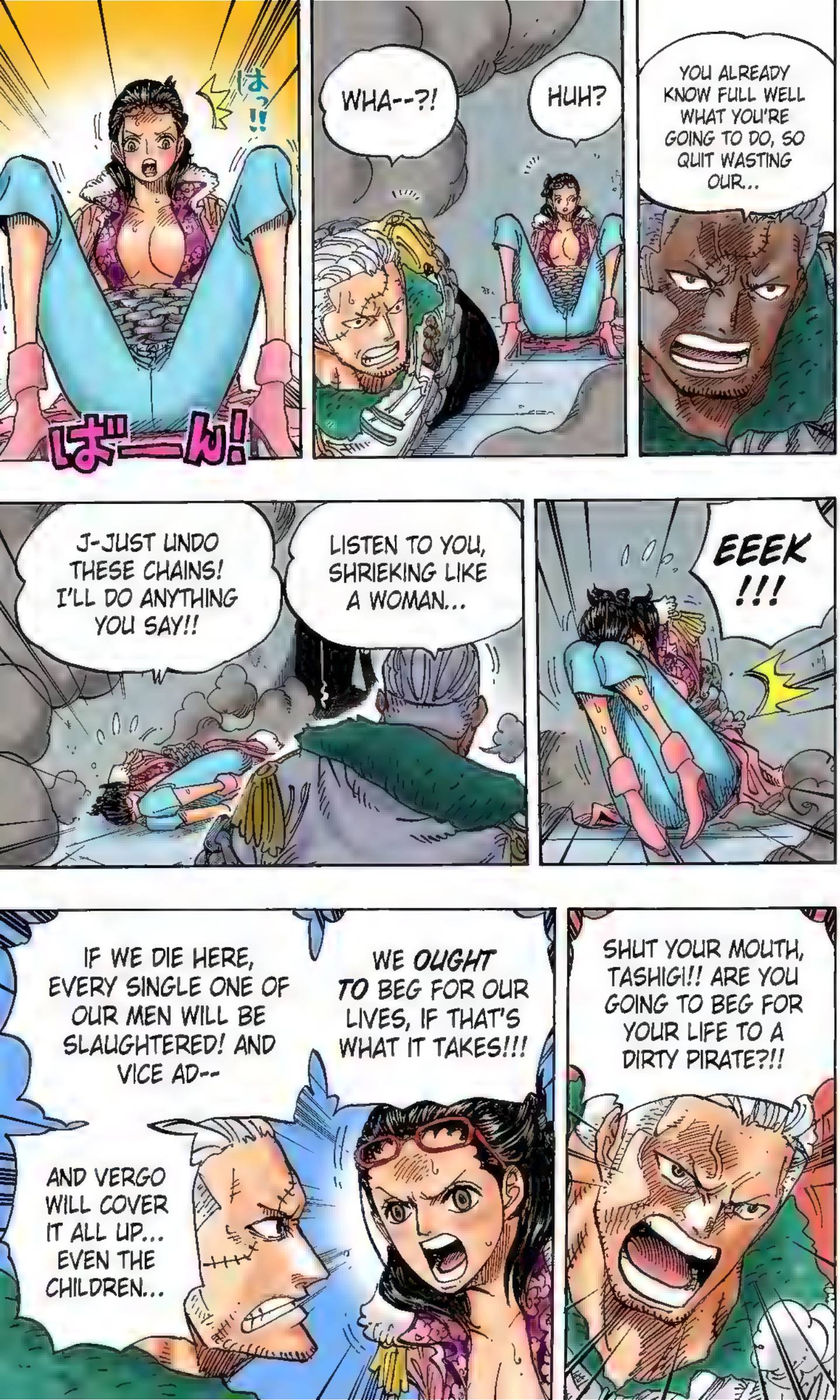

I CAN'T DO MY RADICAL BEAM WITHOUT BOTH ARMS FREE!!
HE CAN SHOOT LASERS TOO! HEY, YEAH! SHOOT LASERS AND BLAST THESE CHAINS OFF!!
FRANKY'S YOUR MAN WHEN IT COMES TO FIRE!
IF NOT, NO BIG DEAL.
IS THERE ANYONE IN HERE WHO CAN BURN THINGS?
THE ONLY THING I CAN DO IN THIS STATE IS SHOOT COUP DE BOO OUT OF MY BUTT.
CAN YOU BURN THAT BATTLESHIP, DOWN AND TO THE RIGHT?

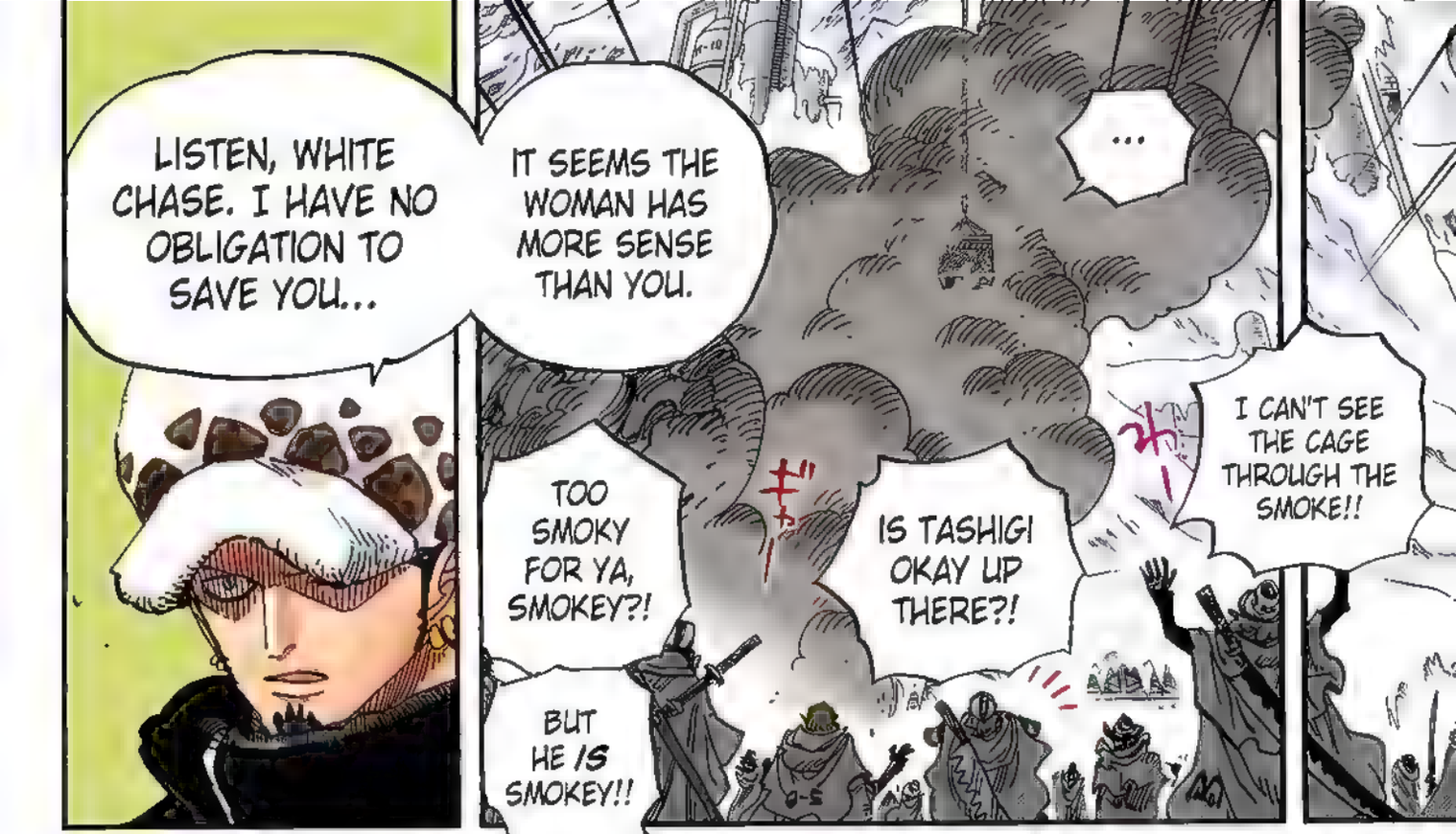

FRANKYYY ...
EASILY DONE, PAL.

FIREBALL !!!
THE SHIP'S ON FIRE!!!
DWAA !!
AAAH !!

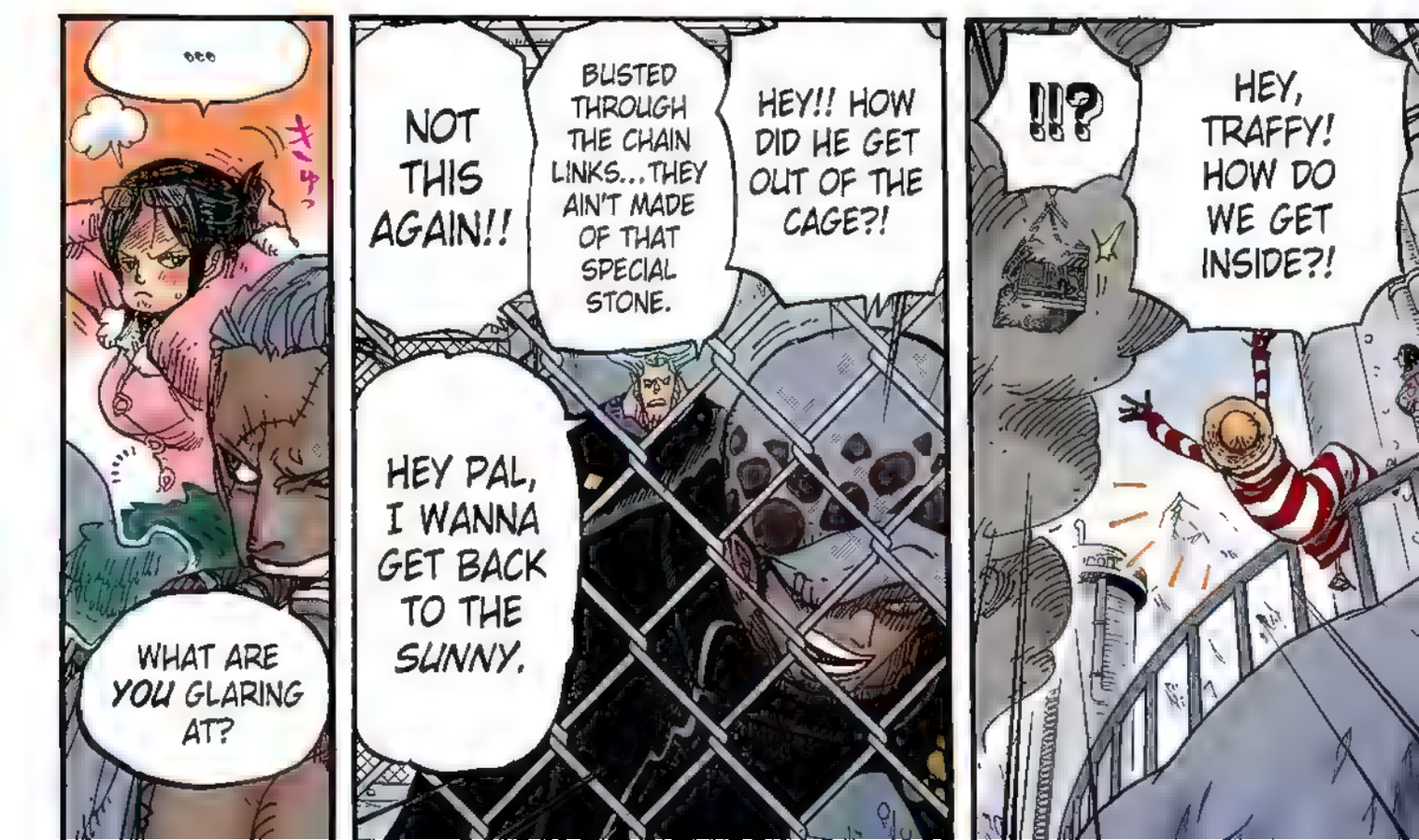

SHU HO HO! ONCE THE EXPERIMENT IS OVER..
...I'LL FIND A GOOD USE FOR YOUR BODY!
WHAT NONSENSE IS THIS?
IS THAT PACIFISTA FREAK GETTING DESPERATE?!
HMMM?
?
BECAUSE YOU TOLD ME TO!!
YOU'RE THE ONE WHO BURNED IT.
THANKS A LOT, TRAFALGAR! NOW THE SMOKE IS COMING UP HERE!!
KOFF, HAKK!!
GA HA HAKK! HA HA KOFF!
YOU WEIRDOS!
NOW THE VIDEO SNAILS CAN'T SEE US.
WHAT ?!!
WE'VE GOT A LITTLE BIT OF TIME BEFORE THEY REALIZE WHAT'S GOING ON...
RISE
HUH ?!
!!?
THERE WE GO.
ガシャン!!

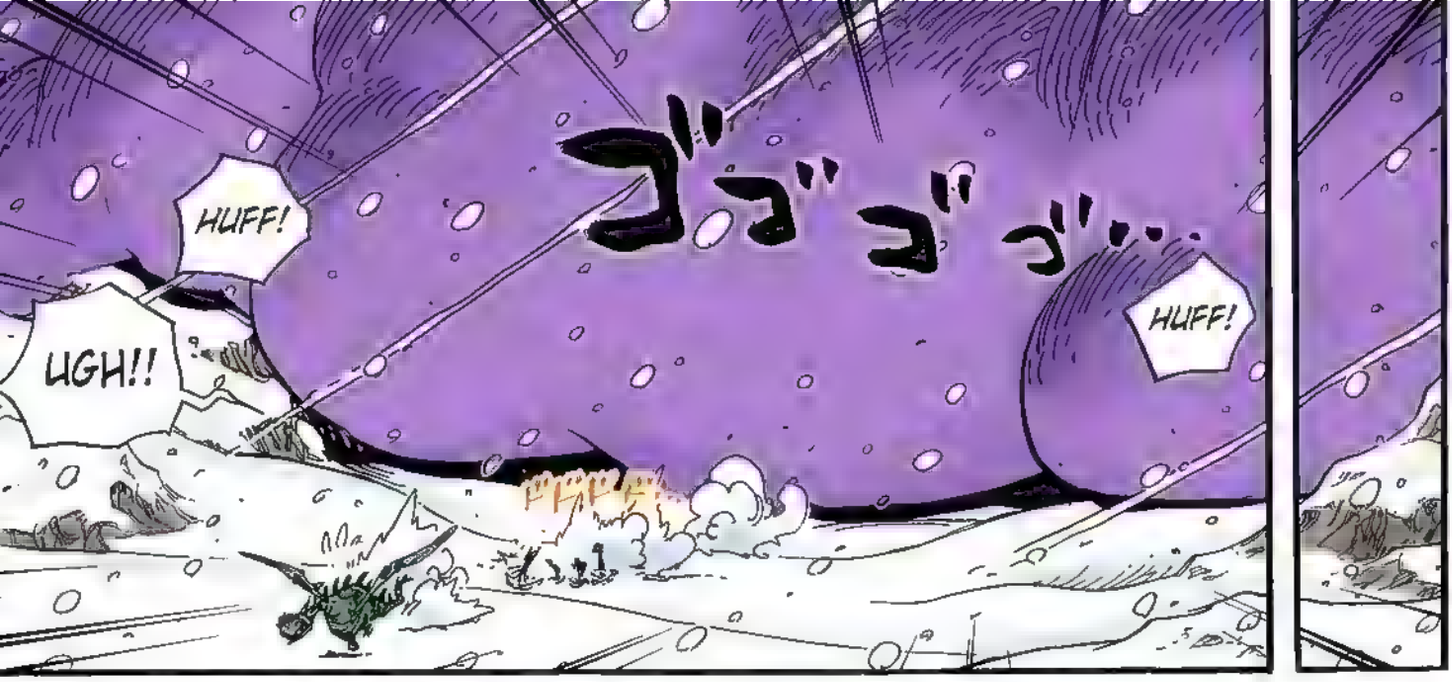
HUH ?!
MINE WERE JUST PLAIN OLD SHACKLES FROM THE START. THOSE ARE EASY TO REMOVE WITH MY POWER.
DO YOU KNOW HOW MANY MONTHS I'VE BEEN HERE?
SNATCH!
HOW DID YOU GET THE SEA PRISM SHACKLES OFF?!!
WHAT DID YOU... HOW?!
YEAH!! FREEDOM!!!
DON'T SHOUT, YOU IDIOT!!
THAT WAY, IF I WAS TAKEN PRISONER FOR SOME REASON, I'D BE ABLE TO AVOID THE SEA PRISM STONE...
I MADE SURE TO PLACE NORMAL CHAINS ALL AROUND THE LAB SO I COULD SWITCH THEM ANYTIME, JUST IN CASE IT CAME TO THIS.
!
YOUR FATE RESTS ENTIRELY ON MY WHIM...
!
YOU KNOW TOO MUCH.
...WITH YOU TWO?
NOW, WHAT TO DO...
THIS TOO

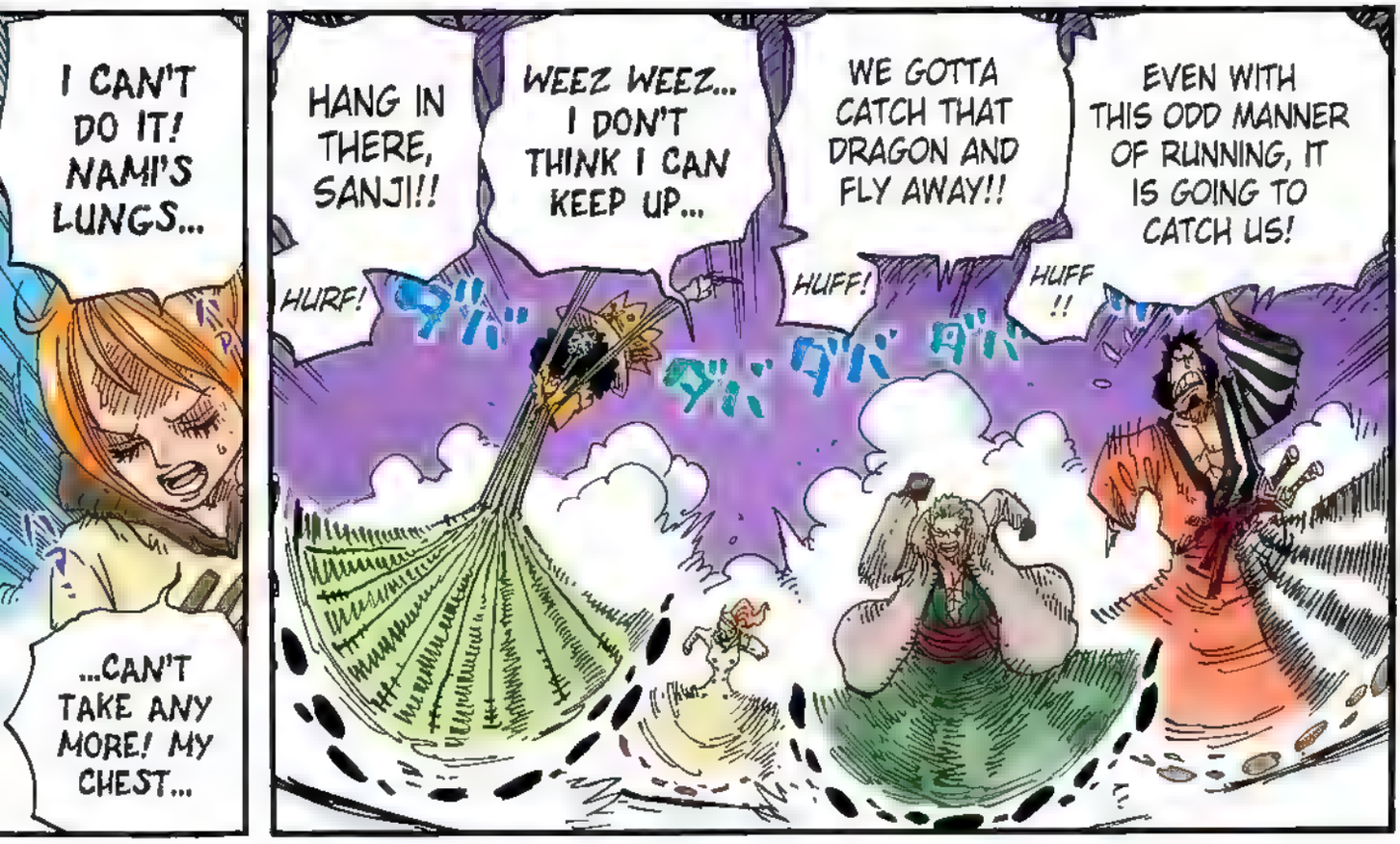

はっ!!
ばーーん!
WHA--?!
HUH?
YOU ALREADY KNOW FULL WELL WHAT YOU'RE GOING TO DO, SO QUIT WASTING OUR...
J-JUST UNDO THESE CHAINS! I'LL DO ANYTHING YOU SAY!!
LISTEN TO YOU, SHRIEKING LIKE A WOMAN...
EEEK !!!
IF WE DIE HERE, EVERY SINGLE ONE OF OUR MEN WILL BE SLAUGHTERED! AND VICE AD--
WE OUGHT TO BEG FOR OUR LIVES, IF THAT'S WHAT IT TAKES!!!
AND VERGO WILL COVER IT ALL UP... EVEN THE CHILDREN...
SHUT YOUR MOUTH, TASHIGI!! ARE YOU GOING TO BEG FOR YOUR LIFE TO A DIRTY PIRATE?!!


LISTEN, WHITE CHASE. I HAVE NO OBLIGATION TO SAVE YOU...
IT SEEMS THE WOMAN HAS MORE SENSE THAN YOU.
...
I CAN'T SEE THE CAGE THROUGH THE SMOKE!!
IS TASHIGI OKAY UP THERE?!
TOO SMOKY FOR YA, SMOKEY?!
BUT HE *IS* SMOKEY!!

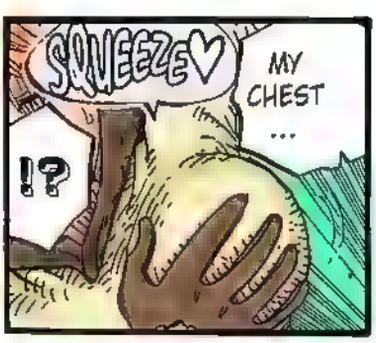
THIS ISN'T A REQUEST, IT'S A ***DEMAND!*** YOU GIVE ME THAT, I GIVE YOU YOUR LIVES.
JUST FORGET EVERYTHING YOU HEARD ABOUT ME AND JOKER.
...BUT IF YOU GET OUT ALIVE AND RUIN VERGO'S REPUTATION, THAT SUITS MY ENDS.
!?

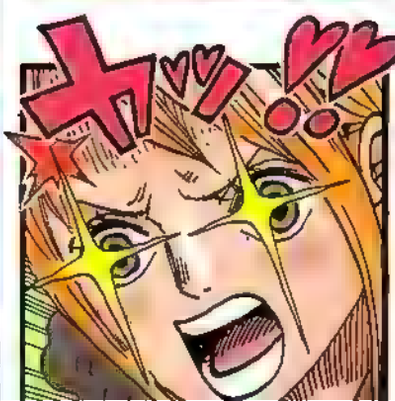

...
WHAT ARE *YOU* GLARING AT?
NOT THIS AGAIN!!
BUSTED THROUGH THE CHAIN LINKS...THEY AIN'T MADE OF THAT SPECIAL STONE.
HEY!! HOW DID HE GET OUT OF THE CAGE?!
HEY PAL, I WANNA GET BACK TO THE *SUNNY*.
!!?
HEY, TRAFFY! HOW DO WE GET INSIDE?!

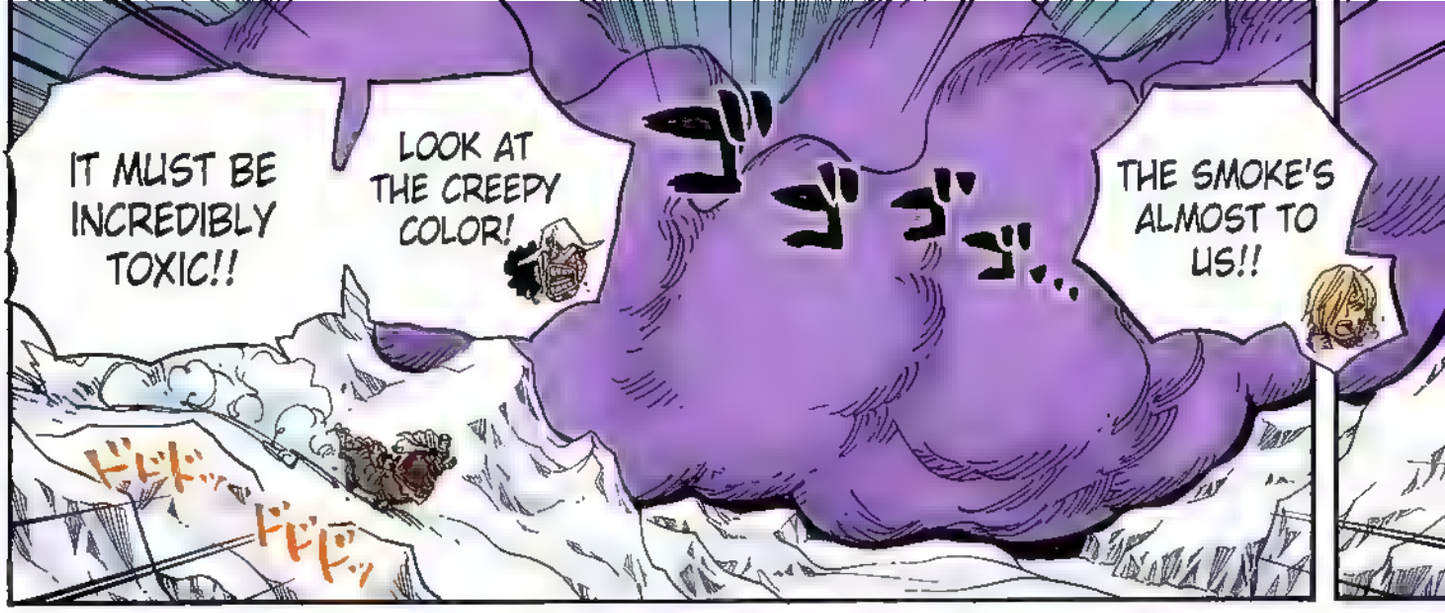

HUFF!
UGH!!
HUFF!


I CAN'T DO IT! NAMI'S LUNGS...
...CAN'T TAKE ANY MORE! MY CHEST...
HANG IN THERE, SANJI!!
WEEZ WEEZ... I DON'T THINK I CAN KEEP UP...
WE GOTTA CATCH THAT DRAGON AND FLY AWAY!!
EVEN WITH THIS ODD MANNER OF RUNNING, IT IS GOING TO CATCH US!
HURF!
HUFF!
HUFF!!

GOTCHA!!
C'MERE, LITTLE DRAGON!!
SNAG!!
GRAWW—!!
WHAT KIND OF RIDICULOUS SOURCE OF POWER IS THAT?!!

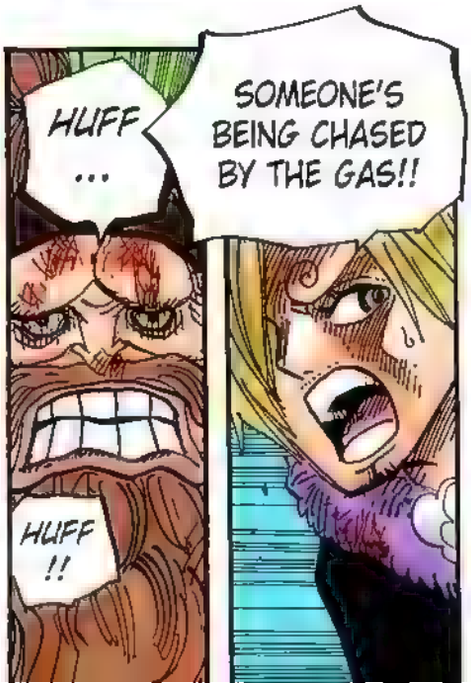

SQUEEZE♡
MY CHEST...
!?

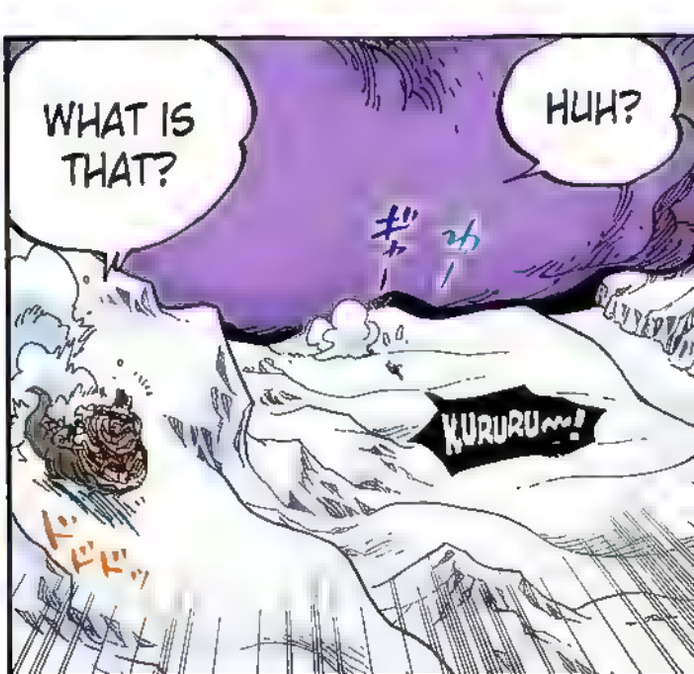


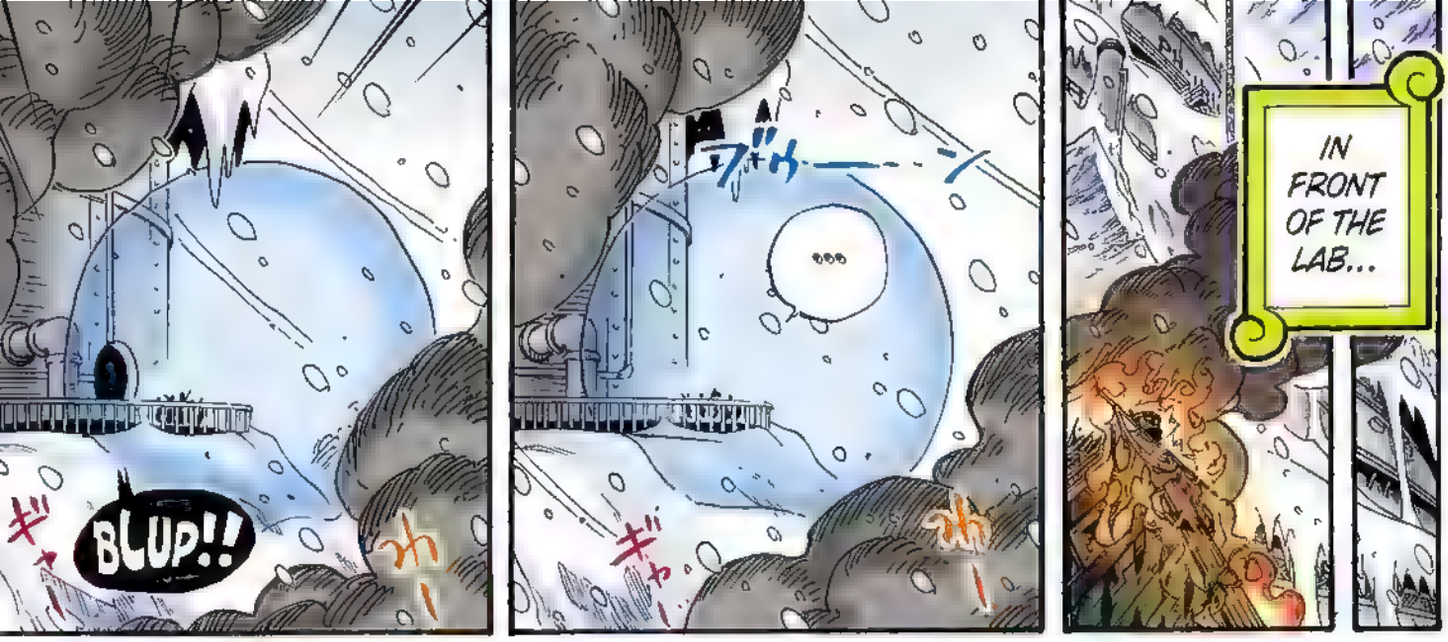

IT MUST BE INCREDIBLY TOXIC!!
LOOK AT THE CREEPY COLOR!
ゴゴゴゴ..
THE SMOKE'S ALMOST TO US!!
ドドドッ ドドドッ

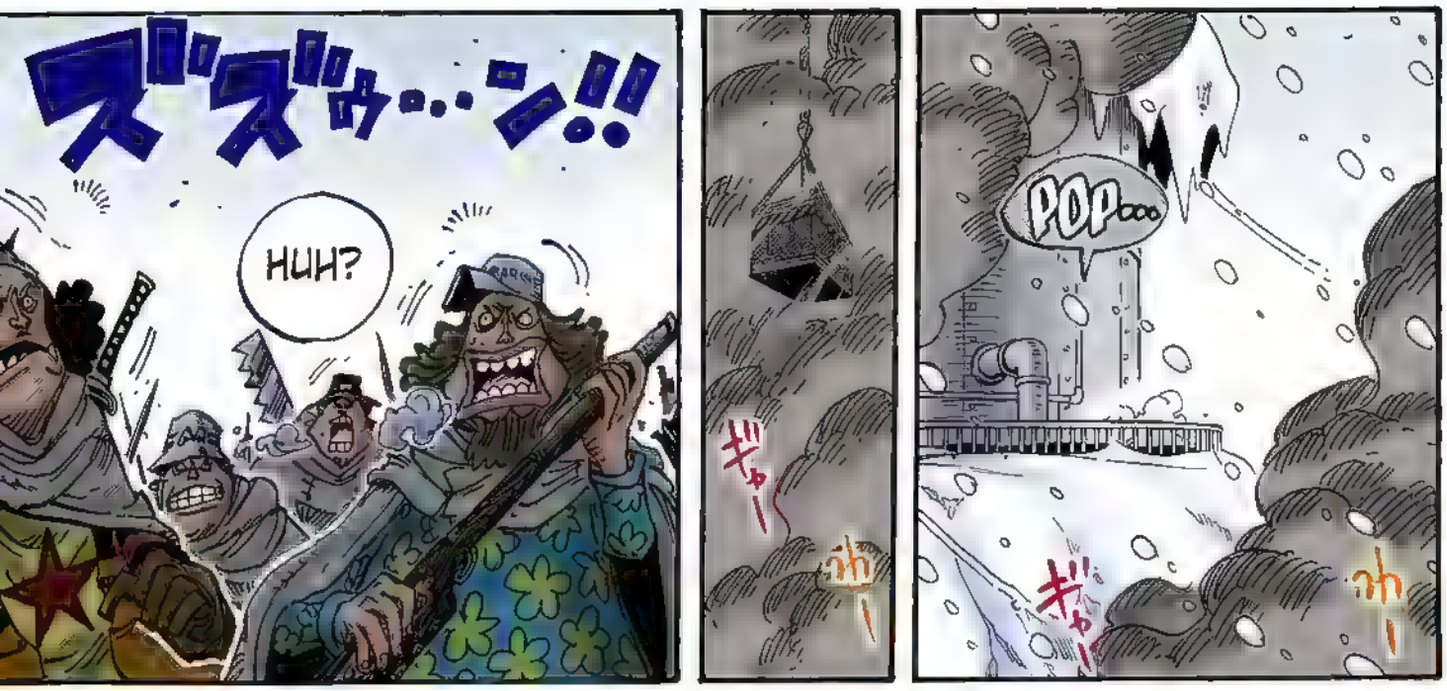
AND WE GOTTA SAVE THE KIDS!! I JUST HOPE THEY HAVEN'T GOTTEN ANY CANDY YET!!
AT ANY RATE...I MUST SAVE MY MEN!!
HUFF HUFF... IT'S NO PROBLEM. YOU'RE LIKE DWARFS TO ME...
SORRY FOR MAKING YOU CARRY US WHILE YOU'RE INJURED, BROWNIE!!
ドドド
ドドド

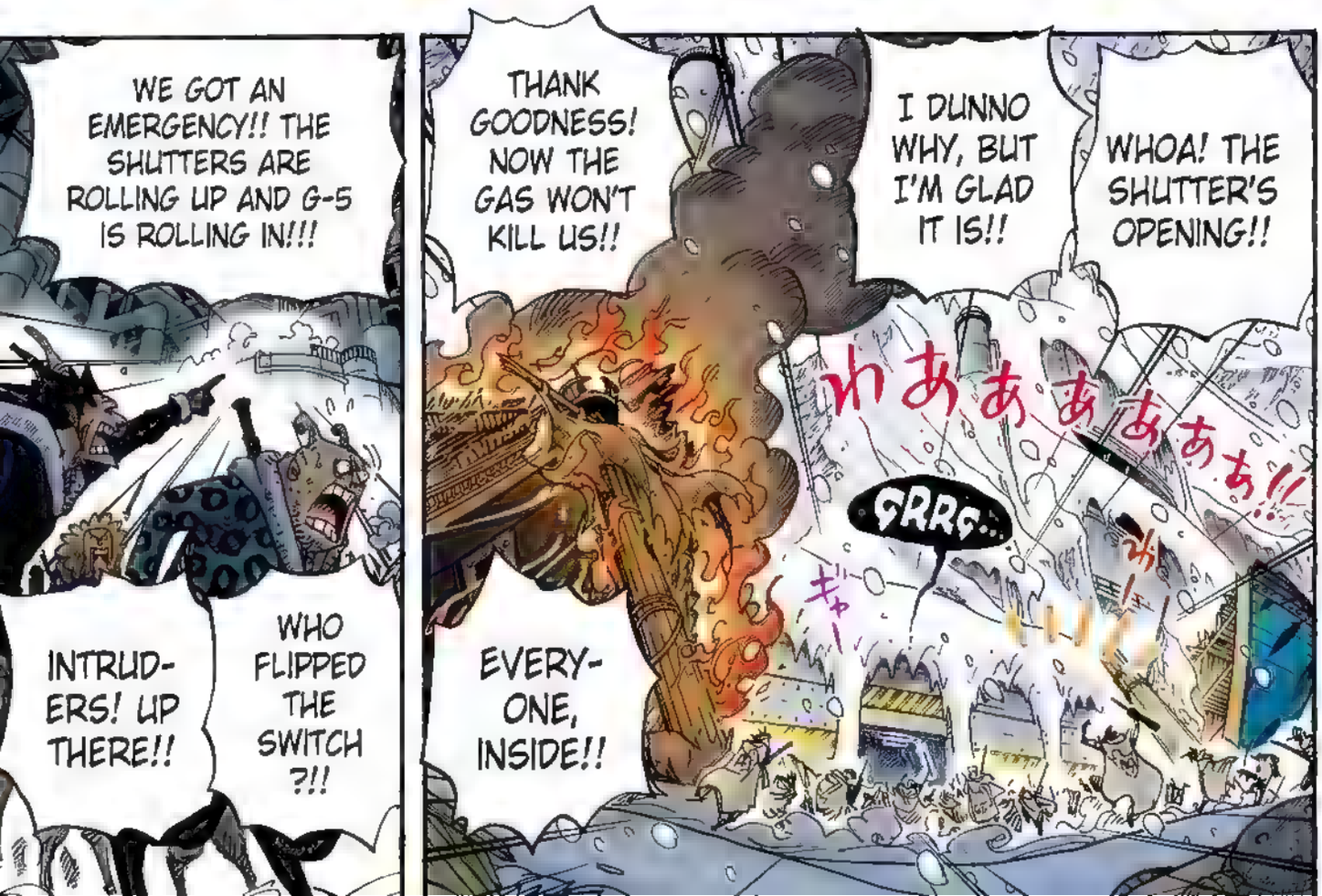
IS THAT A DRAGON?!


HUFF ...
HUFF !!
SOMEONE'S BEING CHASED BY THE GAS!!


WHAT IS THAT?
HUH?
KURURU~~!
ドドド

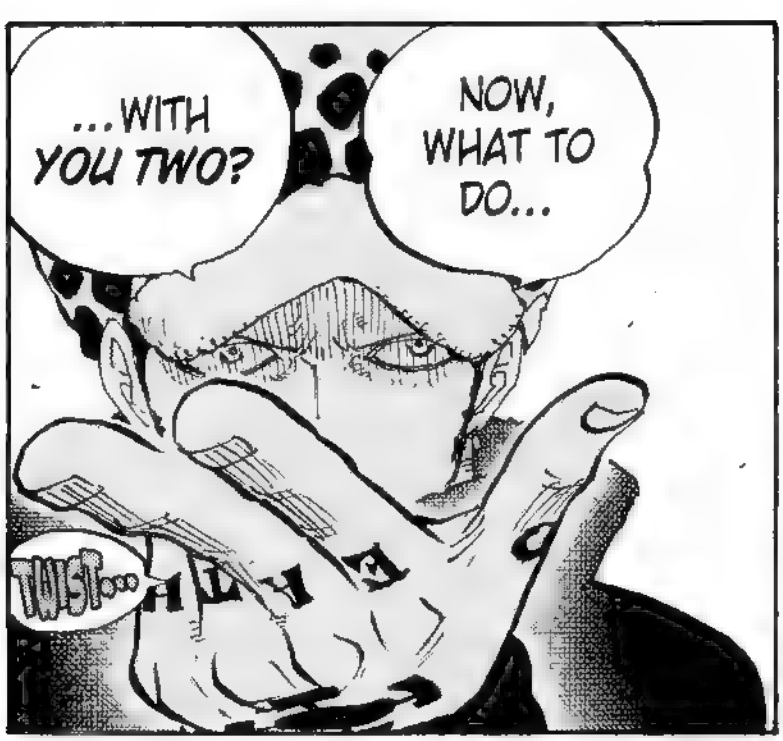

BLUP!!
IN FRONT OF THE LAB...


HUH?
POP...


WE GOT AN EMERGENCY!! THE SHUTTERS ARE ROLLING UP AND G-5 IS ROLLING IN!!!
INTRUD-ERS! UP THERE!!
WHO FLIPPED THE SWITCH ?!!
THANK GOODNESS! NOW THE GAS WON'T KILL US!!
I DUNNO WHY, BUT I'M GLAD IT IS!!
WHOA! THE SHUTTER'S OPENING!!
わあああああ!!
GRRG..
EVERY-ONE, INSIDE!!

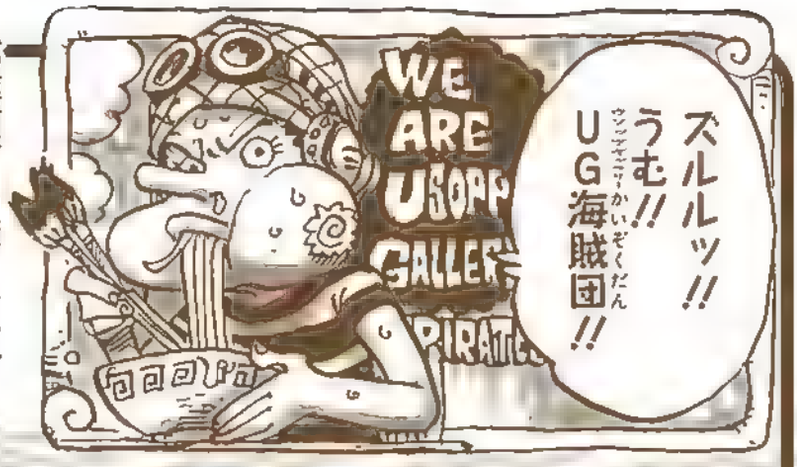
WAIT, WAIT, WAIT! DON'T CLOSE THAT SHUTTER!!
GRRG..
YEOW!! THE DRAGON'S BITING MY TAIL!!
OH NO! WE'RE NOT GONNA MAKE IT IN TIME!! THE GAS WILL KILL US ALL!!
OPEN UP!! LET US IN!!
CAN YOU CUT STEEL, KIN'EMON?
THAT SHOULD PROVE NO CHALLENGE!!
KEEP RUNNING, BROWN-BEARD!
WE'RE GOIN' IN!!!
WHAAAT ?!!
LAW! STRAW HAT!! SMOKER!!!
I THOUGHT THE MASTER HAD 'EM LOCKED UP!!
HA HA.
AT LEAST NOW EVERYONE CAN GET INSIDE!!
NOW, WHAT TO DO ABOUT MY HEART...
HEE HEE! THIS IS GETTING FUN!!
TO THINK I'VE STOOPED TO WORKING WITH YOU!!

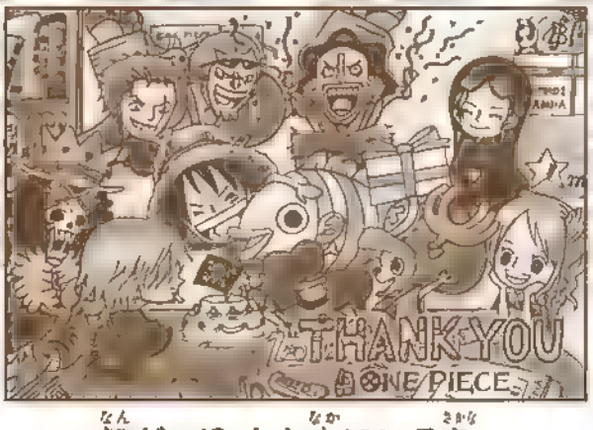
わぁ
ああああ
RYAAA !!!
WHAAA ?!!
!!!?
THEY SLICED RIGHT THROUGH THE SHUTTER!!!
NOW THE GAS IS GONNA GET INSIDE!!!
HEY, SOUNDS LIKE A PARTY DOWN THERE!
GUESS THE REST OF THE GANG MADE IT!!
YOU IDIOTS!
ALL TOGETHER? GREAT!! LET'S RAISE SOME HELL!!!
SMACK!!


...WITH YOU TWO?
NOW, WHAT TO DO...
TWIST...HEAD

（愛媛県　いほりサン）

ラキ・コニス、空の看板娘達。



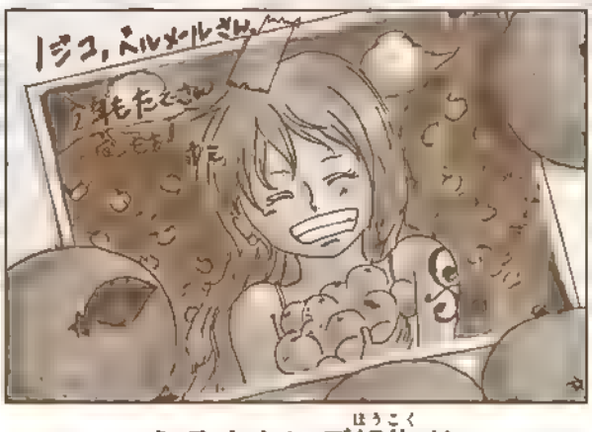


（福岡県　奈良みゆきサン）

何だ〜!? まん中にいる魚、
とにかく宴だ!!

（大阪府　北畑謙一さん）

何と全部自作のハンコ！
器用だなー!!



（埼玉県　坊さん）

ふるさとにご報告!!

（山形県　BIGFIVEさん）

全てを見下し、
全てを許される女帝♡

（兵庫県　しおんサン）

海賊同盟結成!!

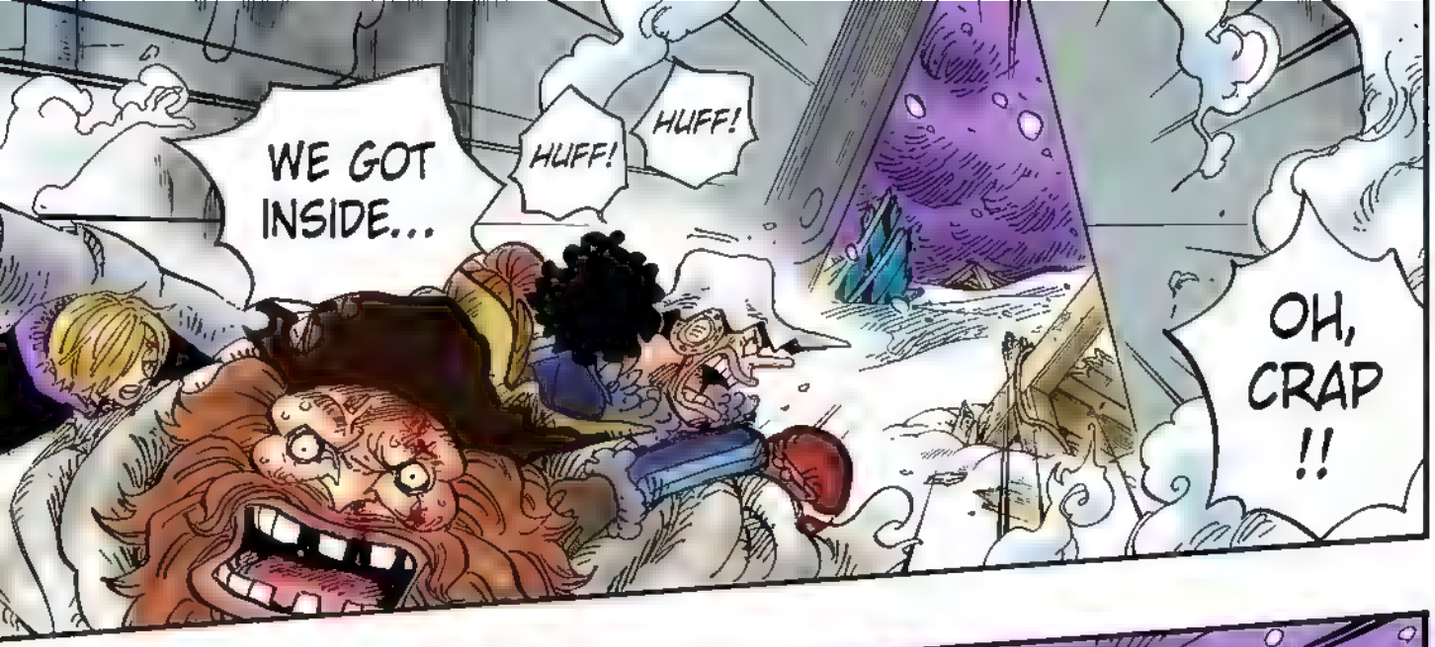
（広島県　かおるサン）

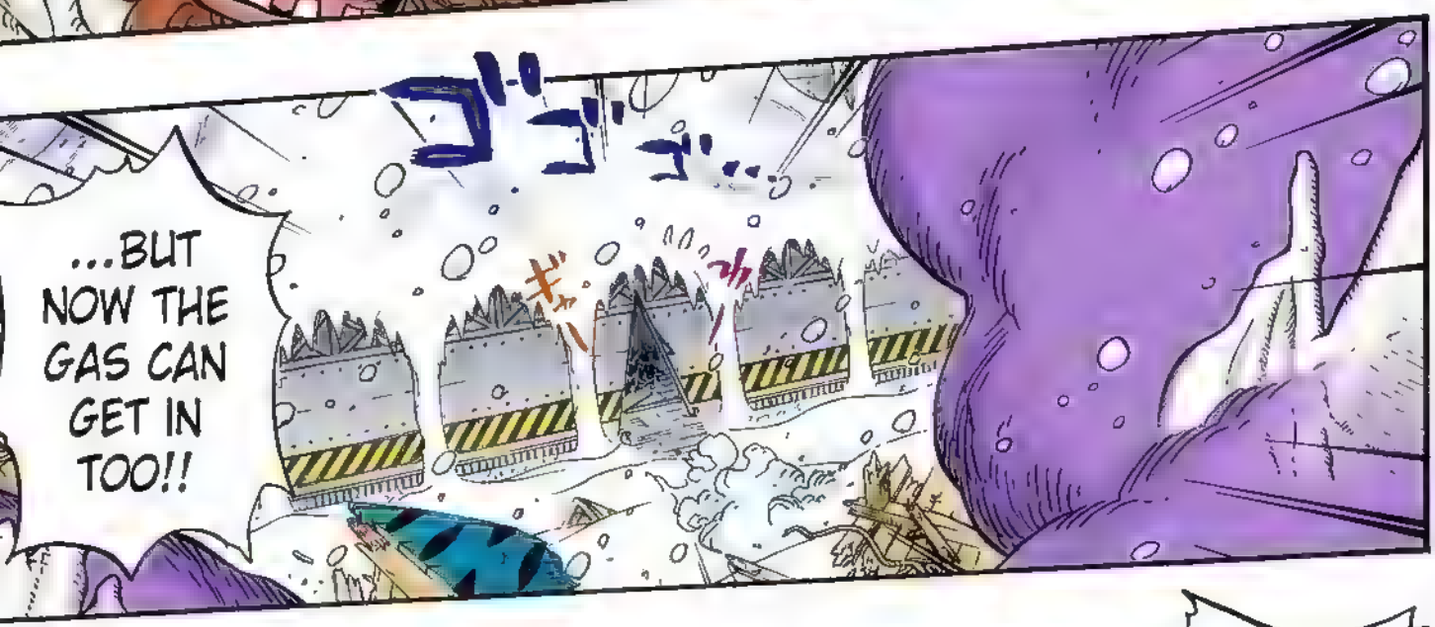
嬉しい約束。
果たしに行くぜ!!

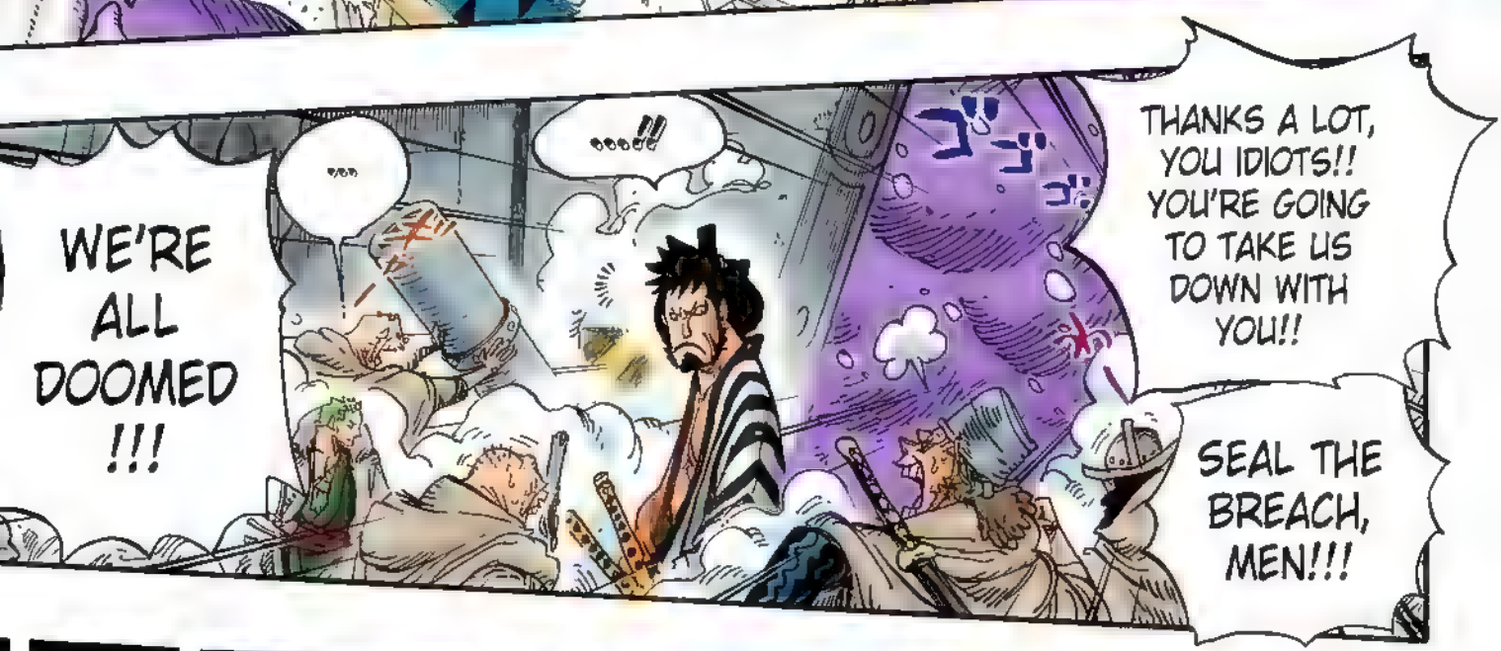
Chapter 678: LOBBY OF LABORATORY BUILDING A

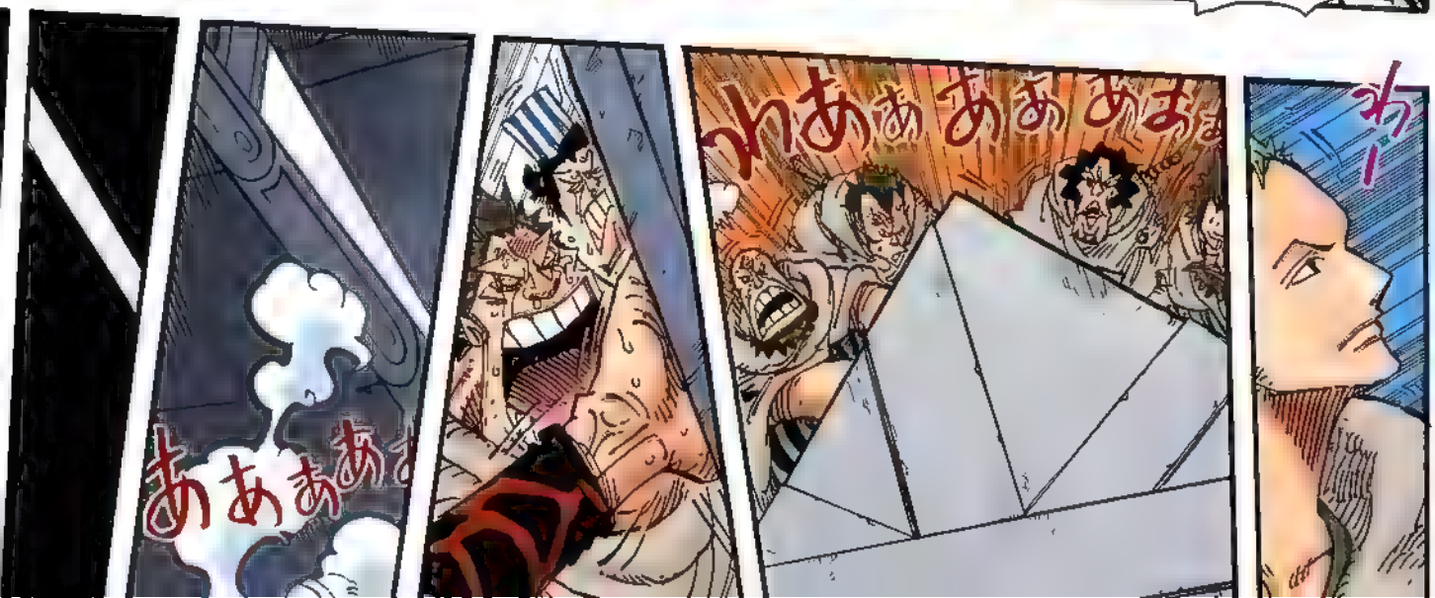
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 4:
"ESCORTED BY JIMBEI"

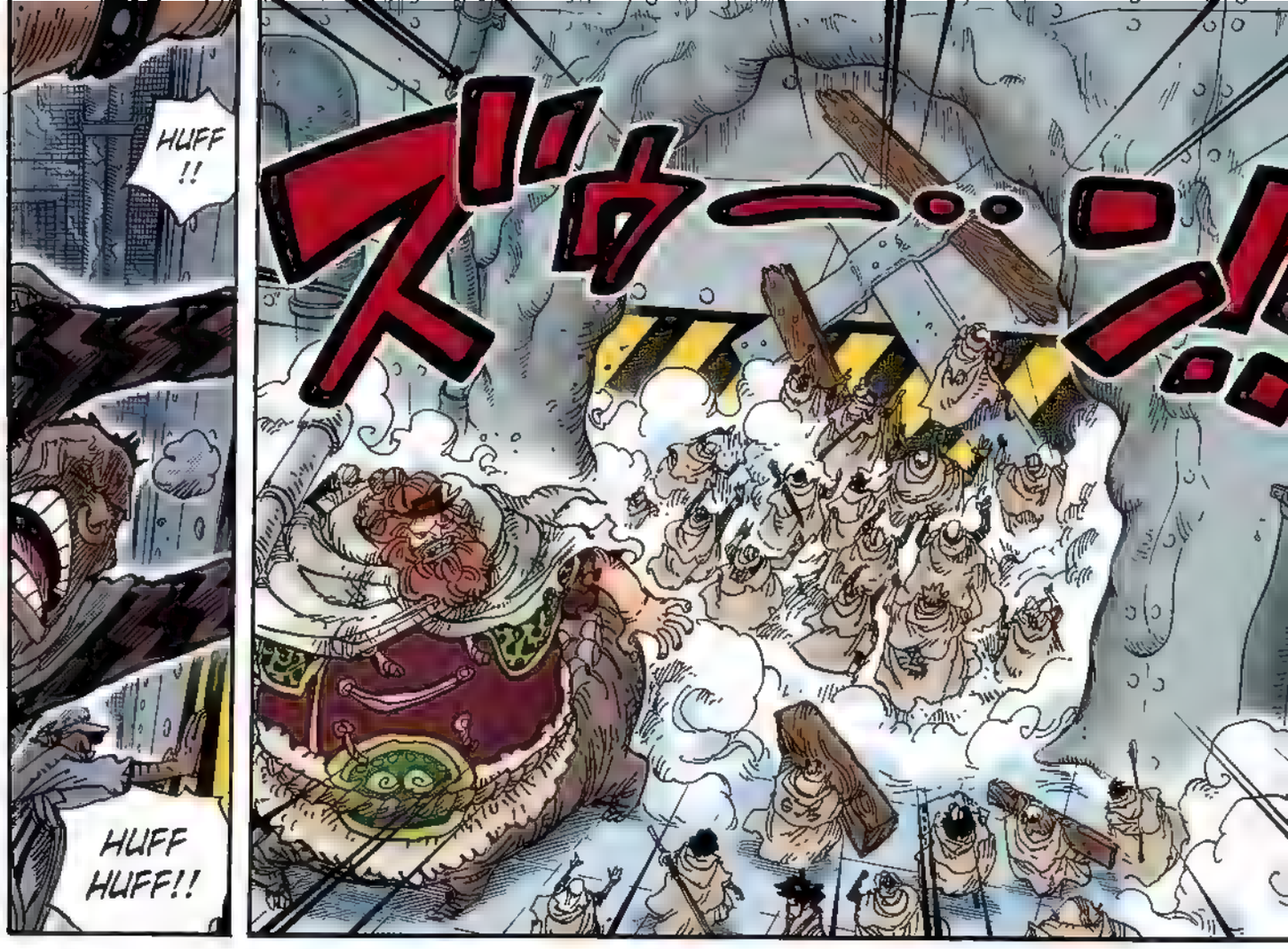
WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?!!

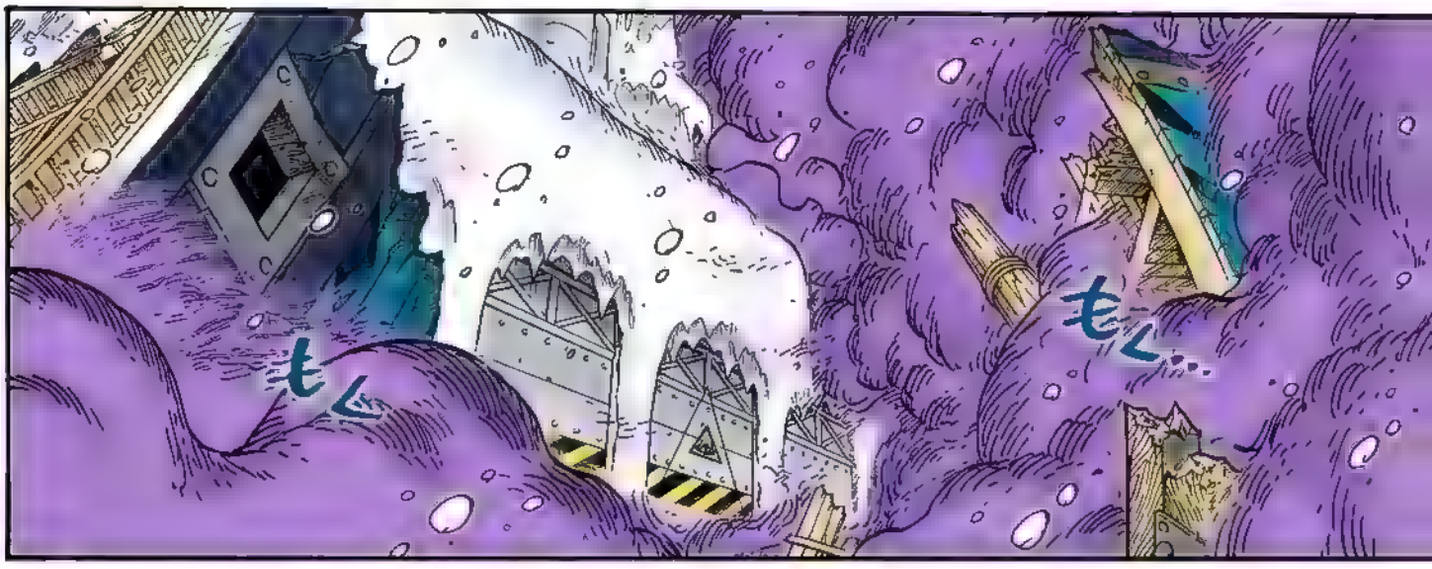

WE GOT INSIDE...
HUFF!
HUFF!
OH, CRAP !!

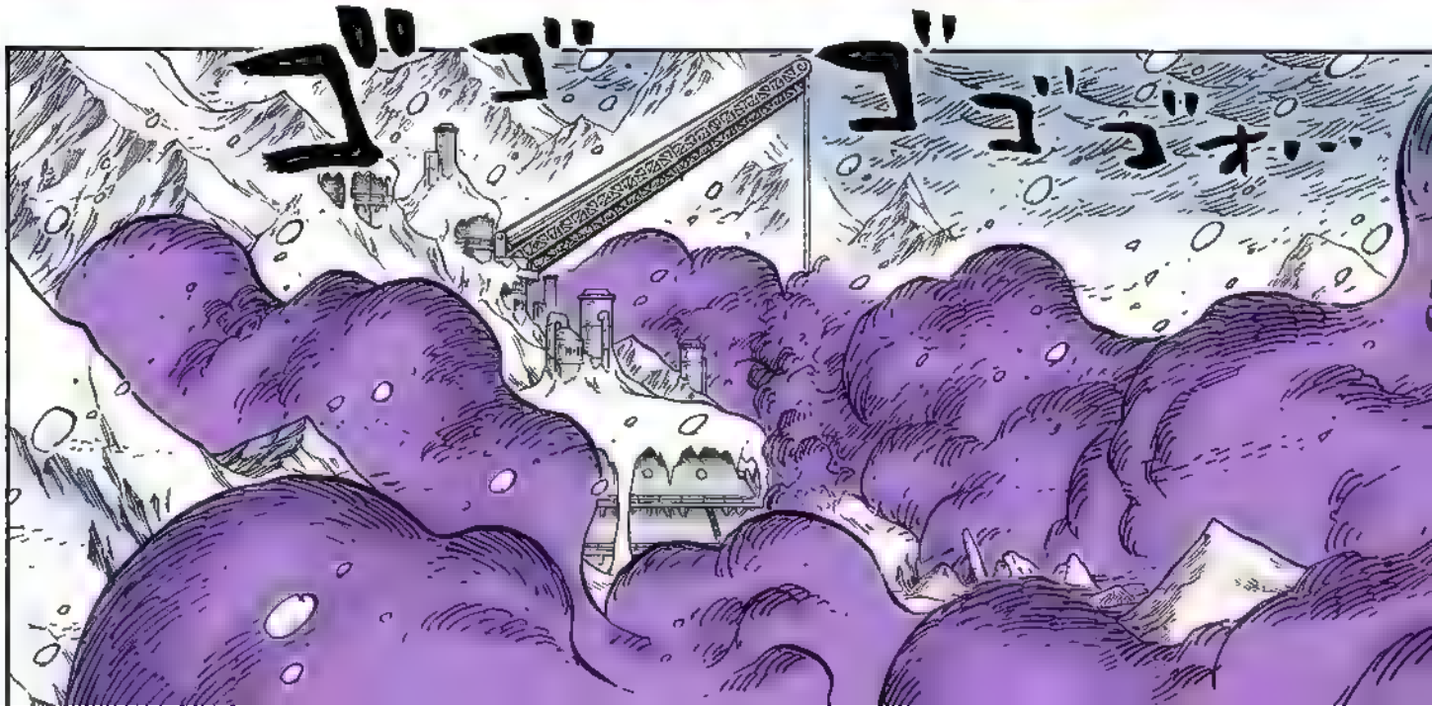

ゴゴゴ...
...BUT NOW THE GAS CAN GET IN TOO!!

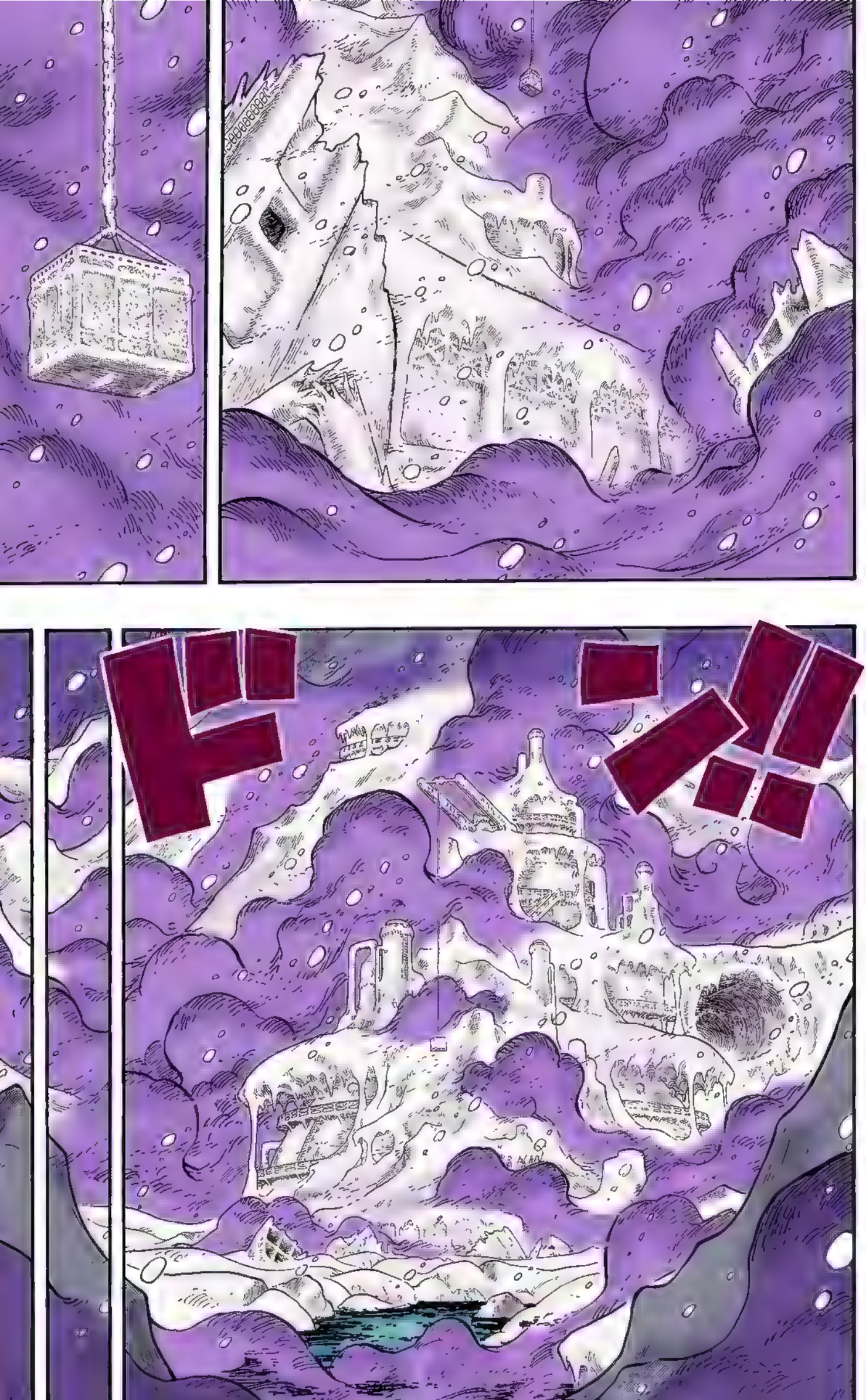

...
...!!
ゴゴゴ
WE'RE ALL DOOMED !!!
THANKS A LOT, YOU IDIOTS!! YOU'RE GOING TO TAKE US DOWN WITH YOU!!
SEAL THE BREACH, MEN!!!

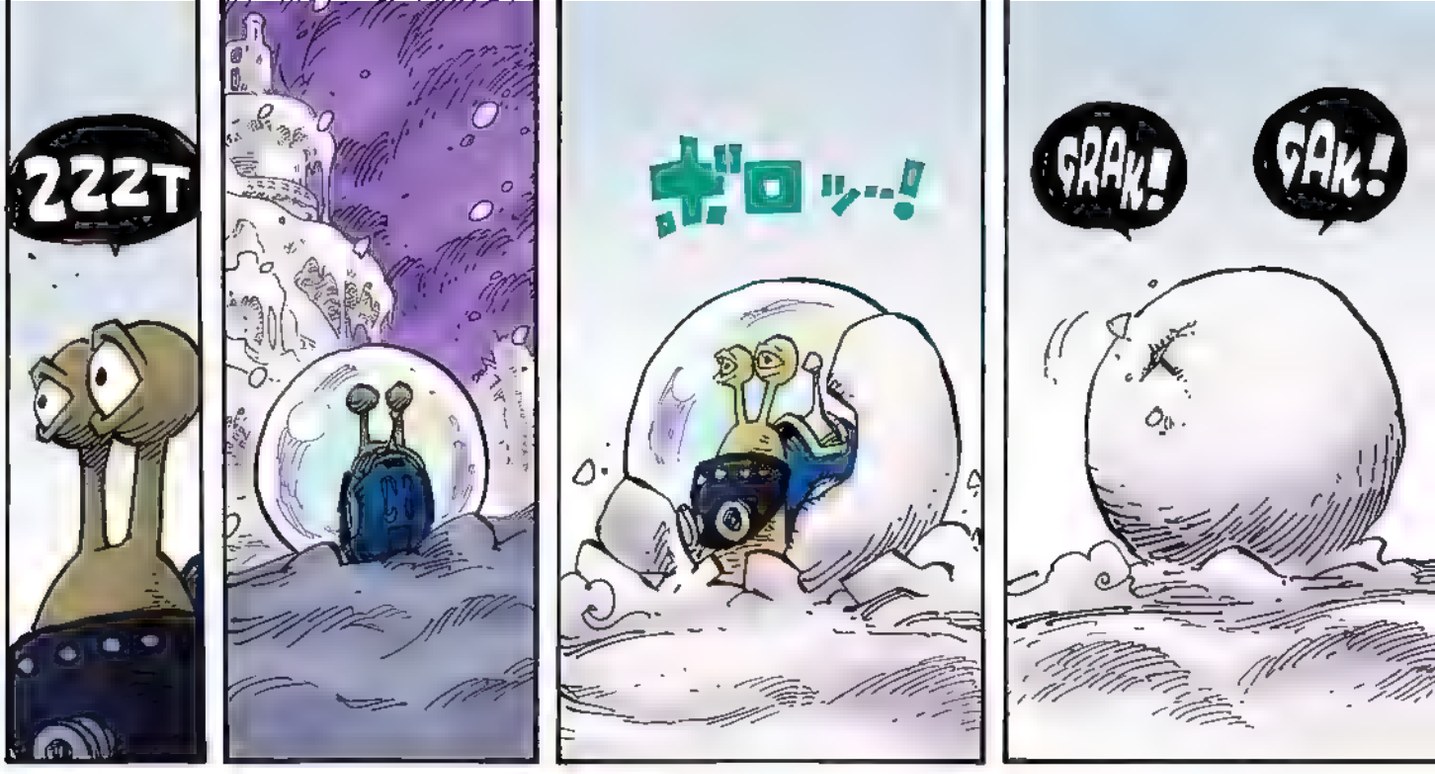

あああ
あああああ

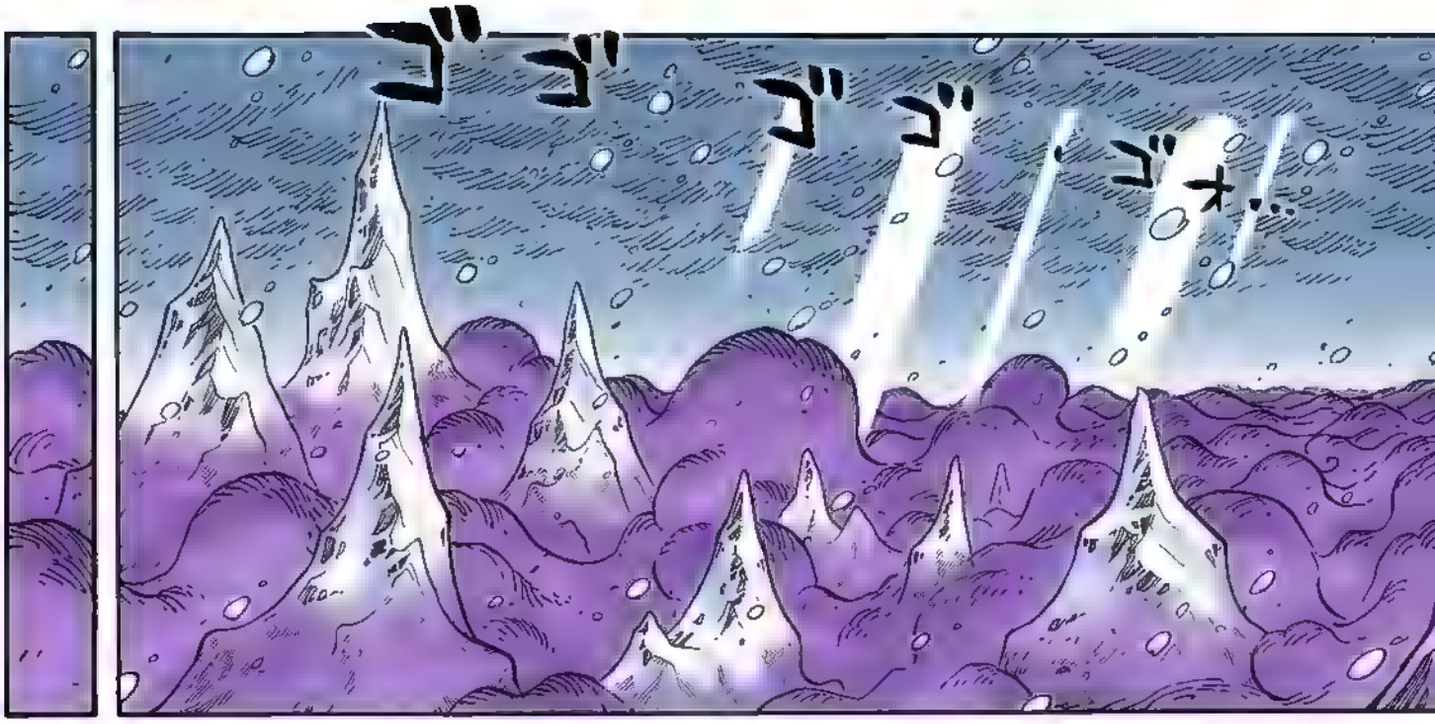

HUFF !!
HUFF HUFF!!
ズゴゴゴゴ…!!

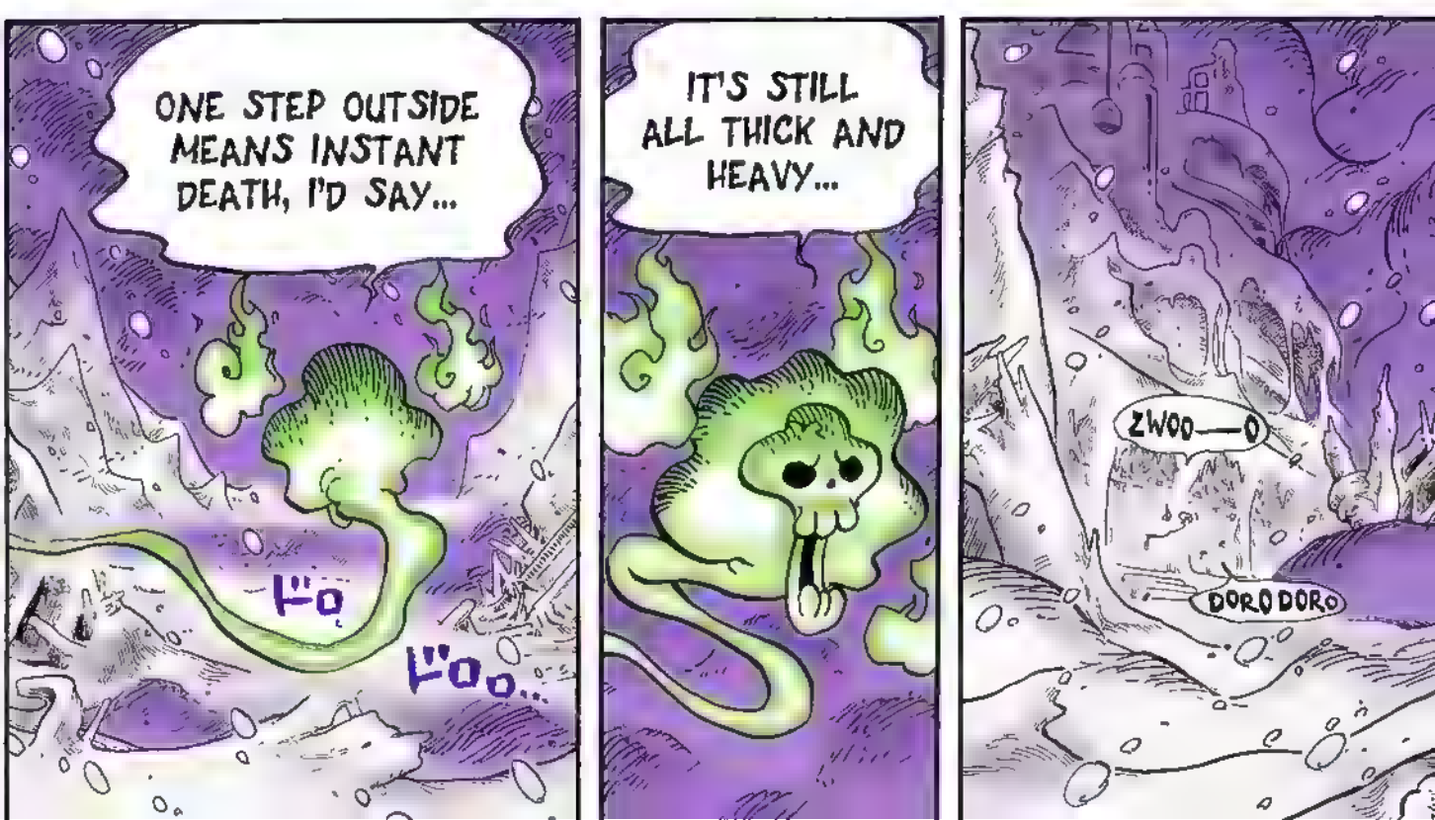

モク
モク…


ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴオ…




ZZZT
ゴロッ…!
GRAK!
GAK!


ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ…!!

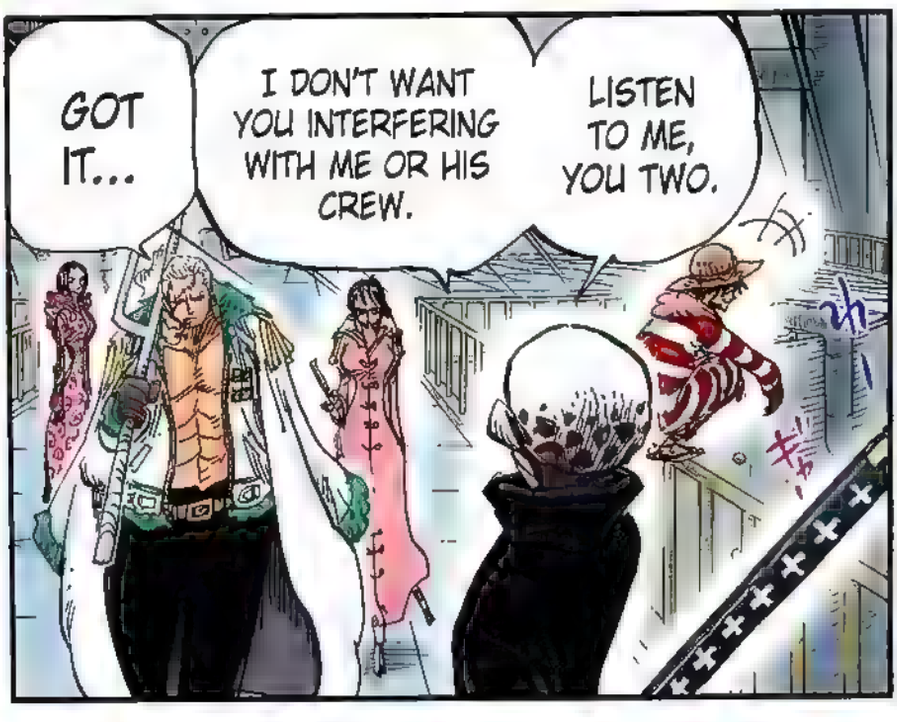

ONE STEP OUTSIDE MEANS INSTANT DEATH, I'D SAY...
ドロ
ドロロ…
IT'S STILL ALL THICK AND HEAVY...
ZWOO——O
DORODORO

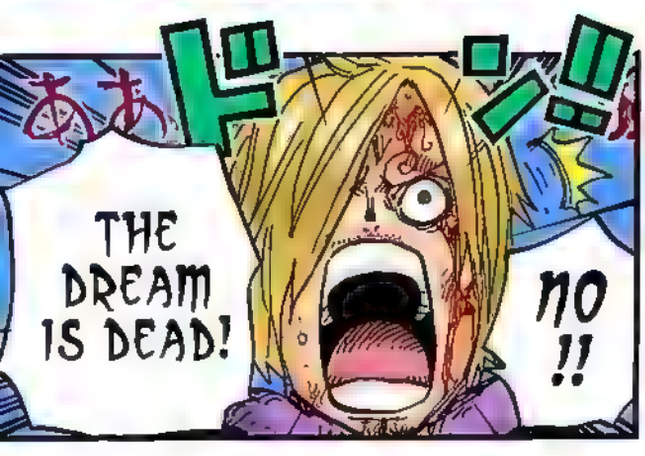
YOU GIVE US THE CREEPS!!!
...GIVES ME THE CREEPS.
LIKE THE LAND OF THE DEAD.
HOW'S IT LOOK, BROOK?
THE THOUGHT OF WHAT WOULD HAVE HAPPENED IF WE DIDN'T GET THAT HOLE SEALED...
AND WE'RE THE ONES WHO SEALED THE HOLE!!!
YOU ALMOST KILLED EVERY SINGLE ONE OF US!!!
IT'S NOT GOOD AT ALL!!!
GOOD.
NOD
ジャキーン!!
THIS CREW'S EVEN CRAZIER THAN I HEARD THEY WERE!!

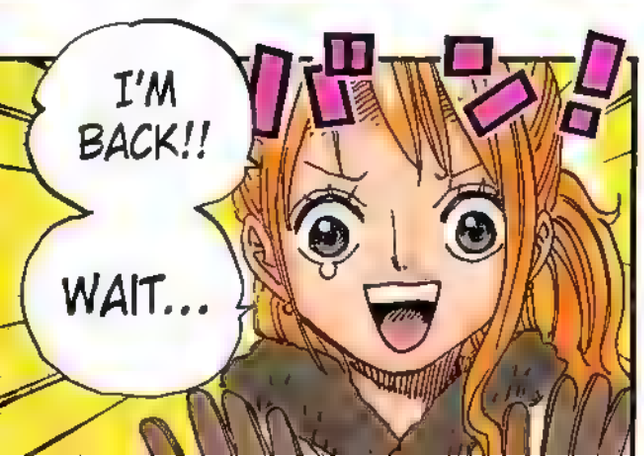
ドドーン!
BROWN-BEARD THE PIRATE!!!
STRAW HAT CREW!!!
GIVE YOUR-SELVES UP!!!
WE DON'T NEED ONE!
GLARE...
WHAT?! WHY ARE OUR BACKS AGAINST THE WALL ALL OF A SUDDEN?!
THERE'S NO ESCAPE ROUTE!
TH-THEY KNEW MY NAME!
YO HO HO!
HEH... SHOULDA STOPPED WHILE YA HAD THE CHANCE!
KROOROO

ARE WE GETTING STARTED ?!!
OOH !!

HEY!! TRAFFY!! GET DOWN HERE!!
!

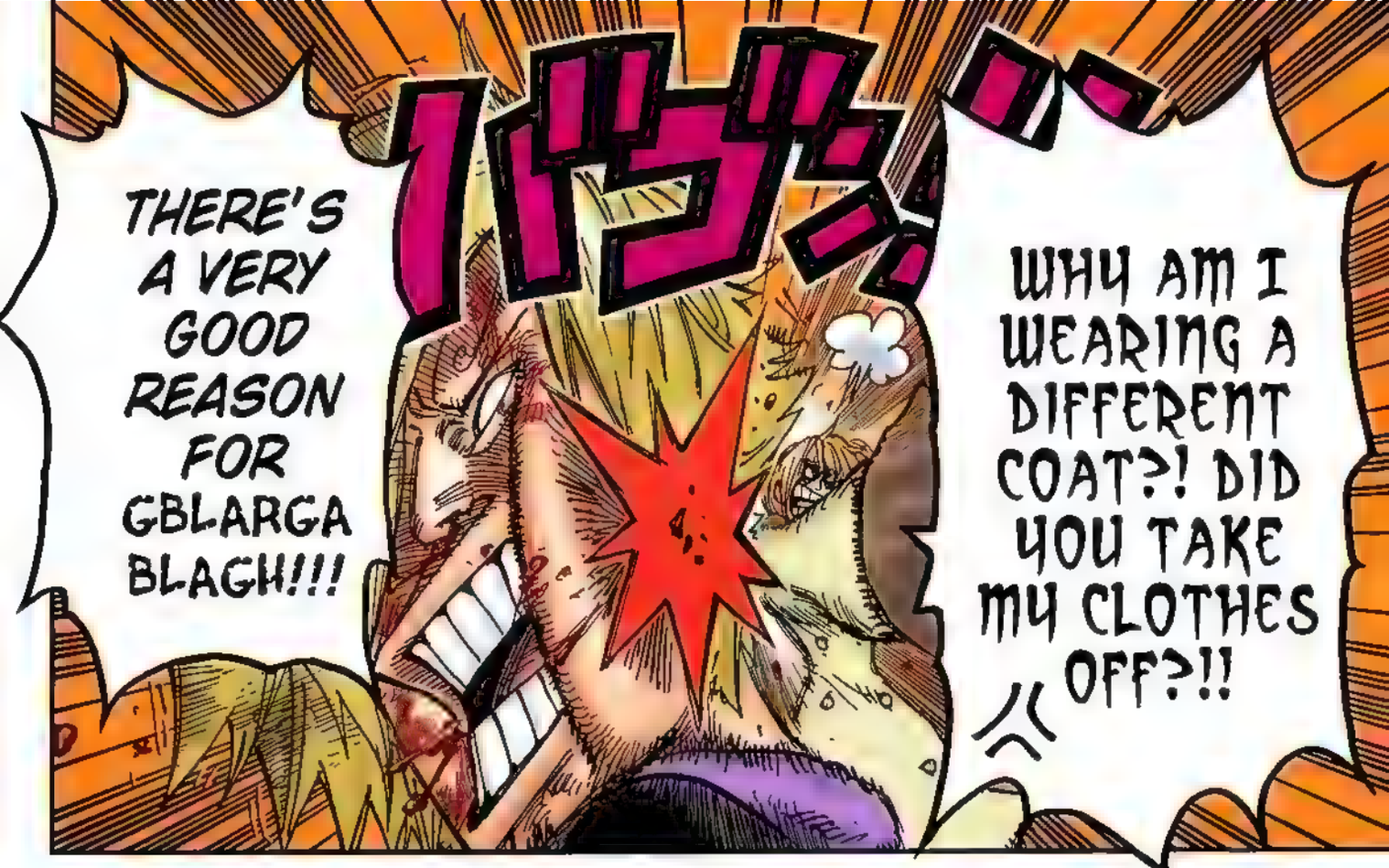

GOT IT...
I DON'T WANT YOU INTERFERING WITH ME OR HIS CREW.
LISTEN TO ME, YOU TWO.

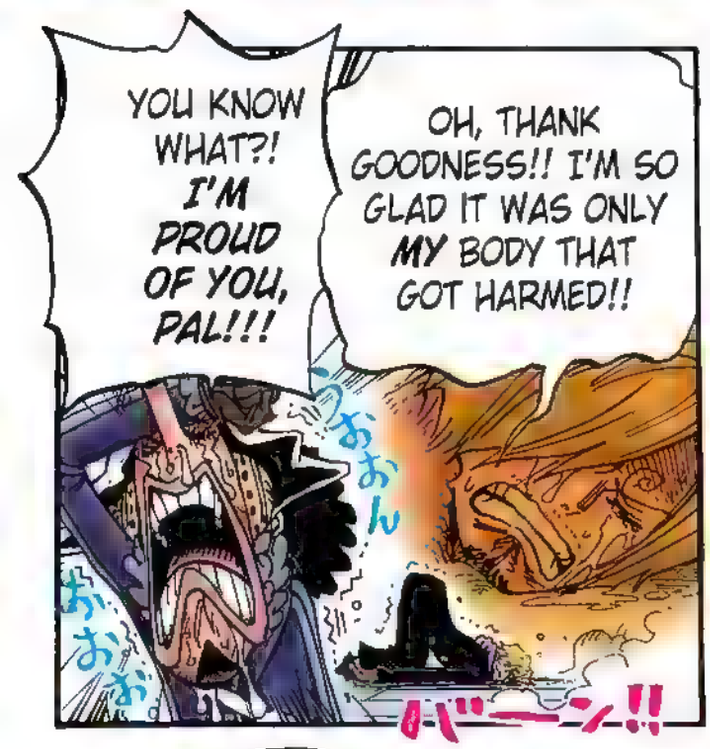

ああ
ドン!!
THE DREAM IS DEAD!
NO !!


I'M BACK!!
バーン!
WAIT...

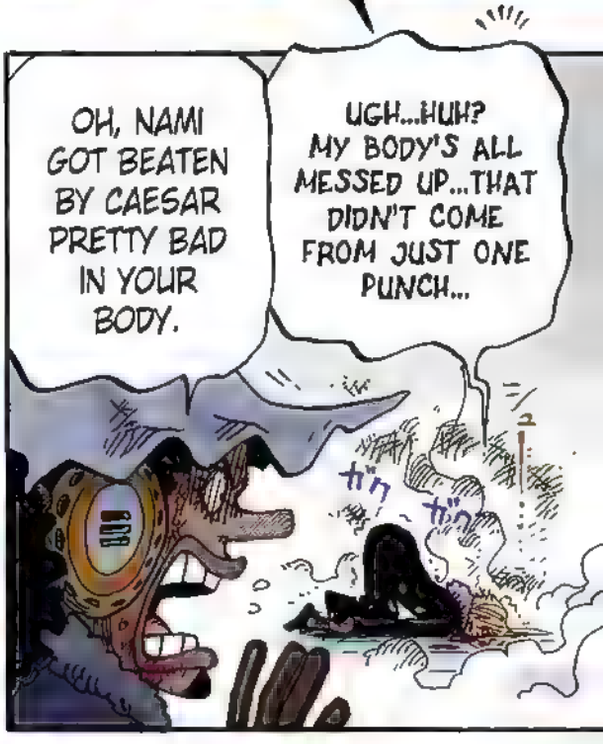
…
クルッ!

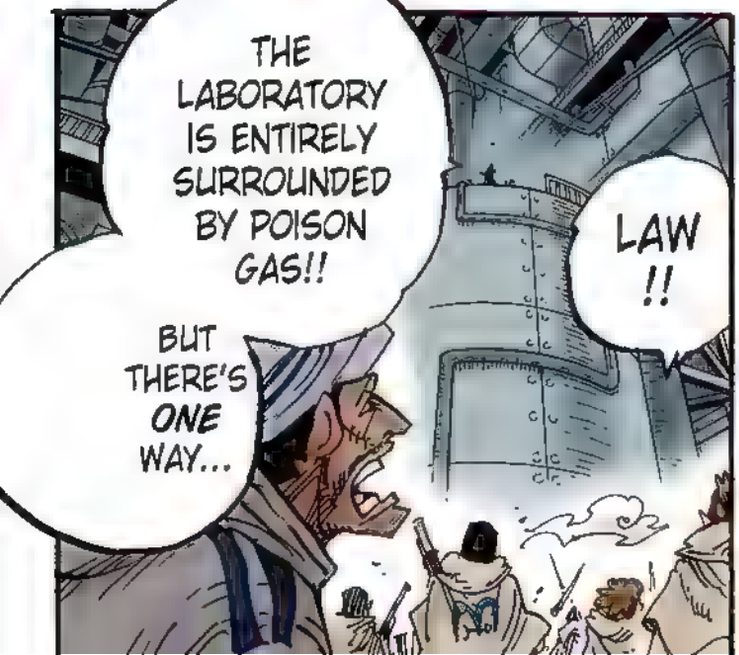
もどせ!!
NO! NO!
YOU DON'T HAVE TO TURN US BACK!!


THERE'S A VERY GOOD REASON FOR GBLARGA BLAGH!!!
WHY AM I WEARING A DIFFERENT COAT?! DID YOU TAKE MY CLOTHES OFF?!!

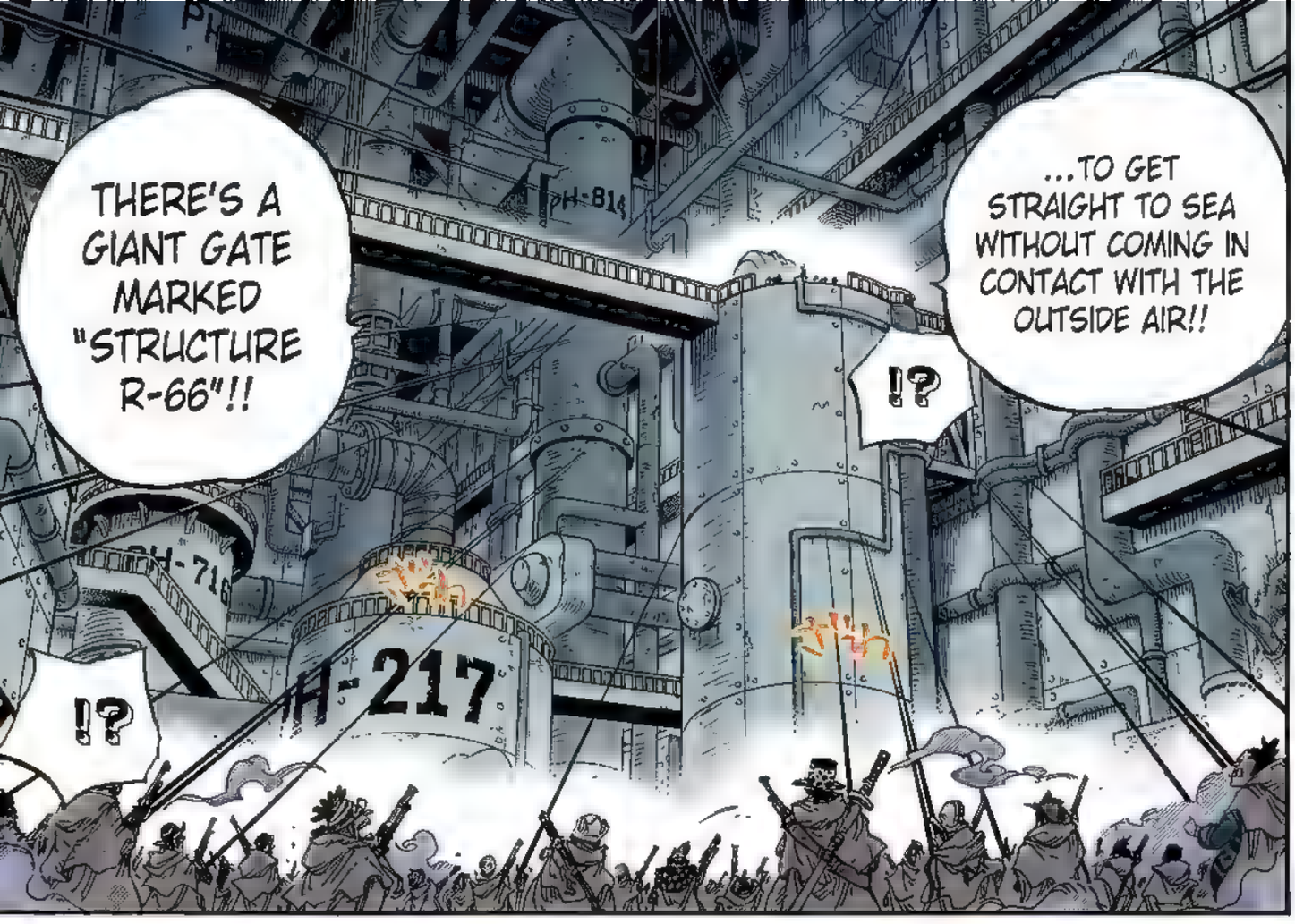

YOU KNOW WHAT?! I'M PROUD OF YOU, PAL!!!
OH, THANK GOODNESS!! I'M SO GLAD IT WAS ONLY MY BODY THAT GOT HARMED!!
うおおん
おおお
バーン!!

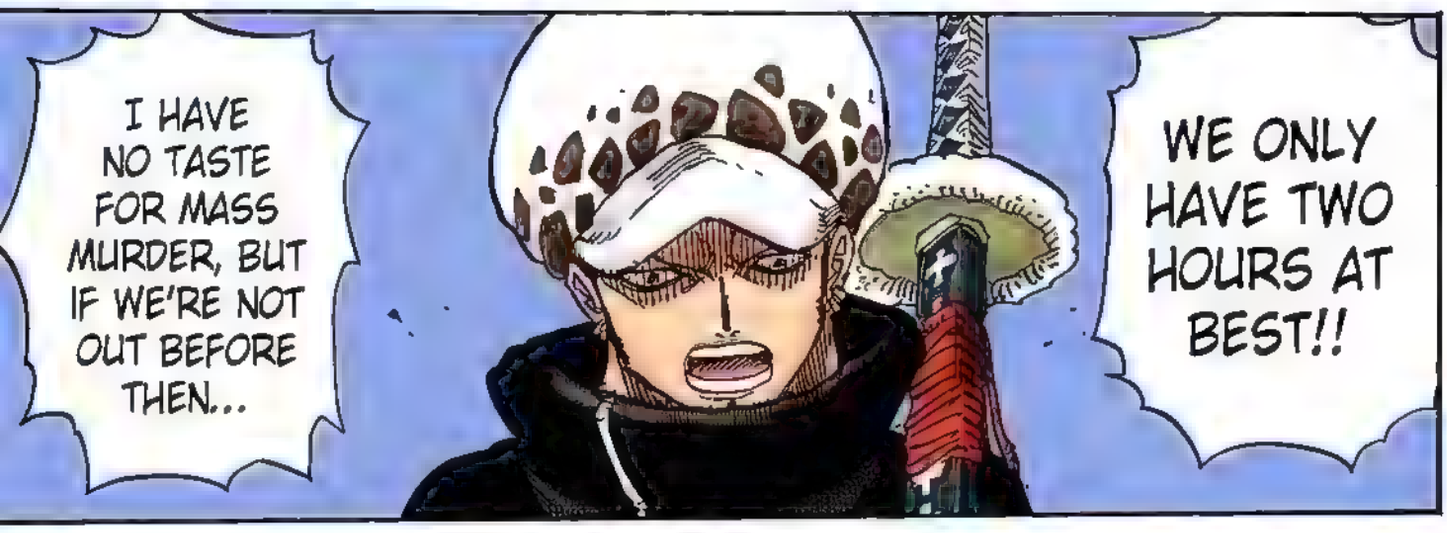
HUH ...?!


OH, NAMI GOT BEATEN BY CAESAR PRETTY BAD IN YOUR BODY.
UGH...HUH? MY BODY'S ALL MESSED UP...THAT DIDN'T COME FROM JUST ONE PUNCH...
ガク
ガク

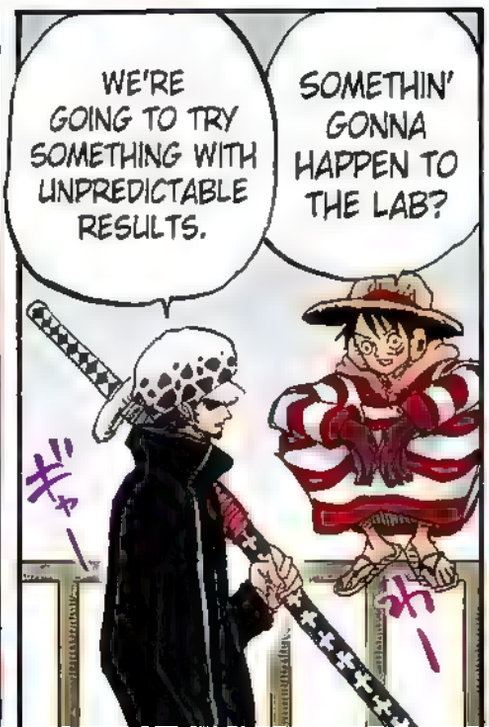

THE LABORATORY IS ENTIRELY SURROUNDED BY POISON GAS!!
BUT THERE'S ONE WAY...
LAW !!

!?
EVERYONE HERE, LISTEN TO ME!!


THERE'S A GIANT GATE MARKED "STRUCTURE R-66"!!
...TO GET STRAIGHT TO SEA WITHOUT COMING IN CONTACT WITH THE OUTSIDE AIR!!
!?
!?
H-217


I HAVE NO TASTE FOR MASS MURDER, BUT IF WE'RE NOT OUT BEFORE THEN...
WE ONLY HAVE TWO HOURS AT BEST!!

AH, I SEE!!
IN THAT CASE...


WE'RE GOING TO TRY SOMETHING WITH UNPREDICTABLE RESULTS.
SOMETHIN' GONNA HAPPEN TO THE LAB?

WHAT ?!!
...I CAN'T GUARANTEE YOUR SURVIVAL !!!

LET'S SPLIT UP, FIND THE CHILDREN...

JUST YOU WAIT, MOMONOSUKE!! I'M COMING TO SAVE YOU!!!

NO MORE LOSING MY BREATH!! I'LL BEAT YOU DOWN AND KIDNAP YOU!!!

I'M COMING FOR YOU, CAESAR !!!

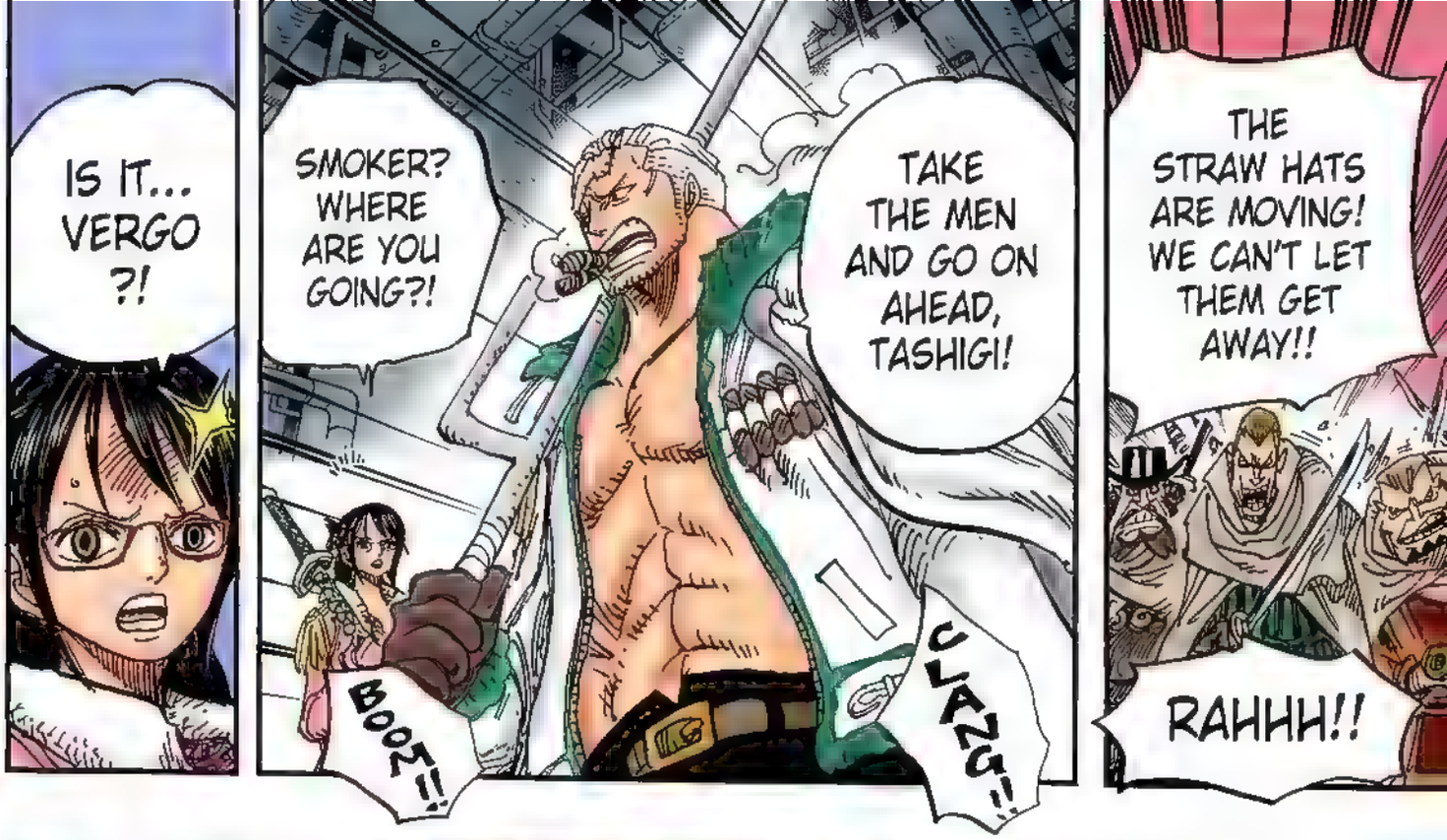
...AND GUIDE THEM TO THE EXIT! ZOLO, YOU NEED AN ESCORT!

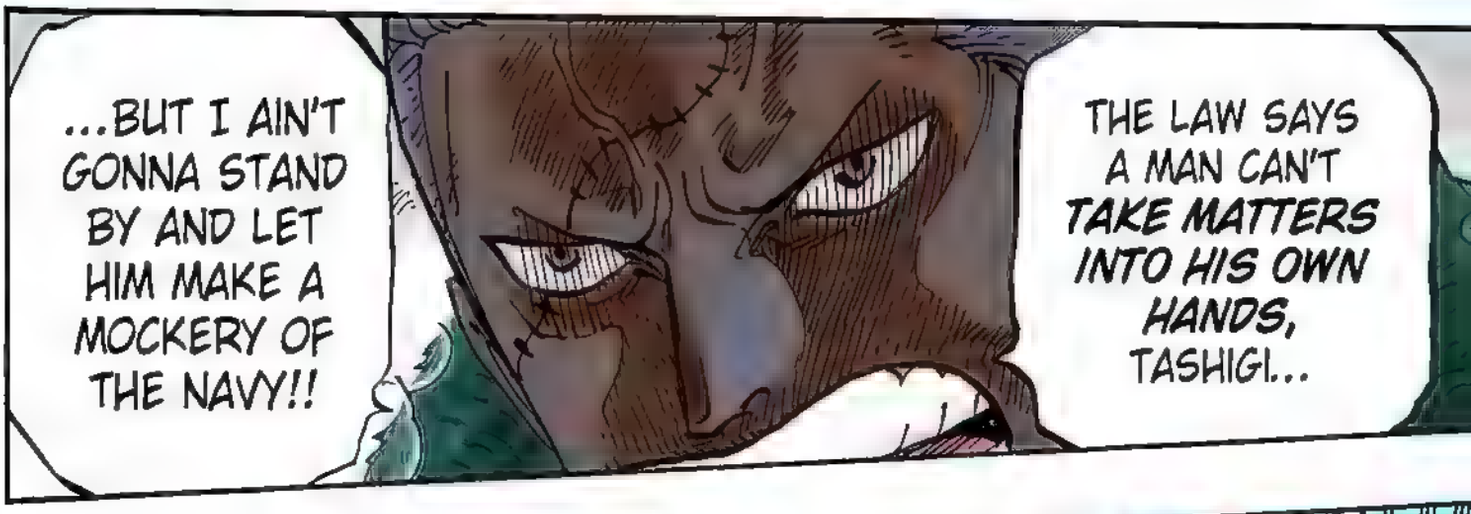
WHY ?!

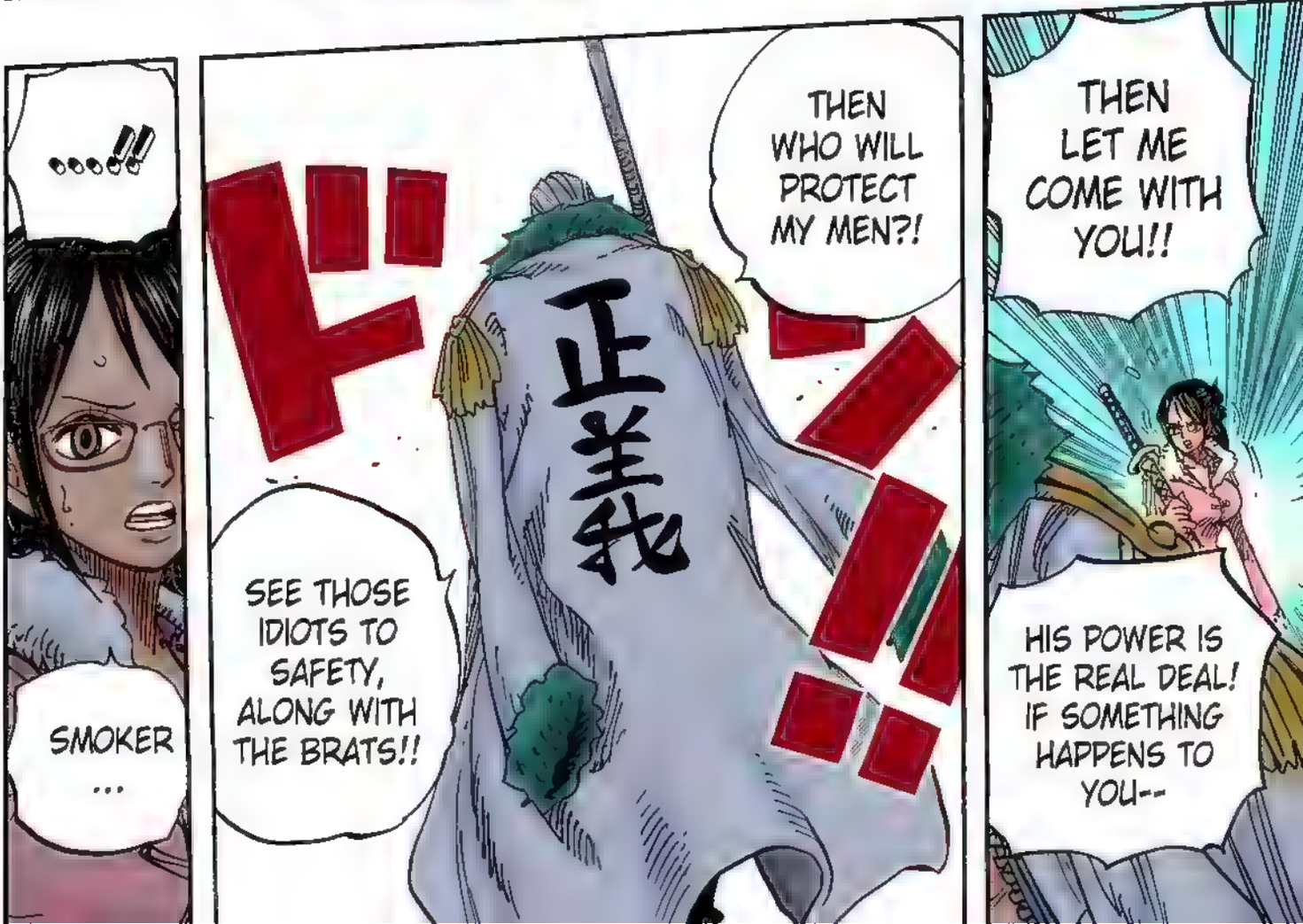
RAHHH !!!

WE'RE GONNA STEAL THE TANKER IN PORT AND BLOW THIS JOINT!!!

G-5!!! YOU FIND ALL THE ABDUCTED SQUIRTS AND HEAD FOR R-66!!!


IS IT... VERGO ?!
SMOKER? WHERE ARE YOU GOING?!
TAKE THE MEN AND GO ON AHEAD, TASHIGI!
BOOM!!
UJAZU!!
THE STRAW HATS ARE MOVING! WE CAN'T LET THEM GET AWAY!!
RAHHH!!


...BUT I AIN'T GONNA STAND BY AND LET HIM MAKE A MOCKERY OF THE NAVY!!
THE LAW SAYS A MAN CAN'T *TAKE MATTERS INTO HIS OWN HANDS,* TASHIGI...


...!!
SMOKER ...
ドン
正義
SEE THOSE IDIOTS TO SAFETY, ALONG WITH THE BRATS!!
THEN WHO WILL PROTECT MY MEN?!
THEN LET ME COME WITH YOU!!
HIS POWER IS THE REAL DEAL! IF SOMETHING HAPPENS TO YOU--

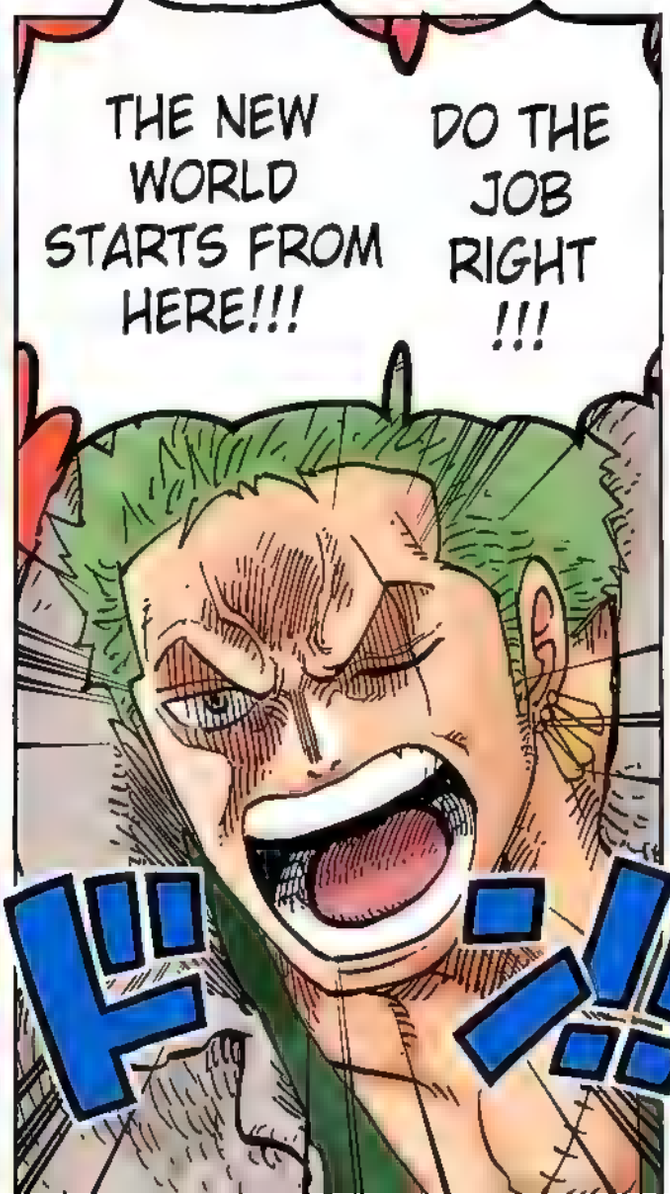
AND WE GOT PUT TO SLEEP BY THOSE SNOWMEN!!
!?
THAT AIN'T GONNA CUT IT!
...THAT HE SUFFOCATED HIM! HE'S MADE OF GAS, REMEMBER?!
HE CAN SUCK ALL THE OXYGEN OUT OF THE AIR!!
CAESAR WAS BRAG-GING...
YOU SURE?!!
LUFFY ALREADY LOST ONCE?!
みぁぁぁぁ

HMM?
...!!
IT'S NOT FUNNY! HEY, LUFFY!!

HEY, WE'RE ALL ALIVE NOW, AREN'T WE?
BEING CARELESS WILL GET YOU KILLED. AND THEN IT'S GAME OVER.

YEAH, SORRY!! I WON'T BE CARELESS AGAIN!!!
ドン!!

!!
...!!
HE'S SO TOUGH ON HIMSELF.


THE NEW WORLD STARTS FROM HERE!!!
DO THE JOB RIGHT !!!
ドン!!

IT'S STRAW HAT!!
RAAAAHH!!
うおおおお
SHOOT HIM!! WHO KNOWS WHAT HE'LL DO?!
CHA-CHK!!
PZUHPZUH!!
HEE HEE!
GUM-GUM...
!?

レーガン!!
...UFO !!!!
AAAAH !!
DA HA HA!!
フォン
フォン
ONWARD!!!
I TOLD YOU TO TAKE IT SERIOUSLY ♪ ...
HA HA HA!!
YAHOO !!!
ギャ
GYAAA !!

大賞～!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

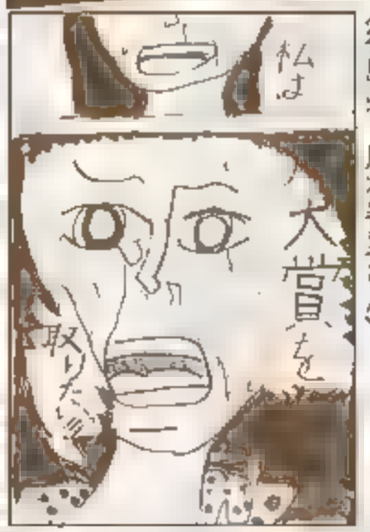
（北海道　ゆっちゃんパパさん）

海軍やめて、まったり青キジ。
センスよし！大賞～～!!!

（埼玉県　キイダ・マグタさん）

お前…。頼む…。帰れ…。

（徳島県　鳥羽春菜さん）



じゃあ、絵をちゃんと描け。

（神奈川県　道又文香さん）

近所にいたら大迷惑！
コルボ山３兄弟!!

（大阪府　上田葵依さん）

額られた枠でよく作ったな！

（新潟県　霜島千尋さん）

謎の女モネ。
切り絵でうふふ。

（東京都　小鹿さん）

声優チョーさん、
そっくり！

（東京都　菅野真由さん）

みんな仲良く。
ほしに願う。

（愛知県　みどりサン）

希望の世代、コアっ!!

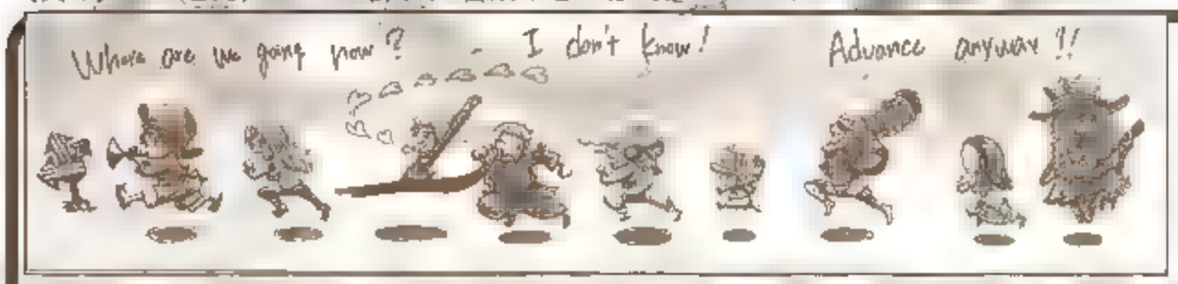
（埼玉県　よもぎもちサン）

マヌケに見えても
四皇の使い!!

（栃木県　田口義尚さん）

江戸絵でキメた
一人の剣士！

（兵庫県　Pさん）　冒険!!冒険!!とにかく進め〜〜!!

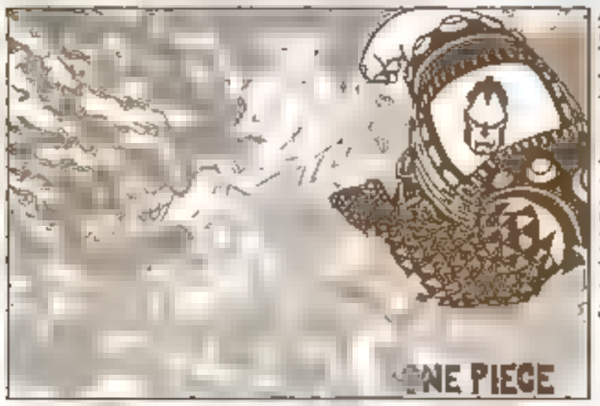


（神奈川県　中川玲菜さん）

みんな欲しがるヒーローの帽子!!

（熊本県　FMtoruさん）

こんにゃろ、この格好で
成人式に出たそうだ！
おめ　アホで…男だぜ!!



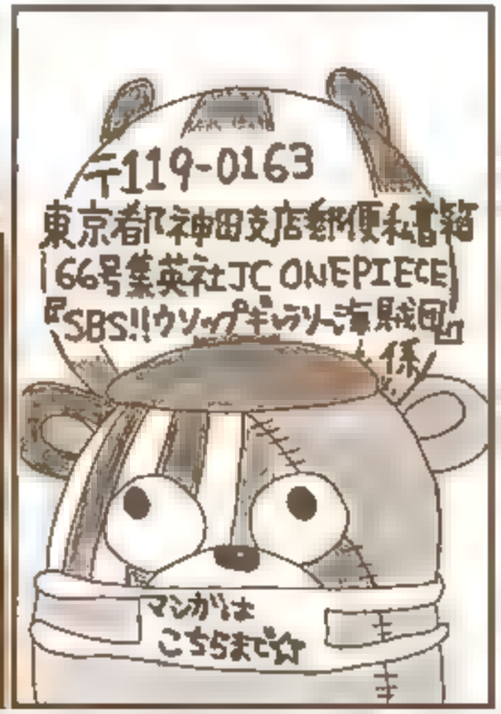
（東京都　ふくおかサン）

能力を切り絵で表現!! 白ひげ海賊団!!

（埼玉県　雨宮美帆子さん）

アニメスタッフ&声優さん達へ!!

（愛知県　ークマシー♡ラブさん）

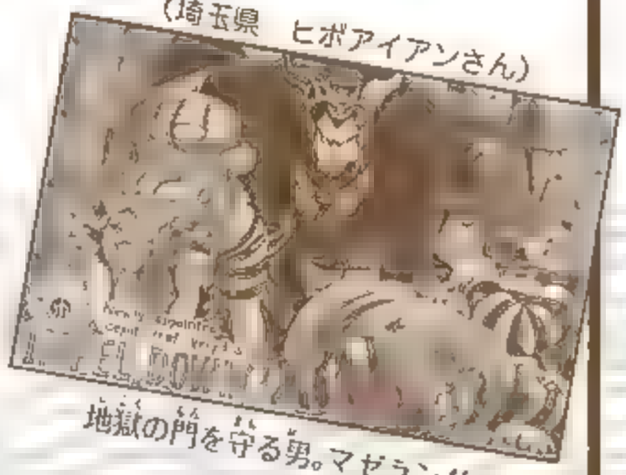


漫画関係全部コッチ！

（東京都　すももこサン）

ブヒブヒパクパク。甘い一時。

（埼玉県　ヒボアイアンさん）



地獄の門を守る男。マゼラン!!

（?県　?さん）

子供に(だけは)
優しい女海賊ナミ！

（佐賀県　田中美香さん）

人間、魚人、いつか来るかな
仲良く暮らす日。

（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

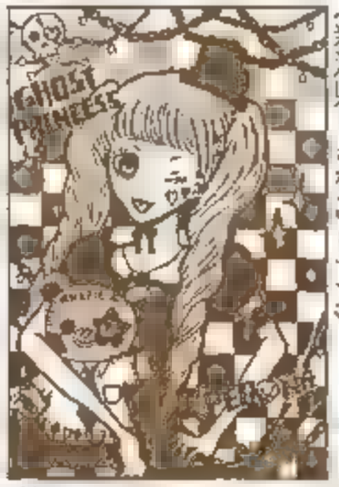
赤犬、青キジ。
赤と青の衝撃!!!

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

バル〜ン♪ バル〜ン♪
飛んでくぜ〜♬

（茨城県　水越茜さん）

ぬお!!
おれも楽しみだ!!



（新潟県　きなこ＊サン）

朝はココアとベーグル。
ペローナ★

今年、KEYの映画もやるよ!!コーナー!!

★さて、いよいよ公開がせまってきました映画です!!
前巻でも、いろいろと強力スタッフを紹介しましたが、
今回はこの人から始めましょう！ 主題歌はこの人だ！ ドーン!!

シンガーソングライター アヴリル・ラヴィーン

AVRIL LAVIGNE

「How You Remind Me」 W主題歌!
「Bad Reputation」

お〜ビッグ!! 世界を見渡しても「元気なロック」を歌わせたらまさに無敵のシンガー！
いや一頼んではみたものの、
向こうも「ONE PIECE」知っててくれまして、快諾だったっつーんですから、
全く、有名になったね、ルフィ達も。
ドクロが大好きで、ONE PIECEにうってつけのアヴリルさんより、
コメントも貰ってるよ。⬇

私が大好きな日本で、絶大な人気を誇る『ONE PIECE』の主題歌を歌うことができて、本当に光栄に思っているわ！「ワンピース」の世界には、共感するところがたくさんあったの。私が歌う主題歌の中で、それをみんなが感じとってくれたらとても嬉しいわ。
映画ができあがるのをとても楽しみにしています！ AVRIL LAVIGNE

★ね、はい。そして、まだ紹介しなきゃならない、映画に最も大切な人がいますよ!!

監督：長峯達也のお頭

前巻紹介しました作画監督：サトマサさんと旧友の実力者!!
この二人を組ませたら１＋１は２じゃ済まないぜ!!というこの男!!
インタビュってみましょう!!!

映画監督の人と総合プロデューサーの人のショートコント!!

O(尾田)：さァ、今回の現場で最も偉い男を紹介しましょう!!
監督・長峯のお頭でーす!!

N(長峯)：はいはいどうも。

O：ねー。長峯さんは前は「プリキュア」の総監督をやってたんですよねー。
ロリコンなんですか？

N：何その質問!!ちがいます。仕事としてちゃんと少女達の為に頑張ってましたよ。

O：ところが長峯さん、今回☒ＮＥ ＰＩＥＣＥは少年達が相手ですよ!!

N：大丈夫。本当は少年漫画大好きなんだよ僕は。とにかくアクションが大好き！
昔はバリバリのアクション柔道少年だったからねー。

O：今はそんなにしまってませんけどね、体。

N：大きなお世話だよ とにかく〝少年心〟はわかってる!!

O：んー心強いっすねー。じゃあ、長峯さんの思う、映画館へ行く意味を教えてくれます？ ＴＶアニメとの違いっつーんすかねー。

N：やっぱりねー、でかい画面でしょ？ 体に響く重低音ね！ 5.1ｃｈの音!!
コレを**体の芯で味わい尽くして欲しいっ!!**

O：なーるーほーどー!! それ、いい言葉っすねー！ 体感こそ映画！

N：そう。ＴＶアニメとはまた少し違った凝縮された、
「濃厚な☒ＮＥ ＰＩＥＣＥ」のガチンコ勝負を体で味わって、
もーみんなに**気持ちよくなって貰いたいっ!!**

O：わかる〜！ アクション気持ちいいもんウオー!!でダーッ!!っすね!!

N：そうそう、もうおれの気合いをうけとれー!!で、☒ＮＥ ＰＩＥＣＥの女性キャラクターではロビンが好きー!! おこられてみたいー!!

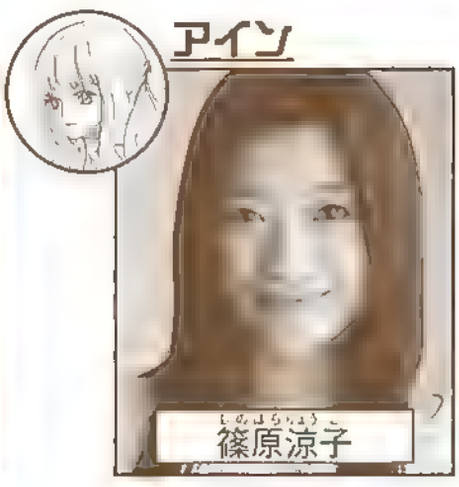
O：そうそう!! うおー!! ロビンにおこられ…!! ちょっと待って。何すか今の。
さっきまですげーいい事言ってたのに！

N：うけとれー!! ウオー!! 水着でポロリもあるよ！

O：ねえよ!!長峯監督でしたー!! バトルを体感せよ!!

GUEST!!

★さァ、どんどん続けますよー。声優さんは、前巻で少し触れましたが、
ゲストはこんな感じ!! 名演にご期待ください!



さらにこんな人達も
ゲストで参加して
くれましたよ➡

★次は映画を裏から支えてくれる背景チーム!

草薙(くさなぎ)

アニメ界に名を轟かす背景チームが手を貸してくれてます。
濃厚な背景を隅々までご覧下さい。

コラボレーション!!

★そして、映画ではルフィ達の衣装が何度か変わります。〝目の喜び〟とでも
いいますか、これも見どころの一つですが、その内の物語中盤あたりで、
ルフィ達が着がえる服のデザイン、これまたすごい海外ブランド!!

ARMANI EXCHANGE(アルマーニ エクスチェンジ)

ここのデザイナーさんがデザインしてくれましたー!
その他のシーンの僕のデザインとは一風違ったルフィ達をお楽しみくださいね。
★さて、海外ブランドが実はこっそりもう一つ。一流の男のブランド
「エス・テー・デュポン」。ライターなんか超有名なフランスのブランドです。
今年、僕が個人的にデュポンとコラボしまして、
その流れで映画にデュポンのライターが出演。
ちょいコラボしています。

S.T. Dupont
PARIS 1872

TVアニメ2大祭り!!

★TVと映画の連動企画というものがあり、TVアニメ「魚人島編」終了から4話、映画「Z」につながっていく内容のシリーズが放映されます。巨人やら手長族やら出てくる賑やかなお話です。
観てくれると、より映画を楽しめるハズです。
★さらに映画公開日2012年12月15日夜9時から、フジテレビ「土曜プレミアム」という枠で、アニメオリジナルストーリー「エピソード・オブ・ルフィ ーハンドアイランドの冒険ー」。
ルフィとシャンクスの過去を含む新しいお話です。
衣装デザ協力、工藤静香さん。2年後コビーも登場。

映画!!

★そして映画「Z」の肝心のストーリー!! これはもう少年漫画ドストレート!! そう言っていいでしょう。
突如現れた恐ろしく強いジジイ「Z」!!
「海賊滅亡」のみを誓い、止まらないZの陰謀に海軍本部が、麦わらの一味が巻き込まれていきます。
「Z」とは一体何なのか!? 彼を止められるのか!?
長峯監督の言う通り、バトルに次ぐバトルで、スカッとしていただきたい。そんな映画になってます!! お楽しみ下さい!!
★特典こんなかんじ↓「Z」の裏設定画集、コミックス第千巻!!(笑)が入ってます。

「海賊の宝袋」は限定ですが、「千巻」は、その後も出来る限り配布されるそうです。
★さて、ONE PIECE15周年の今年、この年末の為にもくもくと作業を続けてくれた全スタッフさん、ありがとう! 今年のラストを飾るお祭りが、いよいよ始まります!! ぜひ、みんなで一緒に楽しんで下さいね。

復讐に燃えるZが世界を恐怖に陥れる!!!

Zセット

場所は新世界――強大なエネルギーを秘めた鉱石「ダイナ岩」が強奪される事件が発生した。犯人は「Z」。目的は新世界ごと海賊を消し去る事。冒険の中で因縁が生まれたルフィ達はZを阻止するべく動き出す!! 果たして元大将達に勝てるのか!?

公開日 2012年12月15日(土) 総合プロデューサー 尾田栄一郎 監督 長峯達也 脚本 鈴木おさむ 作画監督 佐藤雅将 主題歌 アヴリル・ラヴィーン OPテーマ 中田ヤスタカ(CUBISMO) 音楽 田中公平 浜口史郎 ゲスト声優 瀬原涼子 春川照之

元海兵の組織 ネオ海軍

海軍本部から分裂した過激組織。目的は海賊をせん滅させる事。

全海兵を育てた元海軍本部大将 Z

"覇気"と機械の右腕で全海賊を潰しにかかる!

ビンズ

アインと共に暗躍するモサモサの実の能力者。

アイン

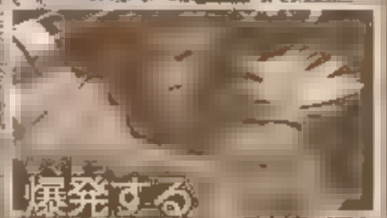
Zを"先生"としたうモドモドの実の能力者。

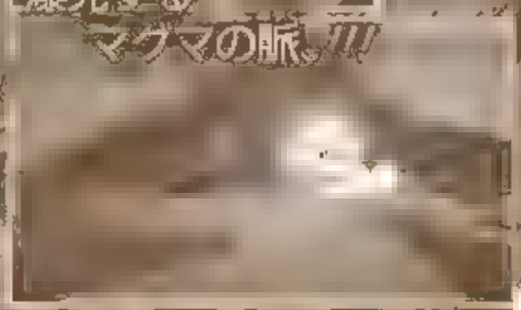
"新世界"で強者激突! 止めろ!

"全世界滅亡"!!

海軍本部

サカズキ体制となった2年後の組織。クザンは退役、黄猿は現役だ





↑かつての"師"、そして麦わらを倒すべく、あの男達も動き出す!

↓新世界には一所ある「エンドポイント」。全てを破壊すると地脈が大爆発を起こすという!

爆発する マグマの脈!!!

Z の野望を打ち砕け!!

➡"復讐VS信念"!拳と拳が激突する時、新世界は大きな炎に包まれる

麦わらの一味

深海を抜け、新世界に突入! その直後大事件へと巻き込まれる!!

尾田栄一郎熱筆!! キャラクター設定画大公開!!

©尾田栄一郎/2012「ワンピース」製作委員会

『FILM Z』直筆設定画大放出!!

尾田先生がたっぷり描いた、"新世界編"のイラスト!!本編未登場のキャラもいるぞ…!?

ここに載ったキャラ&衣装がガンガン登場する『FILM Z』は
12月15日(土)より全■公開! チケット情報などくわしくは
公式サイト http://www.onepiece-film.com/

※このページの情報は2012年11月現在のものです。

2012年11月以降の開催予定地はココだ!!

2012年11月16日(金)～18日(日) 夢メッセみやぎ（宮城県）
2013年1月1日(火・祝)～6日(日) グランメッセ熊本（熊本県）
2013年5月3日(金・祝)～6日(月・祝) 広島サンプラザホール（広島県）
2013年7月27日(土)～8月4日(日) 朱鷺メッセ（新潟県）
2013年8月10日(土)～8月18日(日) ツインメッセ静岡（静岡県）
2013年8月28日(水)～9月1日(日) コンベックス岡山（岡山県）

チケット情報やくわしい内容はコチラ!! http://opga.jp/

© 尾田栄一郎／集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション

『ONE PIECE』連載15周年記念イベント

『OP展』大阪へ!!!

東京で51万人以上を動員!記録を作った
展覧会が、大阪でも開催決定したぞっ!!

スタートは11月24日(土)だ!!!

あの特大シアター等
人気コーナーが満載!!

東京にはなかった
ローのフィギュアや
劇場版「FILM Z」の
設定原画は必見!!

※会場写真はすべて東京会場のものです。

開催概要や前売券の購入方法など!くわしくは公式サイトでチェック!!

URL http://onepiece-ten.com/

Twitter @ONEPIECE_Marine

会場 大阪天保山特設ギャラリー
(海遊館となり)
〒552-0022 大阪市港区海岸通 1-5-10

会期 2012年11月24日(土) ～
2013年2月17日(日) 会期中無休

開館時間 10:00～20:00(最終入場は19:00)
※本展は日時指定制となります。

入館料

一般・大学生 1800円 (2000円)、
中学・高校生 1300円 (1500円)、
4歳～小学生 500円 (800円)

※料金は税込です。
※()内は当日料金です。

尾田栄一郎 監修

ONE PIECE展

原画×映像×体感のワンピース

© 尾田栄一郎／集英社

主催:集英社、朝日新聞社、関西テレビ放送、フジテレビジョン、東映アニメーション、アサツー ディ・ケイ
協賛:セブン-イレブン・ジャパン、大日本印刷 運営協力:キョードー大阪 ※このページの情報は2012年11月現在のものです。

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
68巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2012, 2013

初版発行　　2012年
デジタル版発行　2013年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

尾田栄一郎

「大人になんかなりたくないやいっ!!」

ってキミは思いますか？

まわりの大人が目指すべき対象でなかった場合、子供は食欲を失い、成長を拒否する。

これを、有効利用するならアンチエイジングだね。

ダメな大人が多ければ、そうなりたくない人達はずっと若くいられるかもしれない。

でも、最近の世の中は、40越えても70越えてもかっこいい大人達がたくさんいて残念だ。

さあ、目指せ70巻!! 68巻始まるよー!!!

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H24年26号、29号、31号～33号、35号～39号掲載分収録

LOVE J・C

JC ONE PIECE ワンピース 尾田栄一郎 集英社

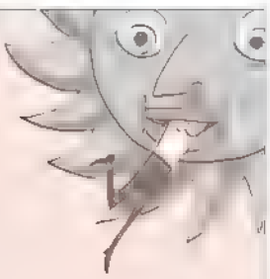
背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

集英社



ジャンプ・コミックス

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻六十九 "SAD"

JUMP COMICS

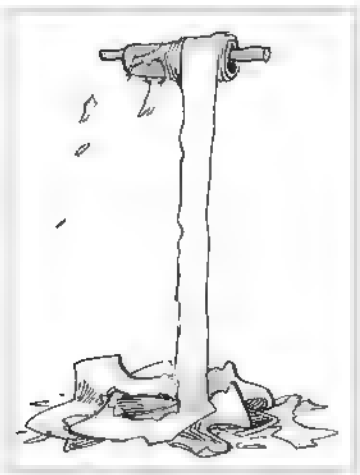
ワンピース
ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

Mother of God!! It all begins when a roll of toilet paper gets split vertically. ***The death game.*** Currently the left side's running a few laps ahead of the right side. But a man can never turn around! There's no going back!! Volume 69 begins!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2013



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻六十九（かん）

〝SAD〟（エスエーディー）

尾田栄一郎（おだえいいちろう）

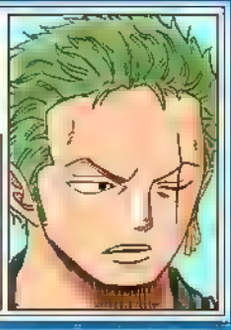
Straw Hat Crew ・麦わらの一味・

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す！

【船長　懸賞金4億฿】

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ



クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす。

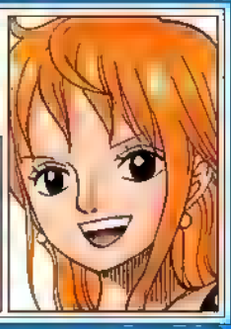
【戦闘員　懸賞金1億2000万฿】

TonyTony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、〝強い薬〟の研究に励み、再合流を果たす。

【船医　懸賞金50฿】

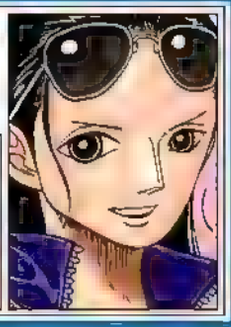
Nami
ナミ



天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士　懸賞金1600万฿】

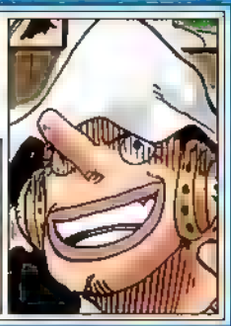
Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン



革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者　懸賞金8000万฿】

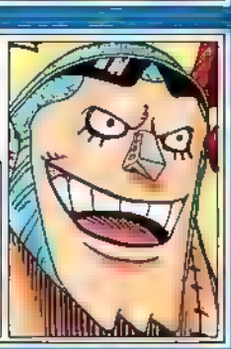
Usopp
ウソップ



ボーイン列島にて、〝狙撃の王様〟になる為、ヘラクレスンの教えを受け合流。

【狙撃手　懸賞金3000万฿】

Franky
フランキー



「未来国パルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、〝アーマードフランキー〟となり合流。

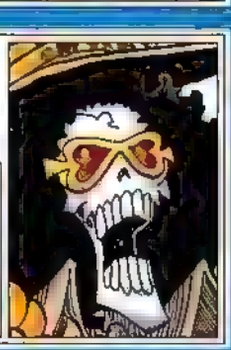
【船大工　懸賞金4400万฿】

Sanji
サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック　懸賞金7700万฿】

Brook
ブルック



手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スター〝ソウルキング〟ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家　懸賞金3300万฿】

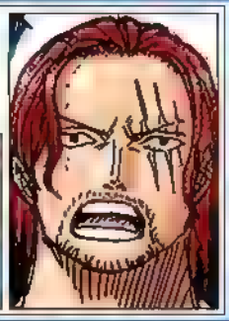
一堂に会し、島に戦火が拡がる!!ローの提案に乗り、「海賊同盟」を結んだルフィ達は、シーザー誘拐を企てるが失敗し、囚われの身に。そこで明かされた事実…。シーザーは島で化学兵器の実験をし、闇の仲買人に売ろうとしていた。その仲買人の一人が何と子供達誘拐事件の黒幕・ドフラミンゴだった!!全ては彼らの思惑通りに事が進んでいたが、ローの事前準備により解放されたルフィ達が、その陰謀に立ち向かうべく、反撃に出る!!

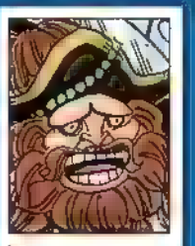
The story of ONE PIECE 1〜69

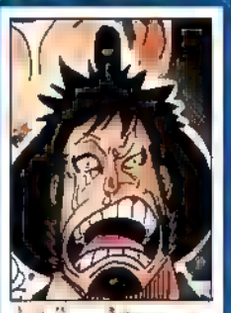
Shanks
シャンクス

〝四皇〟の一人。〝偉大なる航路〟後半〝新世界〟にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】







狐火の錦えもん

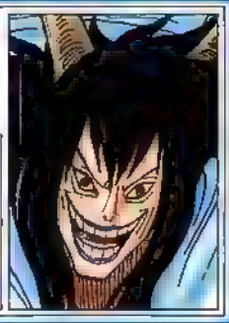
【ワノ国の侍】

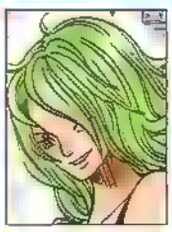
Punk Hazard ・パンクハザード・

Master.Caesar.Crown
M・シーザー・クラウン

Dr.ベガパンクの元同僚。現在賞金首で、大量殺戮兵器製造の第一人者。

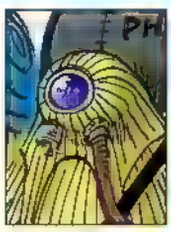
【元政府の科学者】





モネ

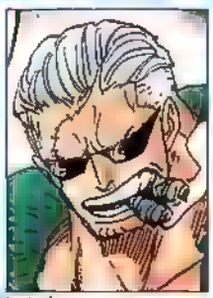
【人面鳥・Harpy】



シーザー兵

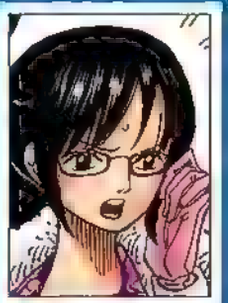
【シーザーの部下】

Marine G-5
・海軍GL 第5支部・



白狐のスモーカー

【「G-5」中将】



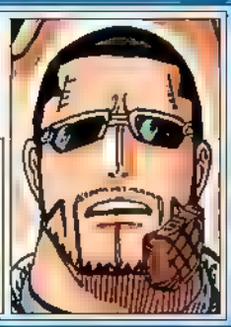
たしぎ

【「G-5」大佐】

V.A:Vergo
ヴェルゴ中将

ドフラミンゴの一味で、子供誘拐事件に荷担。海軍に身を置き、裏で暗躍する

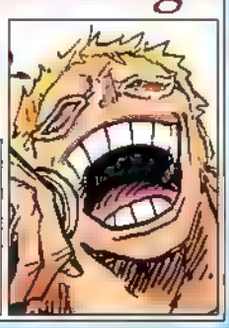
【海軍「G-5」基地長】



Donquixote Doflamingo
ドンキホーテ・ドフラミンゴ
【Joker〝ジョーカー〟】

王下七武海の一人にして、闇の仲買人。〝ジョーカー〟の異名を持つ男。

【王下七武海 海賊】



Trafalgar.Law
トラファルガー・ロー

〝死の外科医〟の異名を持つ〝オペオペの実〟の能力者。ルフィと同盟を結ぶ。

【王下七武海 海賊】

Story ・あらすじ・

２年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは魚人島を経て、遂に最後の海、〝新世界〟へと辿り着く!!

上陸したＰＨ島は、かつて政府の研究施設があり、今は賞金首となったシーザーが支配していた。そこへ、七武海になったロー、麦わらの一味と、それを追ってきた海軍が↗

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.69

エスエーディー

〝SAD〟

CONTENTS

第679話 〝心意気G－5〟 —— 007
第680話 「海軍G－5基地長〝鬼竹のヴェルゴ〟」— 027
第681話 〝ルフィvs.M〟 —— 047
第682話 〝黒幕〟 —— 067
第683話 〝氷の様な女〟 —— 087
第684話 〝やめるんだベガパンク〟 —— 107
第685話 〝モモの助、せっしゃの名にござる!!〟— 126
第686話 〝ビスケットルームの雪女〟 —— 147
第687話 〝猛獣〟 —— 167
第688話 〝モチャ〟 —— 187
第689話 〝ない様である島〟 —— 207
第690話 〝SAD〟 —— 227

※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
12話収録されています

Chapter 679:
THE G-5 SPIRIT

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 5:
"HERE COMES CORIBOU"

WHAT ABOUT STRAW HAT?! LAW?! SMOKER?! ARE THEY GOOD AND DEAD YET?!

PLUS, WE DON'T HAVE A GOOD VIEW INSIDE OF THE CAGE!!

...

...

...IS PROOF THEY ESCAPED FROM THE CAGE!

THE FACT THAT WE CAN'T SEE G-5...

MY SAILORS ARE MINDLESS RUFFIANS. THEY COULDN'T HAVE ESCAPED ON THEIR OWN.

WHAT DO YOU THINK, VERGO?

WHAT?! YOU THINK THEY *ESCAPED*, VERGO?!

DEPENDING ON HIS PLANS, I MAY HAVE TO ELIMINATE HIM DIRECTLY.

AT ANY RATE, WE CAN'T HAVE LAW ON THE LOOSE...

THERE IS NO POSSIBLE PLACE LEFT ON PUNK HAZARD FOR LIFE TO EXIST!!!

IT'S ALL OVER!! SHU HO HO HO!!

ゴゴゴゴゴ ゴゴゴォ…

THIS IS MY BIG PUBLIC DEMONSTRATION OF *LAND OF THE DEAD!!*

WHY ISN'T THERE FOOTAGE OF THEM POISONED STIFF?!

FOR SOME REASON, I DON'T SEE G-5 AT THE FRONT ENTRANCE!!

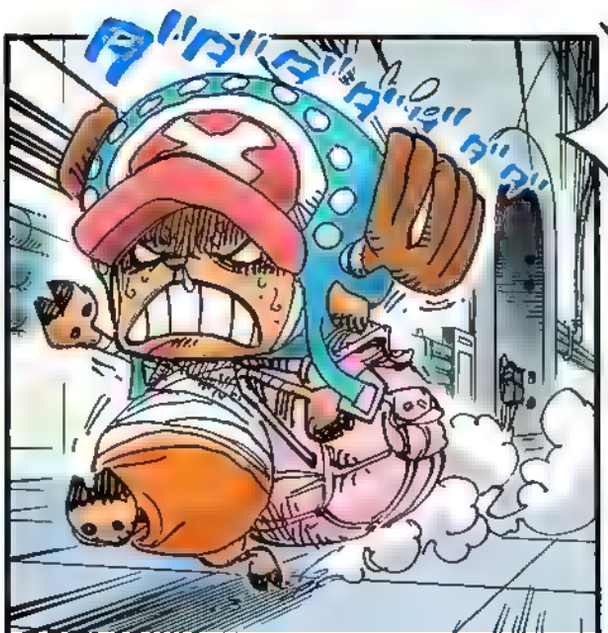
HMMM ?!!

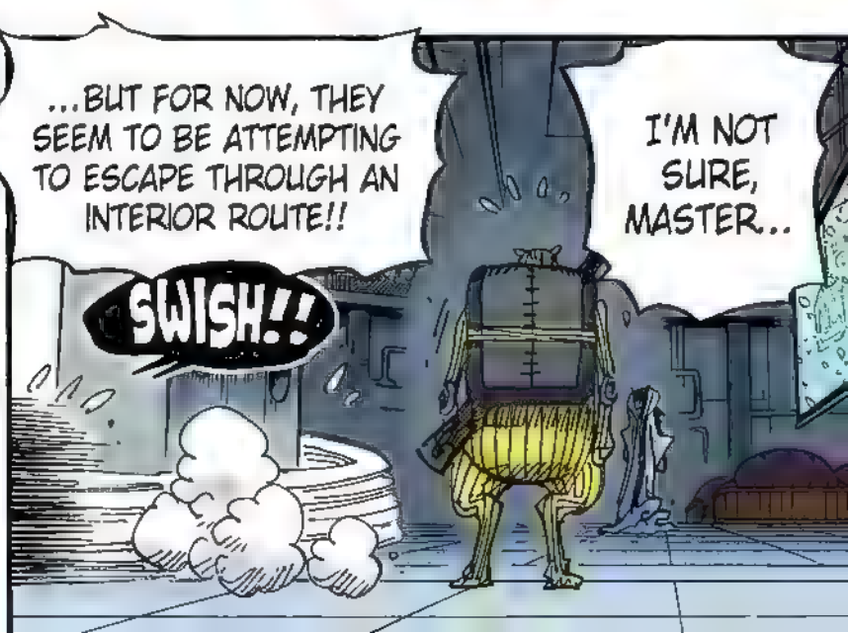
HOW-EVER!!

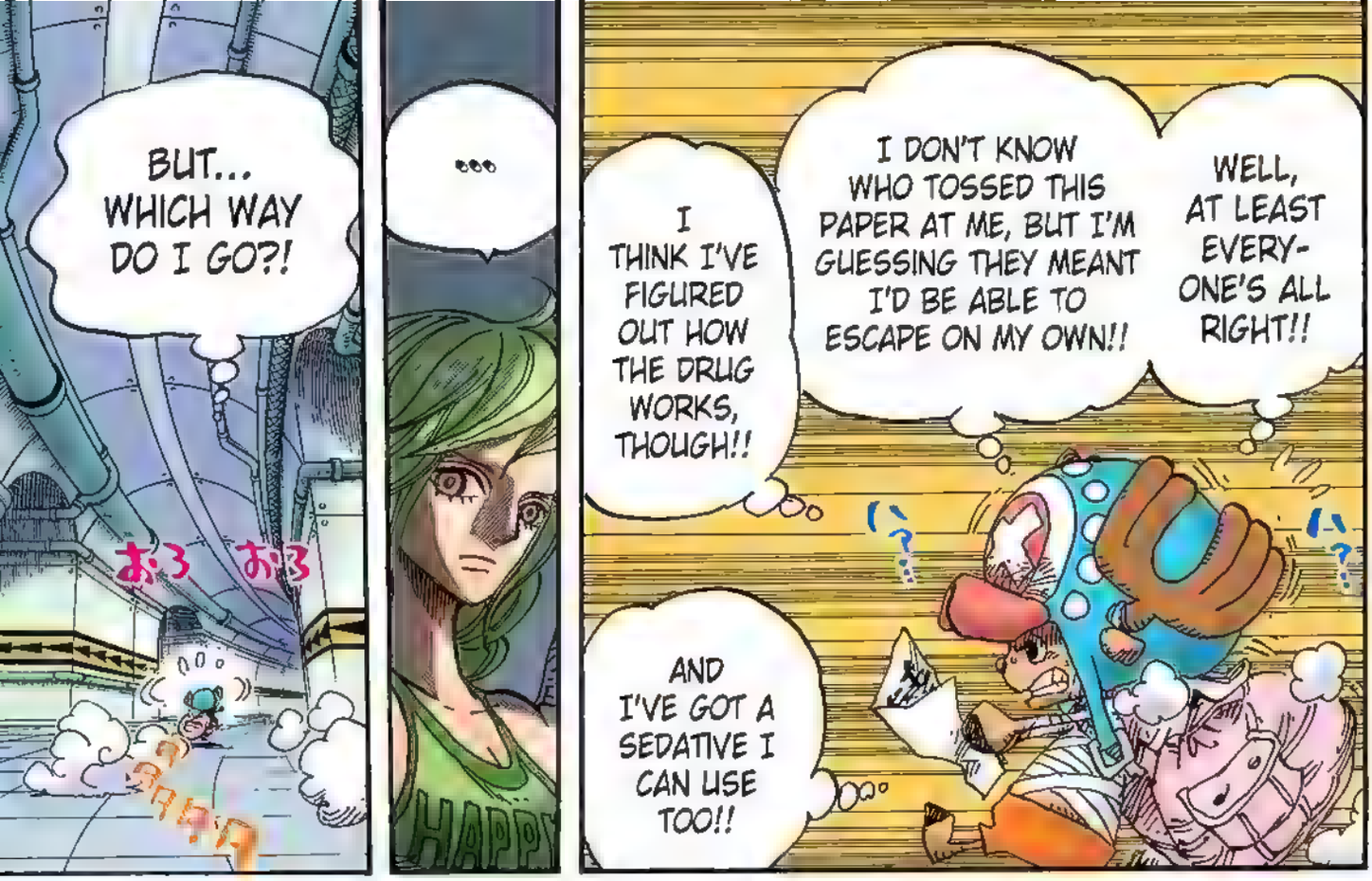
HUFF HUFF...
THE PIRATE STRAW HAT LUFFY...
!?
MASTER !!!

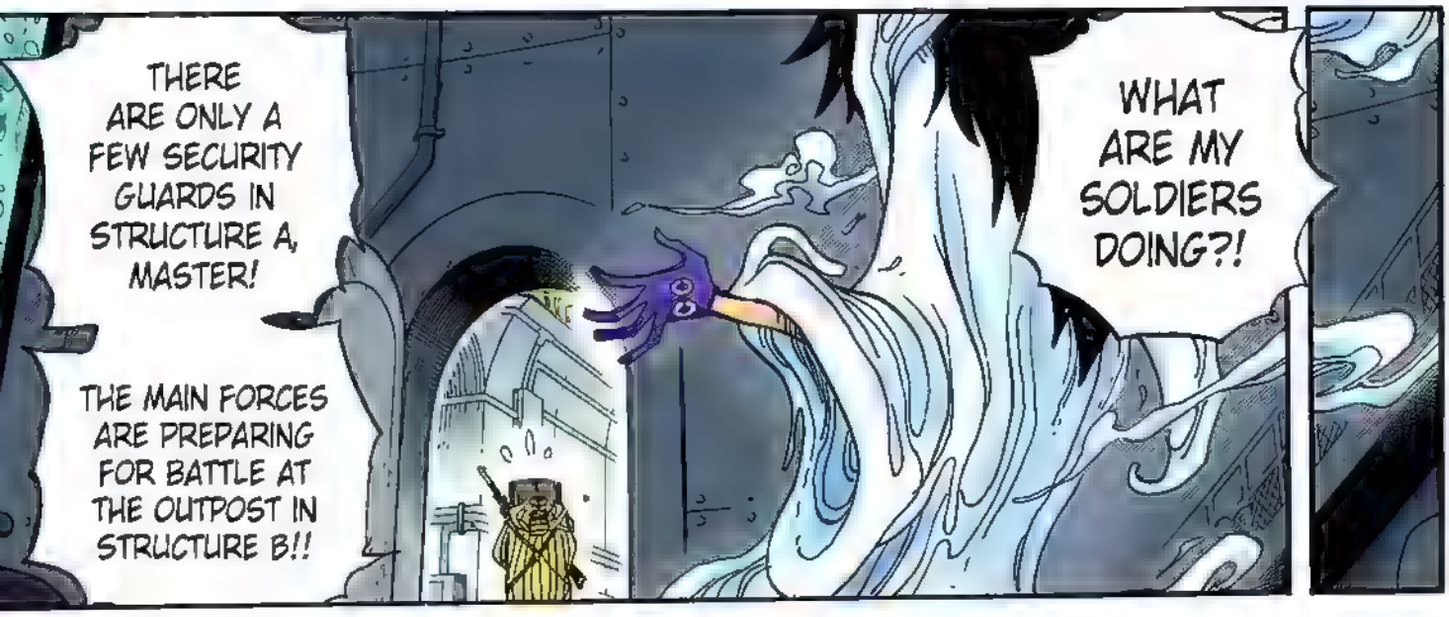
HOW DID THEY OPEN THOSE MASSIVE HEAVY SHUTTERS?!!
WHA-WHAT?!! INSIDE ?!!
HOW DID THEY EVEN GET OUT OF THE CAGE?!!

...HAS LED ALL OF OUR FOES INTO THE LOBBY OF STRUCTURE A!!
THEY'RE MOVING FURTHER INTO THE LAB!!


A''A''A''A''A''A''


...BUT FOR NOW, THEY SEEM TO BE ATTEMPTING TO ESCAPE THROUGH AN INTERIOR ROUTE!!
SWISH!!
I'M NOT SURE, MASTER...


BUT... WHICH WAY DO I GO?!
おろ おろ
おろろ
...
HAPPY
I THINK I'VE FIGURED OUT HOW THE DRUG WORKS, THOUGH!!
I DON'T KNOW WHO TOSSED THIS PAPER AT ME, BUT I'M GUESSING THEY MEANT I'D BE ABLE TO ESCAPE ON MY OWN!!
WELL, AT LEAST EVERY-ONE'S ALL RIGHT!!
AND I'VE GOT A SEDATIVE I CAN USE TOO!!


THERE ARE ONLY A FEW SECURITY GUARDS IN STRUCTURE A, MASTER!
THE MAIN FORCES ARE PREPARING FOR BATTLE AT THE OUTPOST IN STRUCTURE B!!
WHAT ARE MY SOLDIERS DOING?!

BUT THEY WON'T GET THERE... SHUT THE HALLWAY BETWEEN STRUCTURES A AND B!!
!?
THEY'RE LOOKING TO ESCAPE, CORRECT?!
THEN THEY'RE MAKING A BEELINE FOR THE R-66 GATE!!
...

THEN DESTROY THE WALLS OF BUILDING A AND LET *LAND OF THE DEAD* FLOW INSIDE!!

!?

Third Lab Complex (Caesar's Lab)

CLOSE THIS GATE...

D R C B A

...AND ISOLATE STRUC-TURE A!!!

Front Entrance

Land of the Dead

etc

etc

M... MASTER ...?!

JUST DO IT!!! AND DON'T FORGET TO SET UP MONITORING TRANSPONDER SNAILS!

HUH?! BUT WE STILL HAVE GUARDS INSIDE THE BUILDING...

...THEY WON'T FULLY APPRECIATE THE HEIGHTS OF MY SCIENTIFIC GREATNESS!!!

IF WE STOP NOW...

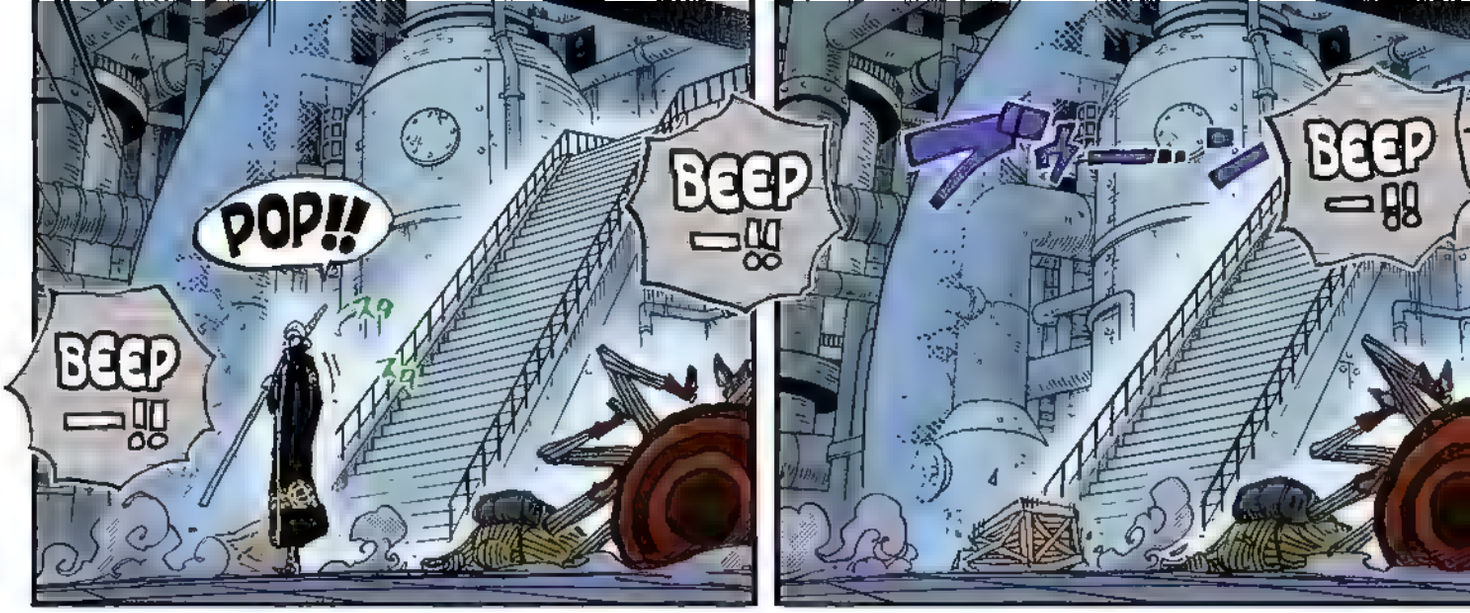
WE NEED TO REGROUP AND GIVE OUR BROKERS A PROPER SHOWING!!

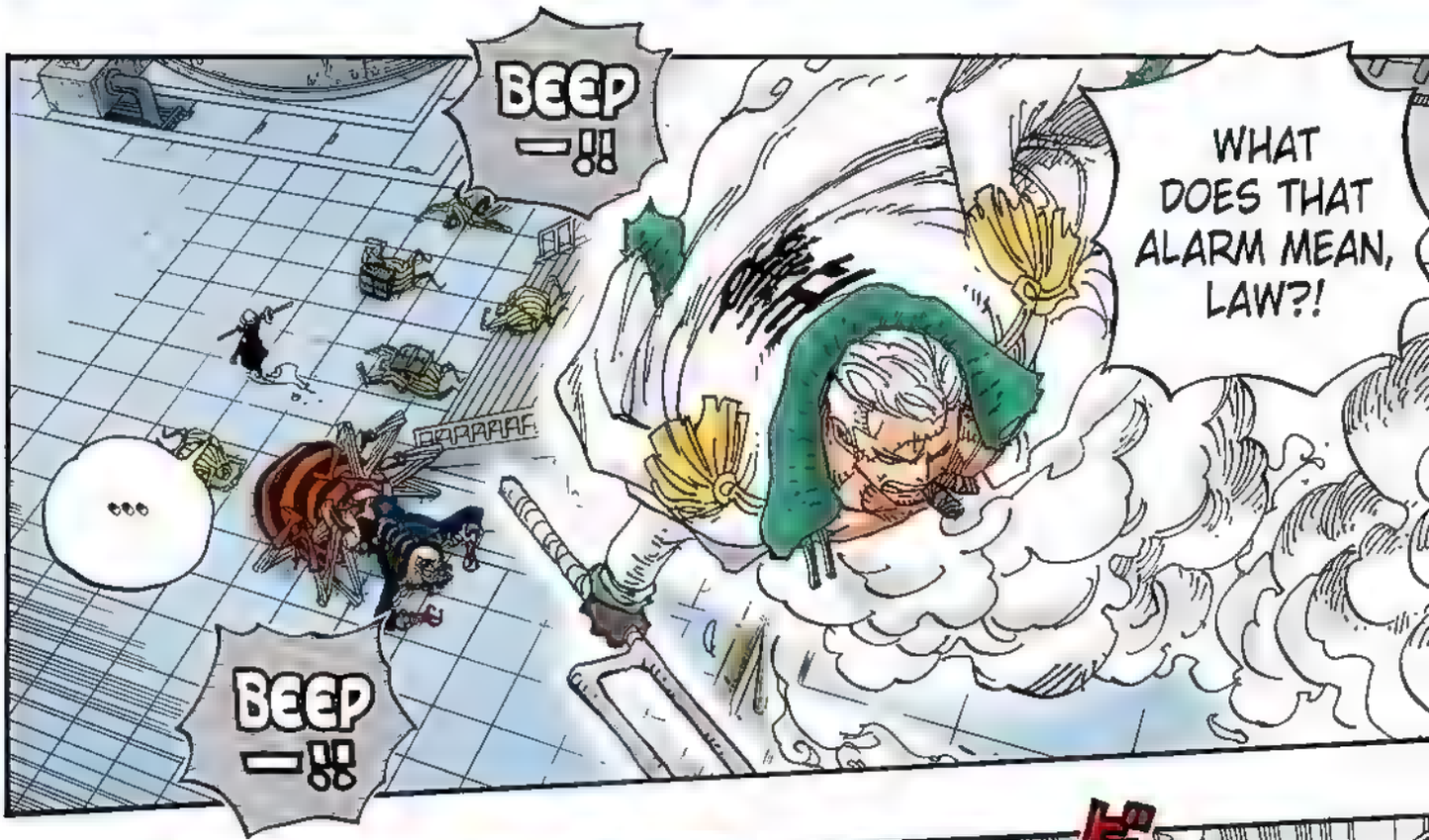
YOU'RE NOT THE ONLY ONE WITH SOMETHING TO LOSE...
...IF LAW AND SMOKER END UP GETTING AWAY, CAESAR!!
I CAN'T LEAVE THIS ENTIRELY IN YOUR HANDS!!
YOU'LL ONLY CATCH THE SMALL-FRY WITH THAT TRAP.
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, VERGO?!
HMM ?
...
HAPPY

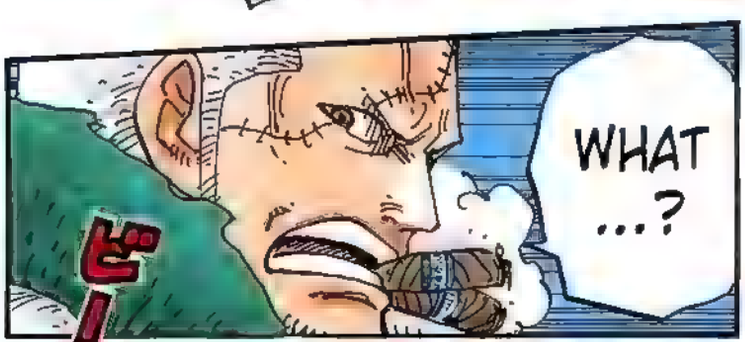
EITHER WAY, IT'S TIME TO GO CRACK A FEW SKULLS!!!
OH RIGHT, I'M *NOT* A SWORDSMAN.
YOU'RE NOT A SWORDS-MAN.
I'LL CUT EVERYTHING TO PIECES!!
HUH? WEIRD, I DON'T SEE MY SWORD...

HEY, THOSE AREN'T ANIMAL LEGS!!
I'M NOT BUYING IT!!
I AM THE ONE-AND-ONLY FORMER PIRATE AND GUARD OF BUILDING B, LUN THE MACHETE!!!
IN THE NAME OF THE SCIENTIST OF LOVE, MASTER CAESAR...
YOU SHALL NOT PASS, STRAW HAT!! GWA HO HA HO HA!!
!
LABORA-TORY STRUCTURE A
SPIDRGH !!!
WHAT KIND OF 'TAUR ARE YOU SUPPOSED TO BE?!!

WHOA !!
AAAH !!
OUTTA MY WAY!!
CONNECTING HALLWAY FOR STRUCTURES A & B
CLOSE
BEEP!!
BEEP!!
BEEP!!
WHAT A HUGE CORRIDOR!!
BEEP —!!
CLOSE
BEEP —!!

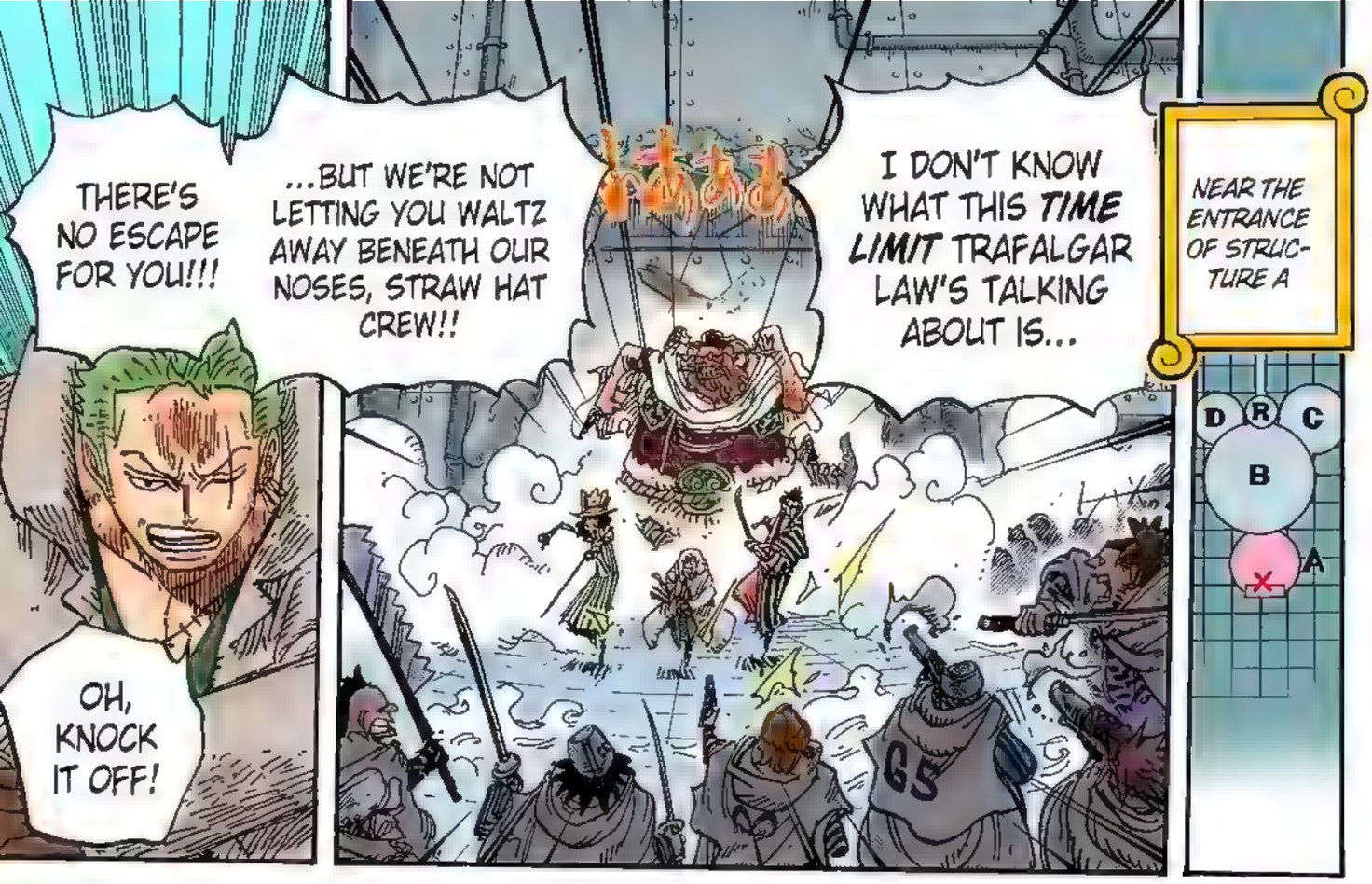

POP!!
BEEP —!!
BEEP —!!
BEEP —!!
BEEP —!!


BEEP —!!
WHAT DOES THAT ALARM MEAN, LAW?!
...
BEEP —!!

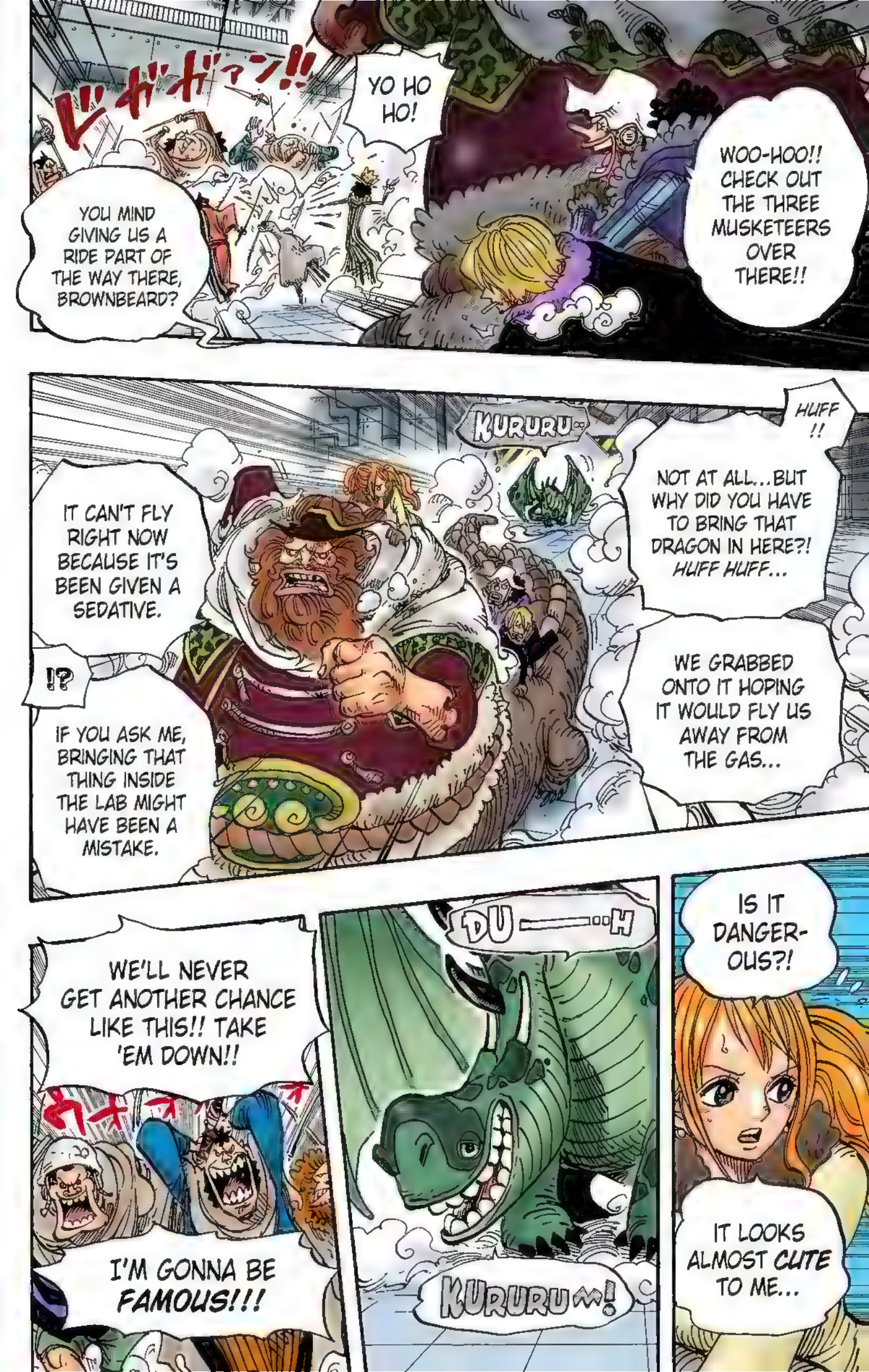

WHAT ...?

THEY'RE TRYING TO TRAP US IN... YOU'LL WANT TO MOVE YOUR MEN THROUGH HERE PRETTY QUICK.

IT'S A WARNING THAT THE GATE IS GOING TO SHUT.
THERE'S ONLY ONE HALLWAY TO STRUCTURE B UP AHEAD.


THERE'S NO ESCAPE FOR YOU!!!
...BUT WE'RE NOT LETTING YOU WALTZ AWAY BENEATH OUR NOSES, STRAW HAT CREW!!
I DON'T KNOW WHAT THIS *TIME LIMIT* TRAFALGAR LAW'S TALKING ABOUT IS...
NEAR THE ENTRANCE OF STRUCTURE A
D
R
C
B
A
OH, KNOCK IT OFF!
G5

OUT OF OUR WAY!!!
IT FREEZES !!!
IT HURTS !!!
IT BURNS !!!
G-5



WOO-HOO!! CHECK OUT THE THREE MUSKETEERS OVER THERE!!

YO HO HO!

ビガガァン!!

YOU MIND GIVING US A RIDE PART OF THE WAY THERE, BROWNBEARD?

HUFF!!

NOT AT ALL...BUT WHY DID YOU HAVE TO BRING THAT DRAGON IN HERE?! *HUFF HUFF...*

WE GRABBED ONTO IT HOPING IT WOULD FLY US AWAY FROM THE GAS...

KURURU~

IT CAN'T FLY RIGHT NOW BECAUSE IT'S BEEN GIVEN A SEDATIVE.

!?

IF YOU ASK ME, BRINGING THAT THING INSIDE THE LAB MIGHT HAVE BEEN A MISTAKE.

IS IT DANGER-OUS?!

IT LOOKS ALMOST *CUTE* TO ME...

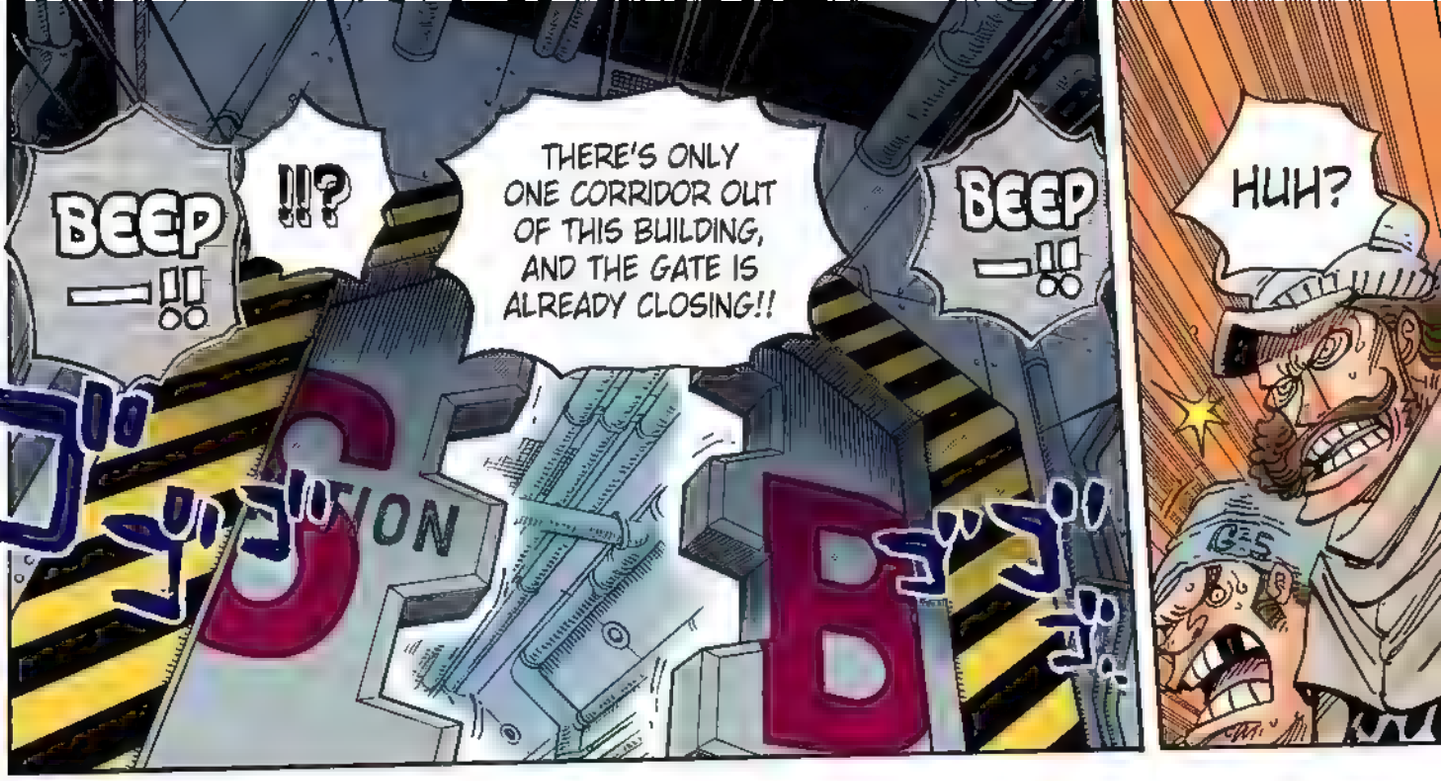
DU——H

KURURU~!

WE'LL NEVER GET ANOTHER CHANCE LIKE THIS!! TAKE 'EM DOWN!!

I'M GONNA BE *FAMOUS!!!*

!!?
DIDN'T I JUST WARN YOU?
ZHIP!!
CORRECT... NOW BE ON YOUR WAY!!
!?
GRR!!
SLIP!!
SO IT'S CAPTAIN COPYCAT NOW?
YOU DON'T SEEM INTENT ON FIGHTING, THOUGH...
C... CAPTAIN ?!!
G-5
KEEP MOVING DOWN THE HALLWAY !!!
5
THIS IS NO TIME TO FIGHT, G-5!!!


BEEP —!!
!!?
THERE'S ONLY ONE CORRIDOR OUT OF THIS BUILDING, AND THE GATE IS ALREADY CLOSING!!
BEEP —!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
SECTION B
ゴゴゴゴ
HUH?

...THERE WILL BE NO ESCAPE OFF OF PUNK HAZARD!! SO HURRY!!!
IF WE DON'T GET PAST THAT GATE...
CAESAR WANTS TO TRAP US IN HERE!!

HEAD STRAIGHT FOR THE GATE!!!
PICK UP THE WOUNDED !!!
ウオオオ
DO AS TASHIGI SAYS!!!
OH, HELL!! MOVE IT, BOYS!!
MARINE
G-5

WHAT AN AWFUL THING TO DO.
ROBIN! WHEN DID YOU GET HERE?!
HEE HEE. LUFFY ASKED ME TO TAKE CARE OF SOMETHING.
WELL, DID YOU HEAR ALL OF THAT?!
HURRY, BROWNIE!! PUT ON A BURST!!!
HUFF HUFF... I'M ALREADY AT TOP SPEED!!
ALL WE DO IS RUN!!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
HUFF!
WHAT, GIVING UP ALREADY?!
HUFF!
NOT AT ALL!!!
I'M NOT A SAMURAI, SO I FEEL JUSTIFIED IN SAYING...
I CAN'T TAKE IT ANYMORE!!!
HEY, WHY'S BROWNBEARD WITH THOSE PIRATES?!
DID HE TURN TRAITOR ON THE MASTER?!
OUR SAVIOR?!
EITHER WAY, WE BETTER HURRY!!
MOVE IT, G-5!!!
IT'S ALMOST SHUT!!!
GO, GO, GO!!
SB

TARGET: OUTER WALL OF THIRD LABORATORY, STRUCTURE A!!!
ガコ…
CALI-BRATING !!
TEST CANNON ON STANDBY!!
OUTSIDE THE LAB
BLUP...
ドゴ*
!!?
AAAAH !!
PUFF..!!
YOU GOTTA BE KIDDING ME!!!
THE WALL JUST GOT BLASTED IN! OH NO...
WHA...

NOW THAT KILLER GAS IS INSIDE THE BASE!!!

もく もく もく…

わああああああああ

RUN, RUN, RUN!!!

AAAH!!

AH...

OH CRAP!!

H-HELP...

SQUEEZE THROUGH THE GATE!!

ANYONE LEFT BEHIND IS A DEAD MAN!!!

SECTION

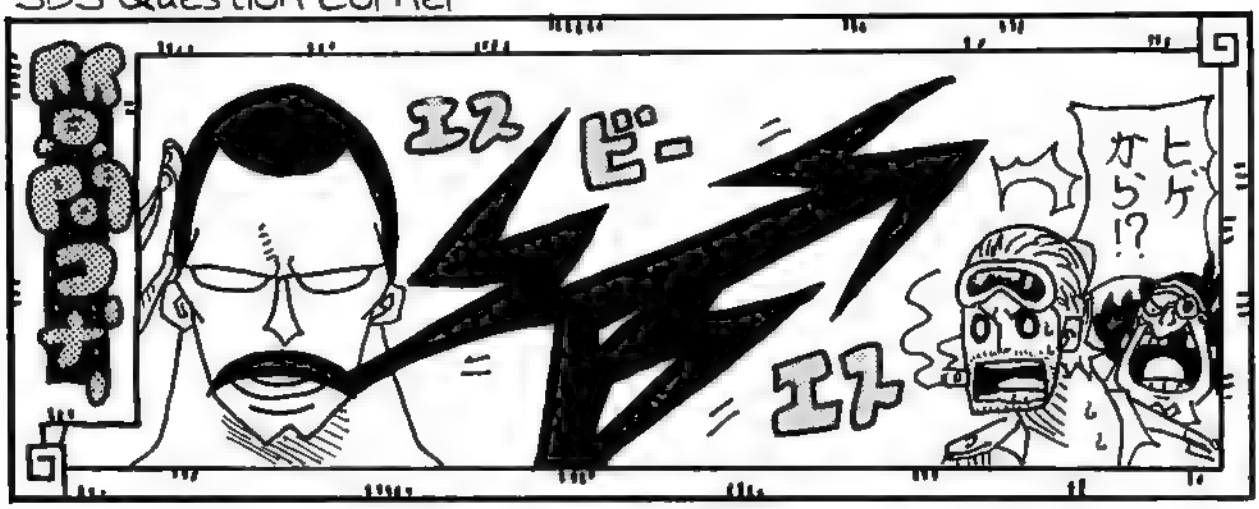
AAAAGH!!!

ドーン!!

ドドドド
ドドドドドド
ドーン
EEEK !!!
AND WE'RE THROUGH !!!
BESIDES, YOU CAN'T GET OUT, THE GATE'S ALMOST...
!?
HOW DID YOU JUST FLY LIKE THAT?! DID SOMEONE LAUNCH YOU?! TALK ABOUT DANGEROUS...
HUFF... MOVE IT! THERE ARE STILL SAILORS OUT THERE!!
ぱっ!!
ピート
OOF!!
HUH?! THE CAPTAIN JUST CAME FLYIN' OUTTA NOWHERE!!

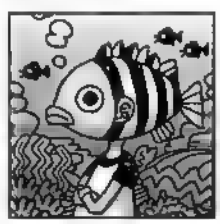
YOU DID GOOD, BOYS!! WE'VE GOT OUR BELOVED CAPTAIN OVER HERE, SAFE AND SOUND!!!
YOU CAN'T DO ANYTHING FOR THEM NOW, CAPTAIN TASHIGI!!!
DON'T BE RIDICULOUS!! YOUR FELLOW SAILORS ARE TRAPPED BACK THERE!! MOVE OUT OF MY WAY!!
NO, CAPTAIN, DON'T!! IT'S TOO LATE!!
!!?
ドン!!
YOU CAN SCUTTLE AND SCAMPER, BUT YOU'LL ALL BE DEAD IN THE END!!!
SHU HO HO HO HO!! WRETCHED VERMIN!!
SHU HO HO...

SBS Question Corner



(Haru, Nagano)

Q: Before we begin the SBS Corner, I, Eiichiro Oda, have an announcement to make. Finally, at long last, I have eaten the Perv-Perv Fruit! Gwehhehheh.



--I'm Green Peas

A: Stop trying to frame me!! "Gwehhehheh"? I sound like such a pig!

Q: Odacchi!! Can I ask a serious question? A really serious one? Are you sure? You don't mind? Here goes, then.

Do you like breast-bands?

--Chii-chan☆

A: I love it!♡ Gwehhehheh.♡ Daah! Not again! Forget that! What sort of trap was that?! No, I just wear breast-bands like a normal person. Oh, right... Forgot to mention, the SBS is starting.

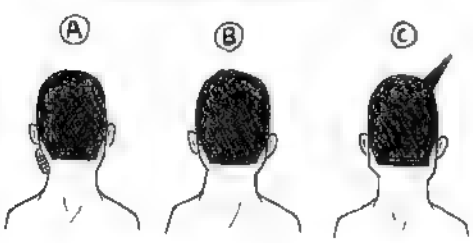
Q: Is Usopp's nose made of *chikuwa* fish sausage? Let's ask Usopp!!

--Howaichi

A: I don't think so. It's not chikuwa, right, Usopp?

Usopp: It's chikuwa.

A: It is?!! (Fifteen years, and I had no idea) Gwehhehheh.♡



Q: Here's a quiz! Identify that silhouette! Which one is Vergo? * Included among the others are Bon Clay and Lulu.

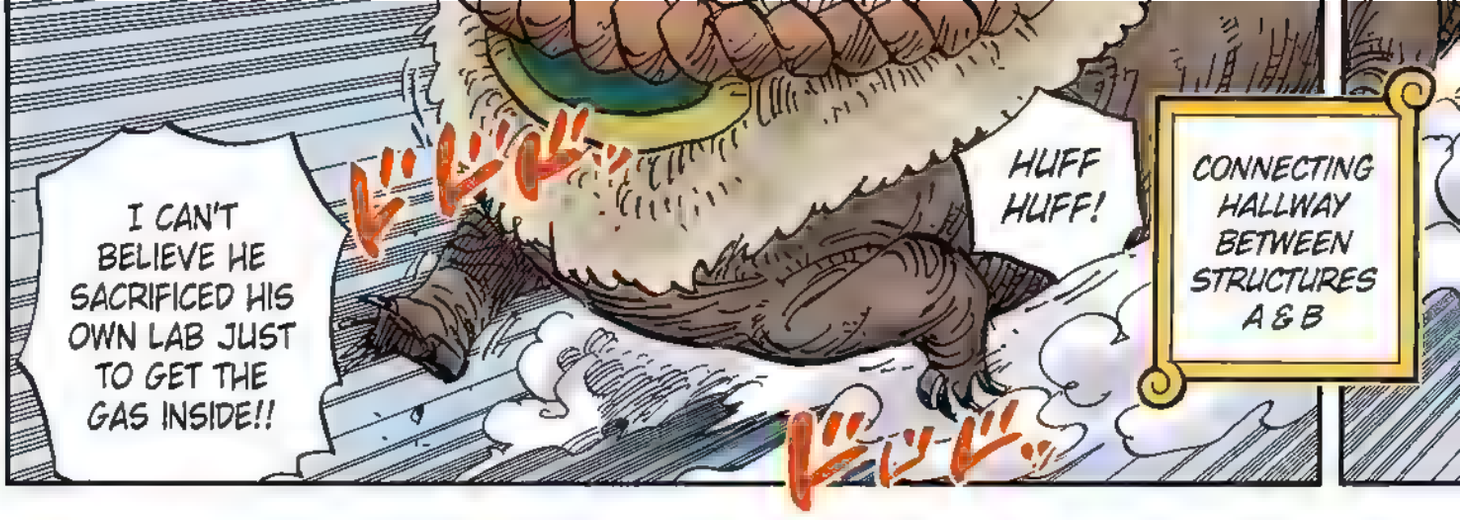
--N.I.K.U.

A: I've got the answer!
(A) Vergo with hamburger patty stuck to his face!
(B) Vergo after he ate the patty!
(C) Vergo with a shuriken stuck in his head!

Q: The answer is (A). B is Bon Clay, C is Lulu.

Chapter 680:
G-5 COMMANDER VERGO THE BAMBOO DEMON

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 6:
"ACROSS THE SEA AT FISH-MAN SPEED!!"

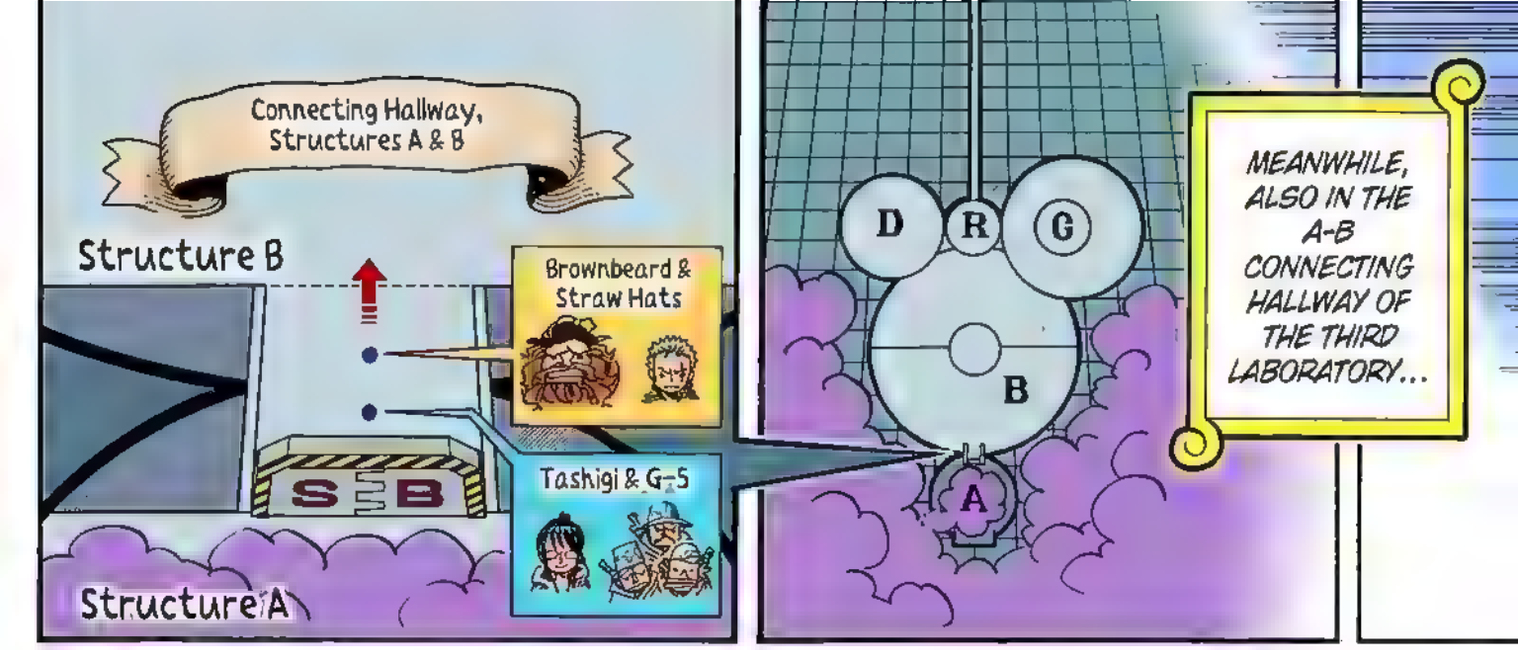

I CAN'T BELIEVE HE SACRIFICED HIS OWN LAB JUST TO GET THE GAS INSIDE!!
HUFF HUFF!
CONNECTING HALLWAY BETWEEN STRUCTURES A & B

WHEN DID YOU ALL GET ON MY BACK?!!
WE CAN'T ASSUME WE'RE SAFE JUST BECAUSE WE MADE IT THIS TIME! HURRY, BROWNBEARD!!
IT'S STARTING TO GET HEAVY!!!

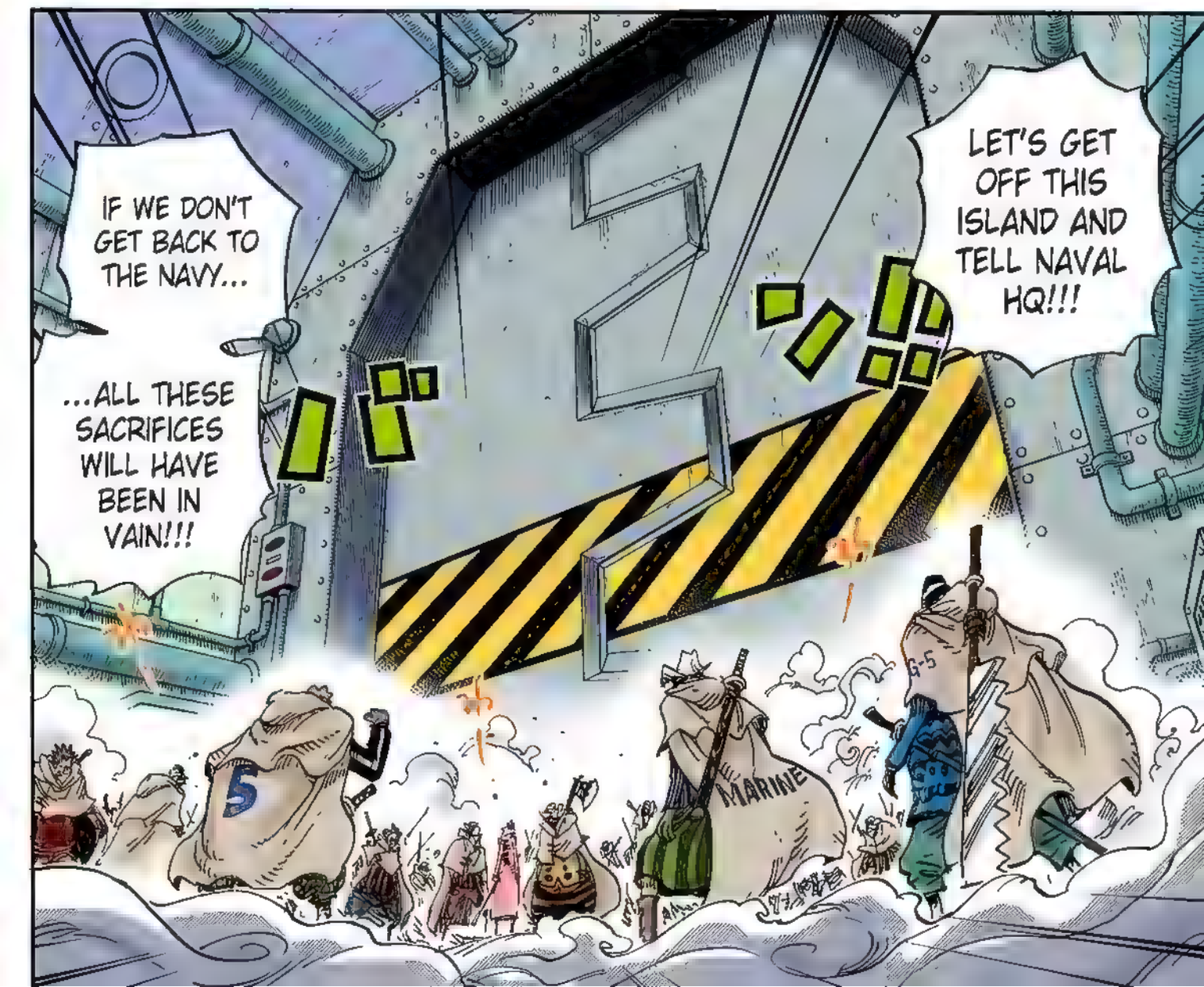
THAT'S A HORRIBLE REASON!! GET OFF!!
WE'RE ALL SICK AND TIRED OF RUNNING.

THERE'S JUST NO OTHER OPTION!!
FORGIVE ME. YOU'LL HAVE TO BEAR OUR WEIGHT...

I SAID GET OFF OF ME, YOU FOOLS!!!
AND AFTER ALL OF THAT RUNNING, I'M TOO TIRED TO DO IT MYSELF!!
WEEZ!
WEEZ!
ドドド
ドドド
IT PAINS ME TO ASK THIS OF YOU...
...BUT I WISH TO SAVE MY SON MOMONOSUKE, AND WE HAVEN'T A MOMENT TO WASTE!!
YOU SAID YOUR NAME WAS BROWN-BEARD?
MY BACK IS NOT A LOUNGE!! IF YOU'RE NOT HURT, THEN RUN FOR YOURSELVES!! HUFF HUFF...
I SAY, I'M RATHER FAMISHED.
A SAMURAI NEVER GETS HUNGRY!!
LET'S JUST HANG THEM UP HERE.
YOU NEVER KNOW IF IT MIGHT GET COLD AGAIN.
INSIDE THE LAB, IT'S ALMOST TOO HOT FOR A COAT.
SHUT UP!!
HUFF HUFF...
DO YOU HAVE ANY FOOD BACK HERE, MR. BROWN-BEARD?
...I'M KICKING YOU ALL OFF AND GOING ON MY WAY!!
EITHER WAY, WE'RE AFTER DIFFERENT THINGS! ONCE I REACH THE POST WHERE MY MEN ARE STATIONED...
HUFF!

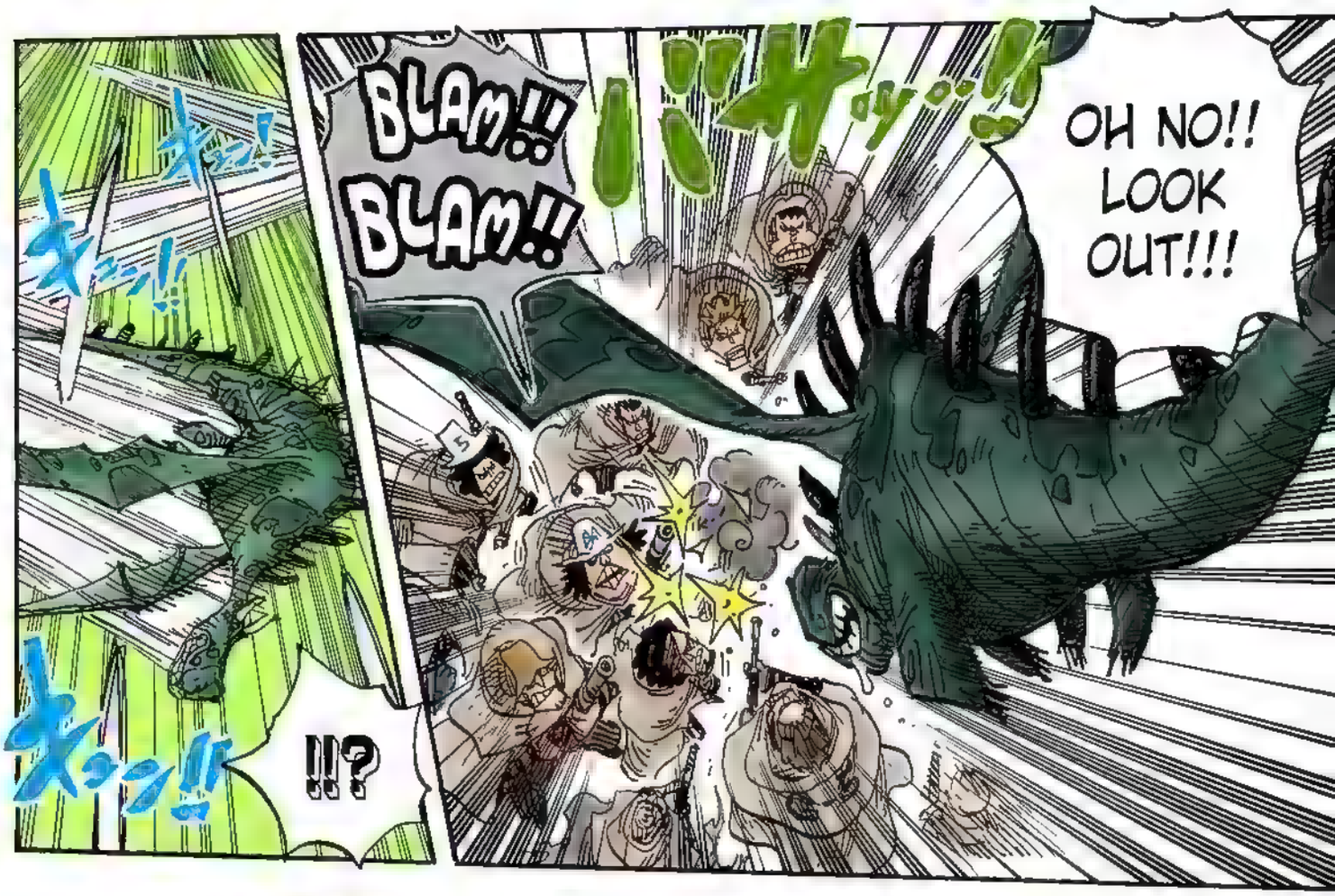

Connecting Hallway, Structures A & B
Structure B
Brownbeard & Straw Hats
Tashigi & G-5
S B
Structure A
D R G
B
A
MEANWHILE, ALSO IN THE A-B CONNECTING HALLWAY OF THE THIRD LABORATORY...

...WE HAVE TO GET THE WORD OUT, OR THE ENTIRE WORLD WILL SUFFER!!!
NOW THAT WE KNOW THEY WERE DEVELOPING THIS TERRIBLE WEAPON ON PUNK HAZARD...
LET'S KEEP GOING, CAPTAIN!!


IF WE DON'T GET BACK TO THE NAVY...
...ALL THESE SACRIFICES WILL HAVE BEEN IN VAIN!!!
LET'S GET OFF THIS ISLAND AND TELL NAVAL HQ!!!
MARINE
G-5

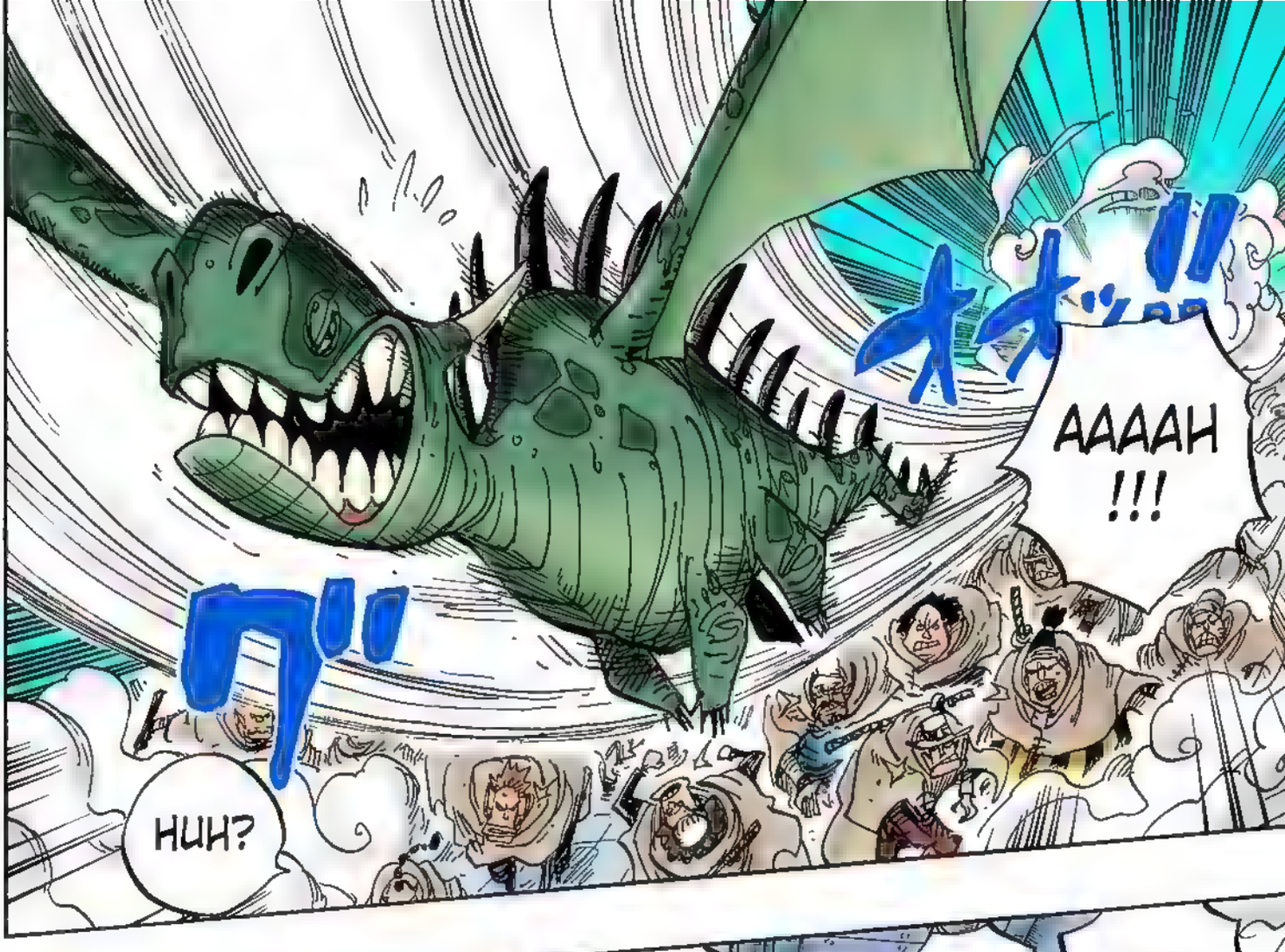
HUH?
WAIT, HANG ON!! WHAT'S THAT ON THE CEILING?!!
YES, OF COURSE... I'M SORRY. LET'S GO!!
ゴゥ!!!
AAAAH !!!
I THOUGHT IT WAS JUST AN OVER-GROWN LIZARD!!
I'VE HEARD THAT THERE WERE DRAGONS ON PUNK HAZARD...BUT I NEVER THOUGHT I'D SEE ONE!!
WHAT IS THAT CREATURE ?!!
WHEN DID IT GET OVER HERE?!
DIDN'T IT GET INSIDE TAGGING ALONG WITH THE STRAW HAT CREW?!!

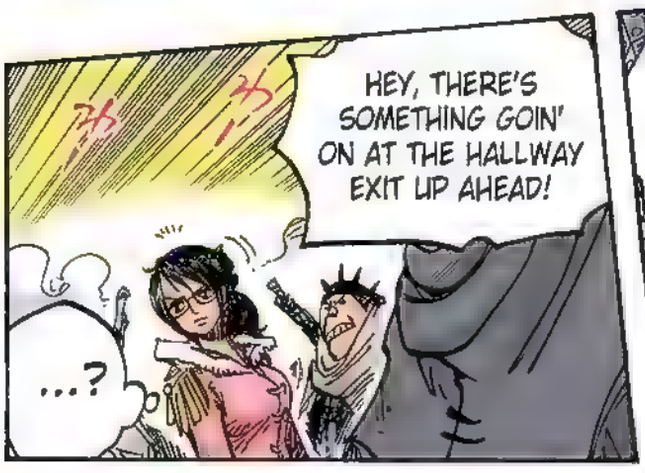
BUT IT DIDN'T LOOK SO SCARY...
...JUST A FEW MOMENTS AGO!!
YES... LEGENDARY BEASTS ENGINEERED BY DR. VEGAPUNK...
...TO PROTECT THE ISLAND!!
DRAGONS ?!!
ドン!!

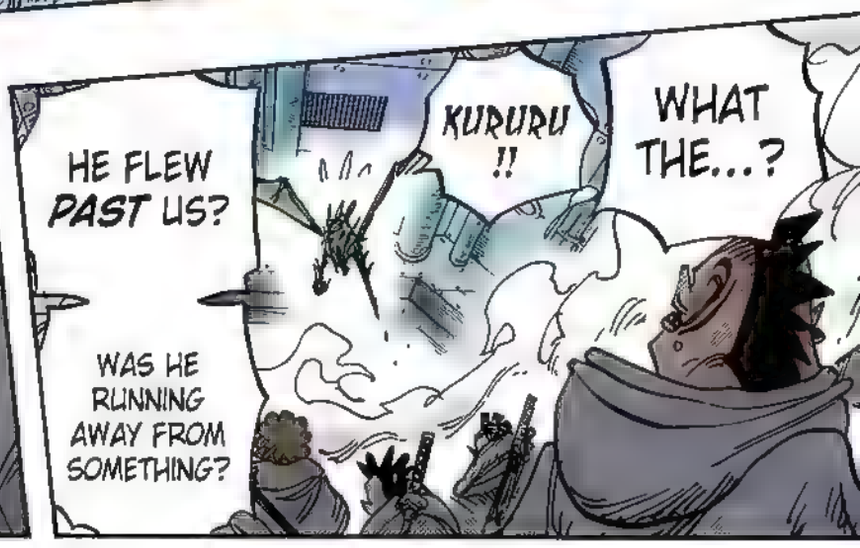

BLAM!! BLAM!!
バサッ!!
OH NO!! LOOK OUT!!!
!!?

ガブ
!
IT DODGED ?!!

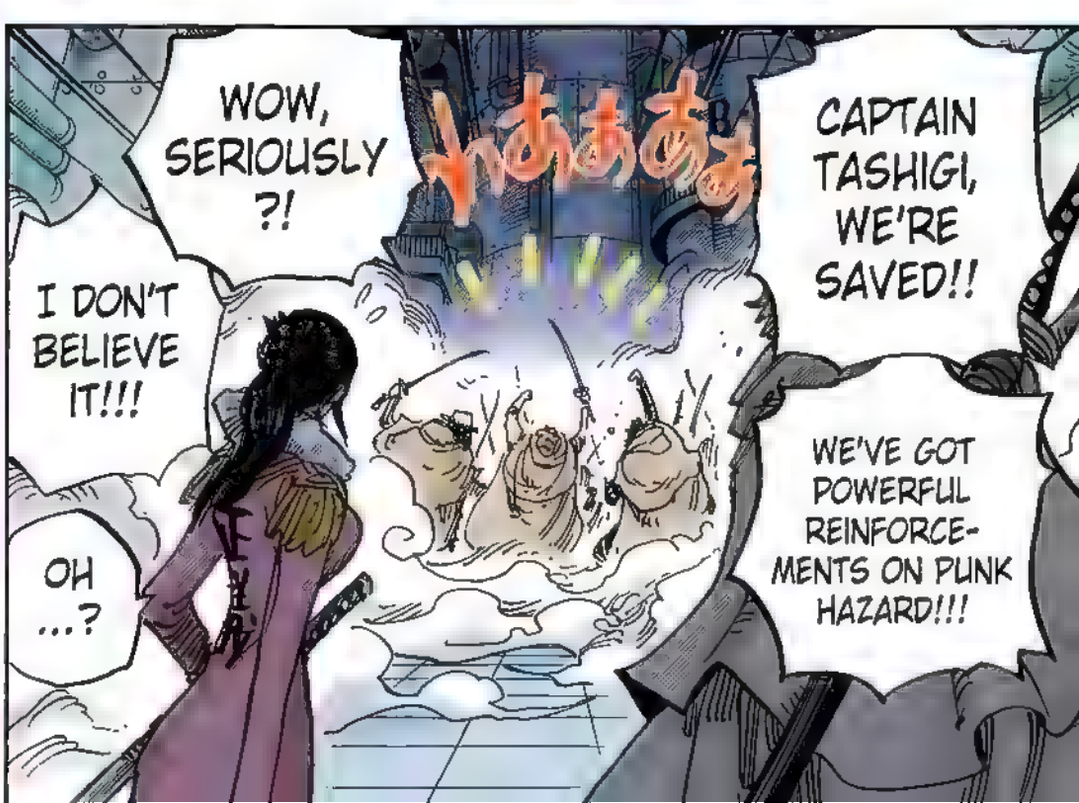
WHOA !!!
!!?
KEEP MOVING TO STRUCTURE B!!!
!!?
NO WAY, THAT'S SOLID STEEL!! THINK OF WHAT THOSE JAWS WOULD DO TO US...
!??
...AND IT BITES THROUGH STEEL!! WHAT'S UP WITH THIS MONSTER?!!
IT FLIES, IT'S FAST, IT BREATHES FIRE...

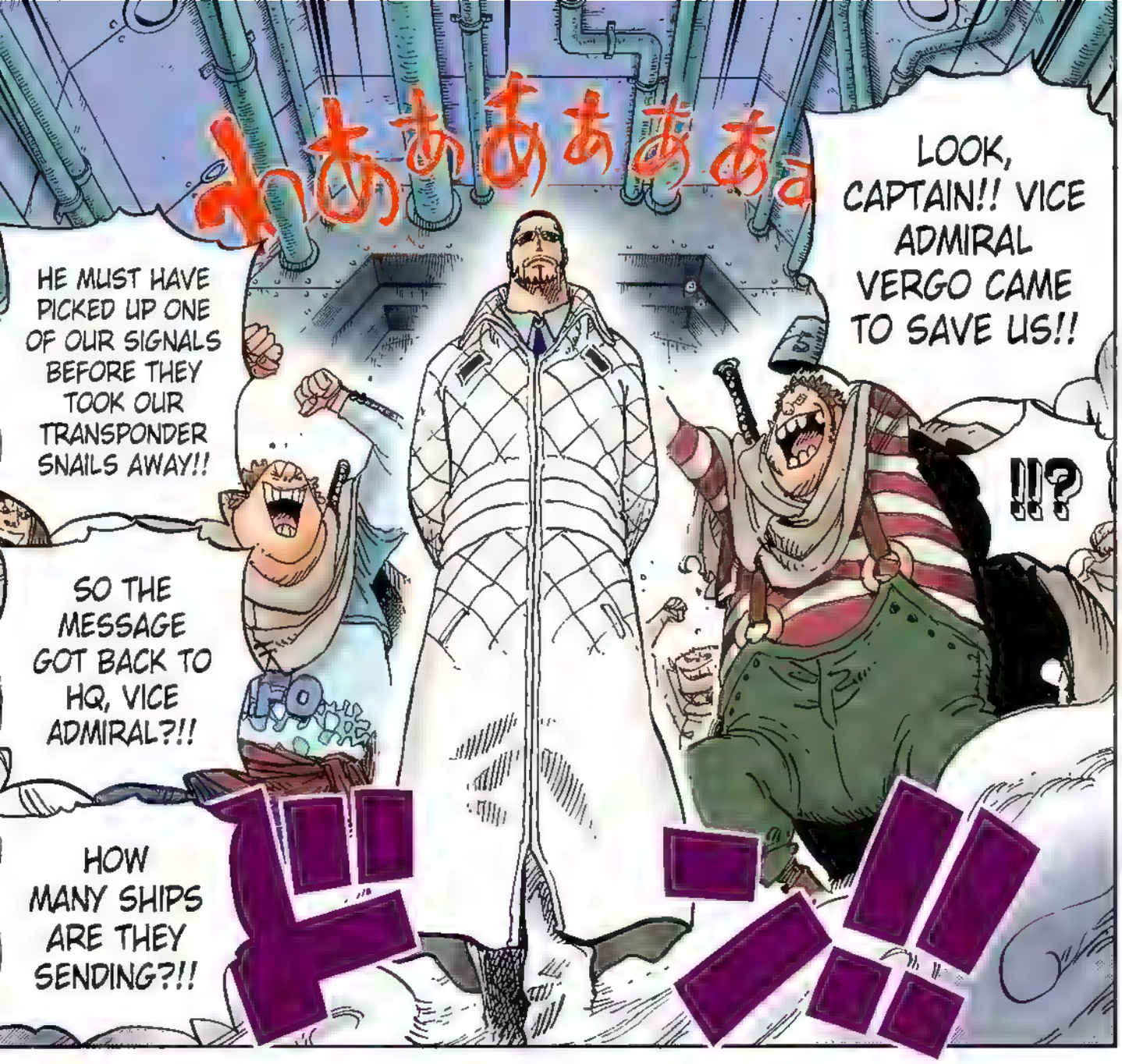

AAAAH !!!
HUH?

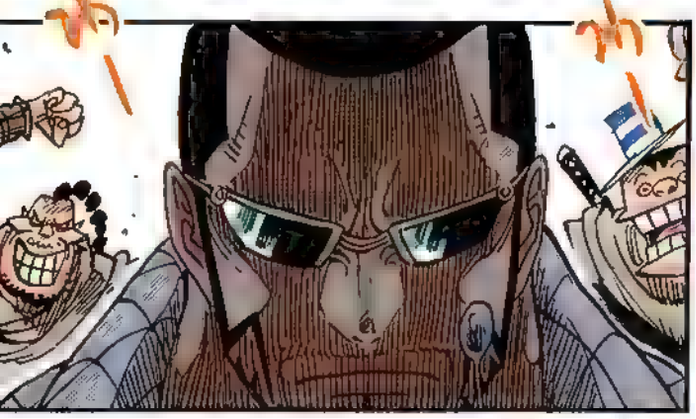

HEY, THERE'S SOMETHING GOIN' ON AT THE HALLWAY EXIT UP AHEAD!
...?

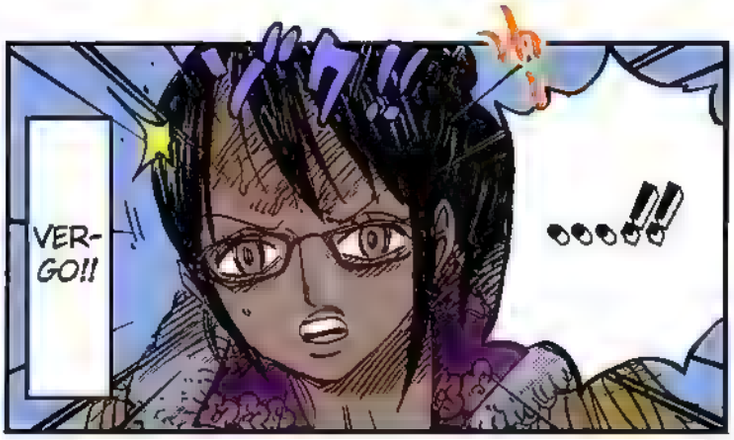

HE FLEW PAST US?
WAS HE RUNNING AWAY FROM SOMETHING?
KURURU !!
WHAT THE...?

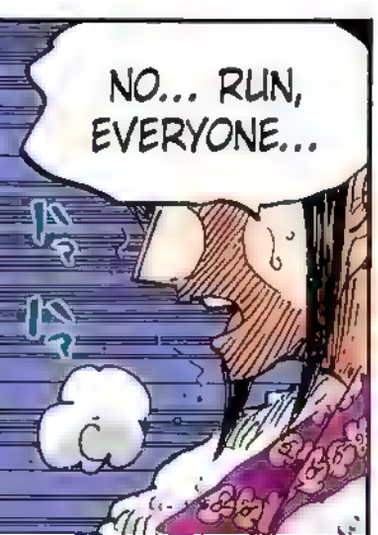
YAHOO!!! WE'RE SAVED!!!
?

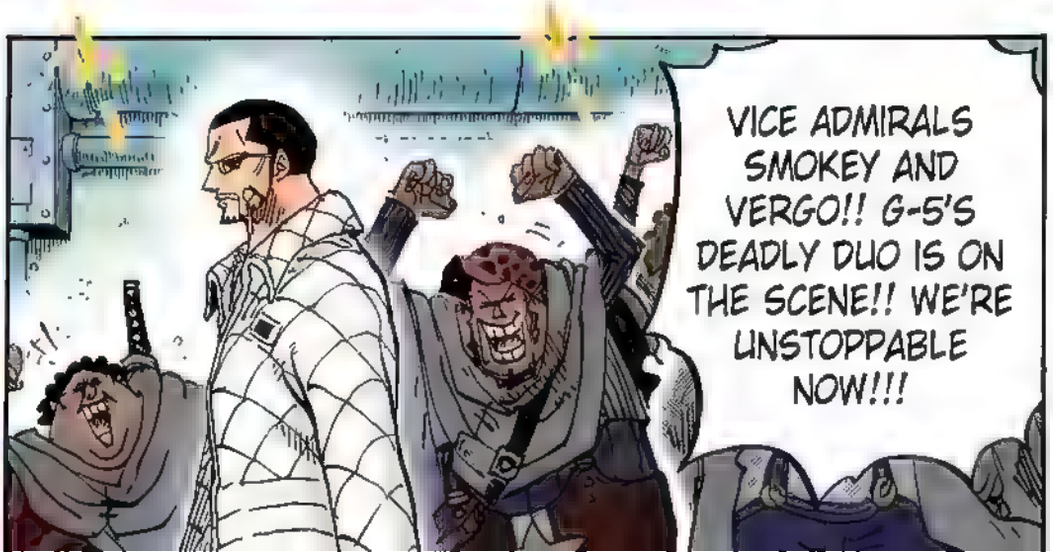

WOW, SERIOUSLY ?!
I DON'T BELIEVE IT!!!
OH ...?
CAPTAIN TASHIGI, WE'RE SAVED!!
WE'VE GOT POWERFUL REINFORCE-MENTS ON PUNK HAZARD!!!


あああああ
HE MUST HAVE PICKED UP ONE OF OUR SIGNALS BEFORE THEY TOOK OUR TRANSPONDER SNAILS AWAY!!
SO THE MESSAGE GOT BACK TO HQ, VICE ADMIRAL?!!
HOW MANY SHIPS ARE THEY SENDING?!!
LOOK, CAPTAIN!! VICE ADMIRAL VERGO CAME TO SAVE US!!
!!?

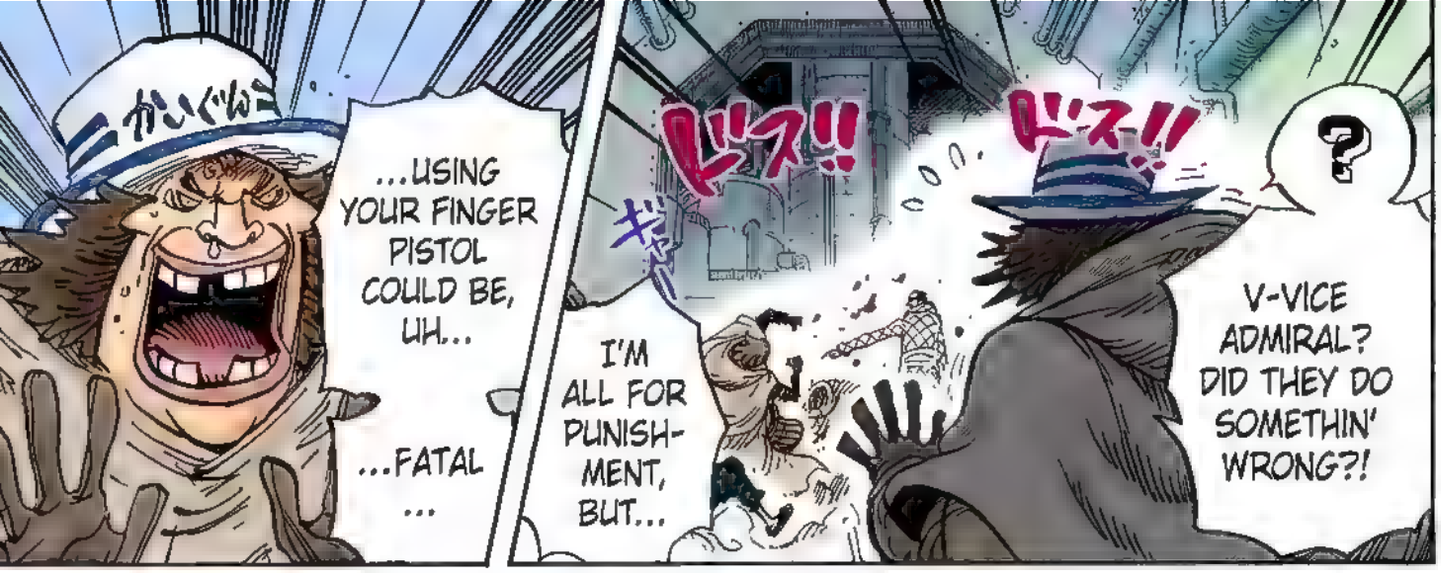


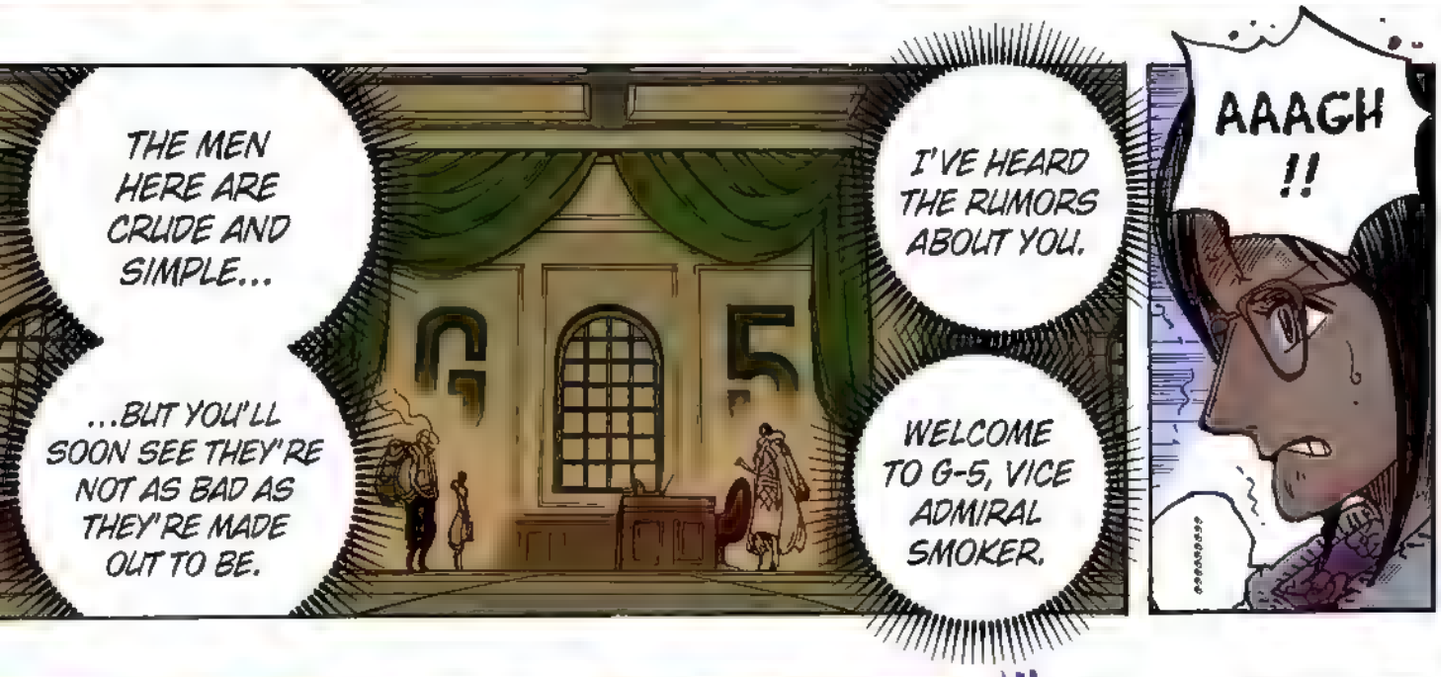

VER-GO!!
...!!

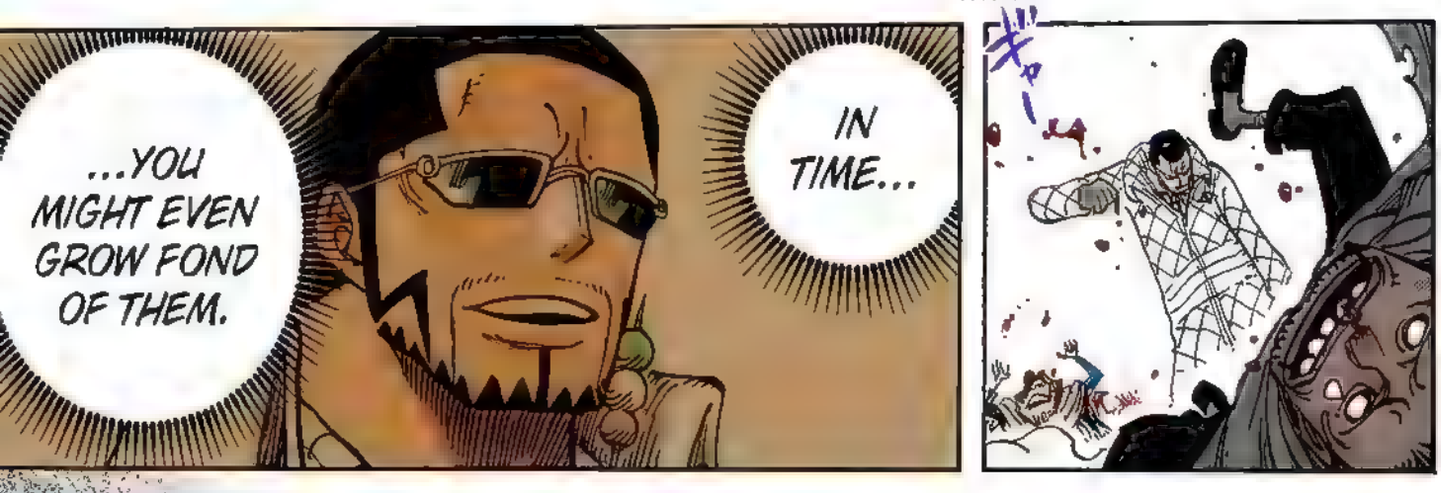

NO... RUN, EVERYONE...

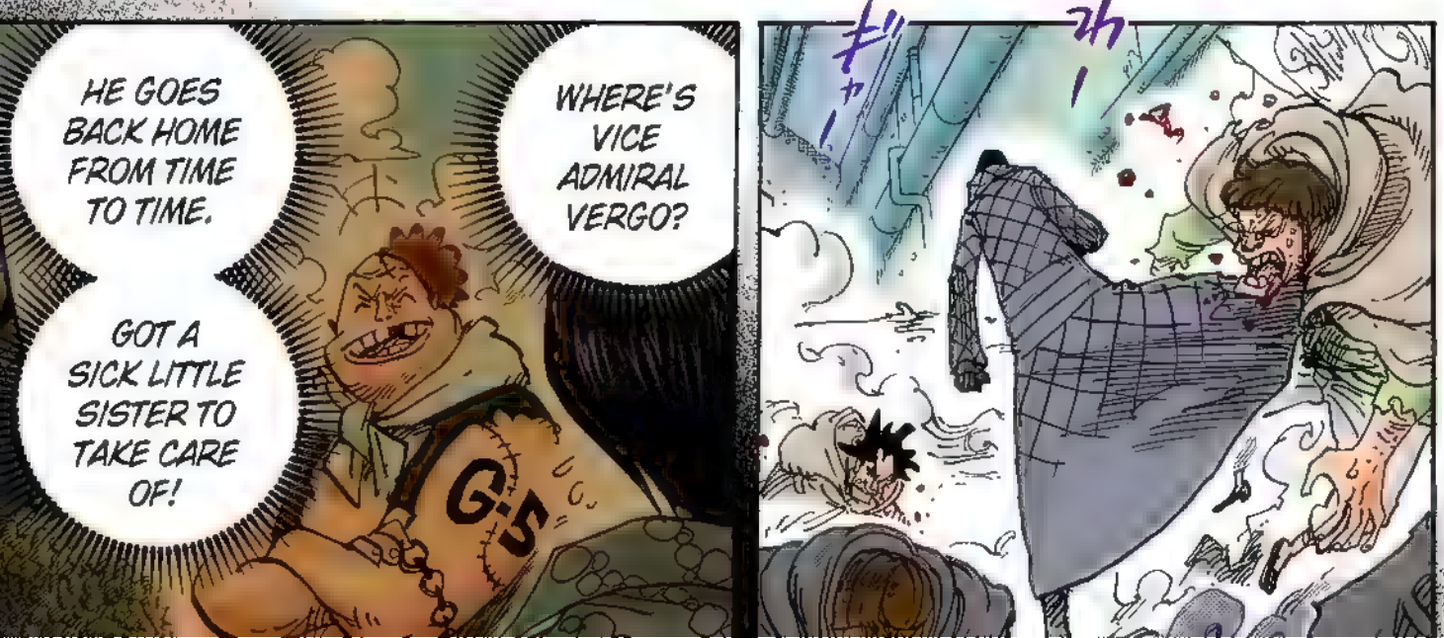

VICE ADMIRALS SMOKEY AND VERGO!! G-5'S DEADLY DUO IS ON THE SCENE!! WE'RE UNSTOPPABLE NOW!!!

!!?
!??
YEOWW !!
HUH?
AAAH !!
HUH ?!
HUH ...?


...USING YOUR FINGER PISTOL COULD BE, UH...
...FATAL ...
ドス!!
ドス!!
ギャー
I'M ALL FOR PUNISH-MENT, BUT...
?
V-VICE ADMIRAL? DID THEY DO SOMETHIN' WRONG?!

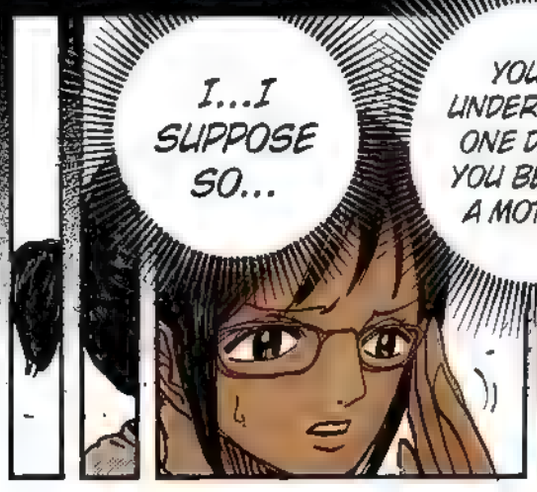

THE MEN HERE ARE CRUDE AND SIMPLE...
...BUT YOU'LL SOON SEE THEY'RE NOT AS BAD AS THEY'RE MADE OUT TO BE.
G 5
I'VE HEARD THE RUMORS ABOUT YOU.
WELCOME TO G-5, VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER.
AAAGH !!

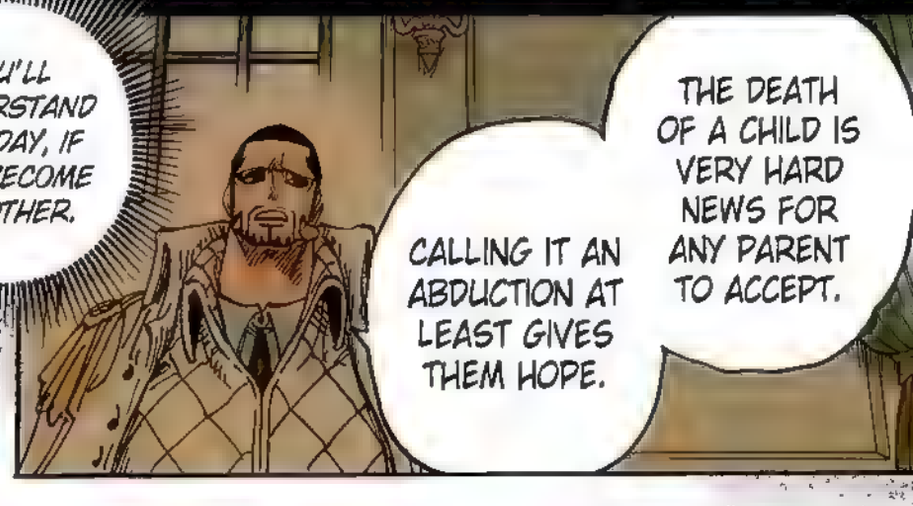

...YOU MIGHT EVEN GROW FOND OF THEM.
IN TIME...
ギャー

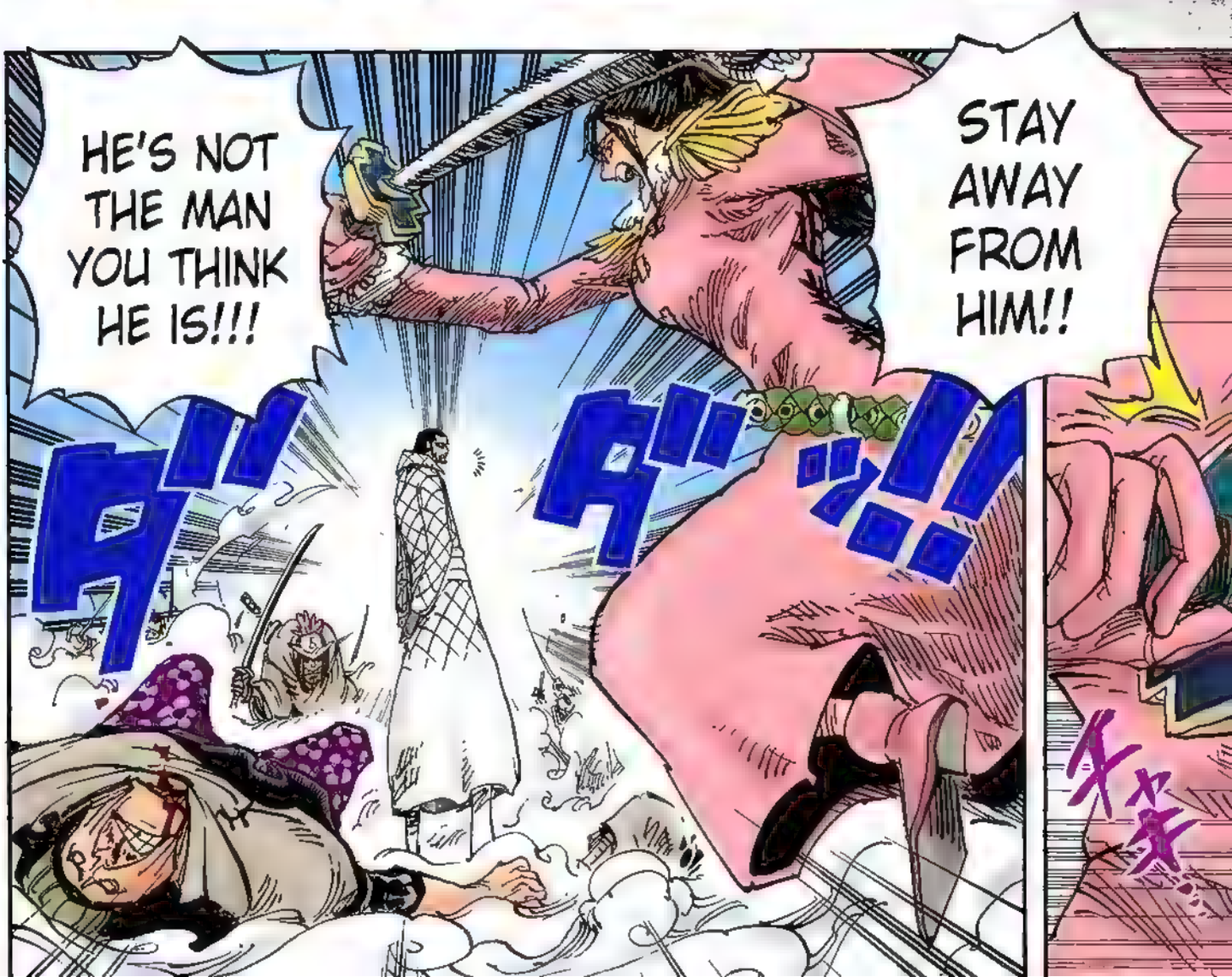

HE GOES BACK HOME FROM TIME TO TIME.
GOT A SICK LITTLE SISTER TO TAKE CARE OF!
WHERE'S VICE ADMIRAL VERGO?
G-5
ギャー
ガ!

YES, I HAD IT LOOKED INTO... ANOTHER FALSE REPORT, IT SEEMS.
VICE ADMIRAL, ABOUT THAT CHILD ABDUCTION REPORT...

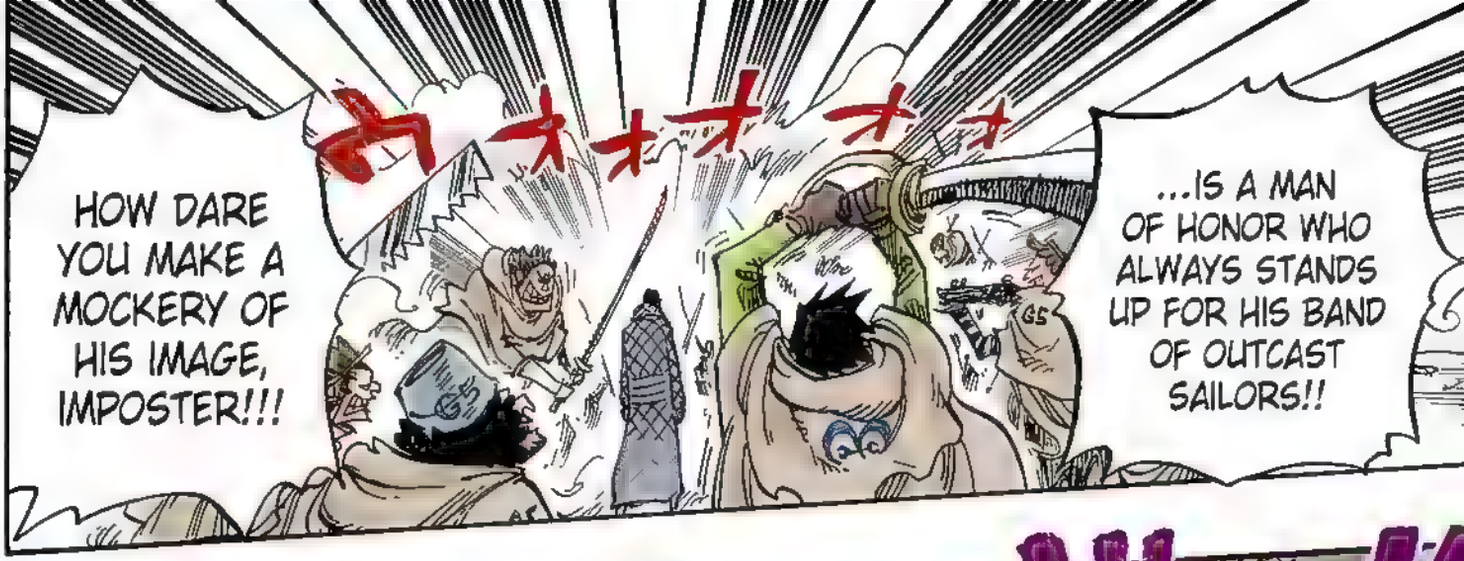
FORGIVE ME. THE FAILURE OF MY MEN IS MY RESPONSIBILITY! I'LL SEE PROPER ACTION IS TAKEN!!
AND YOU CALL YOURSELF NAVAL SAILORS?!

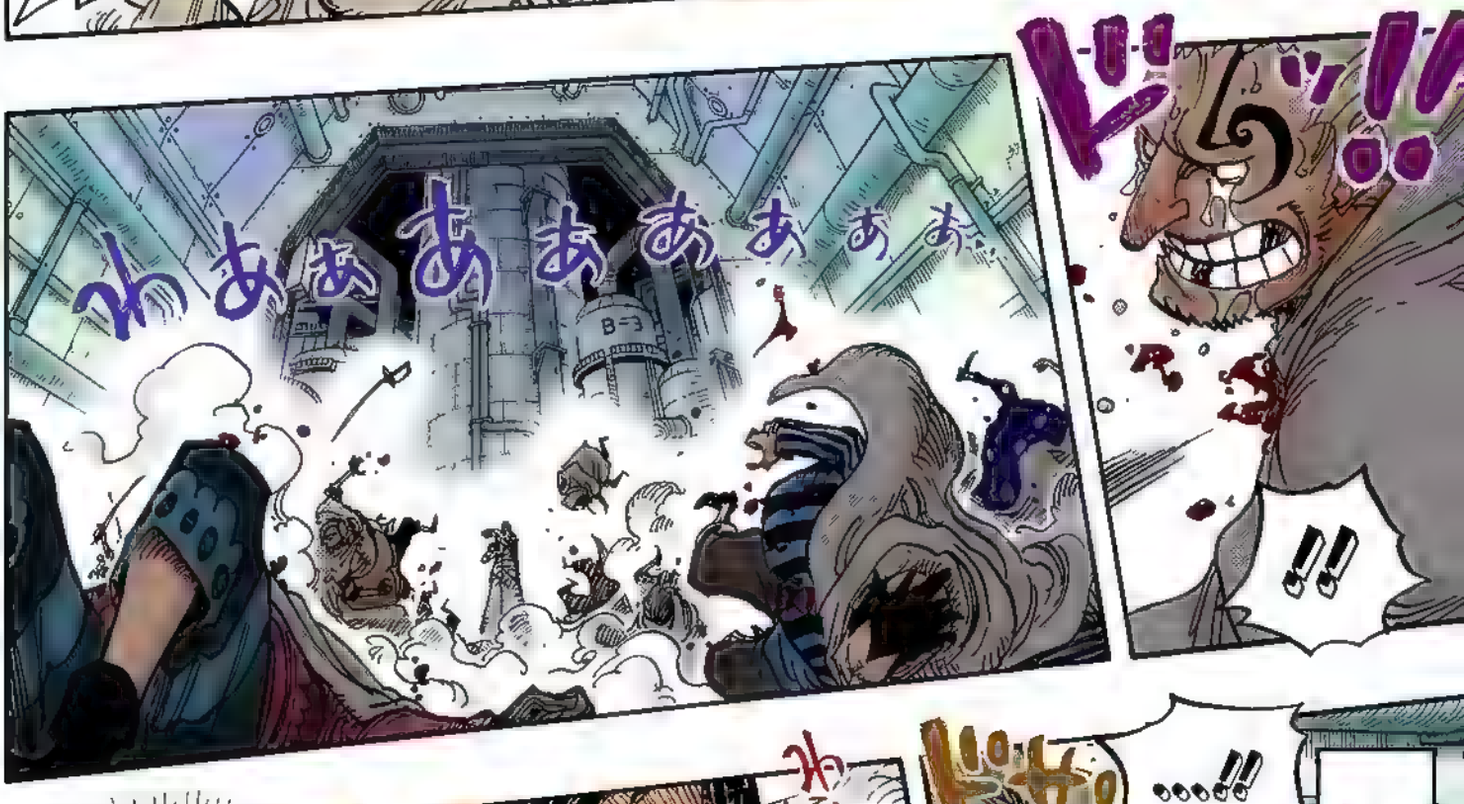

I...I SUPPOSE SO...
YOU'LL UNDERSTAND ONE DAY, IF YOU BECOME A MOTHER.

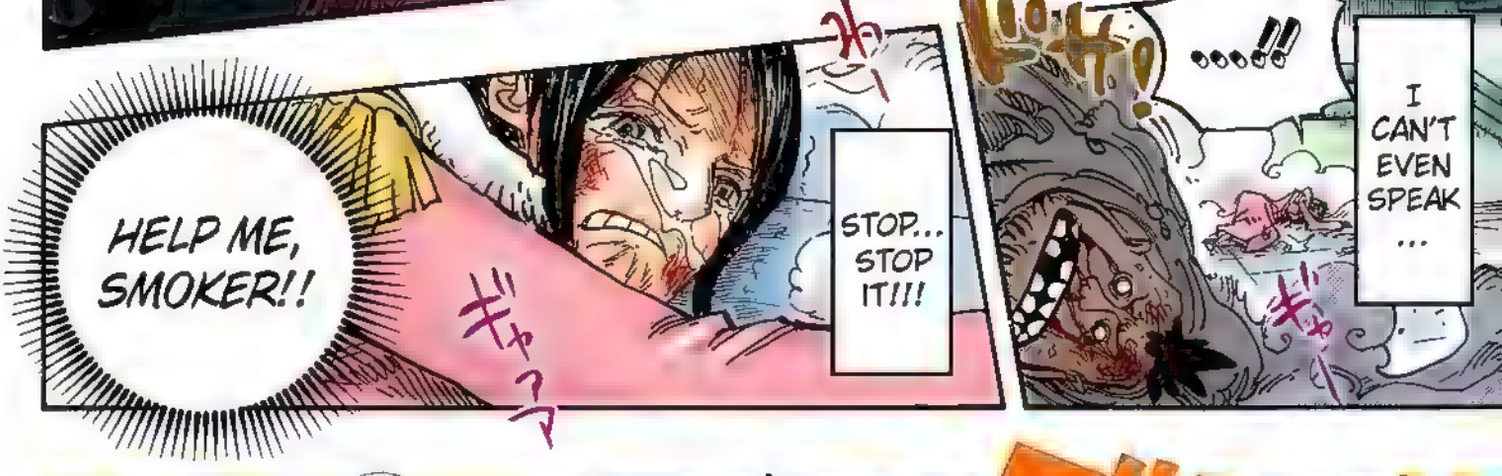

CALLING IT AN ABDUCTION AT LEAST GIVES THEM HOPE.
THE DEATH OF A CHILD IS VERY HARD NEWS FOR ANY PARENT TO ACCEPT.


HE'S NOT THE MAN YOU THINK HE IS!!!
STAY AWAY FROM HIM!!

CAPTAIN !!!
...WORKING AGAINST US FOR..
NGH!
HE'S BEEN ...
CAPTAIN !!!
AAAHK!!!
THE REAL VICE ADMIRAL VERGO...
IS IT A DISGUISE?! DEVIL FRUIT POWERS?!!
DON'T COPY OUR COMMANDER !!!
HE'S AN IMPOSTER !!
THE REAL VERGO WOULDN'T DO THESE THINGS!!!


HOW DARE YOU MAKE A MOCKERY OF HIS IMAGE, IMPOSTER!!!
...IS A MAN OF HONOR WHO ALWAYS STANDS UP FOR HIS BAND OF OUTCAST SAILORS!!

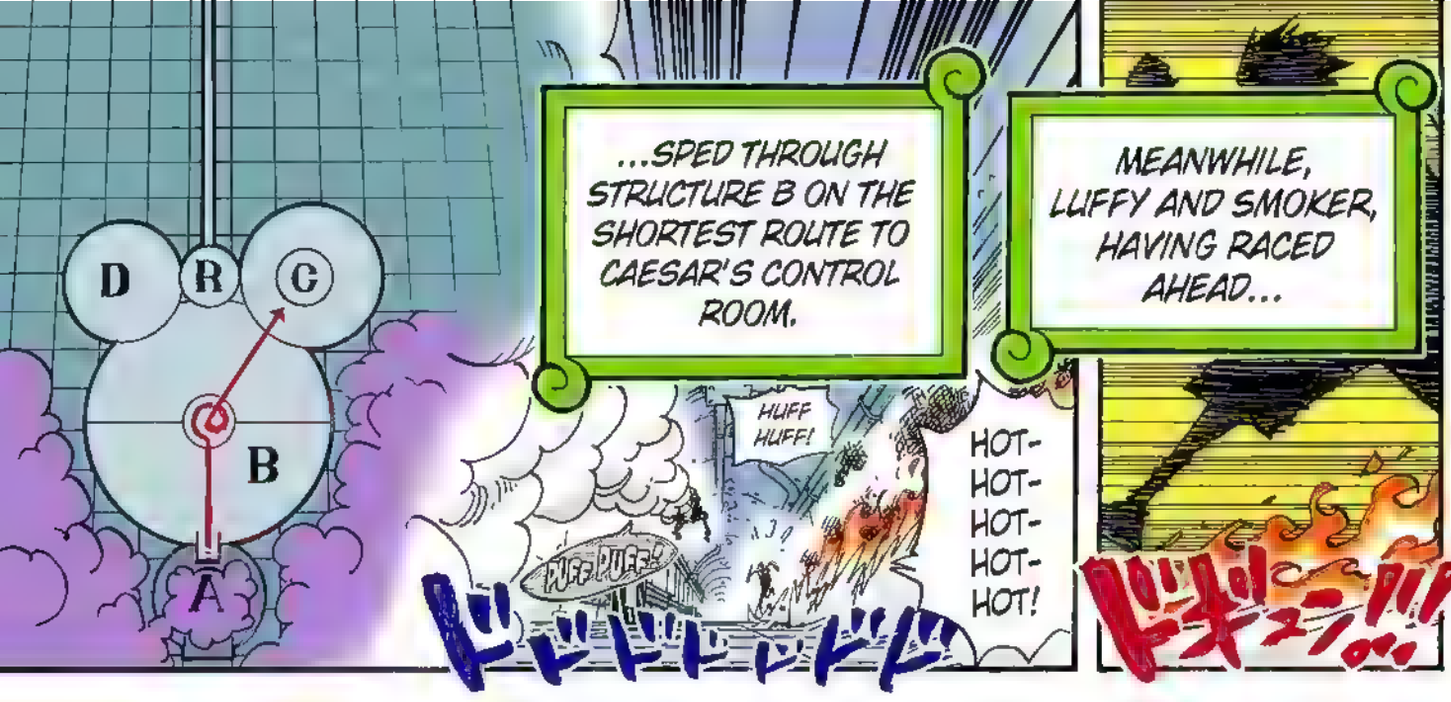

!!

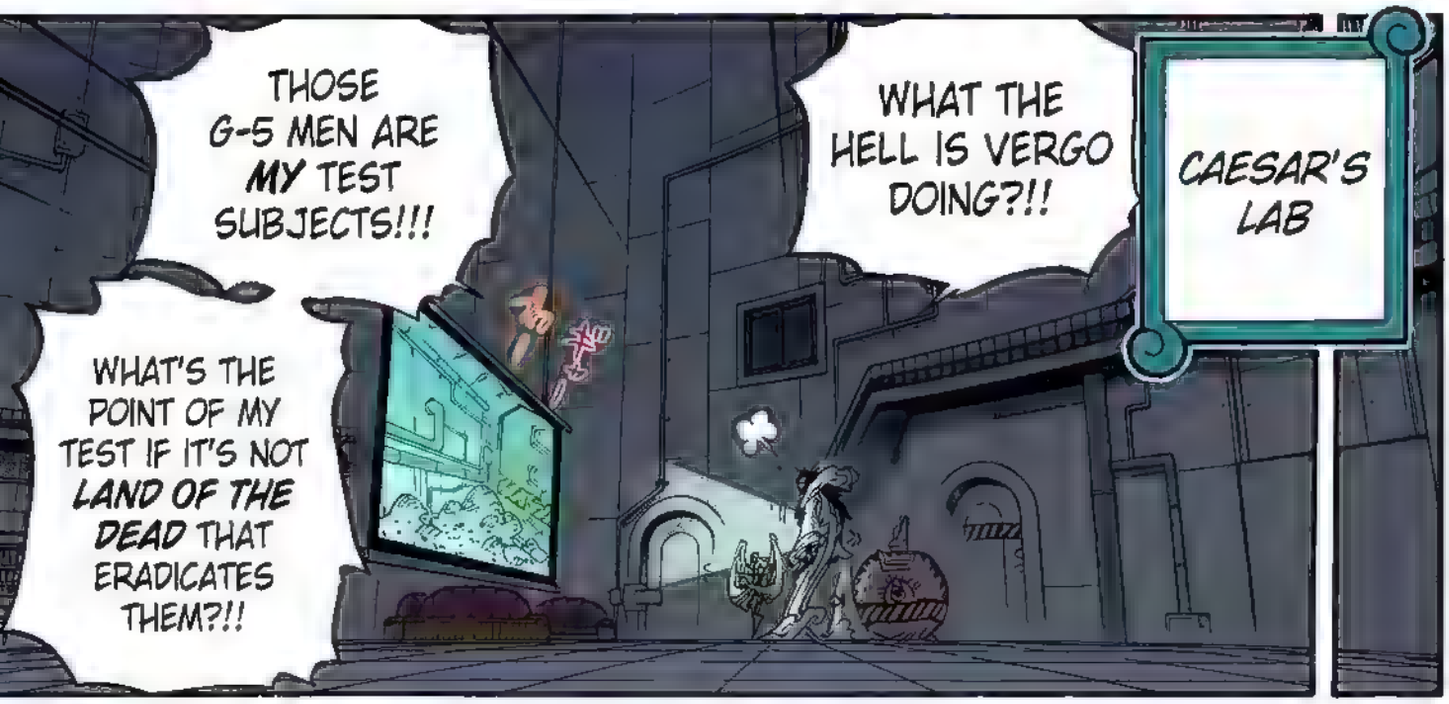

HELP ME, SMOKER!!
STOP... STOP IT!!!
...!!
I CAN'T EVEN SPEAK ...

I HEAR A LADY...
!?
WHO'S THERE?

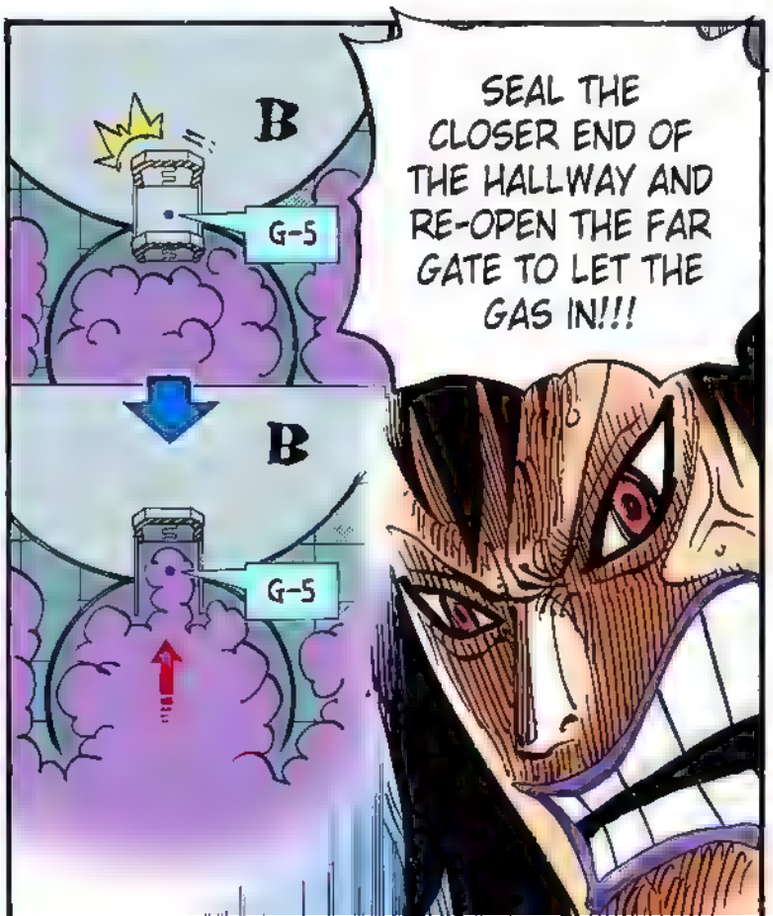
...CALLING FOR ME!!!
!!?
H-HE'S WITH THE STRAW HATS!!
WHAT'S A PIRATE DOING HERE?!
!!
I HEARD THE SOUND...OF A LADY'S TEARDROPS FALLING.

I FELT AN UNFAMILIAR PRESENCE COMING UP BEHIND US.
WHY DID SANJI FLY OFF IN A RAGE LIKE THAT?
LET HIM DO HIS THING!
...
ON THE BROWNBEARD BUS, INSIDE STRUCTURE B
D
R
C
B
A
NO, WAIT, IT LOOKS DIFFERENT.
OH! IT'S THAT DRAGON AGAIN!
HMM?
HUFF HUFF... THE SMALLER ONES ARE THE LATER, IMPROVED MODELS.
THEY'RE QUICKER AND HARDIER! HERE IT COMES!!
THEN THE SEDATIVE'S WEARING OFF.
ITS EYES HAVE CHANGED!!
KURURU-!!


D
R
C
B
A
...SPED THROUGH STRUCTURE B ON THE SHORTEST ROUTE TO CAESAR'S CONTROL ROOM.
MEANWHILE, LUFFY AND SMOKER, HAVING RACED AHEAD...
HUFF HUFF!
PUFF PUFF
HOT-HOT-HOT-HOT-HOT!
ドドドドドド
ドギュ～!!!


CAESAR'S LAB
WHAT THE HELL IS VERGO DOING?!!
THOSE G-5 MEN ARE MY TEST SUBJECTS!!!
WHAT'S THE POINT OF MY TEST IF IT'S NOT LAND OF THE DEAD THAT ERADICATES THEM?!!

WITH VERGO INSIDE?
IT'S HIS FAULT FOR GOING DOWN THERE IN THE FIRST PLACE!! JUST DO IT!!!
HAPPY


B
G-5
B
G-5
SEAL THE CLOSER END OF THE HALLWAY AND RE-OPEN THE FAR GATE TO LET THE GAS IN!!!

YOU'RE NOT GETTING AWAY THIS TIME!!!!

!!?

SHWUFGH !!!

CAESARRR !!!!

YOU READY?

NO, I'M NOT! GEEZ, YOU COULD *WAIT* A LITTLE BIT! HUFF HUFF...

I HAD TO RUN SO FAST, I SCORCHED THE GROUND!! HUFF HUFF!

HUFF HURRF...

HUFF HUFF... WEEZ...

COFF!

HUFF HUFF...

DING-DONG !!

AHH, THAT'S BETTER.

HUFF HUFF!

HUFF HUFF... I'LL TELL YOU WHEN.

I SAID NOT YET!

YOU READY *NOW?*

IT'S NOT FAIR.. *HUFF*... YOU GET TO JUST FLOAT RIGHT THROUGH THE AIR...

ガコォッ!!

!?

HUFF HUFF!

HUH?

TSK.

AHA, THIS ONE'S MINE.

!?

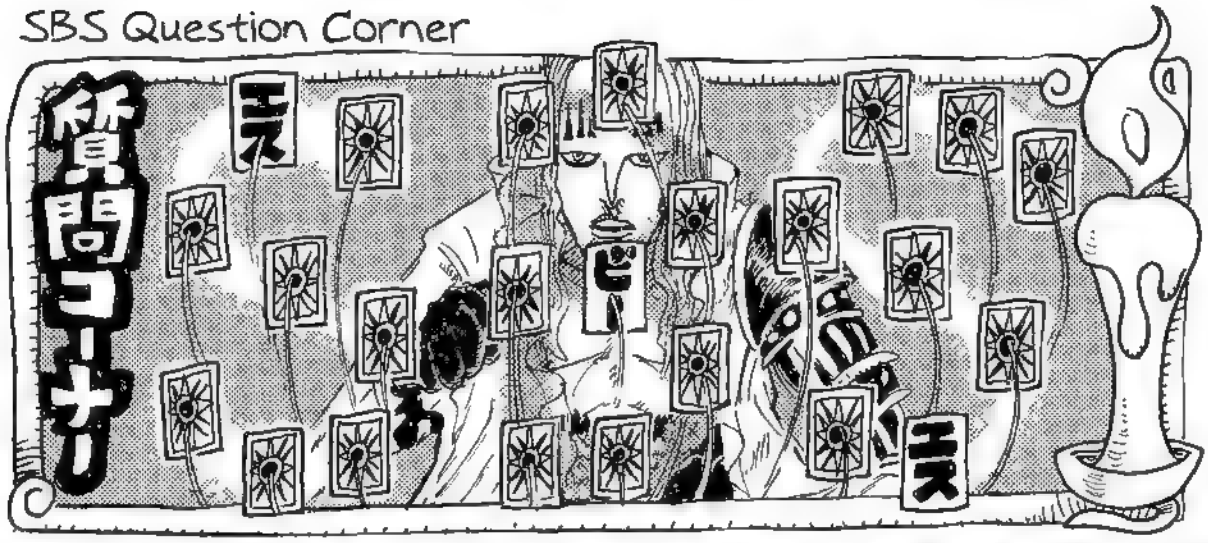
LISTEN... VERGO'S *MINE!!*

HEY!! I DIDN'T SAY "WHEN" YET!! WEEZ WEEZ...

I KNOW, *HUFF*... AND I GET CAESAR.

SO DON'T TOUCH HIM!! HUFF HUFF...

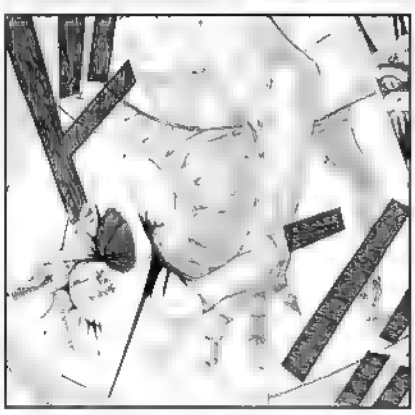
ガキキ



(Pomo, Aichi)

Q: In Chapter 656, Zolo has a really cool scene killing a dragon with Death Lion Song, and I noticed that it bears a strong resemblance to the scene of Ryuma the samurai beating a dragon in the pre-*One Piece* short manga "Monsters" that appears in your short story collection, *Wanted!* Did that scene hold a lot of meaning for you, Mr. Oda?

--Ono Rose Town People



A: Wow! I'm surprised you noticed something from so long ago. When I was doing the dragon-slicing scene in Punk Hazard, it did remind me of the short story "Monsters" that I drew almost twenty years ago. All I really remember is that Ryuma the protagonist was something of an original model for Zolo, and he sliced a dragon in half in a BIG huge panel. I chose not to re-read the old story, preferring to simply draw another BIG-panel dragon-slicing scene from scratch. Go ahead and compare my decapitations from age 19 and 38. (haha)

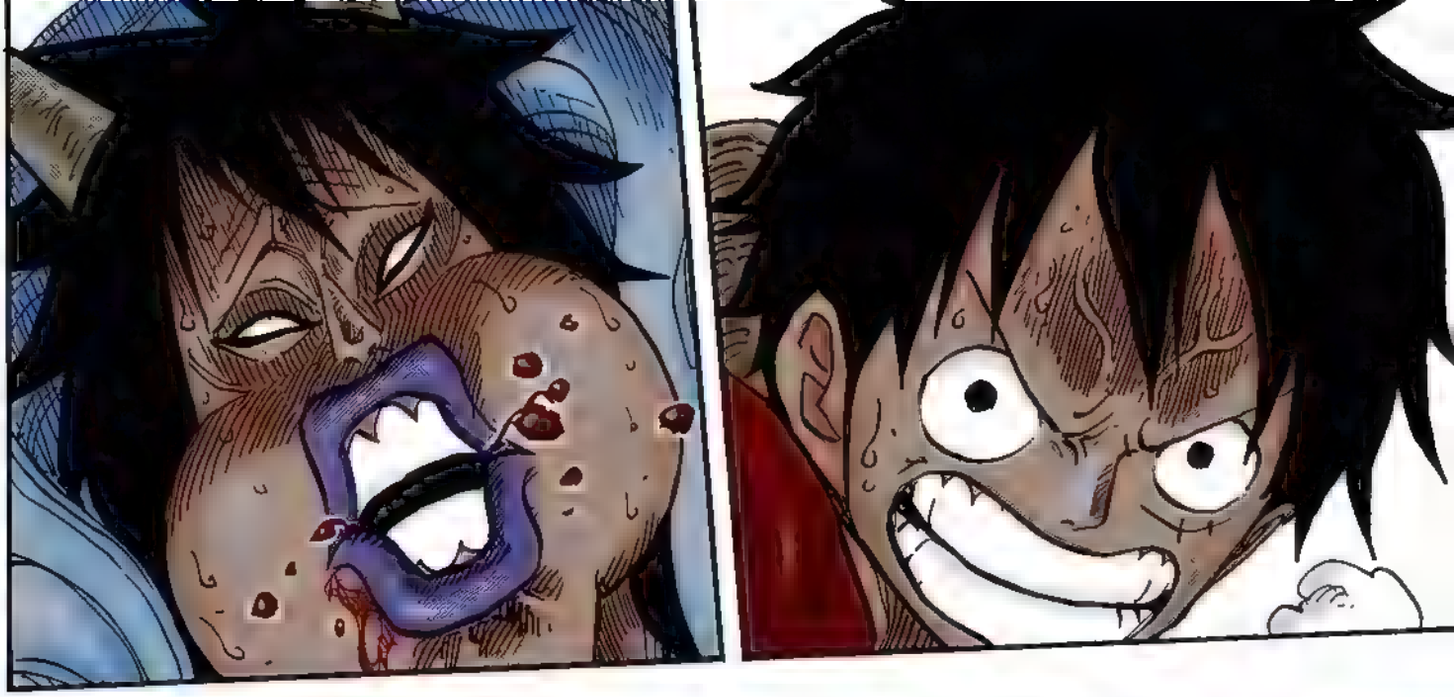
Q: Two years ago (in Volume 61), Nami reads a book in Weatheria and exclaims, "Lightning raining down like rain?!" Is this referring to the island the G-5 ship is moored at on Chapter 655 of Volume 66? Tell us, or I'll go like this! Zzzap!

--P.S. I Love Law

A: Zzzap? Don't make fun of lasers!! ⅔ That's right. When the three needles point out from Fish-Man Island, Luffy wants to go to the middle destination, the shakiest needle. That was Raijin Island, where lightning falls. It's also the place Urouge was headed at the end of Volume 60. Smoker had Luffy's mindset perfectly identified, BUT the Sunny got caught in the Whiteström and wound up closer to Punk Hazard, which didn't correspond to any of the needles. I wonder what kind of adventures we'd have had if the ship went to Raijin Island?

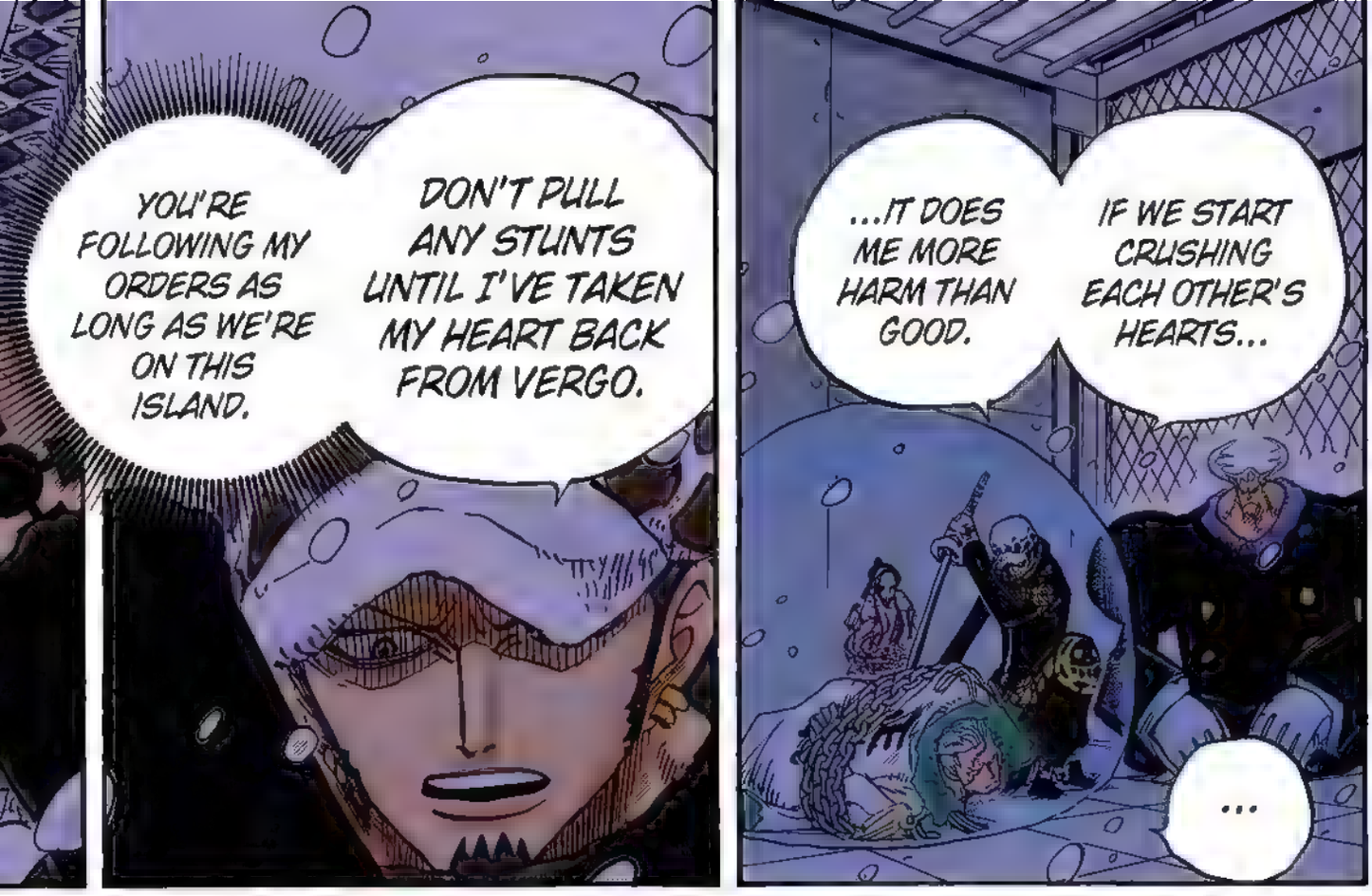
Chapter 681: LUFFY VS. MASTER

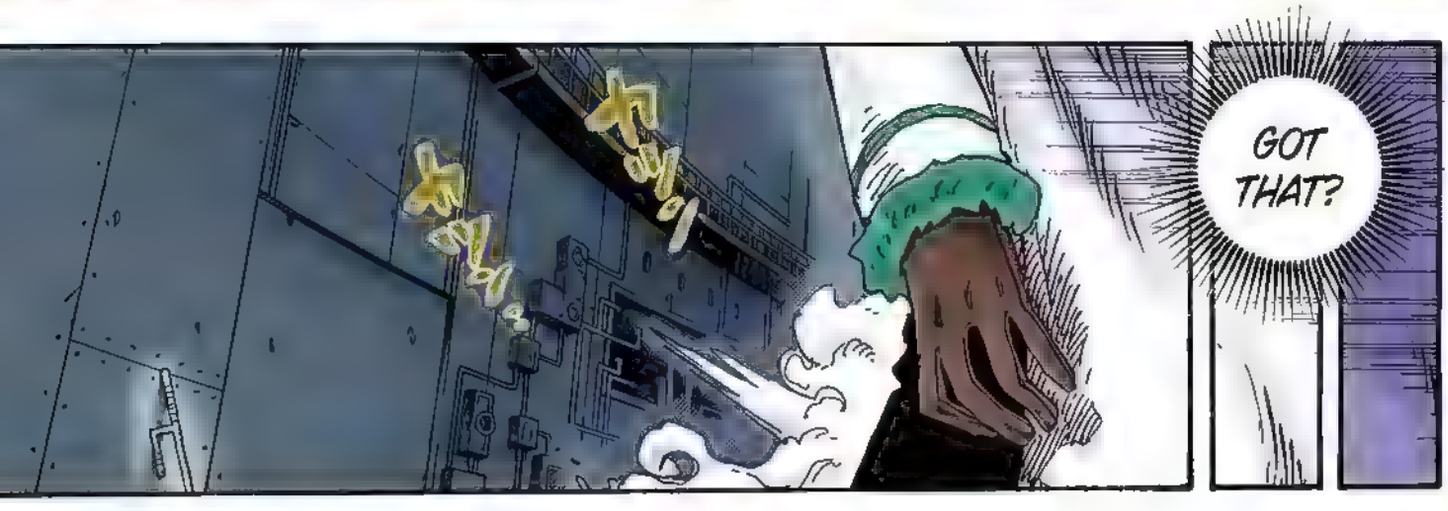
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 7:
"ARRIVING AT RAMSHACKLE NAVAL BASE G-5"

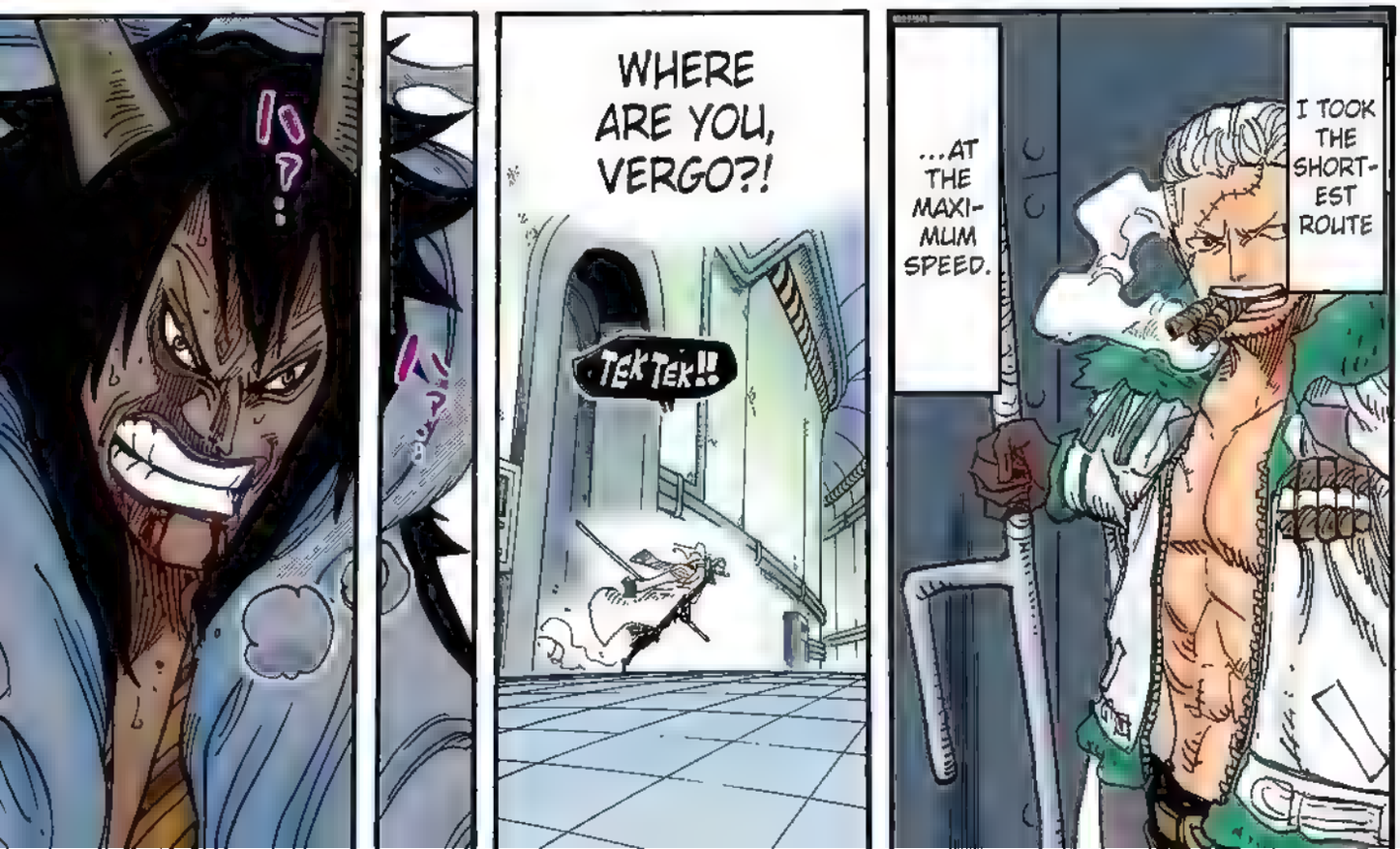


AAAHHH!!!
正義

I WANT YOU TO STAY AWAY FROM CAESAR!!
LISTEN, WHITE CHASE.


YOU'RE FOLLOWING MY ORDERS AS LONG AS WE'RE ON THIS ISLAND.
DON'T PULL ANY STUNTS UNTIL I'VE TAKEN MY HEART BACK FROM VERGO.
...IT DOES ME MORE HARM THAN GOOD.
IF WE START CRUSHING EACH OTHER'S HEARTS...
...


GOT THAT?


!?
WHERE ARE YOU, VERGO?!
TEK TEK!!
...AT THE MAXI-MUM SPEED.
I TOOK THE SHORT-EST ROUTE

がばっ
I GOT ...
!?
...YOUUU !!!
NO YOU DON'T!!
SWISH!!
!!
FWCH
FWCH
COMBUS-TIBLE...

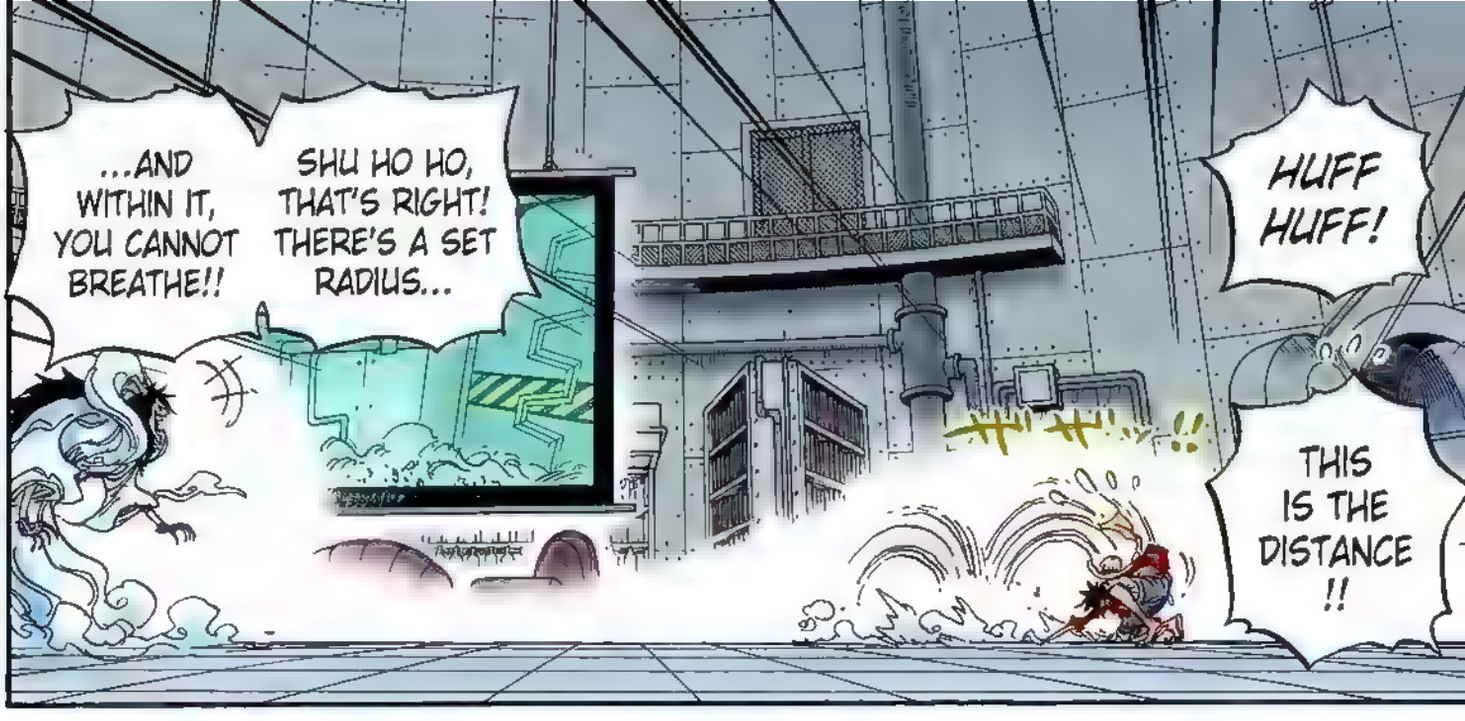
IMMO-
LATION
GAS!!!
WHOA
!!
ZWIP!!
LEAP!!

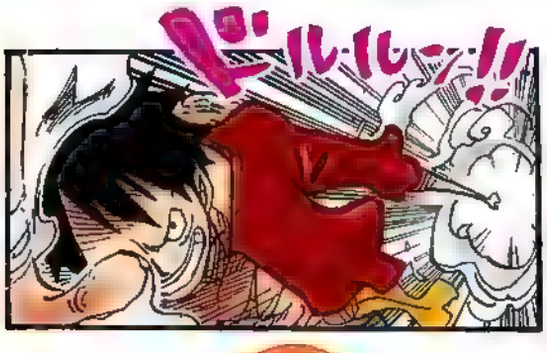
HUFF! HUFF
!!
WHAT REASON DO YOU HAVE FOR COMING AFTER ME, STRAW HAT?!!

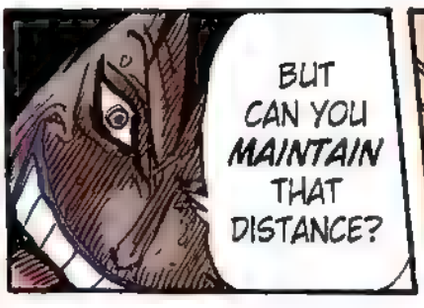
SO IT SOUNDS LIKE YOU'VE FORMED AN ALLIANCE WITH LAW THEN!! HE'S NOT TO BE TRUSTED!! HE'LL TURN ON YOU TOO!!
I...I DUNNO YET! BUT IF I CAPTURE YOU, SOMETHING NEAT IS SUPPOSED TO HAPPEN!!

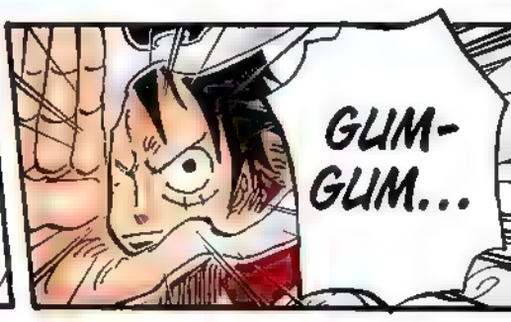
SO YOU HAVEN'T HAD ENOUGH PUNISHMENT YET, RUBBER-MAN?!!
I'LL BE THE ONE TO DECIDE THAT!!!
HMPH!!
HMPH!!
LAND OF NOTHING !!!
!!!

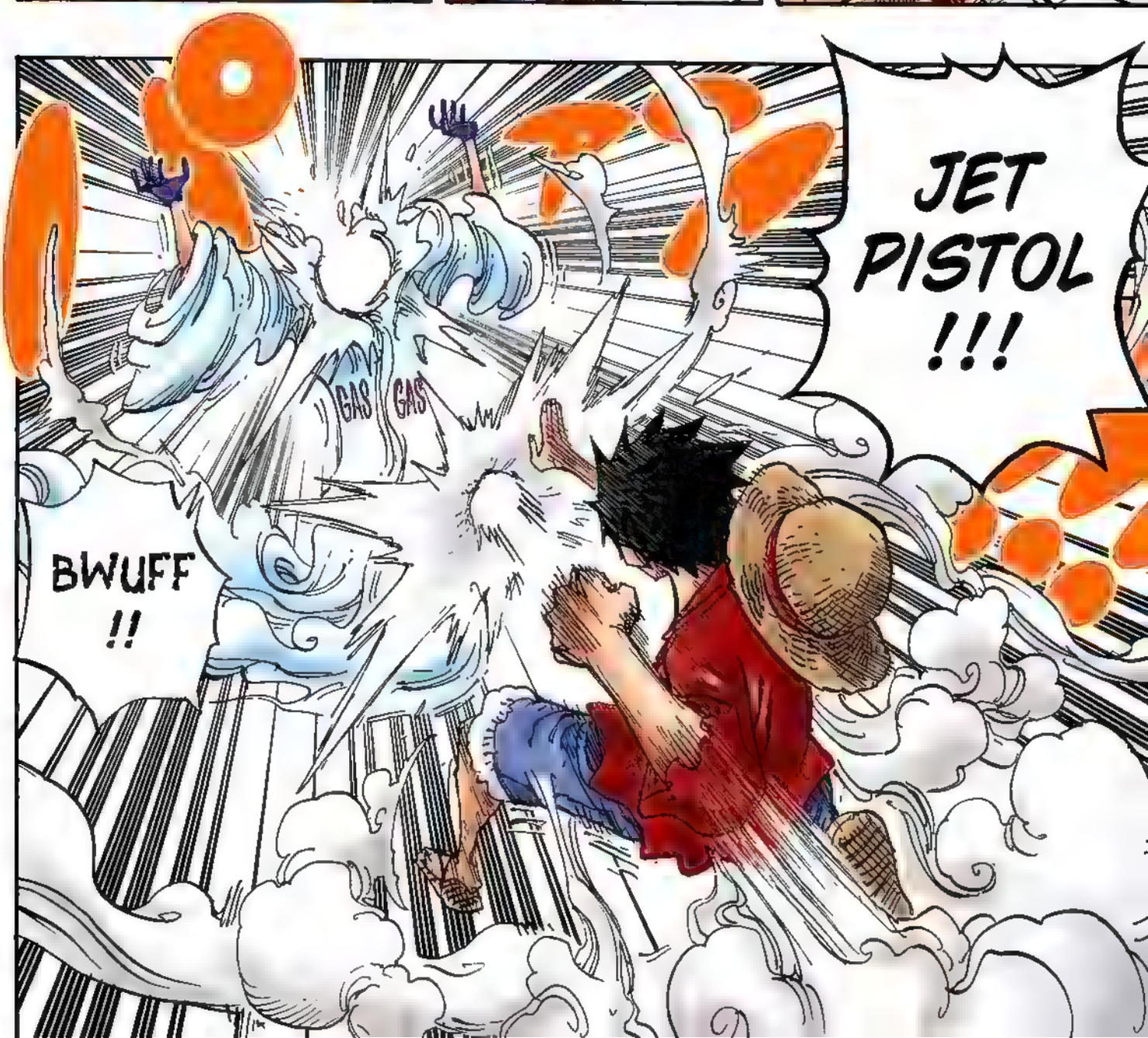
シュン!
...!!
SHU HO HO HO!!
UGH! IT'S THE ONE THAT KEEPS ME FROM BREATHING...
NNK ...!!
BWAAH !!!
...!!


...AND WITHIN IT, YOU CANNOT BREATHE!!
SHU HO HO, THAT'S RIGHT! THERE'S A SET RADIUS...
HUFF HUFF!
THIS IS THE DISTANCE !!


ビルルー!!


BUT CAN YOU MAINTAIN THAT DISTANCE?

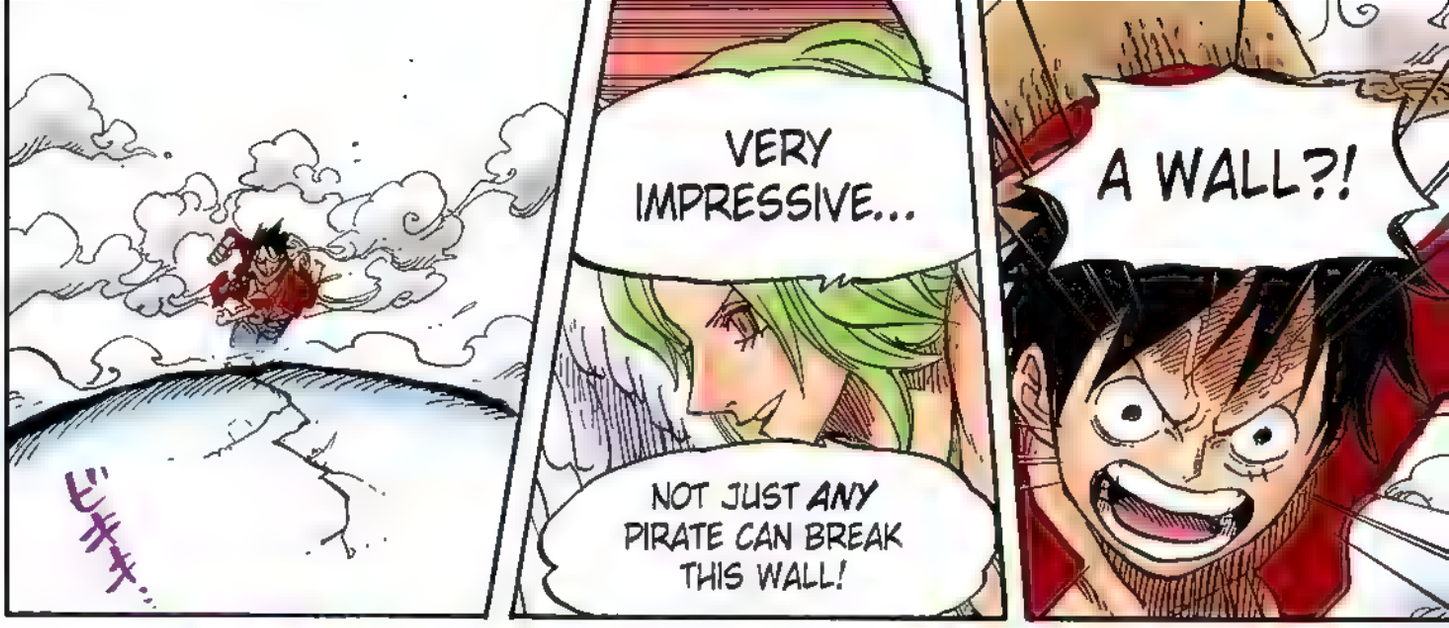

GUM-GUM...


JET PISTOL !!!
GAS GAS
BWUFF !!

ZZRD !!
AHH, THAT HURT, SHU HO HO!!
GAS GAS
!!!
UNG !!
NOT AGAIN...
SEE?! ONCE I GET CLOSE, YOU SUFFOCATE AGAIN!!
HURTS, DON'T IT?!
HERE'S YOUR OXYGEN !!
ゴォー!!
MY POISON GAS MIGHT NOT WORK ON YOU, BUT I HAVE PLENTY OF OTHER ATTACKS AT MY DISPOSAL!!
BLUE SWORD !!!

!!!
SHISHI
TAKE THIS BURNING SLASH!!!
ARMA-MENT HARDEN-ING!!
ばっ!!
PWAAH !!
SHU HO HO HO!!

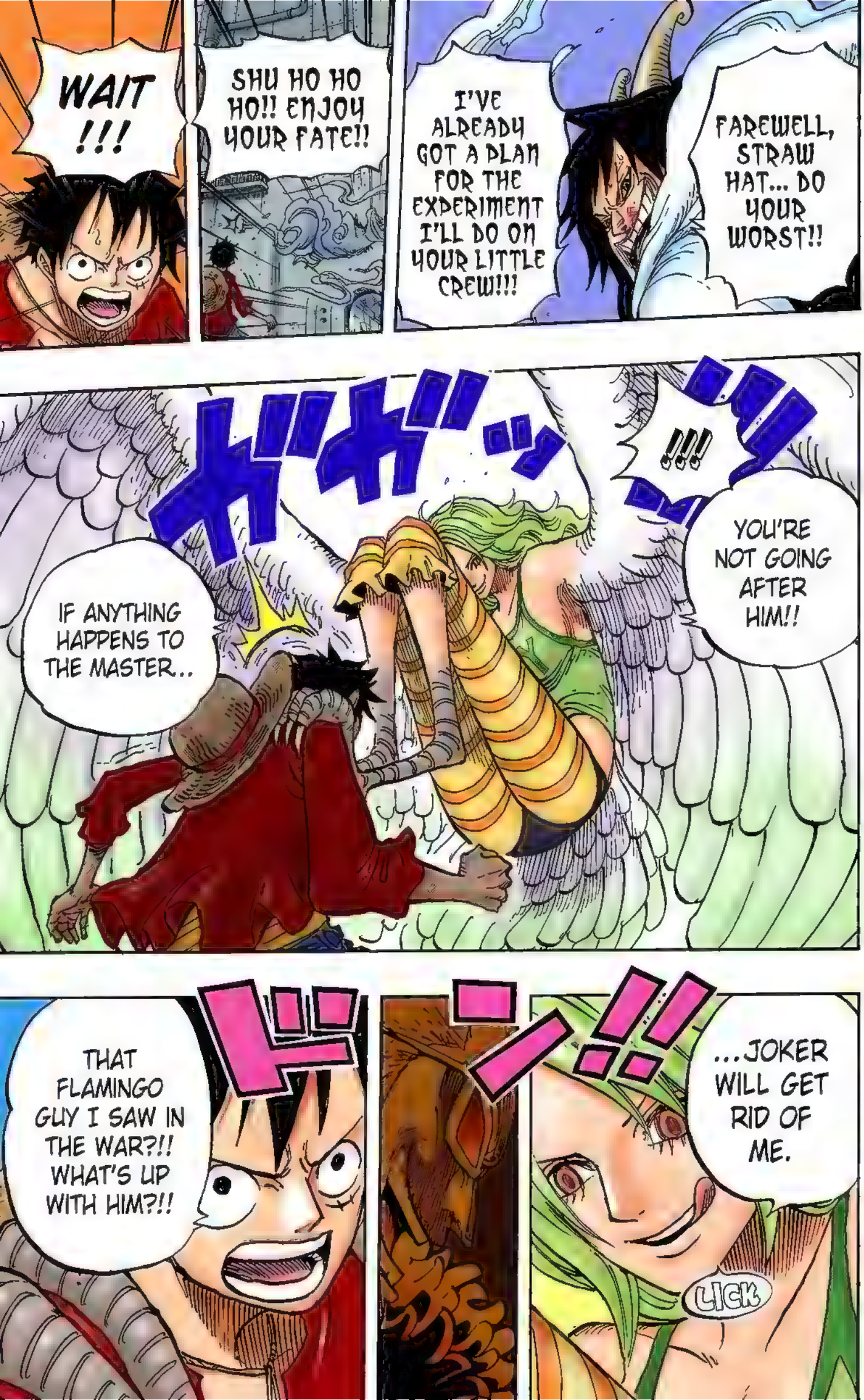
GUM-GUM...
!!
IGLOO!
ドガガ
JET GATLING !!!
!!?
ガガガ!!


ビキキ…
VERY IMPRESSIVE...
NOT JUST ANY PIRATE CAN BREAK THIS WALL!
A WALL?!

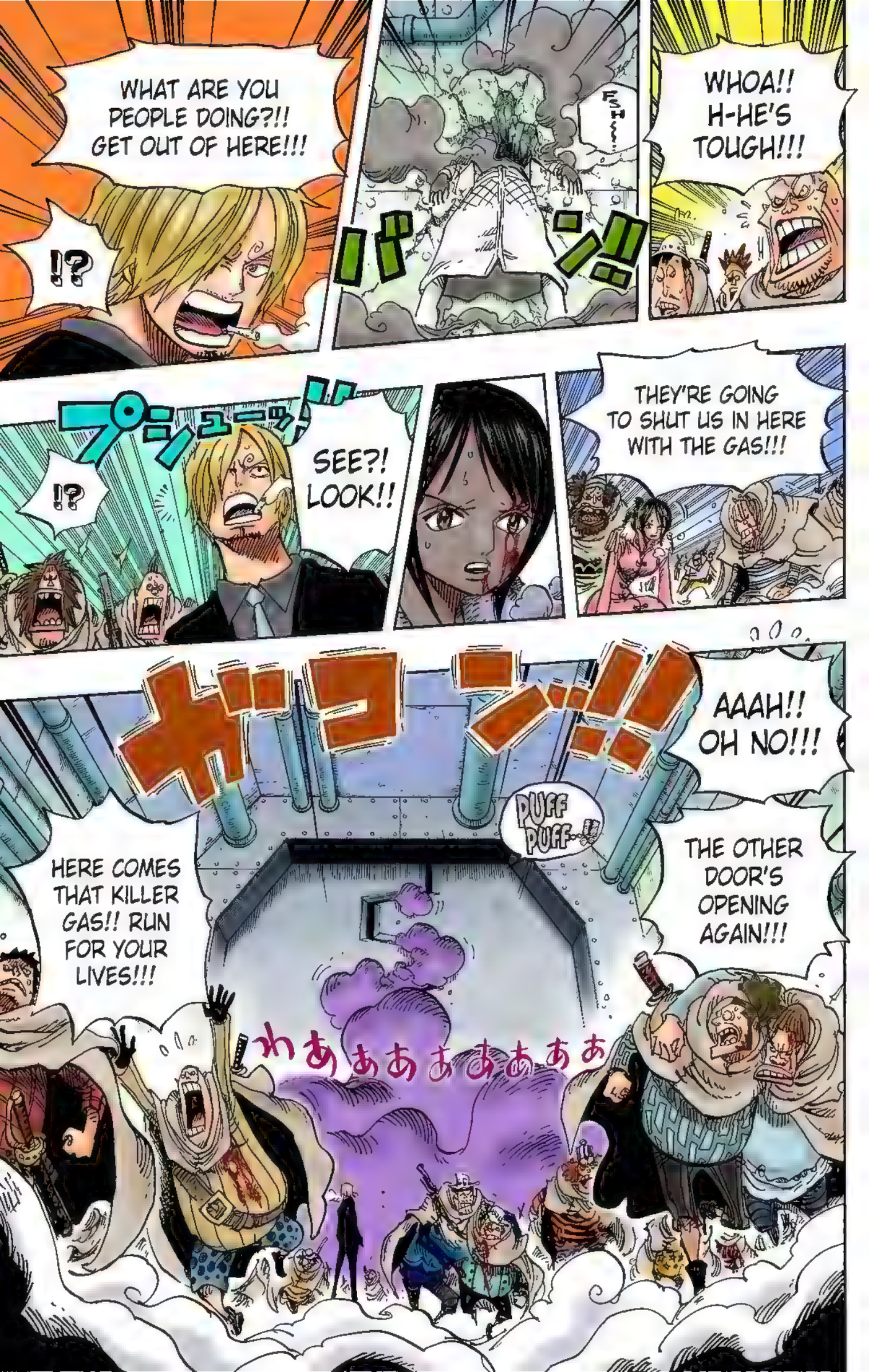
NWAAAH !!

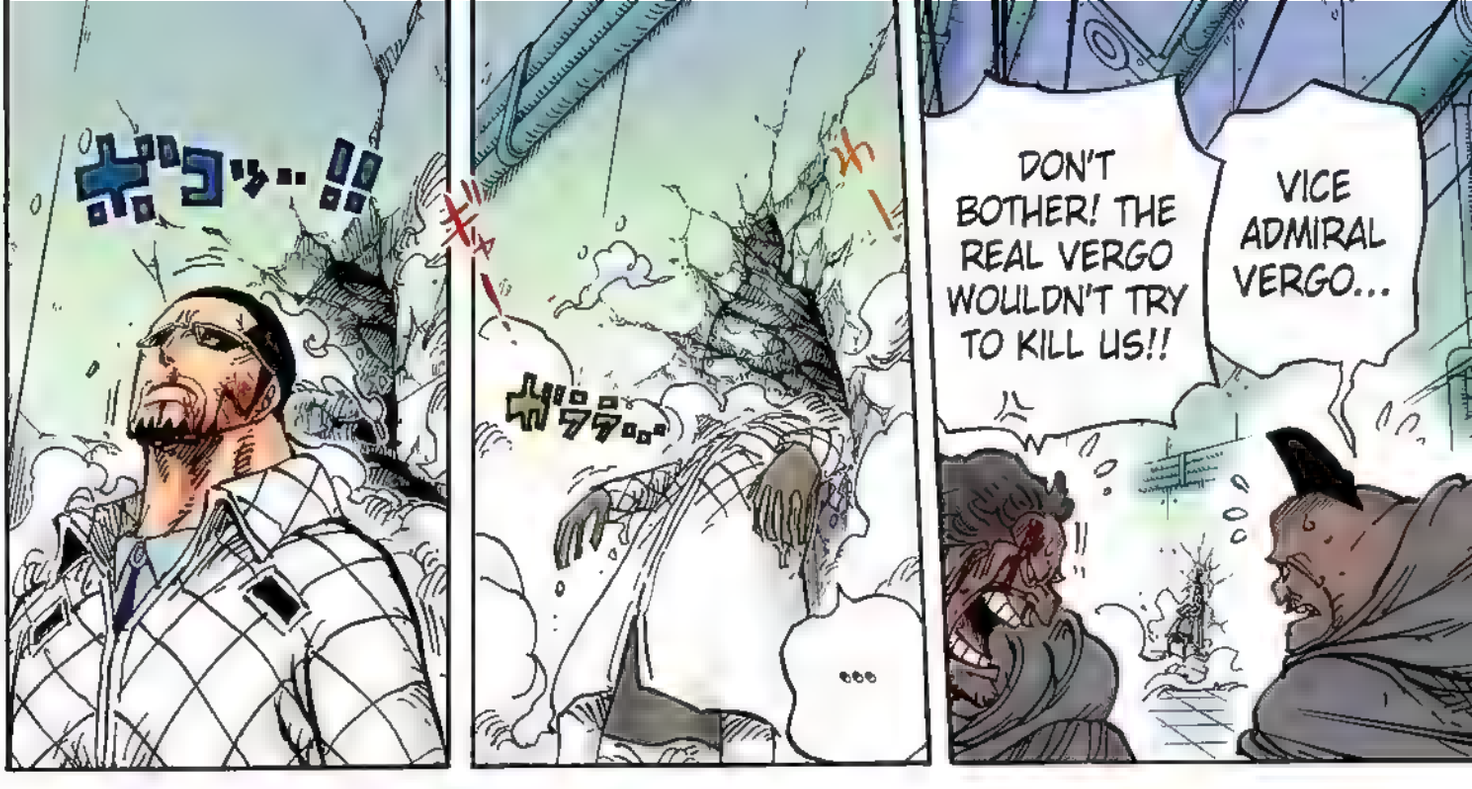
THIS FIGHT IS POINT-LESS!!
NOW'S YOUR CHANCE TO FLEE, MASTER!!
BAH! TELL ME ABOUT IT!!
HAPPY

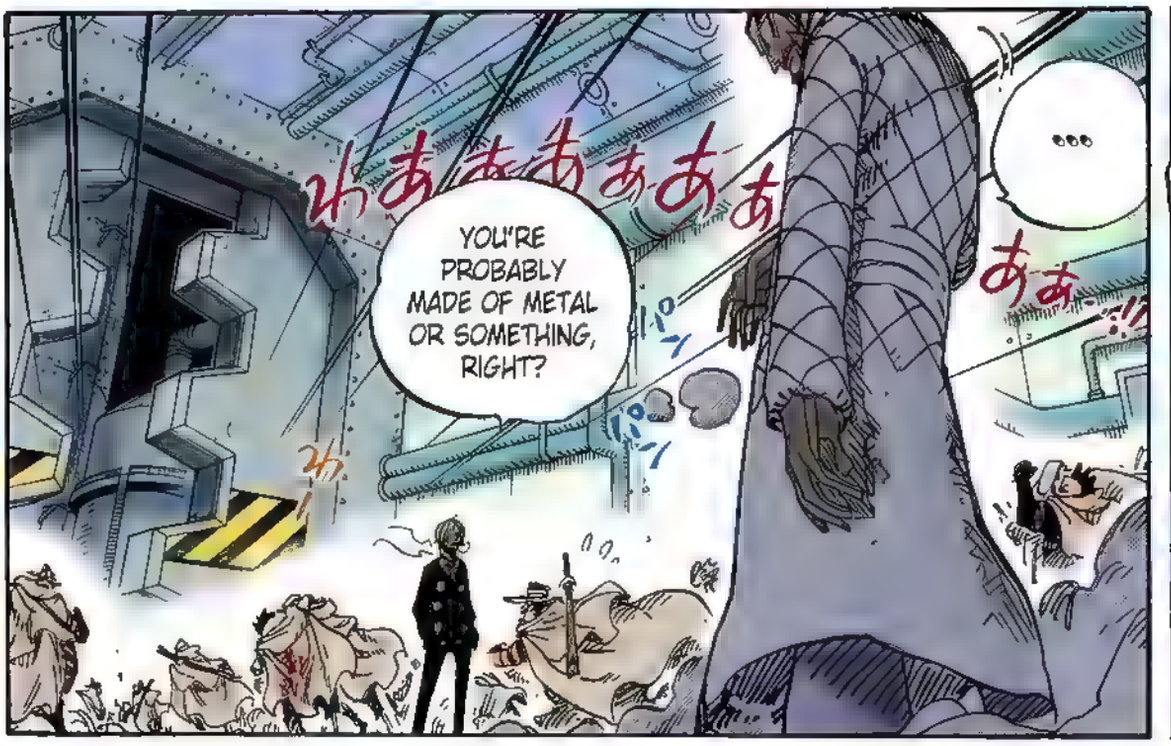
WHAT THE HECK?! YOU HAVE DEVIL FRUIT POWERS?!!
ラテ…
HA HA.

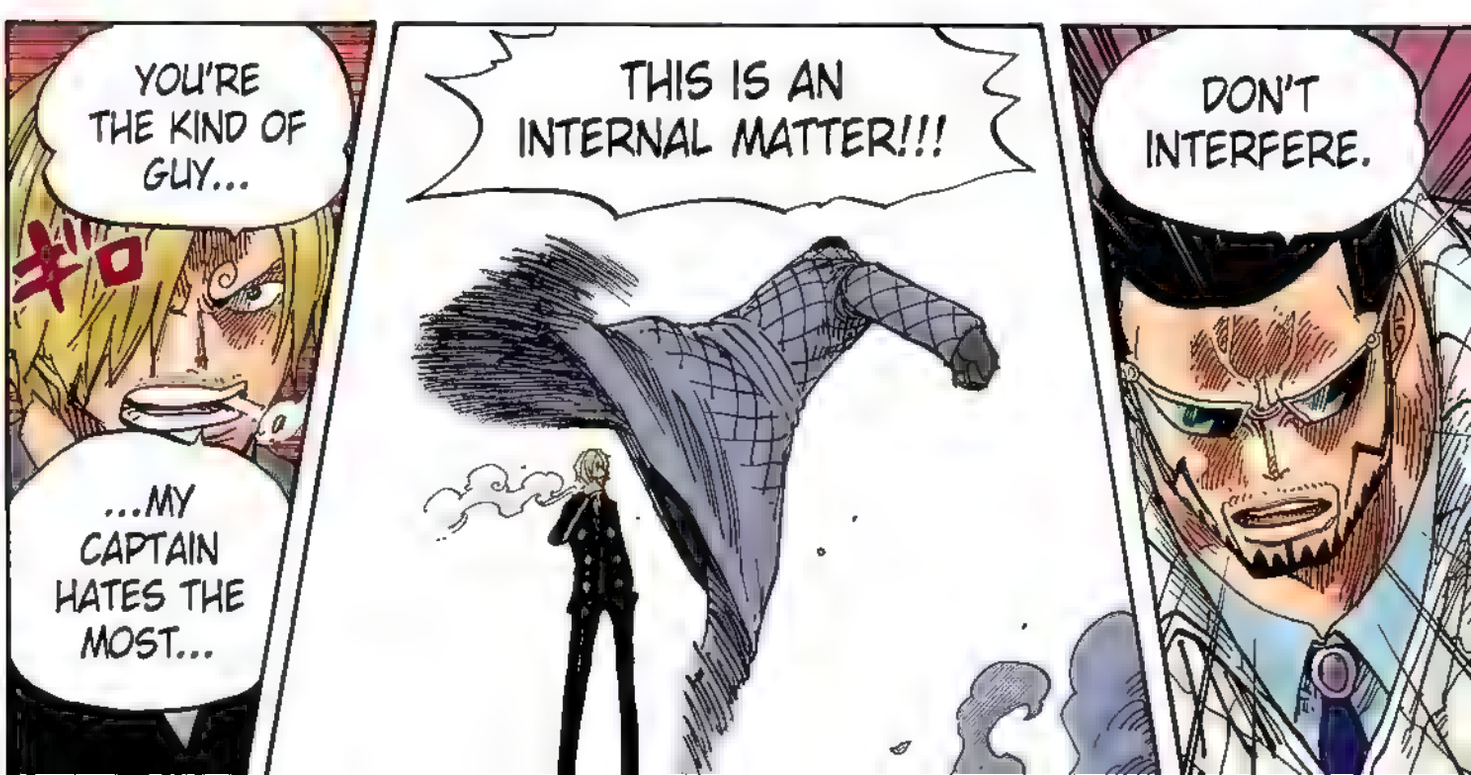

WAIT !!!
SHU HO HO HO!! ENJOY YOUR FATE!!
I'VE ALREADY GOT A PLAN FOR THE EXPERIMENT I'LL DO ON YOUR LITTLE CREW!!!
FAREWELL, STRAW HAT... DO YOUR WORST!!
ドガッ
!!!
IF ANYTHING HAPPENS TO THE MASTER..
YOU'RE NOT GOING AFTER HIM!!
THAT FLAMINGO GUY I SAW IN THE WAR?!! WHAT'S UP WITH HIM?!!
ドン!!
...JOKER WILL GET RID OF ME.
LICK

BEEP!!
BEEP!!
BEEP!!
CONNECTING HALLWAY, STRUCTURES A & B
D
R
G
B
A
Here
BEEP!!
GOTTA KEEP RUNNING!! HURRY!!
WHO'S THAT GUY FIGHTING WITH FAKE-VERGO?!
IT'S THAT ALARM AGAIN!! THE GATE AHEAD IS CLOSING !!!
FLANCHE STRIKE !!!
KBAM!!!
!!!
BLACK-LEG, FROM THE STRAW HAT CREW!!!
G-5
WHY'S HE SAVING US?! WE SHOULD HELP OUT...

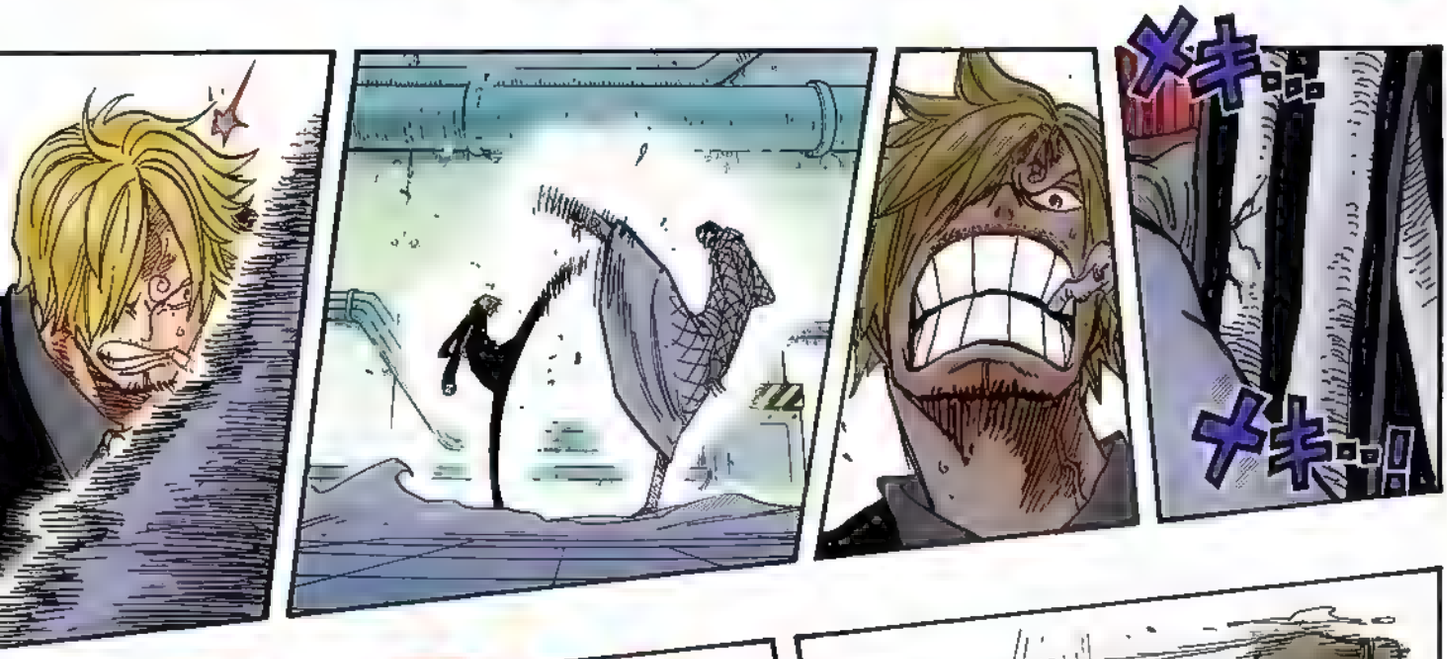

WHAT ARE YOU PEOPLE DOING?!! GET OUT OF HERE!!!
!?
バン!!
FSH~...
WHOA!! H-HE'S TOUGH!!!
プシュー!!
!?
SEE?! LOOK!!
THEY'RE GOING TO SHUT US IN HERE WITH THE GAS!!!
ガコン!!
AAAH!! OH NO!!!
PUFF PUFF
HERE COMES THAT KILLER GAS!! RUN FOR YOUR LIVES!!!
THE OTHER DOOR'S OPENING AGAIN!!!
わあああああああ

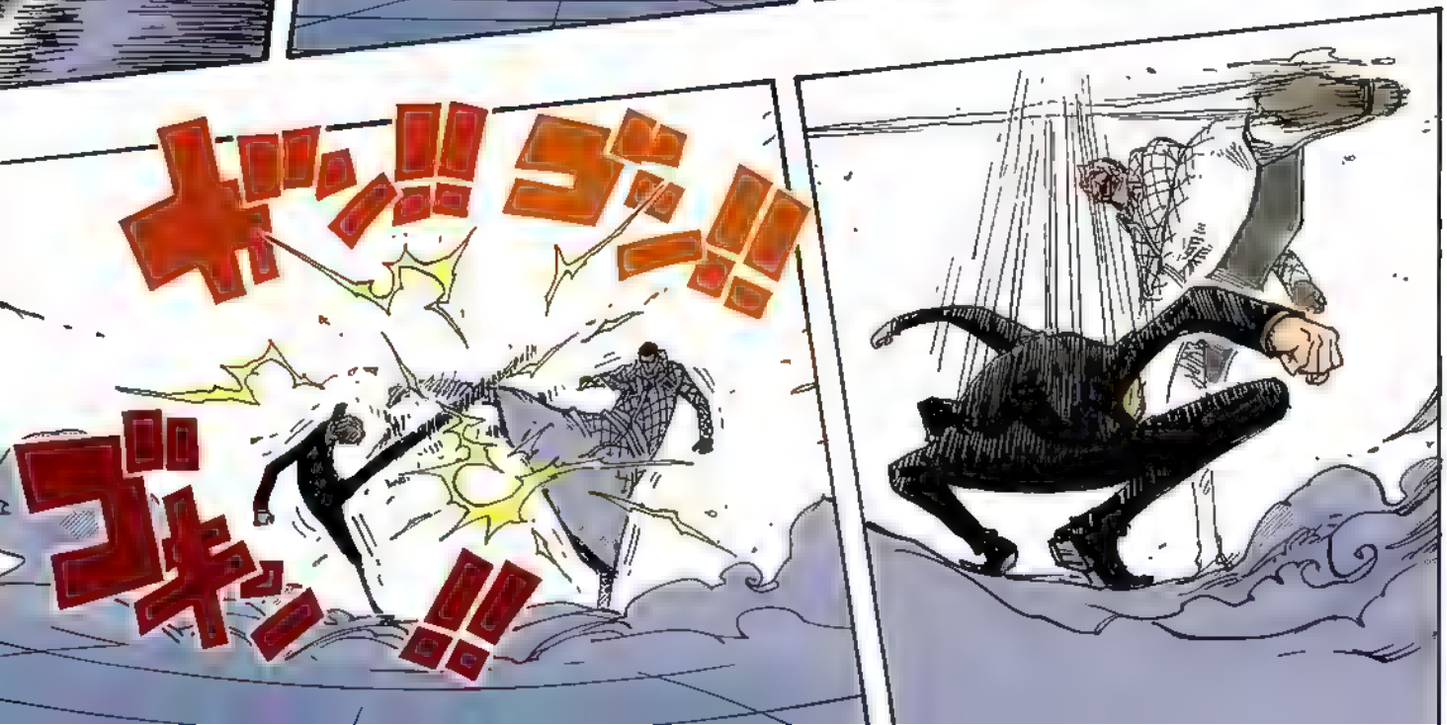

ボコッ…!!
ガラ…
…
VICE ADMIRAL VERGO...
DON'T BOTHER! THE REAL VERGO WOULDN'T TRY TO KILL US!!

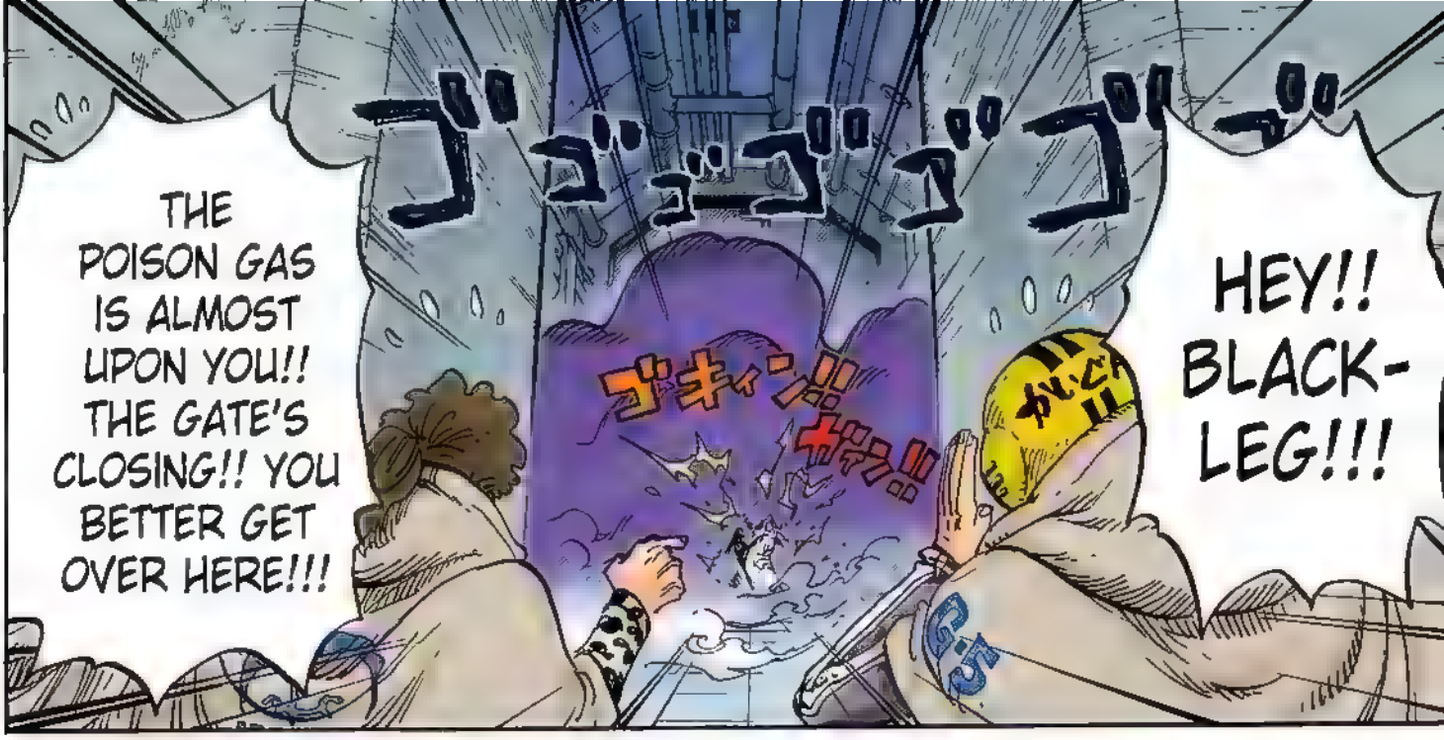

あああああ
YOU'RE PROBABLY MADE OF METAL OR SOMETHING, RIGHT?
…
あ
!!
I SEE NOW...

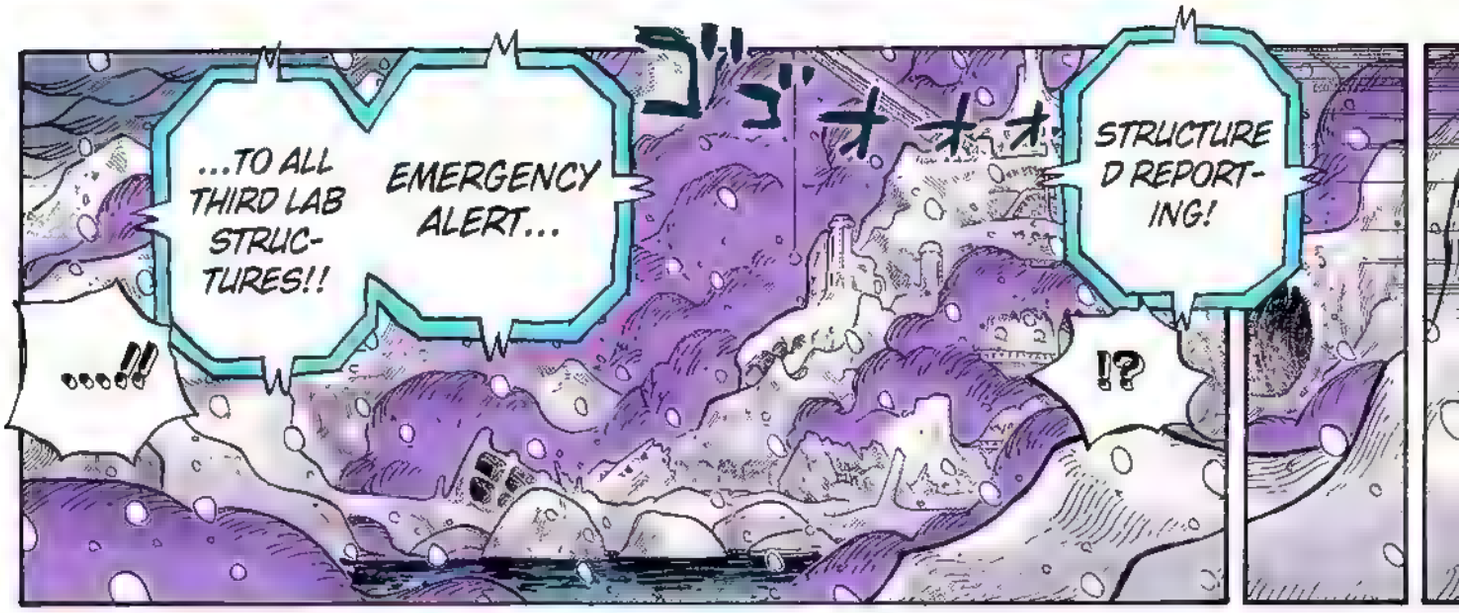

YOU'RE THE KIND OF GUY...
キロ
...MY CAPTAIN HATES THE MOST...
THIS IS AN INTERNAL MATTER!!!
DON'T INTERFERE.

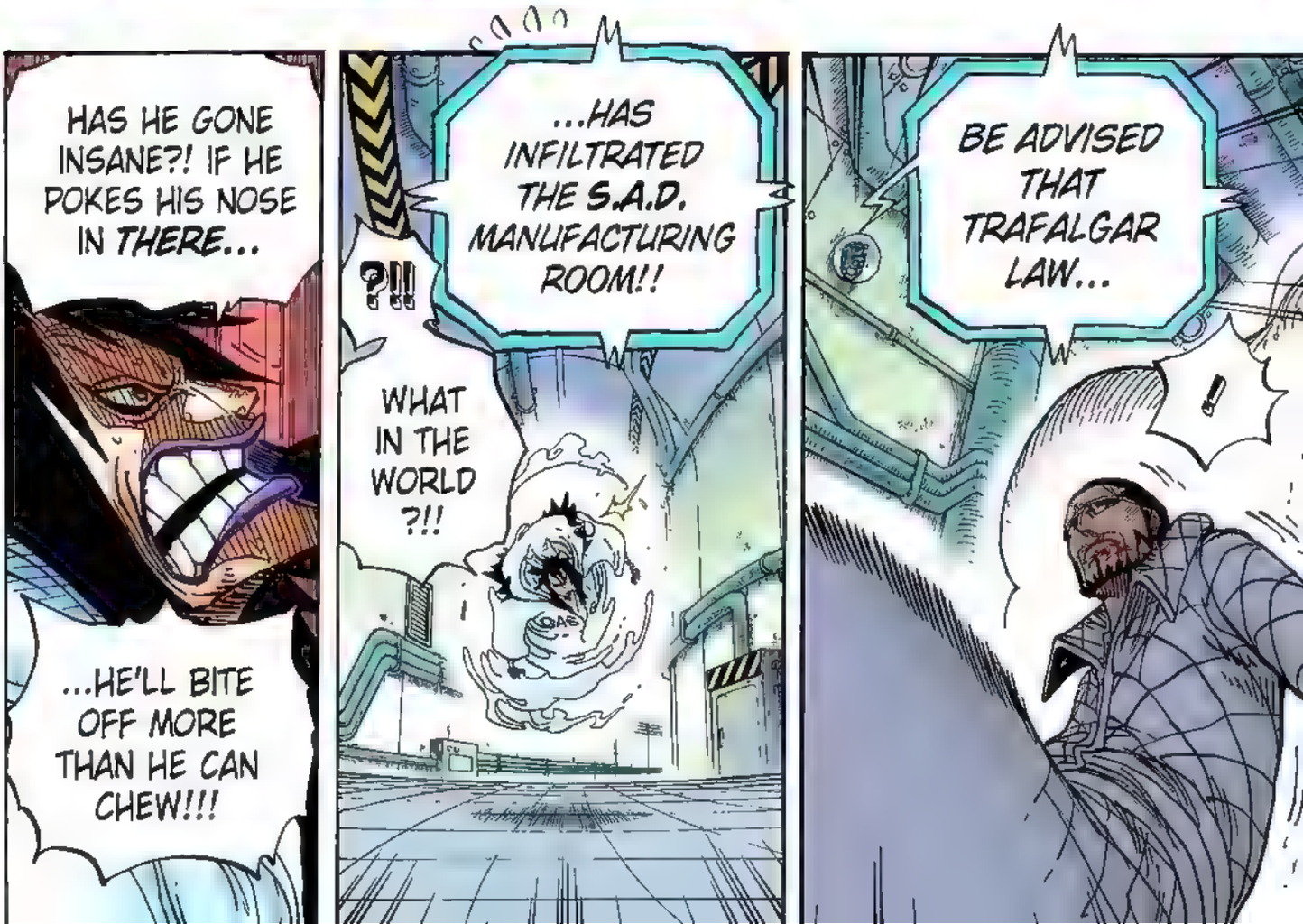
ゴッ
!!!

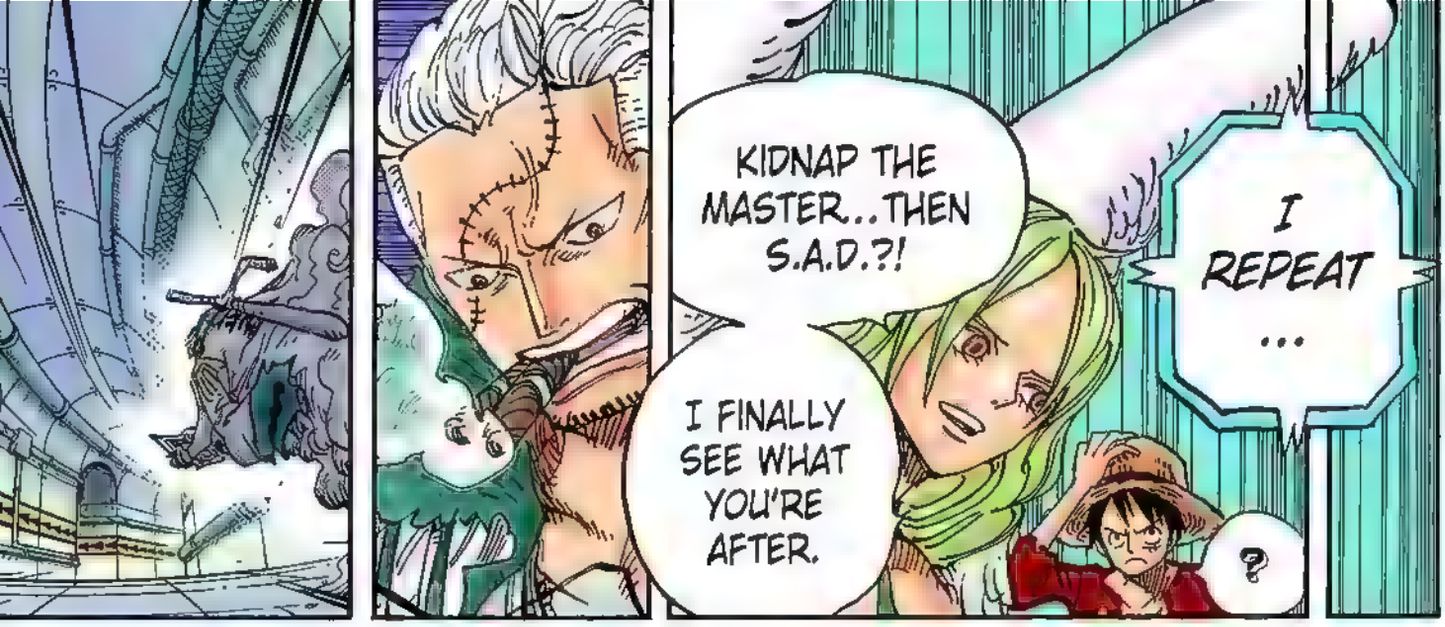

メキ…
メキ…!

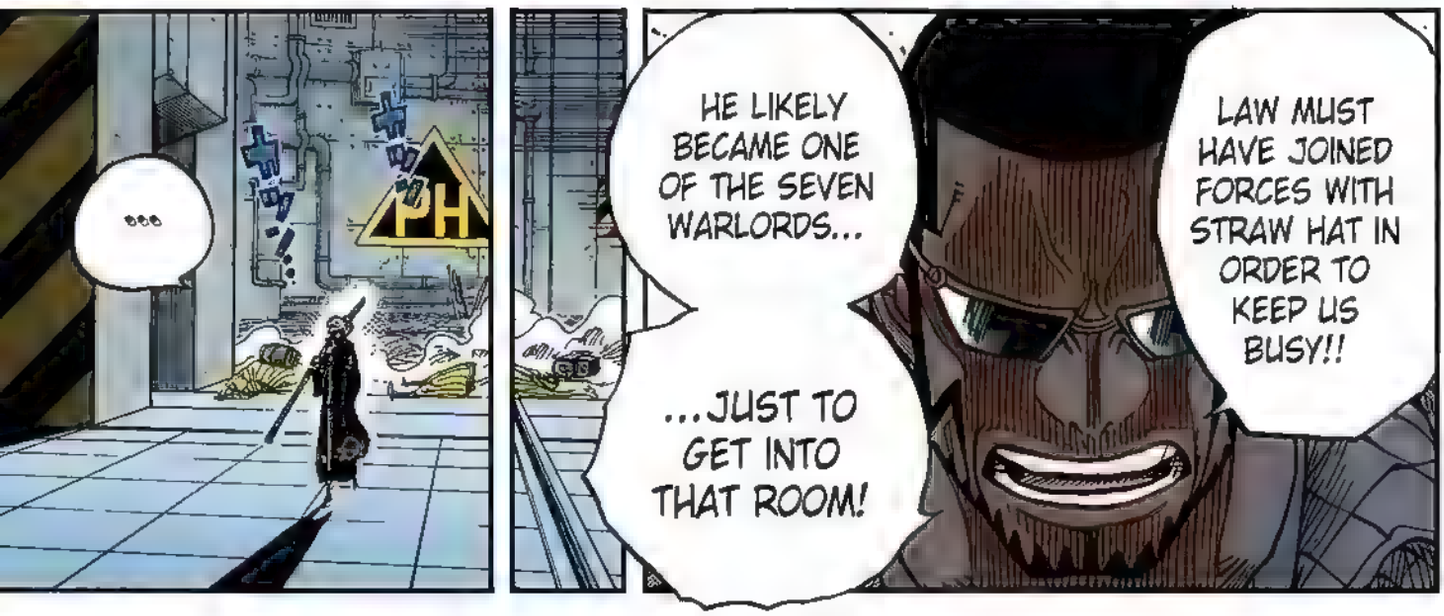

ドン!! ゴ!!
ゴキン!!


THE POISON GAS IS ALMOST UPON YOU!! THE GATE'S CLOSING!! YOU BETTER GET OVER HERE!!!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴキィン!! ガァン!!
かいぐん
HEY!! BLACK-LEG!!!


...TO ALL THIRD LAB STRUC-TURES!!
EMERGENCY ALERT...
ゴゴオオオ
STRUCTURE D REPORT-ING!
...!!
!?


HAS HE GONE INSANE?! IF HE POKES HIS NOSE IN THERE...
...HE'LL BITE OFF MORE THAN HE CAN CHEW!!!
?!!
...HAS INFILTRATED THE S.A.D. MANUFACTURING ROOM!!
WHAT IN THE WORLD ?!!
BE ADVISED THAT TRAFALGAR LAW...
!


KIDNAP THE MASTER...THEN S.A.D.?!
I FINALLY SEE WHAT YOU'RE AFTER.
I REPEAT ...
?


...
PH
HE LIKELY BECAME ONE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS...
...JUST TO GET INTO THAT ROOM!
LAW MUST HAVE JOINED FORCES WITH STRAW HAT IN ORDER TO KEEP US BUSY!!

THAT BOY'S GOING TO UNLEASH HELL ON THE NEW WORLD!!!!
HE'S GOT ONE NIGHT-MARE OF A SCENARIO PLANNED OUT IN HIS HEAD!!!

SBS Question Corner

(Ryo, Wakayama)

A: There are two letters to show off here.

Q: I have a question, Mr. Oda. Can you give us profiles (birthday, height, age) of all the Straw Hats with their current information?

--Ma~

Q: Mr. Oda! I have a request! Can you tell me the order that the various Straw Hats joined the crew? Thank you!

--Yoshikawa

A: What a novel idea! Good thinking. After fifteen years of *One Piece*, you lose track of these things. The sender of the first letter above is just ten years old. When you're older, go back and read how the Straw Hats came together. The number on each picture is the order they joined the crew. The heights listed are the first for the crew after the two-year skip. Oh, and just so you know, before the *Thousand Sunny*, they rode on a ship called the *Merry Go*.

Monkey D. Luffy
May 5, Age 19
5'9" (Gum-Gum Fruit)
Appears: Vol. 1 —(E)

Roronoa Zolo
November 11, Age 21
5'11"
Appears: Vol. 1 —(E)

Nami
July 3, Age 20
5'7"
Appears: Vol. 1 —(E)

Usopp
April 1, Age 19
5'9"
Appears: Vol. 3 —(E)

San ji
March 2, Age 21
5'11"
Appears: Vol. 5 —(N)

TonyTony Chopper
December 24, Age 17
2'11" (Human-Human Fruit)
Appears: Vol. 15 —(G)

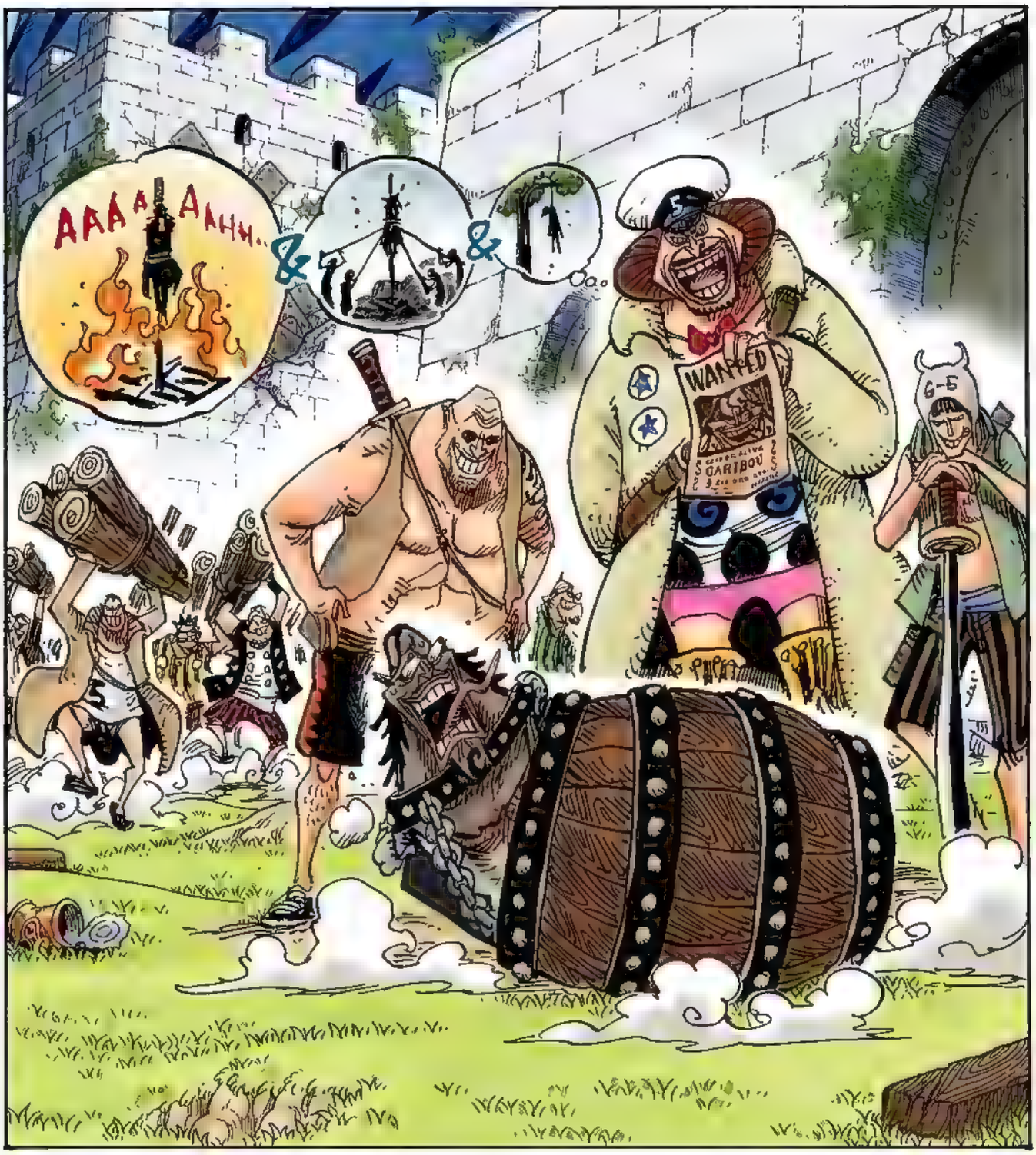
Nico Robin
February 6, Age 30
6'2" (Flower-Flower Fruit)
Appears: Vol. 13 —West

Franky (Cutty Flam)
March 9, Age 36
7'11"
Appears: Vol. 35 —(S)

Brook
April 3, Age 90
9'1" (Revive-Revive Fruit)
Appears: Vol. 46 —(W)

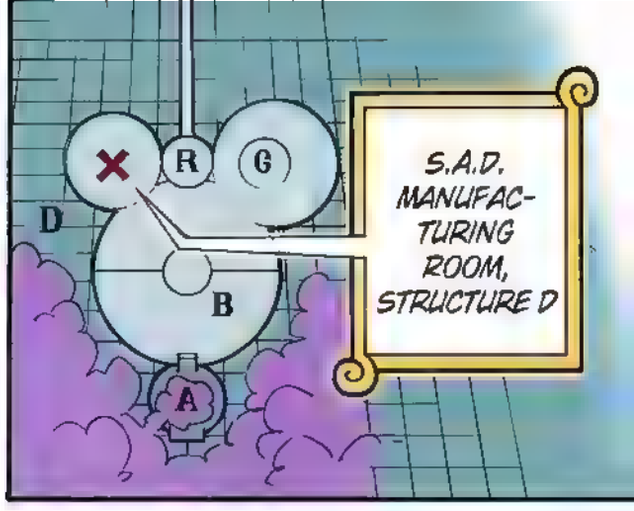
A: The circled letters next to their first appearance shows what sea they're from.
(E) East Blue (W) West Blue
(S) South Blue (N) North Blue
(G) Grand Line
If you want to know their bounty numbers, go back and check out the character profiles at the beginning of the book.

Chapter 682:
PUPPET MASTER

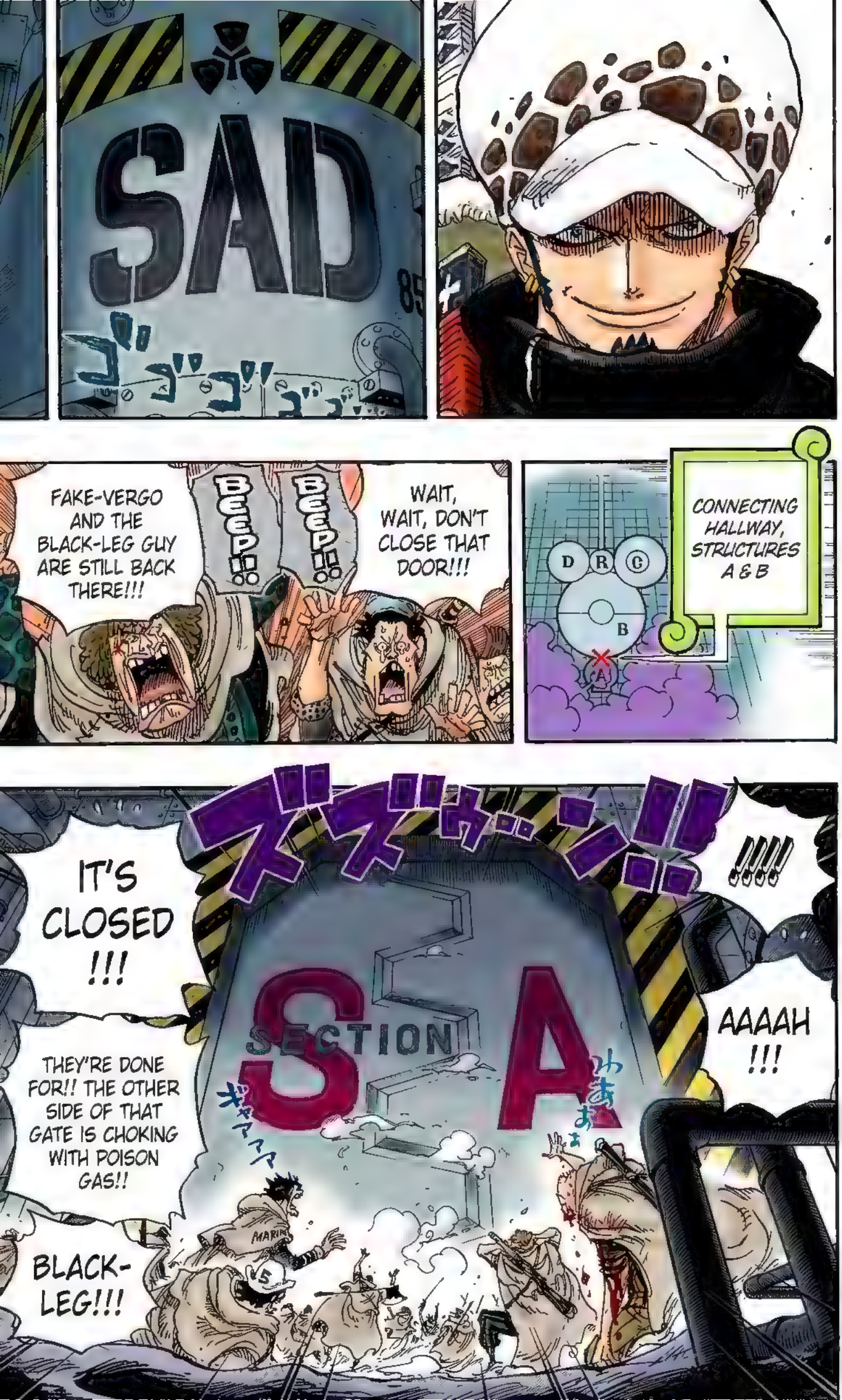


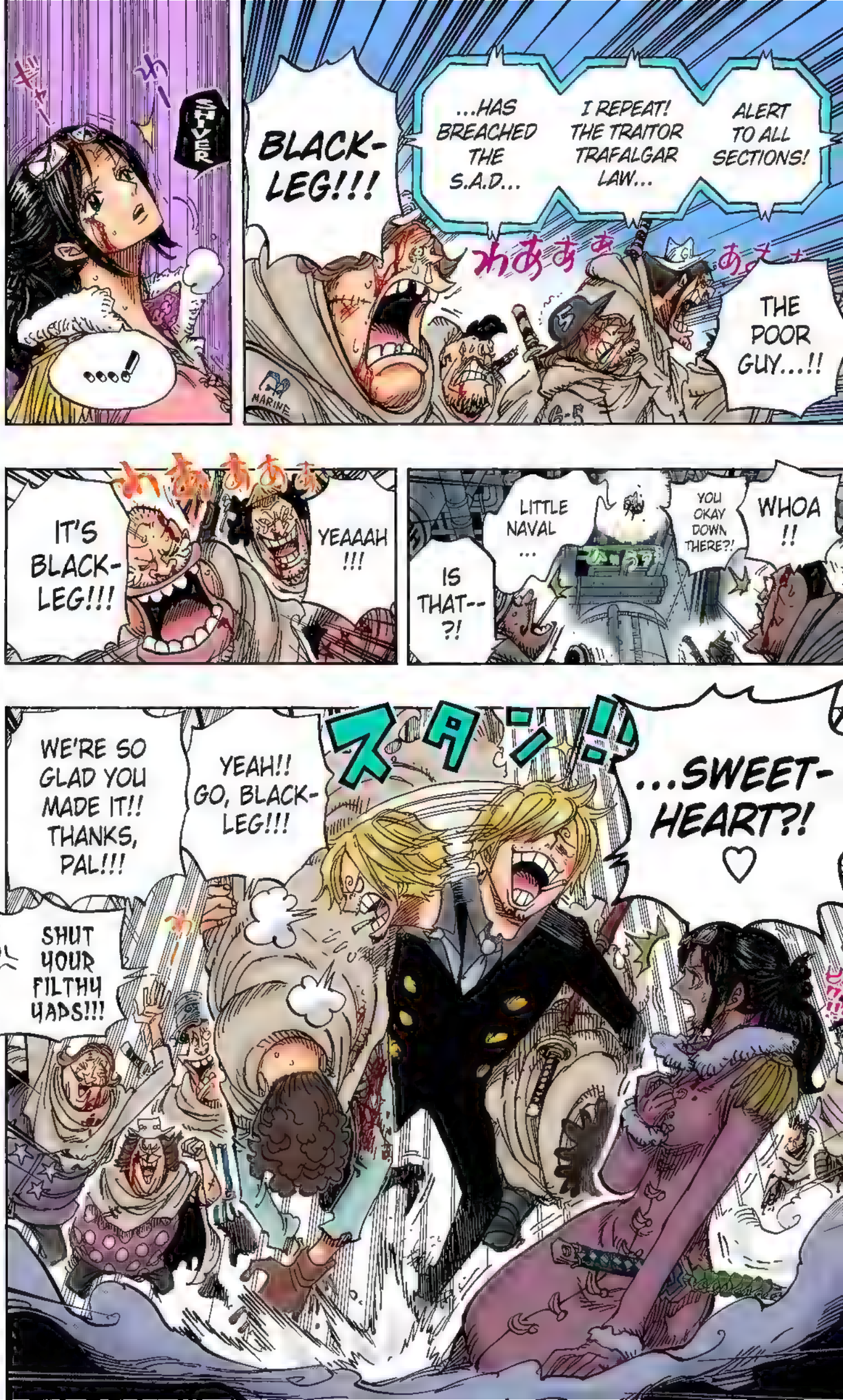
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 8: "COMMODORE YARISUGI HAS FOUND TOO MUCH OF A GOOD THING"

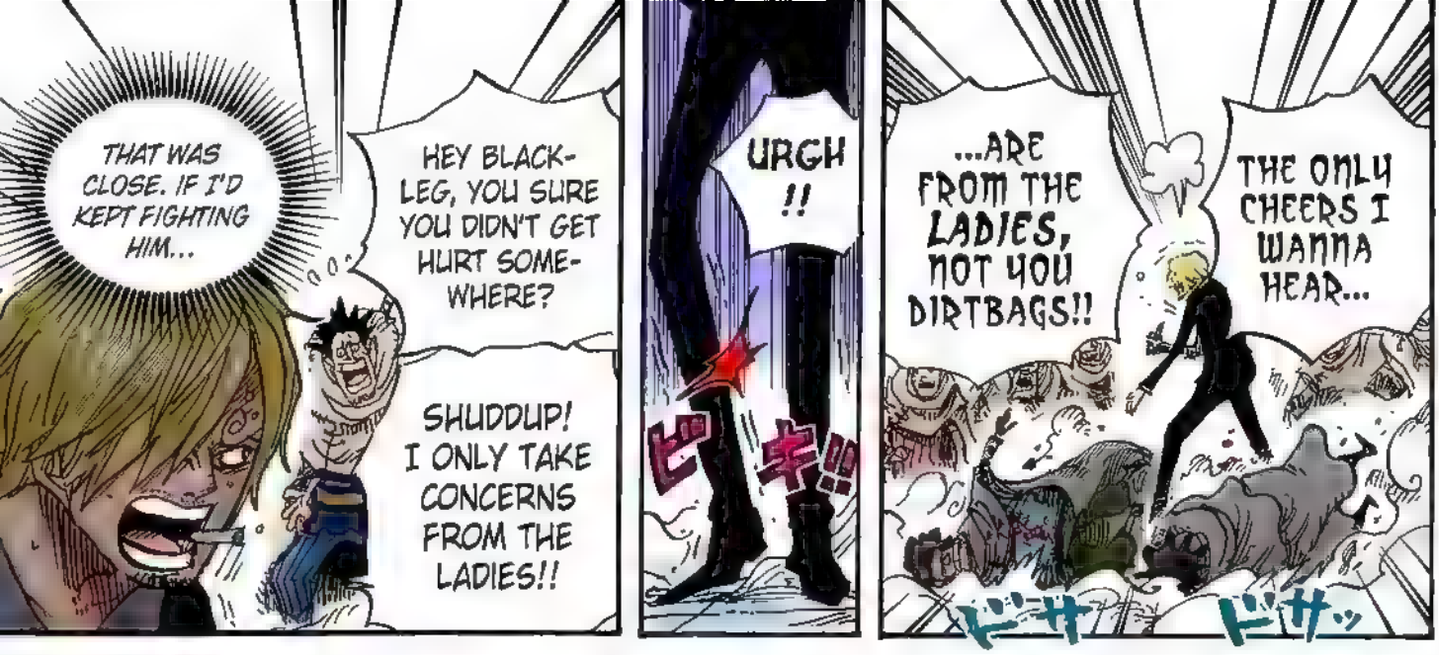
KTOK.
KTOK.

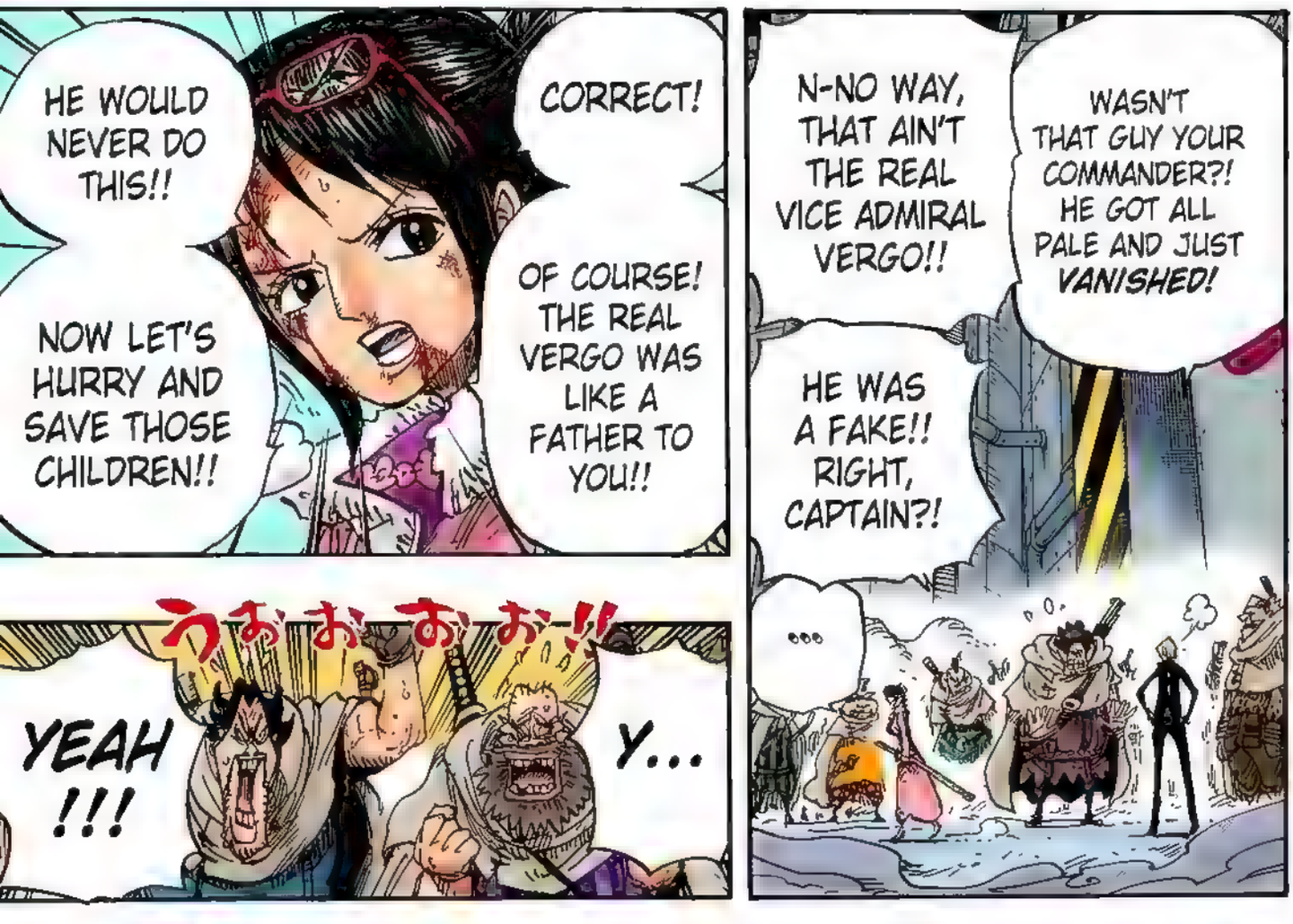

R
G
D
B
A
S.A.D. MANUFAC-TURING ROOM, STRUCTURE D

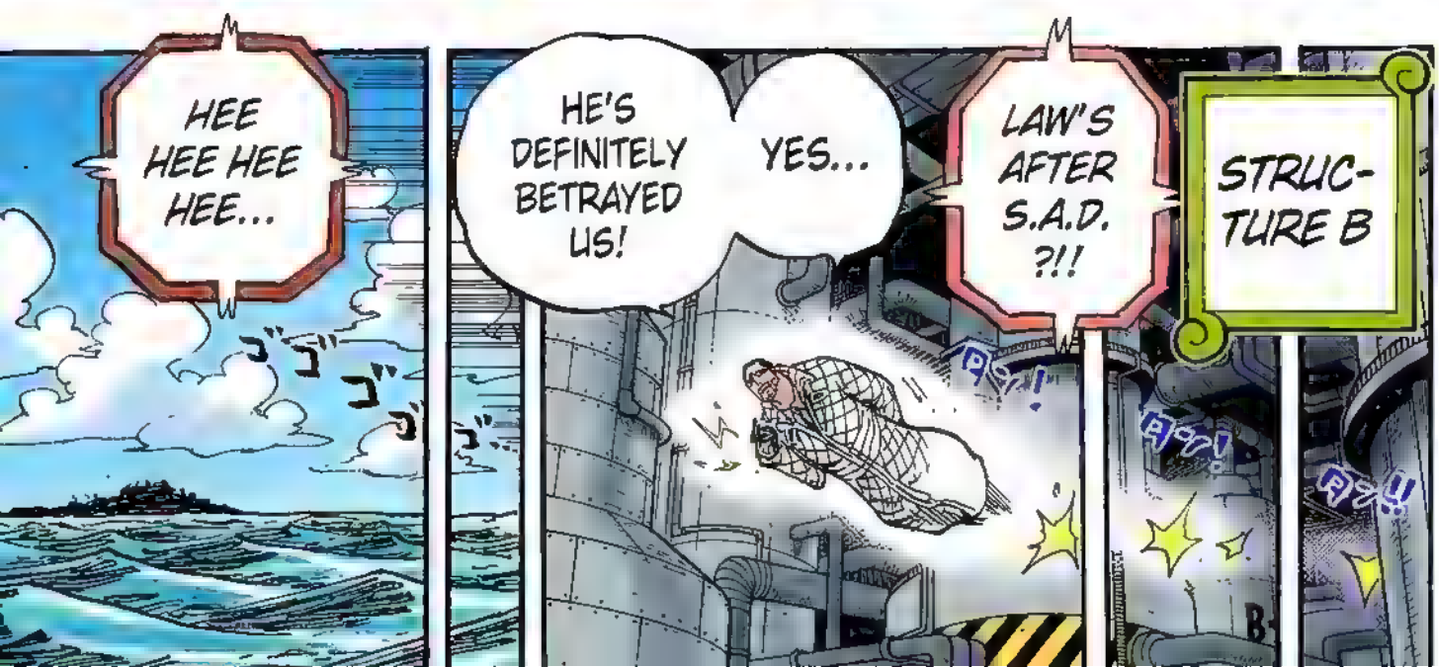
SAD
8599
H25
HBS
KTOK.
ゴゴゴ…
ゴゴゴ…


SAD
CONNECTING HALLWAY, STRUCTURES A & B
D
R
C
B
A
WAIT, WAIT, DON'T CLOSE THAT DOOR!!!
BEEP!!
BEEP!!
FAKE-VERGO AND THE BLACK-LEG GUY ARE STILL BACK THERE!!!
!!!!
AAAAH !!!
IT'S CLOSED !!!
SECTION
S
A
THEY'RE DONE FOR!! THE OTHER SIDE OF THAT GATE IS CHOKING WITH POISON GAS!!
BLACK-LEG!!!


SHIVER
...!
BLACK-LEG!!!
...HAS BREACHED THE S.A.D...
I REPEAT! THE TRAITOR TRAFALGAR LAW...
ALERT TO ALL SECTIONS!
THE POOR GUY...!!
MARINE
IT'S BLACK-LEG!!!
YEAAAH !!!
LITTLE NAVAL ...
IS THAT--?!
YOU OKAY DOWN THERE?!
WHOA !!
WE'RE SO GLAD YOU MADE IT!! THANKS, PAL!!!
YEAH!! GO, BLACK-LEG!!!
スタン!!
...SWEET-HEART?!
SHUT YOUR FILTHY YAPS!!!


THAT WAS CLOSE. IF I'D KEPT FIGHTING HIM...
HEY BLACK-LEG, YOU SURE YOU DIDN'T GET HURT SOME-WHERE?
SHUDDUP! I ONLY TAKE CONCERNS FROM THE LADIES!!
URGH !!
ピキ!!
...ARE FROM THE LADIES, NOT YOU DIRTBAGS!!
THE ONLY CHEERS I WANNA HEAR...
ドサッ
ドサッ


HE WOULD NEVER DO THIS!!
NOW LET'S HURRY AND SAVE THOSE CHILDREN!!
CORRECT!
OF COURSE! THE REAL VERGO WAS LIKE A FATHER TO YOU!!
N-NO WAY, THAT AIN'T THE REAL VICE ADMIRAL VERGO!!
WASN'T THAT GUY YOUR COMMANDER?! HE GOT ALL PALE AND JUST VANISHED!
HE WAS A FAKE!! RIGHT, CAPTAIN?!
うおおおお!!
YEAH !!!
Y...


HEE HEE HEE HEE...
ゴゴゴゴ
HE'S DEFINITELY BETRAYED US!
YES...
LAW'S AFTER S.A.D. ?!!
STRUC-TURE B
ドン!
ドン!
ドン!!
B

SUCH A SHAME.

I KNOW WHAT YOU MEAN.

THE S.A.D. MANUFAC-TURING ROOM, EH?!

ガシャーン!!!

AND AFTER I TOOK HIM IN LIKE A LITTLE BROTHER, WATCHING OVER HIS GROWTH...

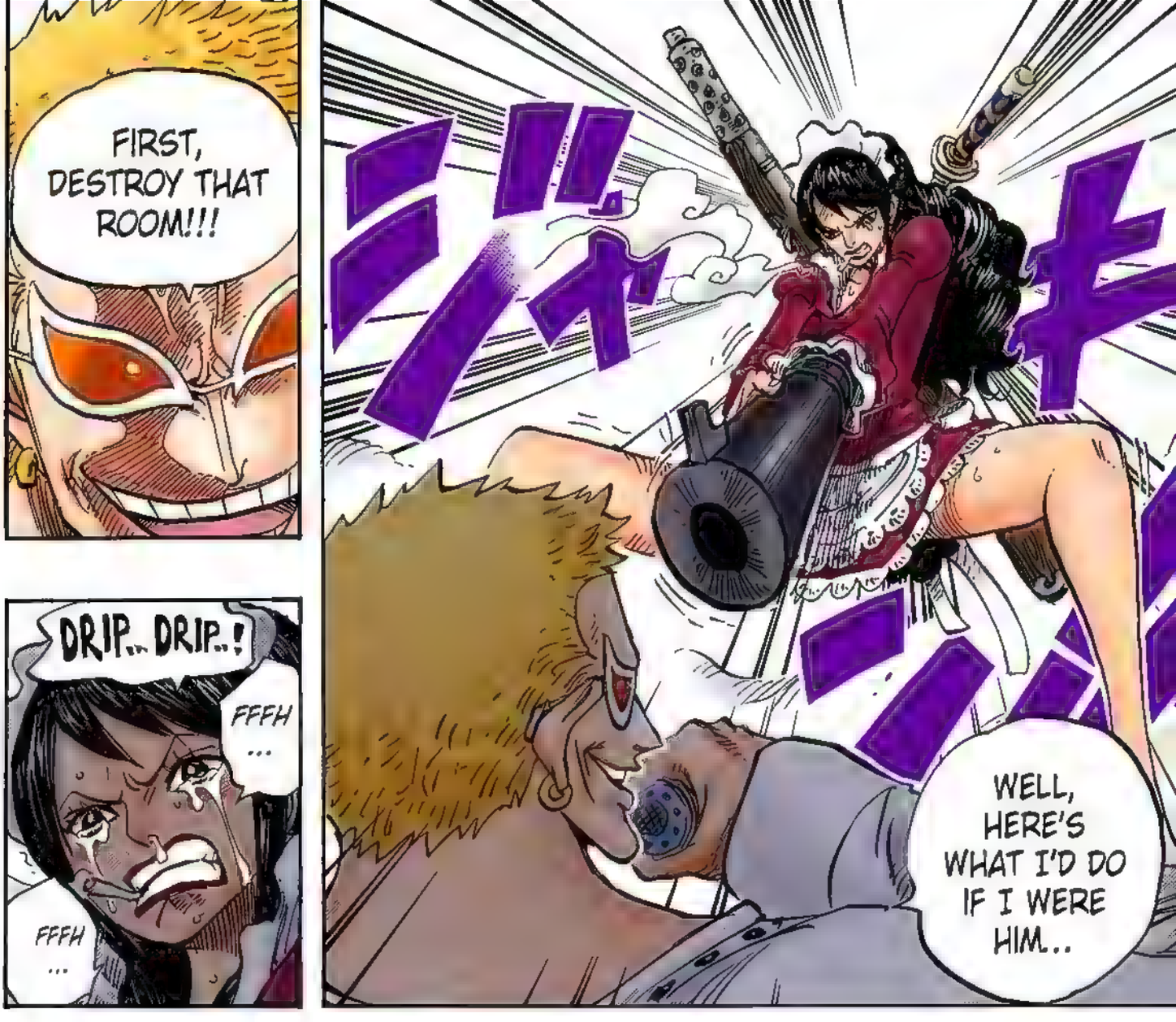
DRESS-ROSA, IN THE NEW WORLD

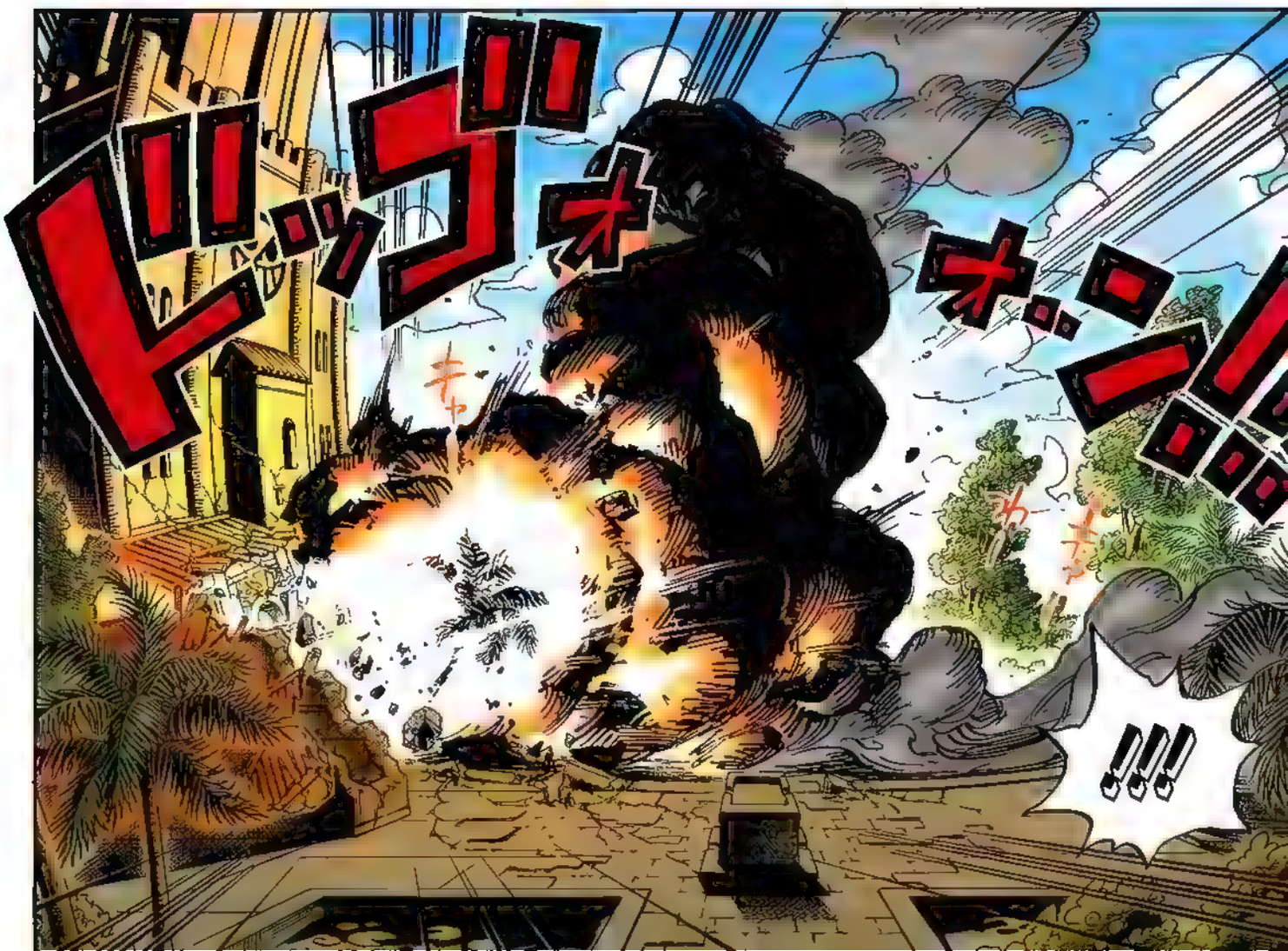
THAT'S WHAT I THOUGHT!! HEE HEE HEE!!!

ドフロ

DONQUIXOTE DOFLAMINGO

WARLORD OF THE SEA
DON QUIXOTE DOFLAMINGO
BLACK MARKET BROKER "JOKER"
ドンキホーテ・ドフラミンゴ

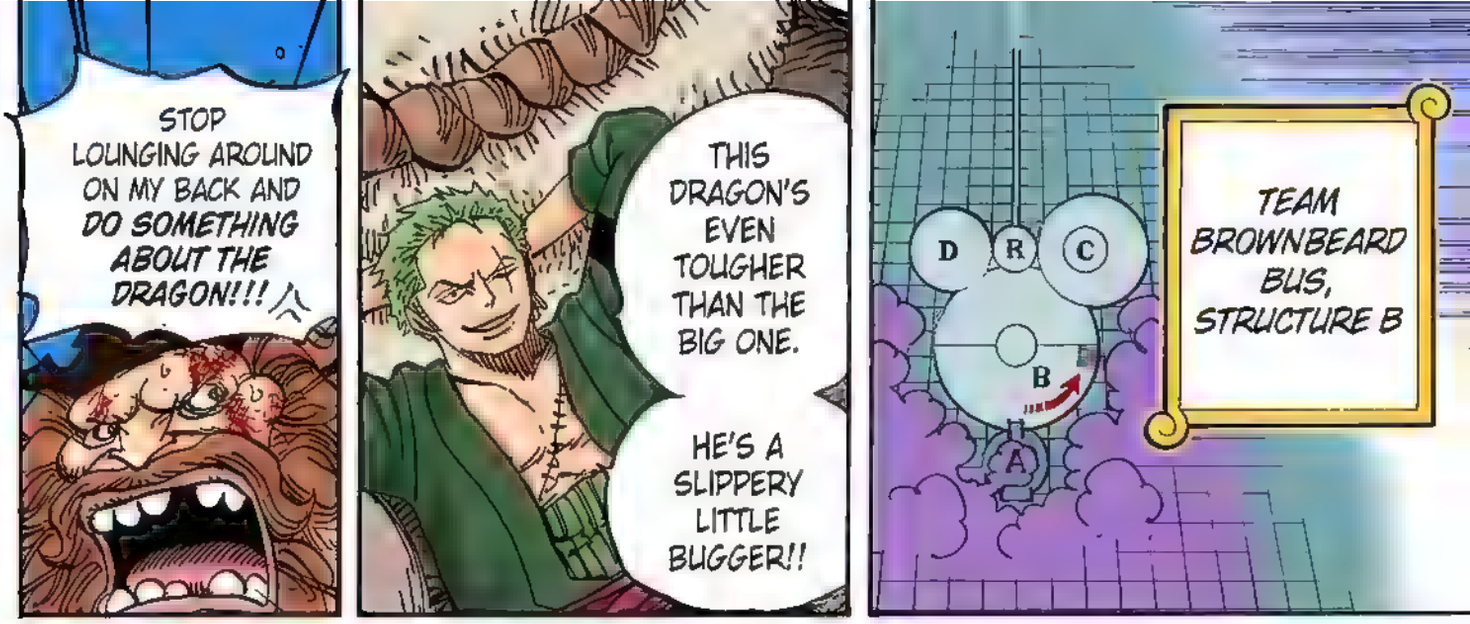

FIRST, DESTROY THAT ROOM!!!
シュキ
WELL, HERE'S WHAT I'D DO IF I WERE HIM..
DRIP... DRIP..!
FFFH ...
FFFH ...

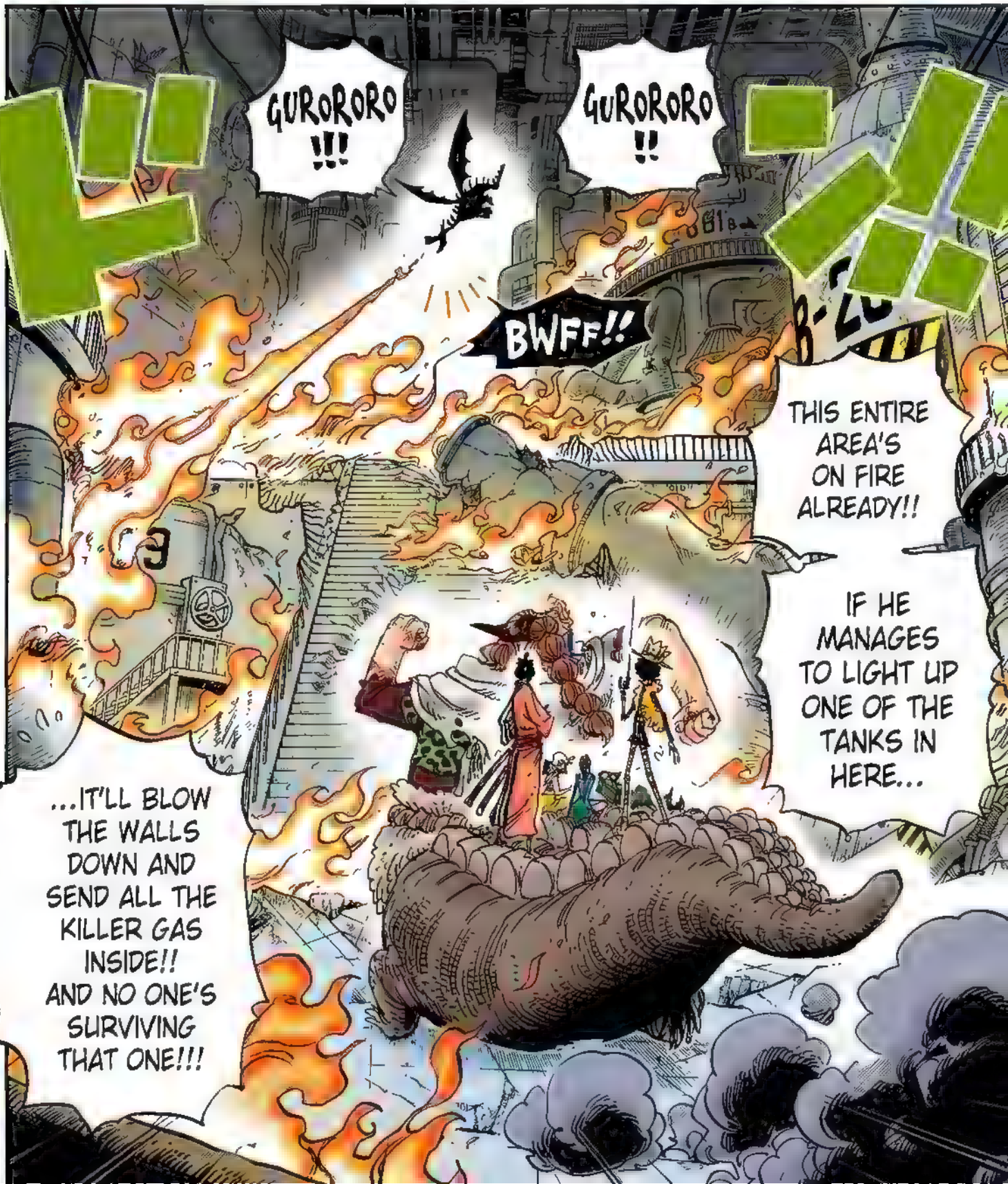

ドロッゴオ
オ..ン
!!!

SOB...
...CAESAR'S THE ONLY MAN IN THE WORLD...
NAH, ACTUALLY, I'D KILL HIM!!
I'D ALSO KIDNAP CAESAR...
HUFF !!
AFTER ALL...
HUFF ...
BUT IF THAT HAPPENED...
...I'D BE THE ONE WITH THE PROBLEM ON MY HANDS, VERGO!
...WHO KNOWS HOW TO MANUFACTURE S.A.D.
AND IF I HAVE A PROBLEM, WHAT HAPPENS NEXT?
HEY'N!

HMP
HMP
WHAT NEXT?! HEE HEE HEE HEE!!! THEN MISFORTUNE SPREADS!!
HMP
SMACK
WHAT HAPPENS NEXT?
I CAN'T FORGIVE HIM, NOT THIS TIME!! I'M GONNA KILL THAT SCUMBAG IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO!!!
COOL YOUR JETS'N, BABY 5! WHAT'VE YOU GOT'N AGAINST THE YOUNG MASTER?
...
I KNOW IT'LL PAIN YOU TO HAVE TO DO THIS, VERGO...
...BUT I NEED YOU TO GET RID OF LAW.
IT IS CLEAR! THE BOY IS LEADING A REBELLION AGAINST US!! IS IT NOT SO?!
AND WHAT IS YOUR PLAN, YOUNG MASTER?
WHAT WILL YOU DO WITH SWEET LITTLE LAW?
...HE REGRETS THAT HE WAS EVER BORN!!!
KILL HIM SO ATROCIOUSLY, SO WRETCHEDLY ...

OH, RIGHT.
I BET YOU DIDN'T BUY ANY CAMERAS.
USING THE CAMERA I JUST BOUGHT IN DRESSROSA.
I *DIDN'T* BUY ANY CAMERAS.
I CAN TAKE A PICTURE OF HIS BODY TO SHOW YOU, DOFY.
I HEAR YOU LOUD AND CLEAR.
AHH, JOKER !!
YES, JOKER.
CAESAR, MONET, DO YOU READ ME?
RRR !
RRR !!
HEE HEE HEE! LOOKING FORWARD TO IT.
THEN I'LL BRING BACK ONE OF HIS EARS.
!!
I'VE GOT A WOMAN HERE A LITTLE TOO EXCITABLE FOR HER OWN GOOD.
I'M SENDING BABY 5 AND BUFFALO OVER TO YOU. WHEN THIS IS OVER, I WANT *ALL OF YOU* BACK IN DRESSROSA!!
WATCH OUT FOR LAW, OF COURSE, BUT ALSO STRAW HAT!!
THE BOY'S AWAKENED TO *SUPREME KING HAKI!* HIS POTENTIAL POWER COULD BE EVEN GREATER THAN LAW'S!!
!?


STOP LOUNGING AROUND ON MY BACK AND DO SOMETHING ABOUT THE DRAGON!!!
THIS DRAGON'S EVEN TOUGHER THAN THE BIG ONE.
HE'S A SLIPPERY LITTLE BUGGER!!
D
R
C
B
A
TEAM BROWNBEARD BUS, STRUCTURE B


GURORORO !!!
GURORORO !!
BWFF!!
THIS ENTIRE AREA'S ON FIRE ALREADY!!
IF HE MANAGES TO LIGHT UP ONE OF THE TANKS IN HERE...
...IT'LL BLOW THE WALLS DOWN AND SEND ALL THE KILLER GAS INSIDE!! AND NO ONE'S SURVIVING THAT ONE!!!

NOT SO FAST, SIR!
THAT DRAGON HAS DONE ME WRONG AS WELL!!!
BUT WAIT, MY FELLOWS! I HAVE A SCORE TO SETTLE WITH DRAGONKIND!!
IF HE MUST BE DEALT WITH, LET IT BE BY MY HAND!!!

WELL, YOU DON'T HAVE ANY MEAT TO EAT.
...AND THEN HAD THE GALL TO LOOK DISAPPOINTED WHEN HE GOT A GOOD LOOK AT ME!!!

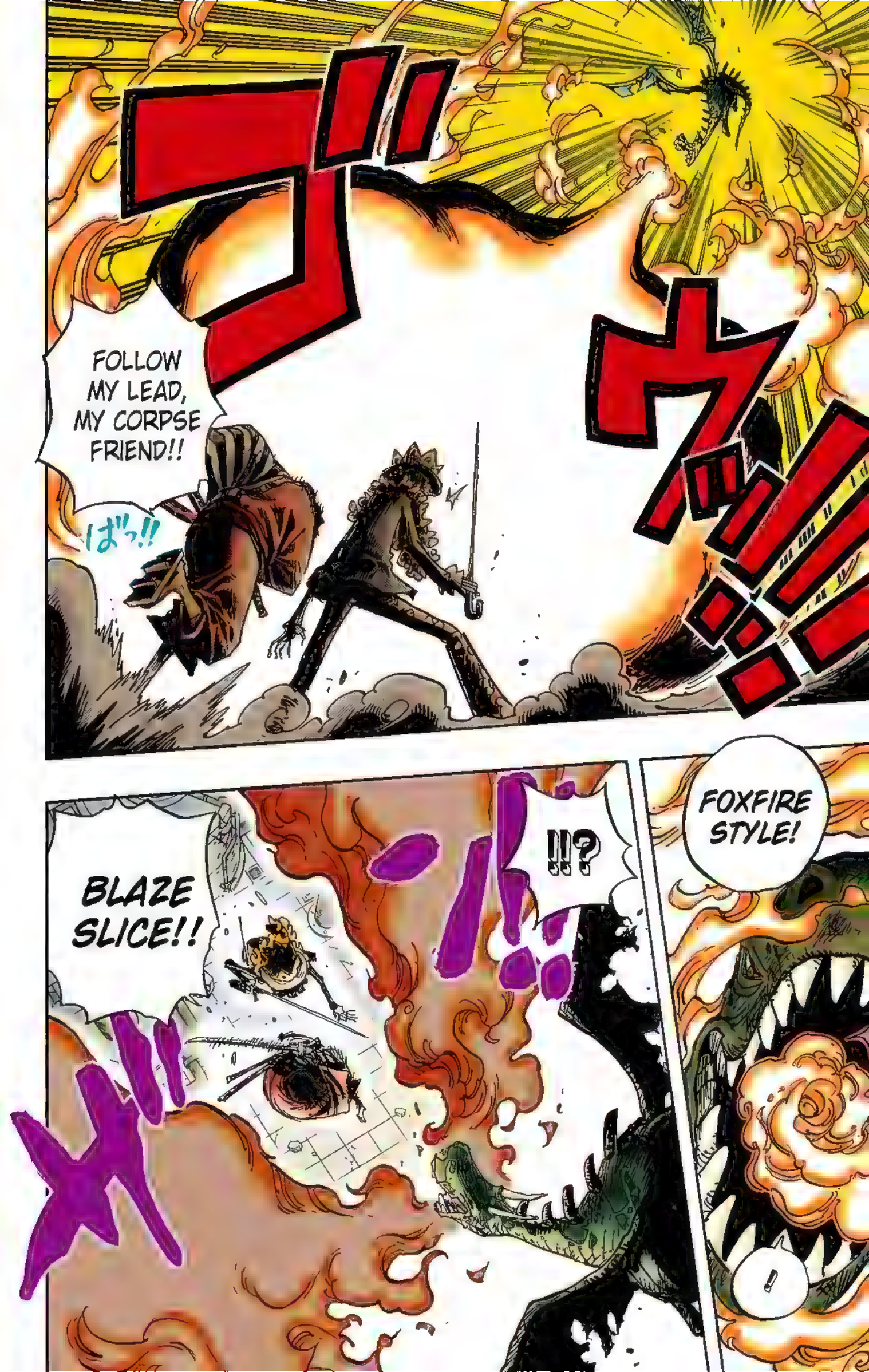
HE SWOOPED IN AS THOUGH TO GOBBLE ME UP WHOLE...
DID YOU WITNESS HIS TWISTED NATURE EARLIER?!

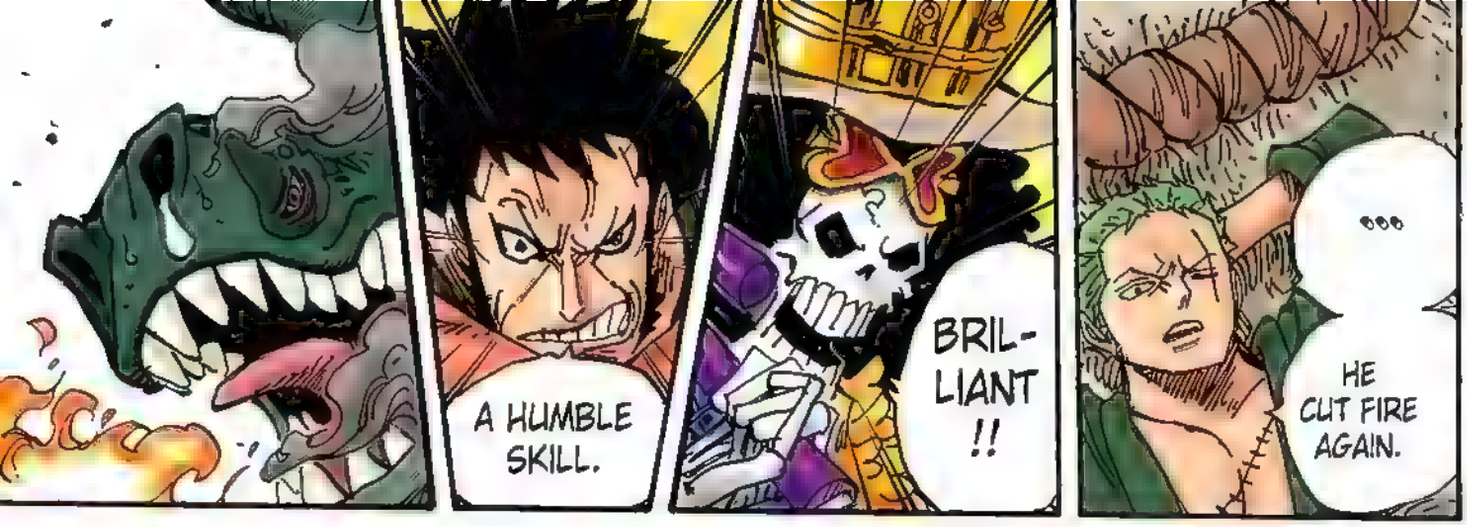
NO, IT'S MINE!!
NEVER! YOU OUGHT TO YIELD AND ALLOW ME!!
KIN'EMON, I INSIST YOU LET ME HANDLE THIS!!
NO, MINE!!
MINE !!
MINE !!
MINE!!!

BONES HAVE NUTRIENTS TOO, YOU KNOW!!!
OKAY, OKAY, I'LL KEEP THAT IN MIND...

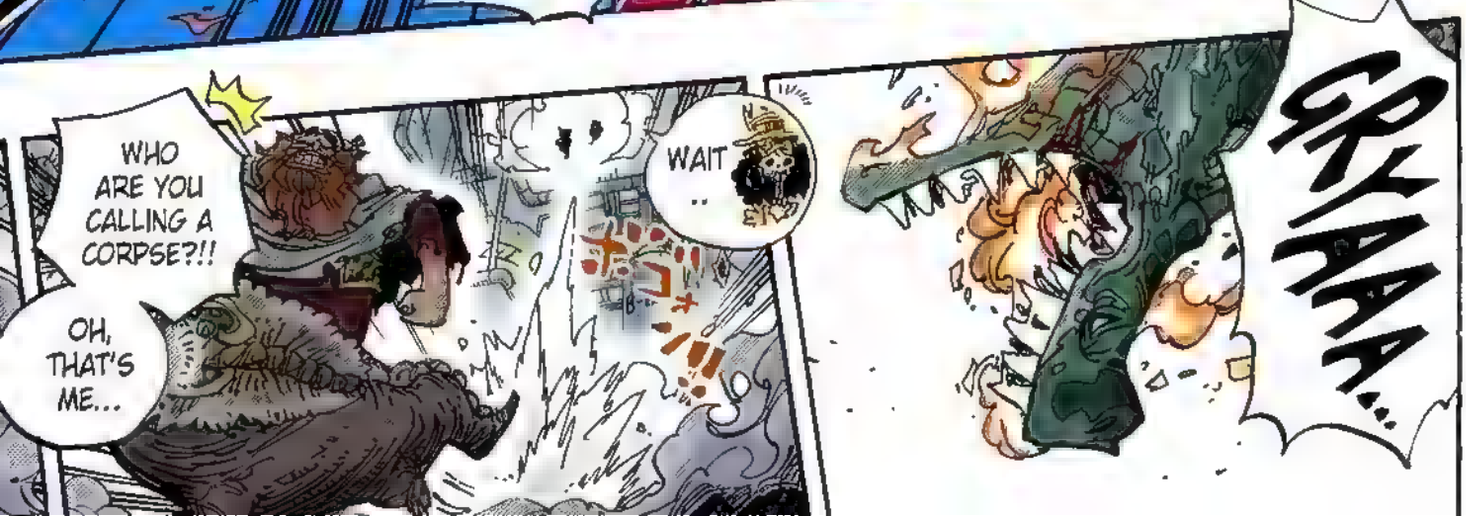
COME ON, STRIKE...
NIN NIN NIN! COME ON, WORK!!
?
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?
PRETENDING TO BE A SAMURAI.
YOU MEAN A NINJA ?
HERE WE GO!!
THUNDER TRAP!!!
GRYAA
HEY! THAT'S OUR TARGET!!
MY WORD! YOU CAN USE NINJUTSU, BREAST-BAND GIRL?!
DON'T CALL ME THAT!!
GET A WHIFF OF THE WORLD'S STINKIEST FLOWER!!!
SPECIAL ATTACK, GREEN STAR!!!

ガ
ぼ!
GRRLEUGH ～!!!
GLEAH !!!
PHO～OF!!
OH! THE LONG-NOSED GOBLIN WIELDS SORCERY AS WELL!!
WHO ARE YOU CALLING A GOBLIN?!!
RAFFLESIA !!!
!?
HOLD!!!
ガ
EVEN THE COURTESAN KNOWS NINJUTSU?!!
!!!
QUARENTA FLEURS!!
QUATRO MANO!!
!
GYAE!!
BWFF
!!
NAY, IT IS MINE!!!
...
IT'S FALLING!! I'LL FINISH IT OFF!!

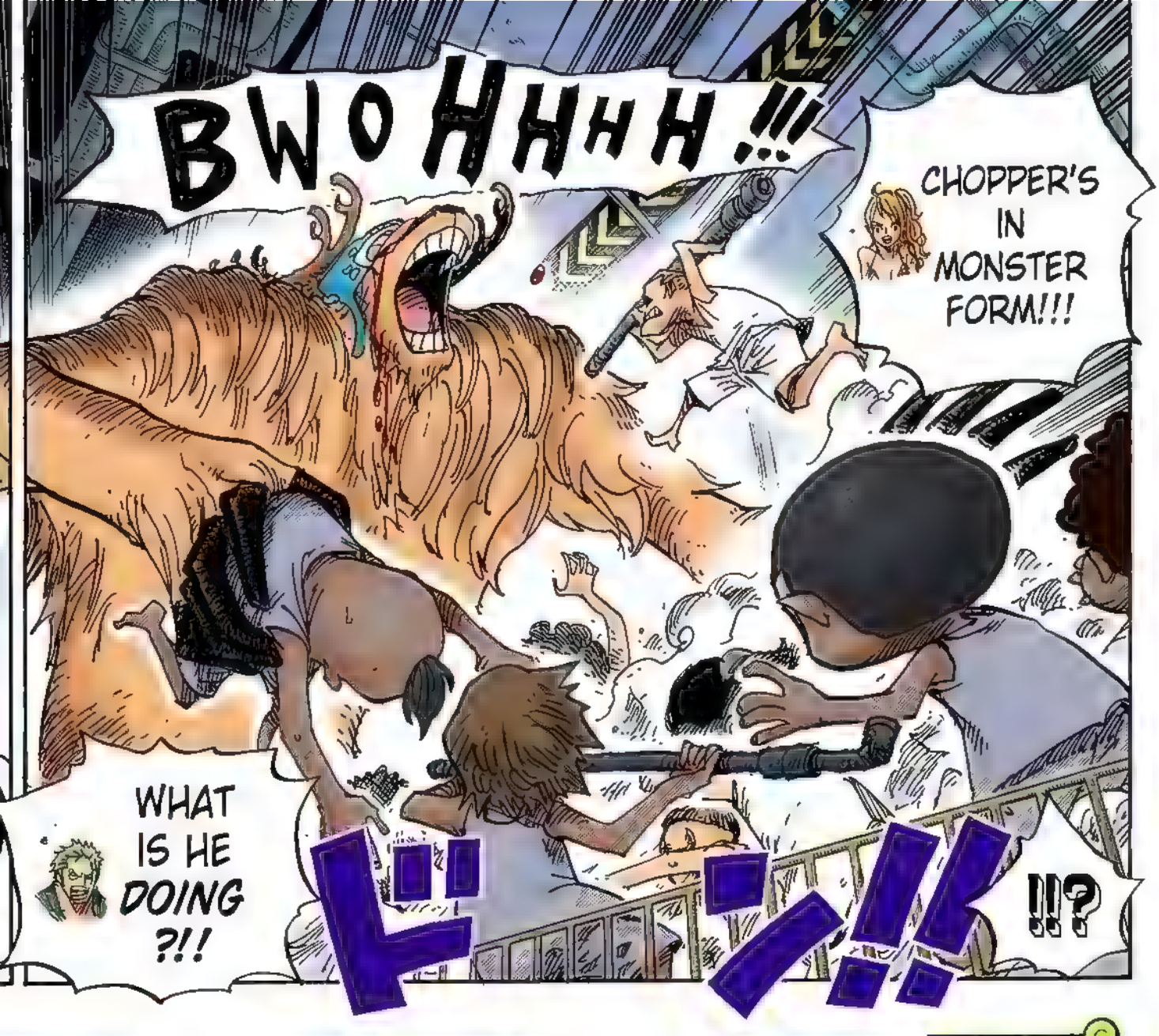

ゴゴゴ
FOLLOW MY LEAD, MY CORPSE FRIEND!!
ばっ!!
BLAZE SLICE!!
!!?
FOXFIRE STYLE!
!

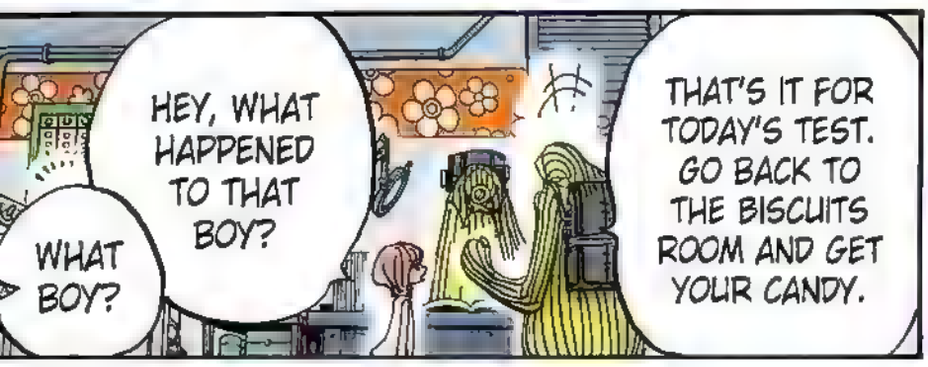

A HUMBLE SKILL.
BRIL-LIANT !!
...
HE CUT FIRE AGAIN.

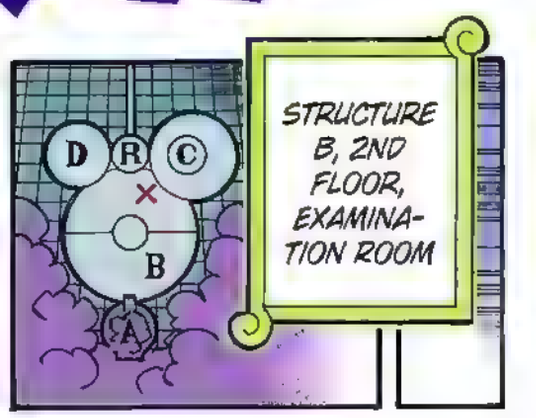
FIRE-WILLOW FLASH !!!!
GAVOTTE BOND EN AVANT!!!
ヒュ
!!!

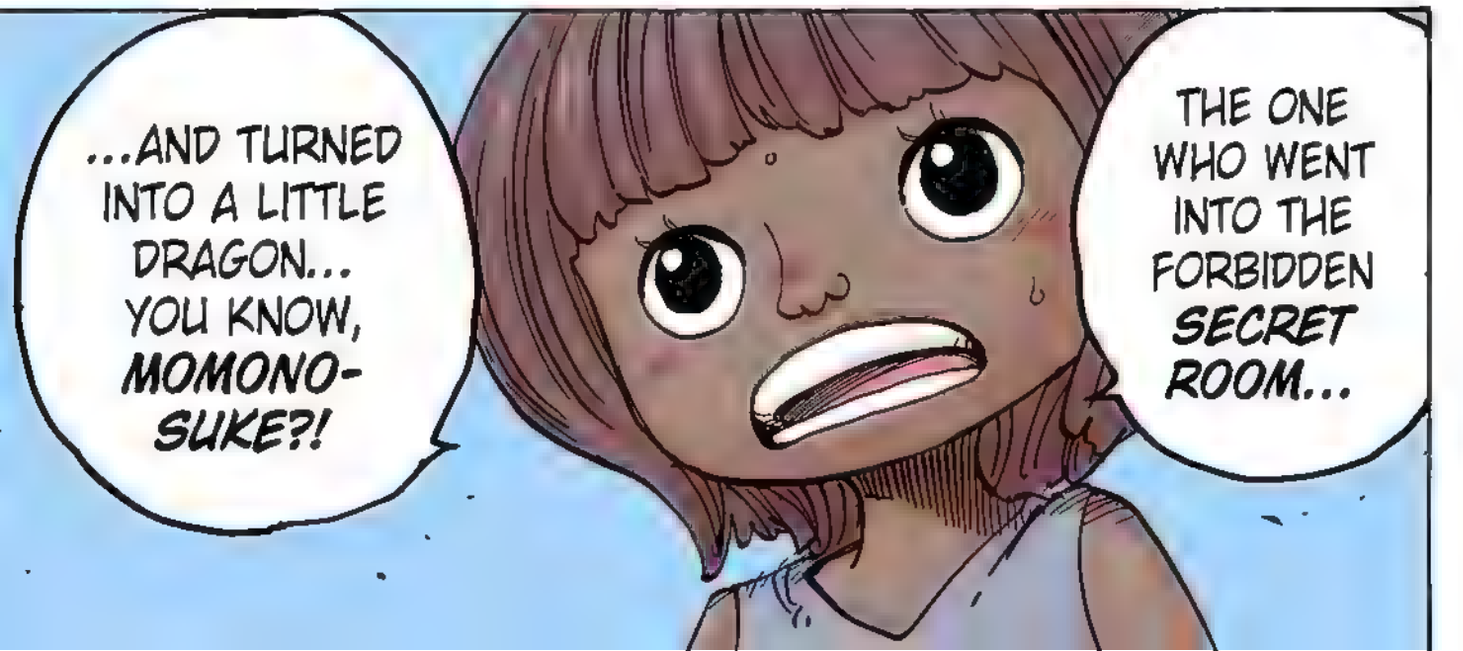

WHO ARE YOU CALLING A CORPSE?!!
OH, THAT'S ME...
WAIT ..
ボコォ
GRAAA...

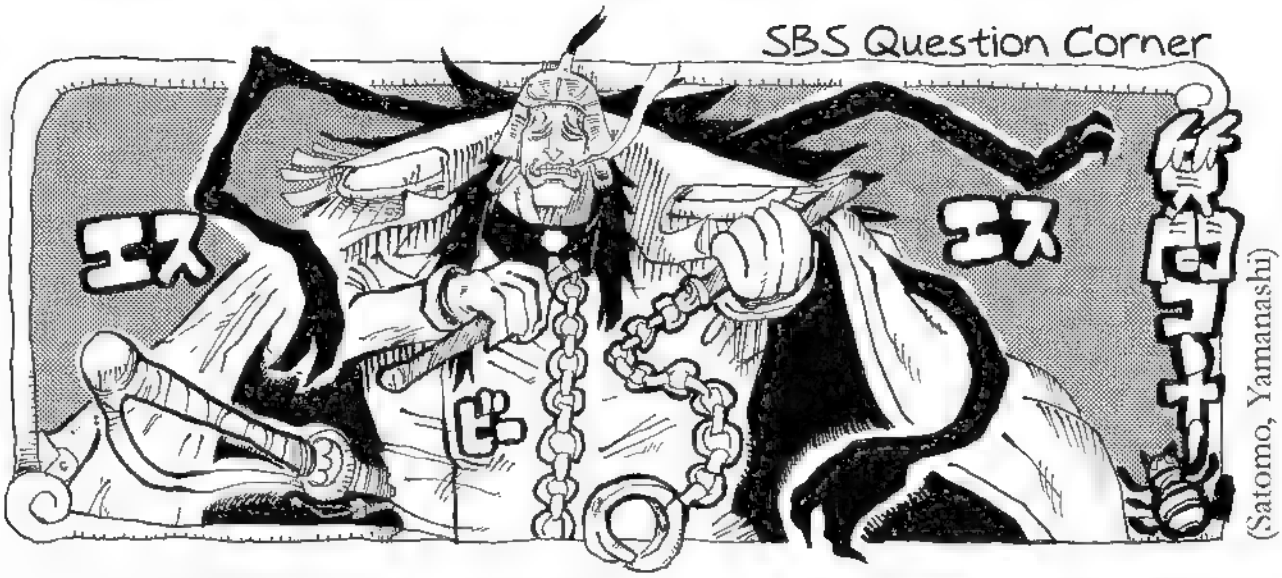
STOP THAT AND GET ON BOARD!
GO ON!! SAY THAT BONES ARE DELICIOUS!!
YOU WRETCHED, BEASTLY DRAGON!!
HMM? JUST A MOMENT!
WE BEAT HIM!!!
WAY TO GO, GANG!!
...?
AS A MATTER OF FACT...YOU'RE PRACTICALLY CORRECT!!!
HUFF HUFF ...
I HAVE A PERFECTLY GOOD REASON, BUT WHAT IS YOURS, KIN'EMON?!
YOU SPEAK OF DRAGONS AS THOUGH YOU MUST AVENGE YOUR PARENTS AGAINST THEM!!
BWOHHH!!
!?
HEY, LOOK! UP THERE!!
HUH ?!
AAAAH! WAIT FOR US!!


BWOHHHH!!!
CHOPPER'S IN MONSTER FORM!!!
WHAT IS HE DOING ?!!
ドン!!
!!?


HEY, WHAT HAPPENED TO THAT BOY?
WHAT BOY?
THAT'S IT FOR TODAY'S TEST. GO BACK TO THE BISCUITS ROOM AND GET YOUR CANDY.

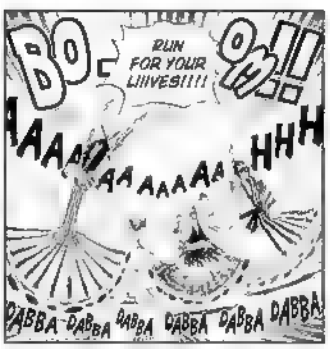

D
R
C
B
A
STRUCTURE B, 2ND FLOOR, EXAMINATION ROOM


...AND TURNED INTO A LITTLE DRAGON... YOU KNOW, MOMONOSUKE?!
THE ONE WHO WENT INTO THE FORBIDDEN SECRET ROOM...



Q: Hey, Odacchi! Tell me the name and the trick to pulling off the goofy running style that Zolo, Kin'emon, Sanji and Brook are doing!!

--Macchi and Takeshi



New Admiral Kazutoshi

A: Ignoring that "New Admiral Kazutoshi" thing, you're talking about the dabba-dabba run, right? Old-school manga and anime used that effect all the time. You don't see it much these days, though. Basically, you're running so fast that it looks like you have a bunch of legs down there. Let's call it the "Dabba-Dabba-Dash." How do you do it? Just move those legs as fast as they'll go. And when you're running, shout, "DabbadabbadabbA!!" at the top of your lungs. It'll be a big hit at the next World Track & Field Championship.

Q: Odacchi! I've noticed something. Are the names Foxfire Kin'emon and his son Momonosuke taken from the old-time movie star Kinnosuke Nakamura?! Well?!

--Kamiki

A: Yes! You're correct. He was a star of period movies, and I'm a huge fan. Isn't it funny how when my little riddles get solved, I'm really excited?! Well, how about I tease a little something coming ahead? Luffy and crew will go to Wano in the future. I've been dying to draw this story for ages. I'll probably slip in a whole lot of my personal interests in that one. Heehee.

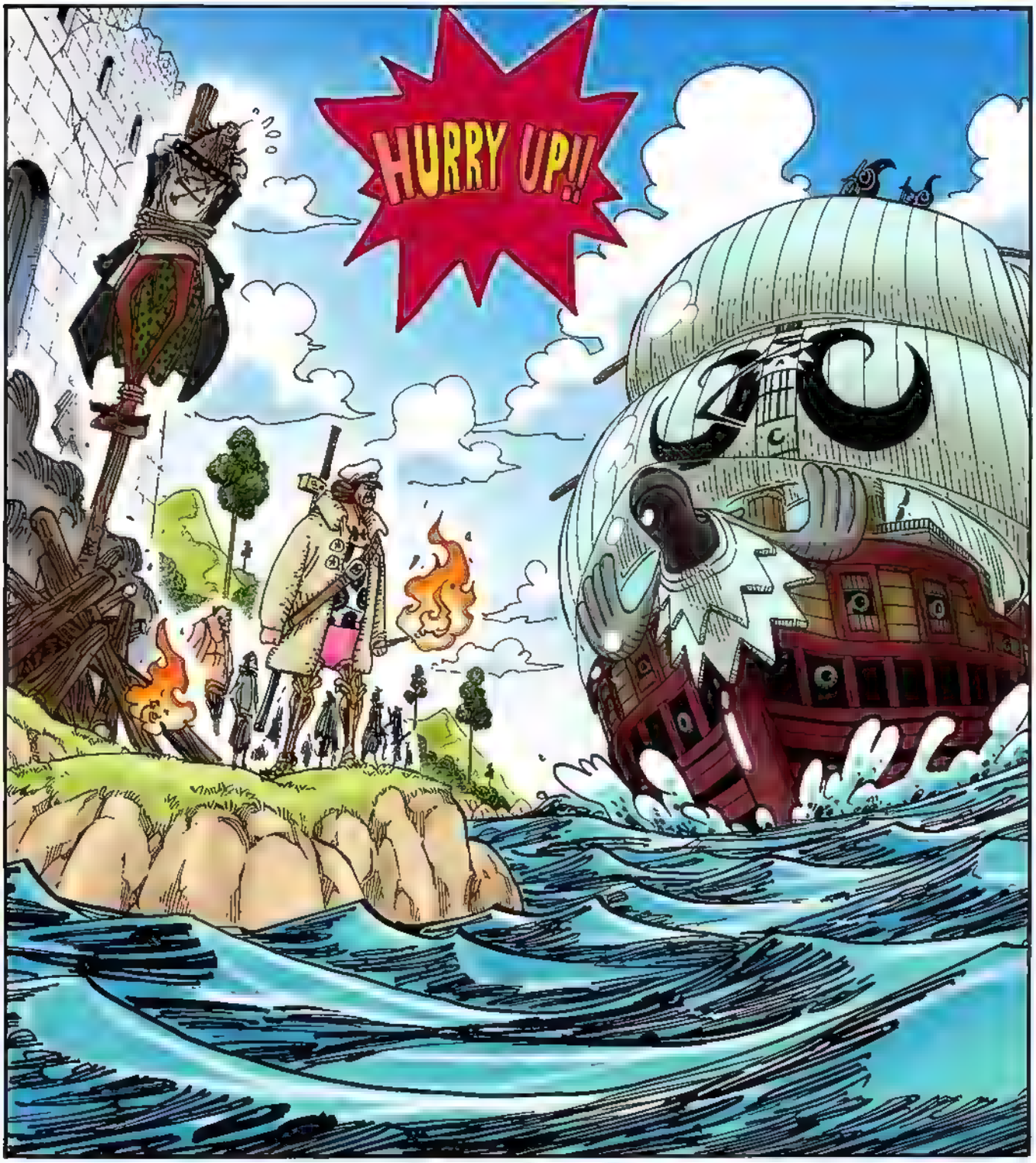
Hangyakuji (1961) © Toei

Q: There are so many characters in the world of *One Piece*. Which one takes the longest to draw?

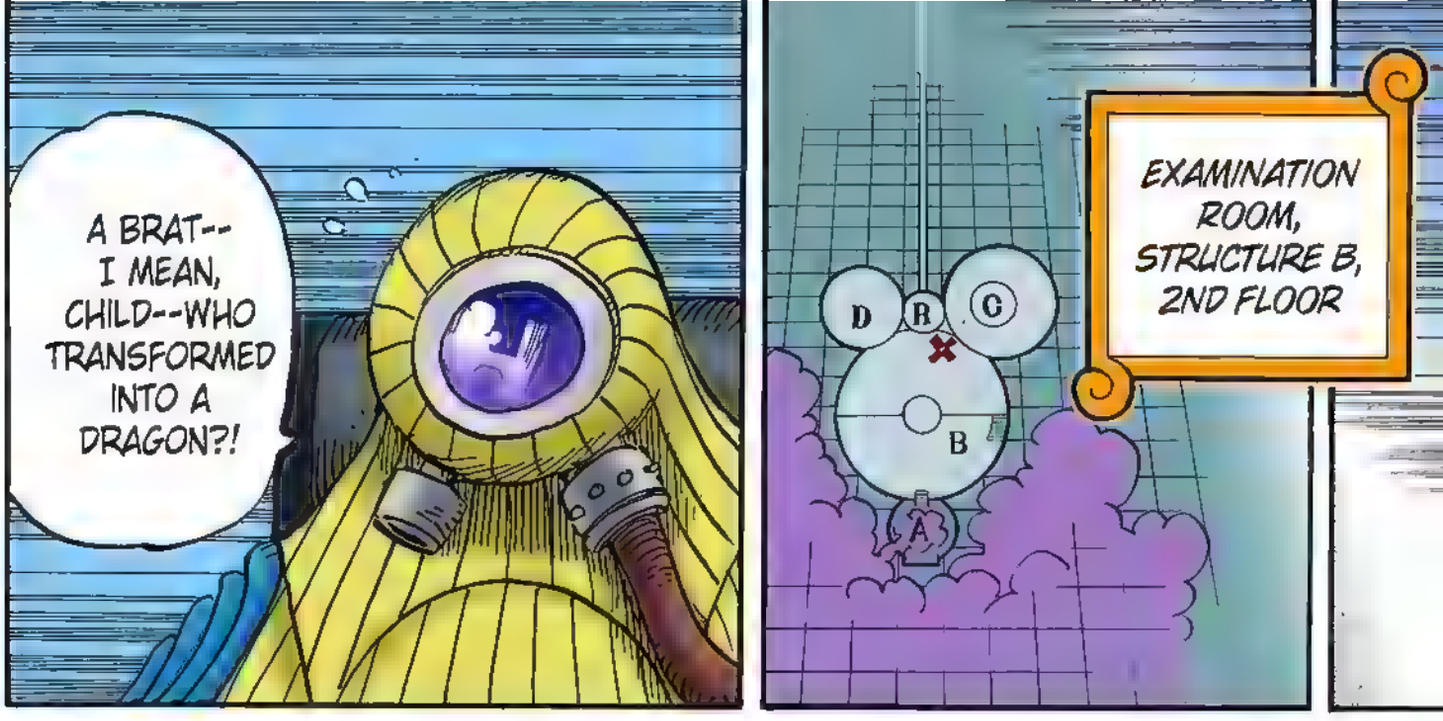
--Noel

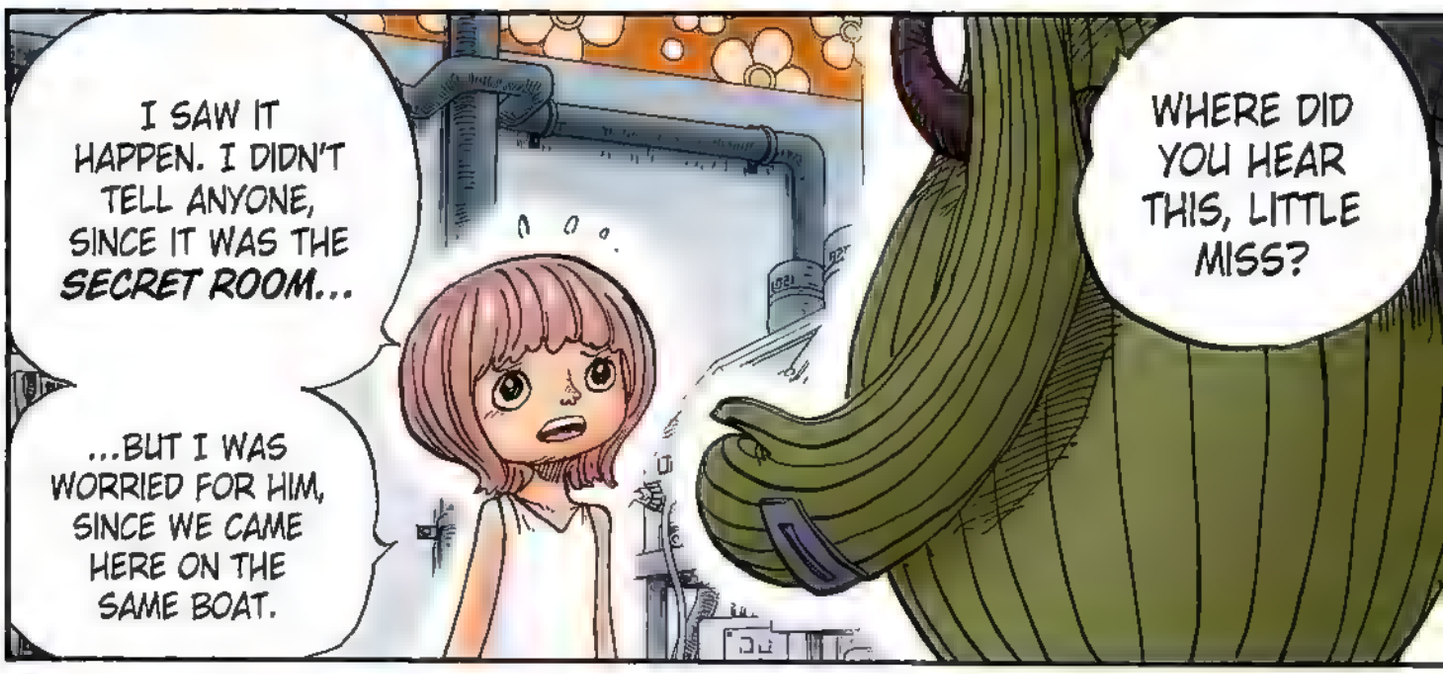
A: Good question. General Franky's kind of a pain. I like designing robots, but I'm not good at drawing the same one many times. But that's a robot. As far as humans go, it takes longer to draw the women. Especially the dark-haired ones. Black hair requires a technique called tsuyabeta. You have to fill in the black with a brush pen, while leaving behind the white reflective streaks. Which means the answer is Hancock. It's very challenging to do justice to the most beautiful woman in the world.

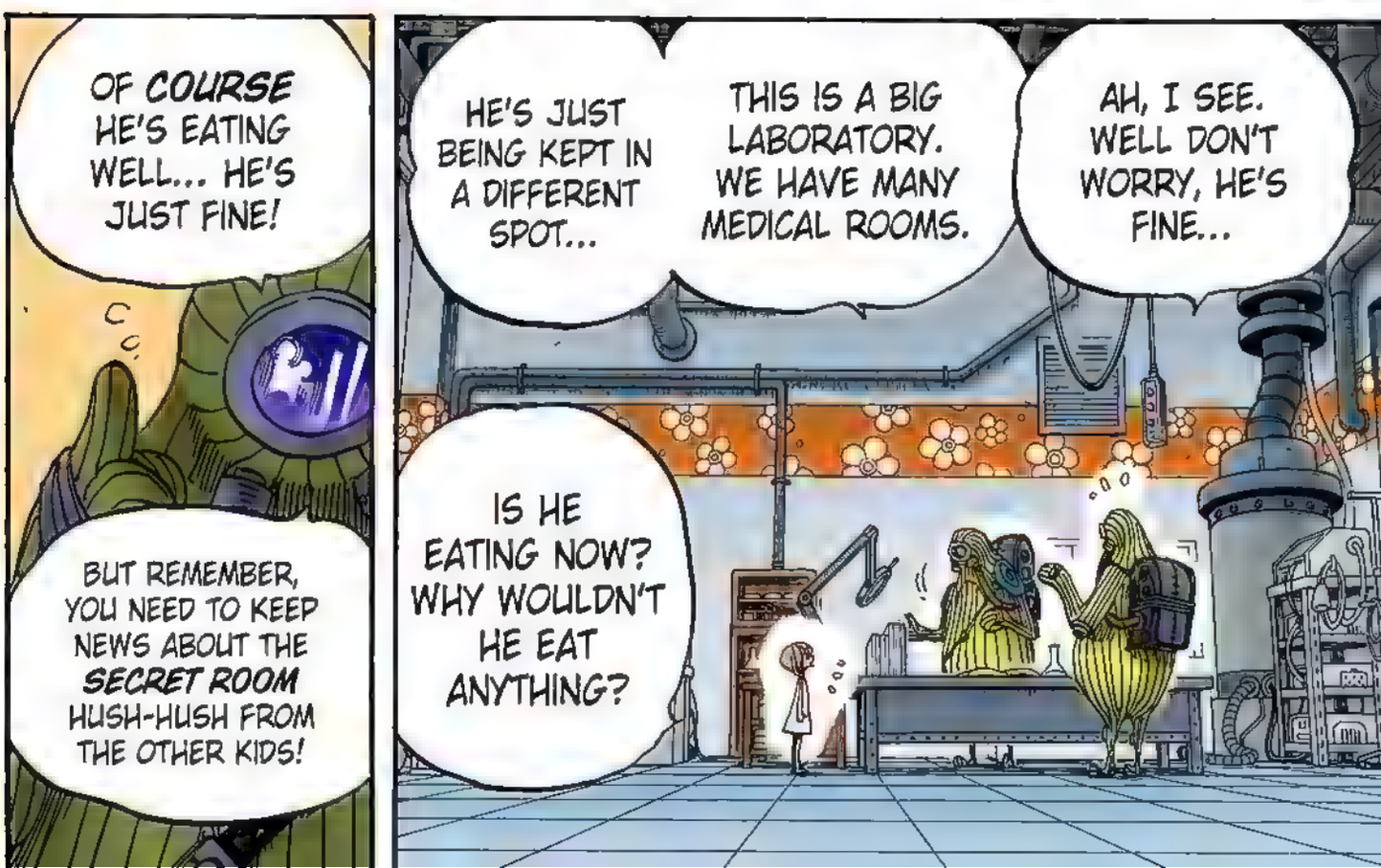
Chapter 683:
AN ICY WOMAN

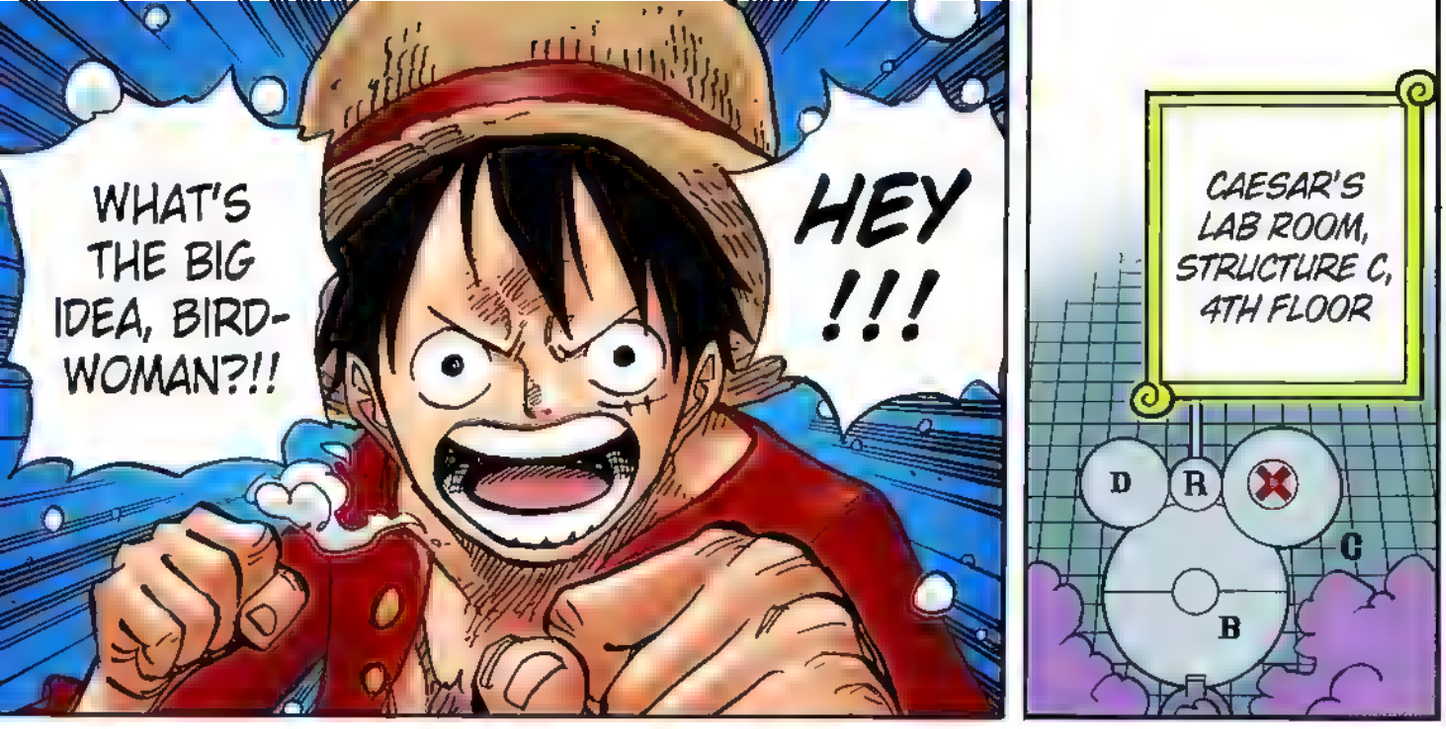


CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 9:
"FOR BIG BRO VS. G-5!!"

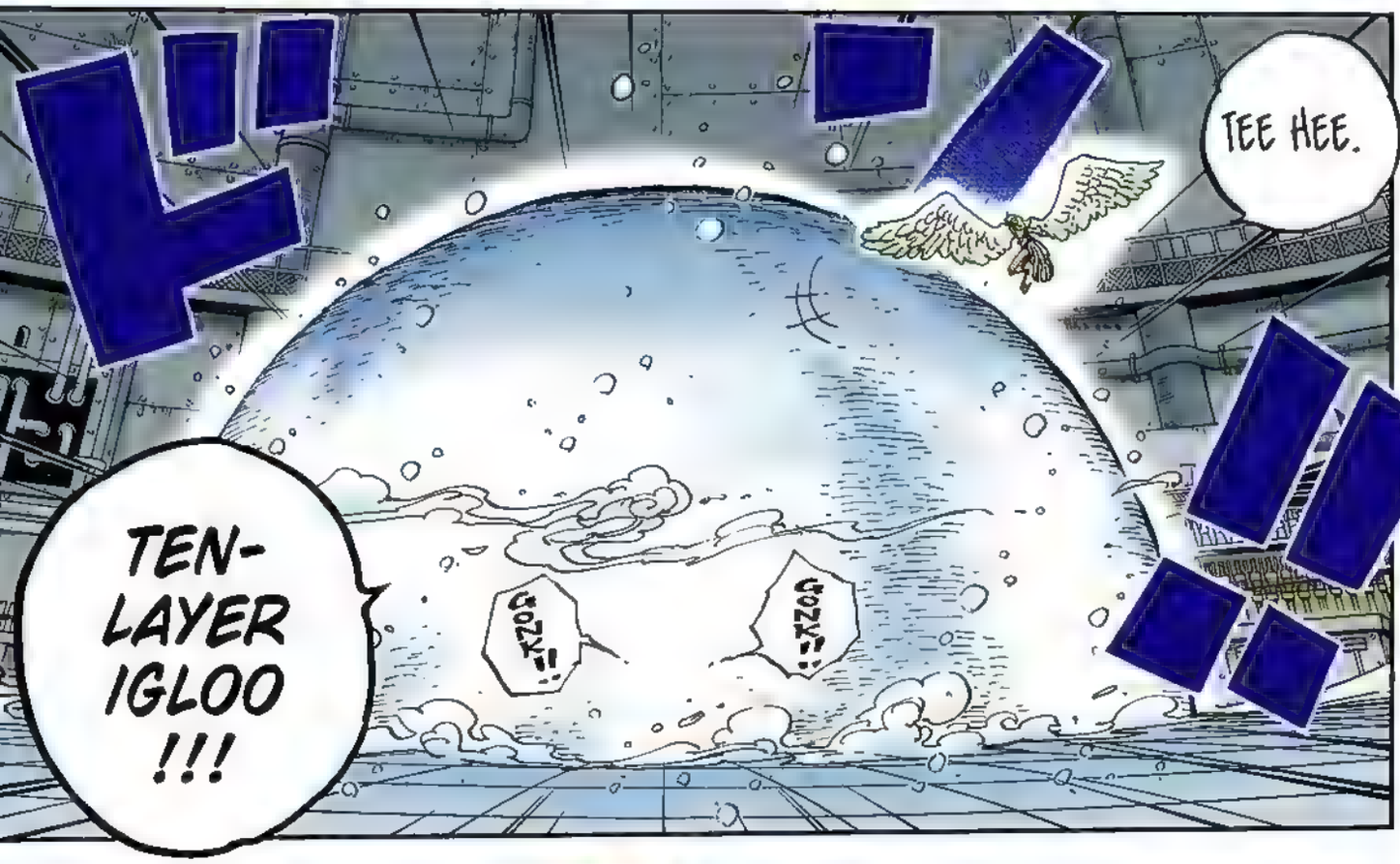

A BRAT-- I MEAN, CHILD--WHO TRANSFORMED INTO A DRAGON?!
EXAMINATION ROOM, STRUCTURE B, 2ND FLOOR
D
R
C
B
A


I SAW IT HAPPEN. I DIDN'T TELL ANYONE, SINCE IT WAS THE SECRET ROOM...
...BUT I WAS WORRIED FOR HIM, SINCE WE CAME HERE ON THE SAME BOAT.
WHERE DID YOU HEAR THIS, LITTLE MISS?

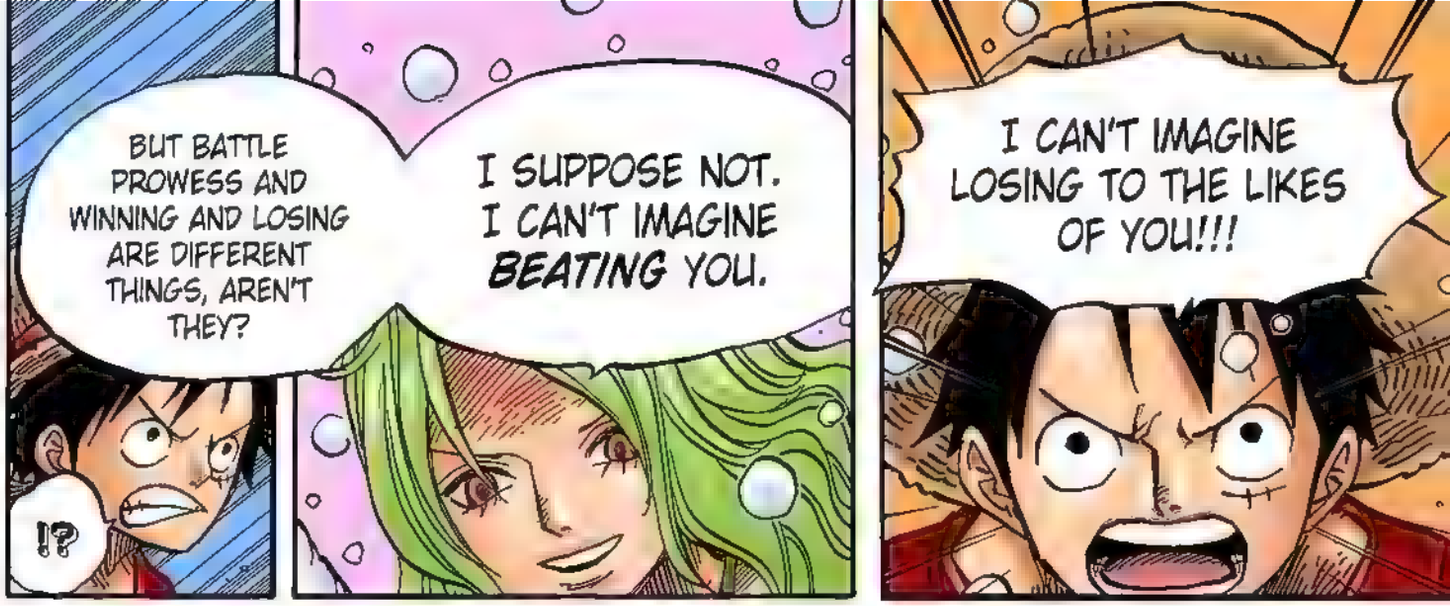

OF COURSE HE'S EATING WELL... HE'S JUST FINE!
BUT REMEMBER, YOU NEED TO KEEP NEWS ABOUT THE SECRET ROOM HUSH-HUSH FROM THE OTHER KIDS!
HE'S JUST BEING KEPT IN A DIFFERENT SPOT...
THIS IS A BIG LABORATORY. WE HAVE MANY MEDICAL ROOMS.
AH, I SEE. WELL DON'T WORRY, HE'S FINE...
IS HE EATING NOW? WHY WOULDN'T HE EAT ANYTHING?

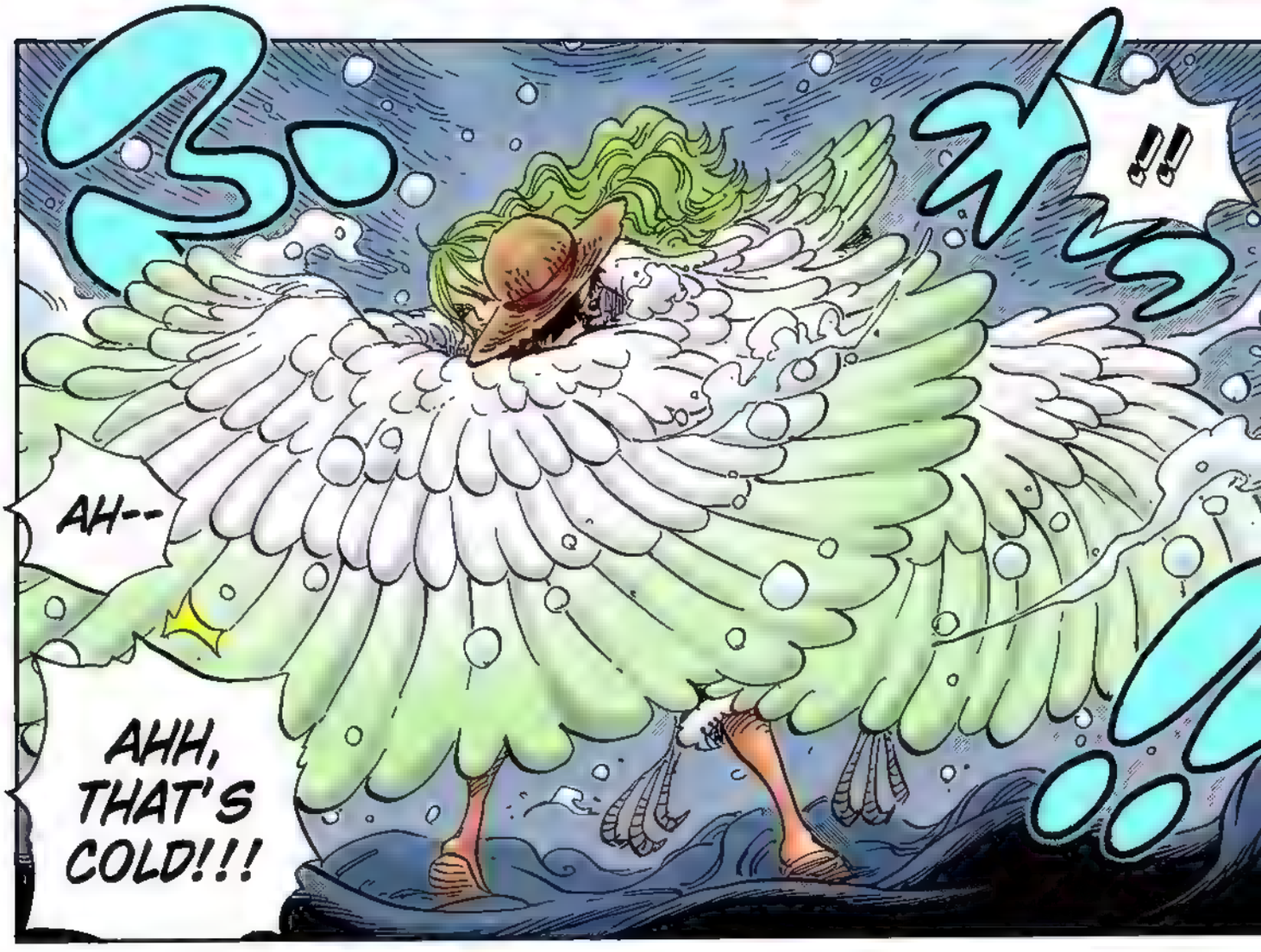

WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA, BIRD-WOMAN?!!
HEY !!!

CAESAR'S LAB ROOM, STRUCTURE C, 4TH FLOOR
D
R
C
B


TEE HEE.
TEN-LAYER IGLOO !!!
GOZU!!
GOZU!!

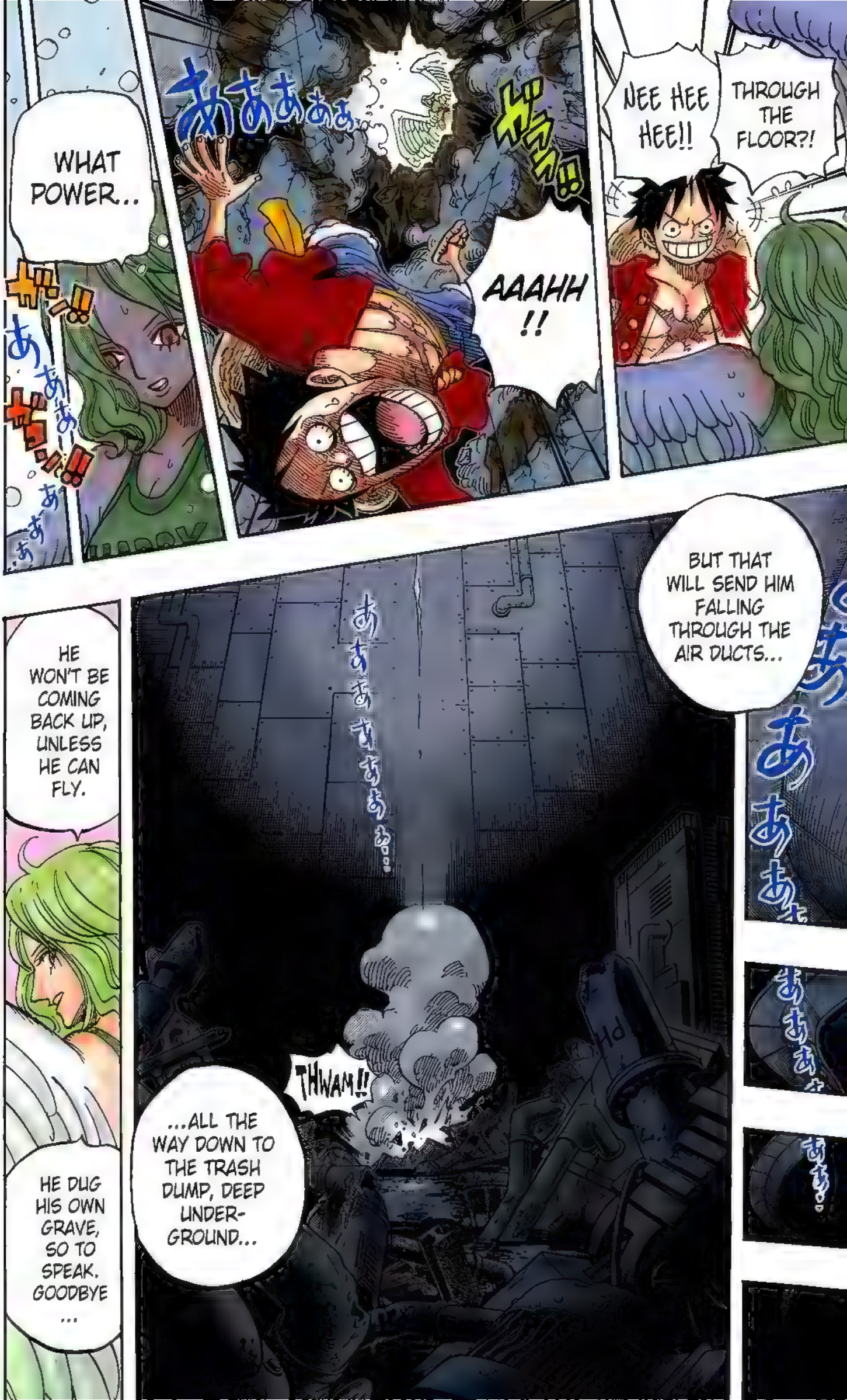
ARE YOU JUST BUYING TIME?! I'LL SMASH THIS THING TO PIECES IN SECONDS!!
THIS IS ALL POINT-LESS!!!
IT'S MY SAME IGLOO DEFENSE, ONLY TEN TIMES AS THICK. HOW DO YOU LIKE IT?
HAPPY


BUT BATTLE PROWESS AND WINNING AND LOSING ARE DIFFERENT THINGS, AREN'T THEY?
I SUPPOSE NOT. I CAN'T IMAGINE BEATING YOU.
!?
I CAN'T IMAGINE LOSING TO THE LIKES OF YOU!!!


!!
AH--
AHH, THAT'S COLD!!!

...?!!
THIS FREEZING BODY WILL SAP YOUR STAMINA, MOMENT BY MOMENT...
I WON'T LET GO. I'VE GOT YOU NOW.
AND YOU NO LONGER HAVE THE STRENGTH TO BREAK FREE.
IT'S LIKE YOU'RE MADE OF ICE!! LET GO OF ME!!

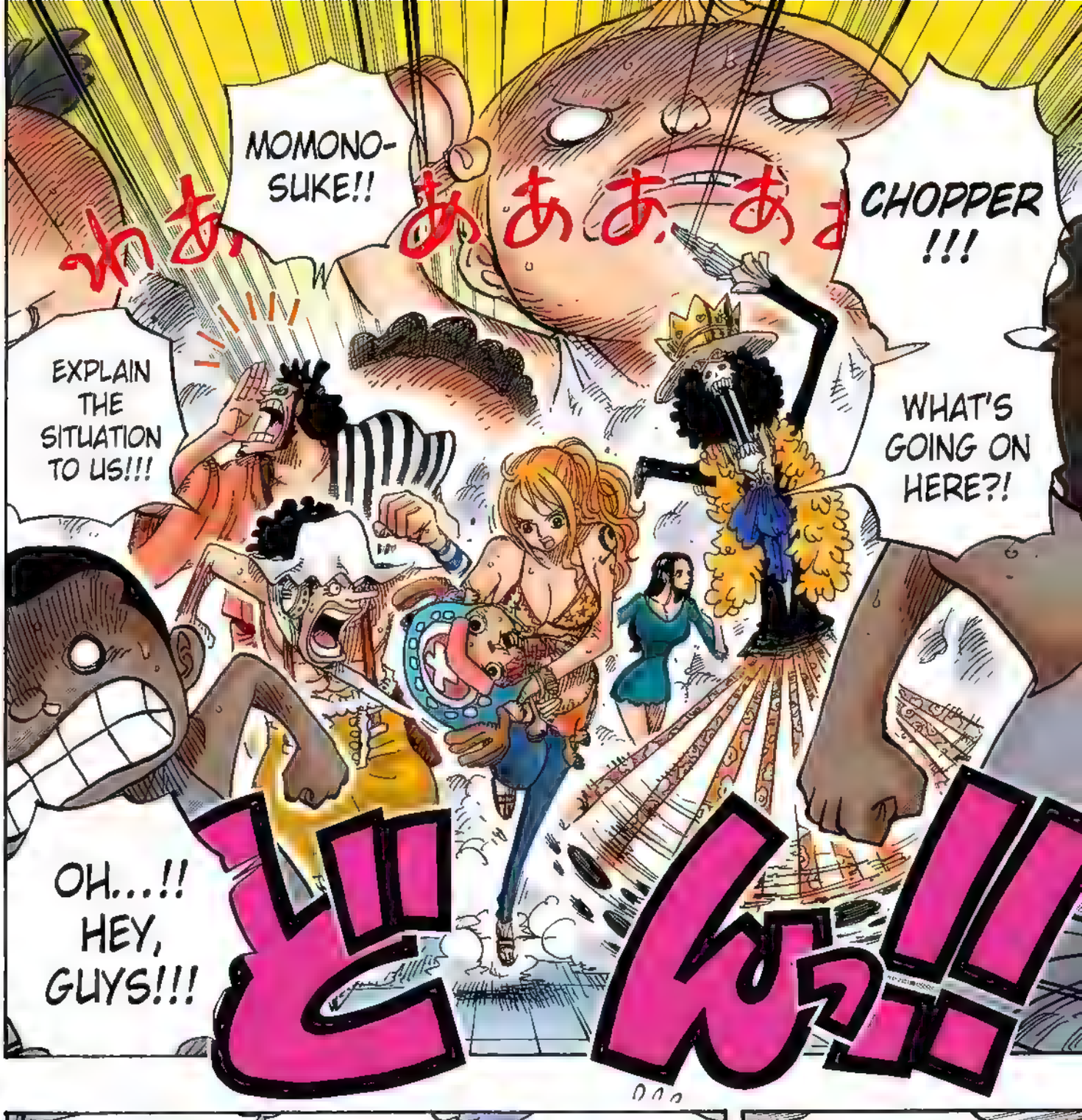
!?
GUM-GUM!!!
DOESN'T IT FEEL GOOD? YOU WANT TO JUST CLOSE YOUR EYES...
...
...AND BE AT PEACE...
SEE...? THERE'S A DEEP SNOW ALL AROUND...
...!!
YOU MUST BE GETTING SLEEPY...
!?
JET SPEAR !!!
!!!?


WHAT POWER...
あああ
ガラ!!
AAAHH!!
NEE HEE HEE!!
THROUGH THE FLOOR?!
BUT THAT WILL SEND HIM FALLING THROUGH THE AIR DUCTS...
あああああ...
THWAM!!
...ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE TRASH DUMP, DEEP UNDER-GROUND...
HE WON'T BE COMING BACK UP, UNLESS HE CAN FLY.
HE DUG HIS OWN GRAVE, SO TO SPEAK. GOODBYE ...

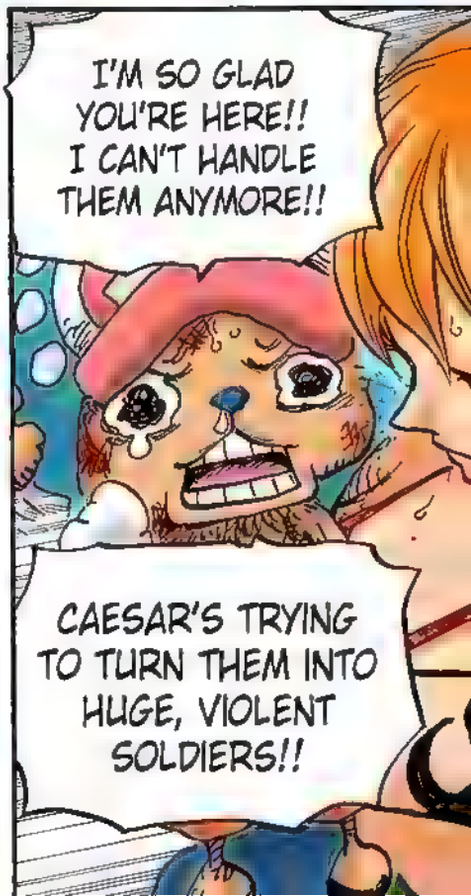
オオオオオオ!!!
D
R
G
B
A
BISCUITS ROOM, STRUCTURE B, 3RD FLOOR
オオオ…
I'M NOT LETTING YOU GET PAST ME!! YOU'RE NOT GOING TO THE BISCUITS ROOM!!!
I KNOW IT'S HARD, BUT YOU HAVE TO BE STRONG!! DON'T EAT THAT CANDY EVER AGAIN!!
DON'T YOU WANT TO GO HOME?!
!!
OH, I'M SORRY!!
I WASN'T TRYING TO HURT YOU!!
YOU'RE HURTING ME!!!
OWW !!

AAAH !!!
!!!
MOVE IT!!!
...!!
GET OUTTA MY WAY, YOU MONSTER !!!
THIS ISN'T WORKING! I CAN'T STOP THEM WITHOUT HURTING THEM!!!
IT'S NOT YOUR PROBLEM!!
IT BELONGS TO US!!!
GIVE US THE CANDY!!

NOW'S OUR CHANCE!! INTO THE BISCUITS ROOM!!
HEY! NO!! DON'T GO IN THERE!!
!!?
OH NO... THE EFFECTS OF THE RUMBLE BALL ARE WEARING OFF!!
POP!!
!!
ドドド ドドド ドド
HEAD FOR THE BISCUITS ROOM!!
わあああ あああ
URFH !!
OUR CANDY'S WAITING FOR US!! CANDY, CANDY!!
ドシン!!
DANG IT... I CAN'T MOVE!!
HEY, GUYS! WAIT...
!?


MOMONO-SUKE!!
CHOPPER !!!
EXPLAIN THE SITUATION TO US!!!
WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?!
OH...!! HEY, GUYS!!!
ドゴ!!

THAT'S WHERE THEIR CANDY IS!!!
THE BISCUITS ROOM IS DOWN THE HALL TO THE LEFT!
YOU NEED TO STOP THESE KIDS, RIGHT NOW!!
HUH ?!!


I'M SO GLAD YOU'RE HERE!! I CAN'T HANDLE THEM ANYMORE!!
CAESAR'S TRYING TO TURN THEM INTO HUGE, VIOLENT SOLDIERS!!

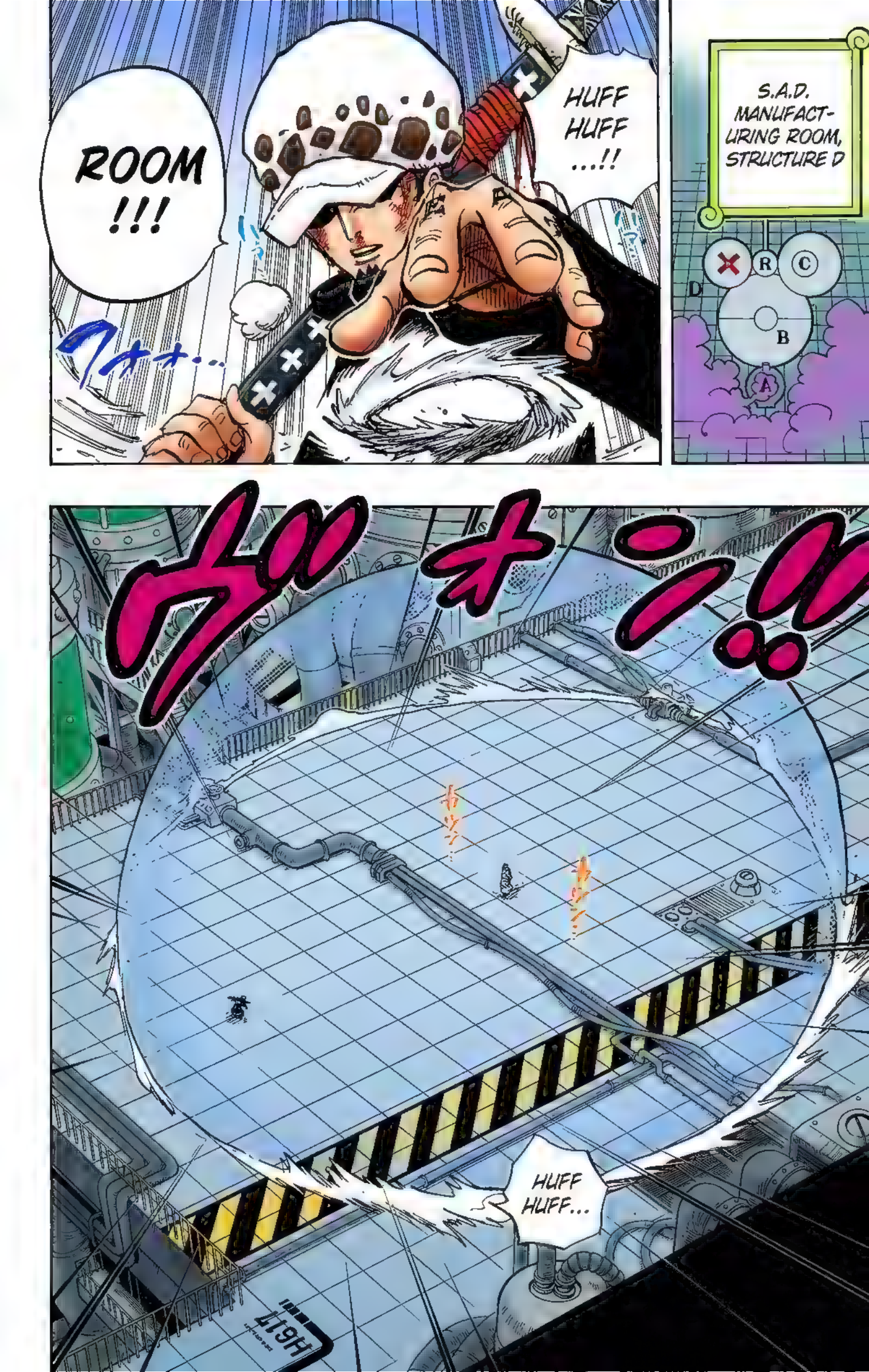
WE MADE IT TO THE BISCUITS ROOM!!
YIPPEE!!
MILLE FLEURS !!

HUH?!! HANDS ?!!
!!?
GIGAN-TESCO MANO!!!

THAT'S BAD NEWS!!
THEY'LL DO ANYTHING TO GET THAT STUFF!!
SHE'S WATCHING OVER THE CANDY IN THE ROOM!!
...BUT NOW SHE'S IN DANGER!!
!!
NAMI! THERE'S A GIRL NAMED MOCHA WHO'S KEPT HER SENSES AND HELPED ME OUT.
WE WERE WORKING TOGETHER TO STOP THE OTHERS...

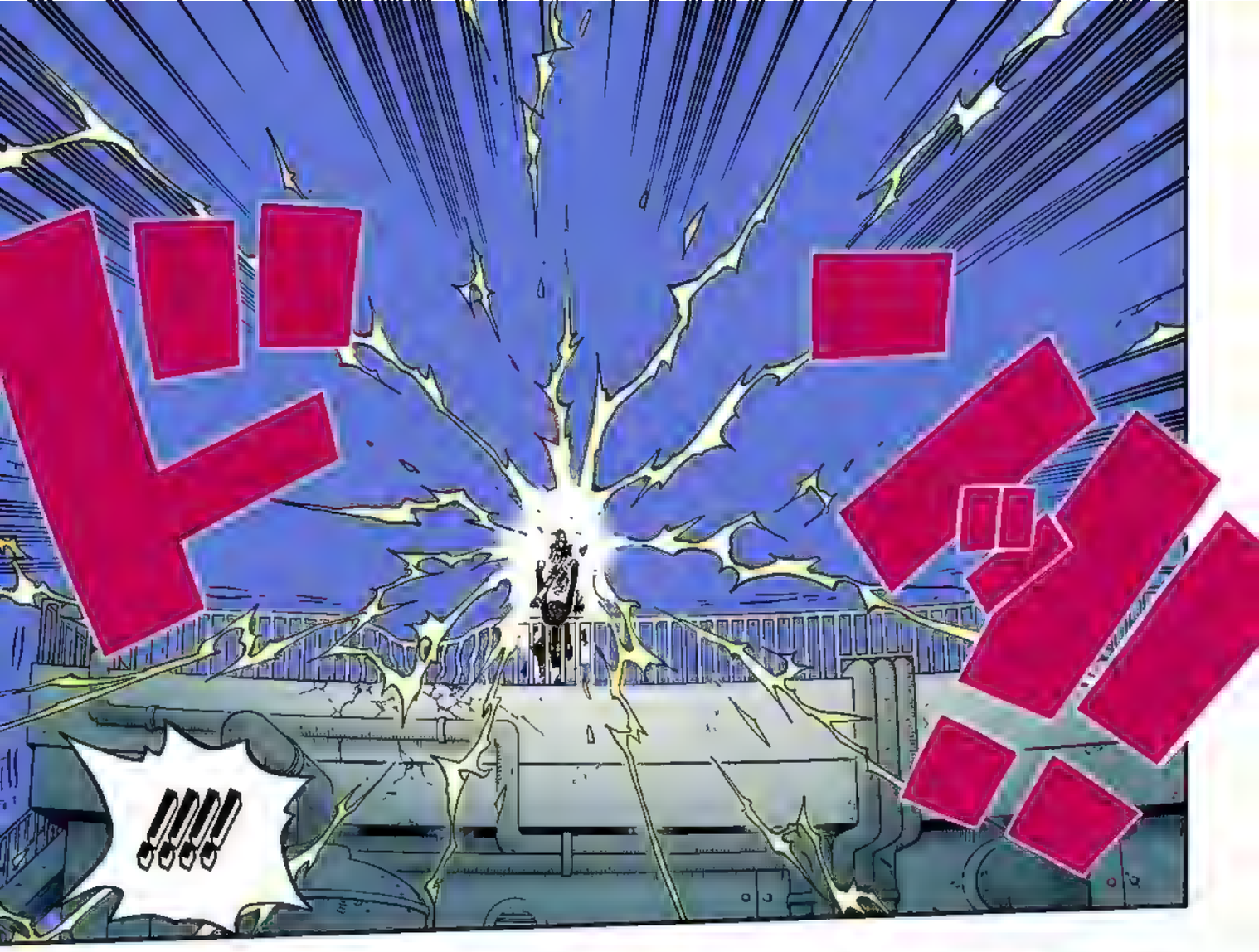
GET THESE STUPID HANDS OUTTA OUR WAY!!!
WHAT ARE THEY DOING HERE?!
OUCH!
THEY'RE SO VIOLENT! I DON'T THINK THEY'LL BE EASILY SUBDUED!!
MOCHA!!!
IS THAT OUR CANDY?!!
GIMME! GIMME CANDY!! HUFF HUFF...
NO, YOU CAN'T HAVE IT! THIS IS BAD CANDY!!
GET A GRIP, EVERYBODY!! REMEMBER HOW WE ASKED CHOPPER'S FRIENDS FOR HELP?!
WE CAN'T GO HOME IF WE DON'T LISTEN TO THEM!!
IT'S NO GOOD, MOCHA!! RUN FOR SAFETY!!

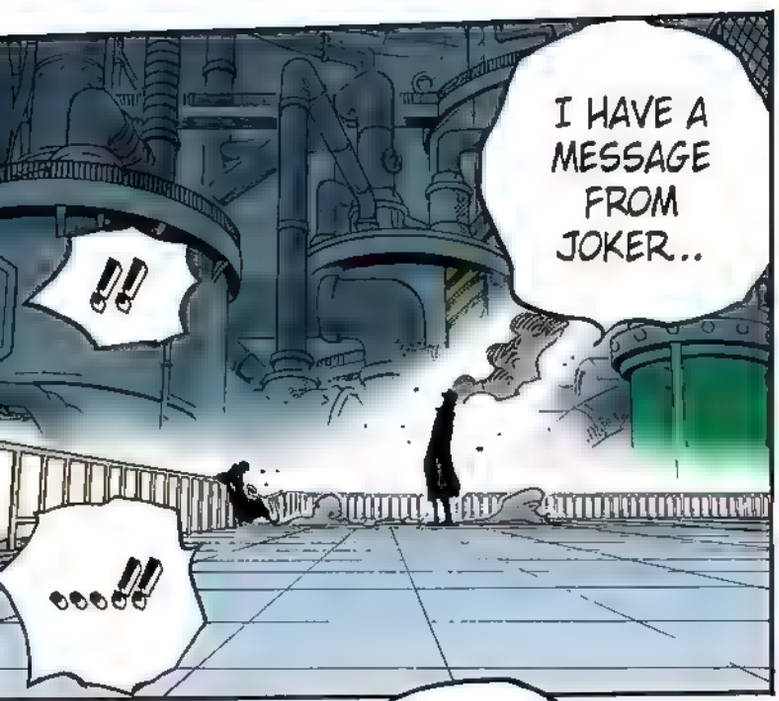
!?
HEY, WAIT!! NO FAIR!!
ARE YOU TAKING IT ALL FOR YOURSELF?!
あぁぁぁぁぁ…!!
NNG... HUFF, HUFF...
OH... IT'S MISS MONET!!
PLEASE HELP ME!!
ばっ
!!
THE EXIT IS BLOCKED!!
FLAP FLAP...
AAAAH!! IT'S HER!! REMEMBER WHEN I TOLD YOU ABOUT THE BIRD-WOMAN?!!
WHO THE HECK IS THAT?
PLAY NICE AND SHARE WITH THE OTHERS.
NOW NOW, MOCHA... IT'S NOT FAIR TO HOG IT ALL.
!?


S.A.D. MANUFACT-URING ROOM, STRUCTURE D
D
R
C
B
A
HUFF HUFF ...!!
ROOM !!!
HUFF HUFF...

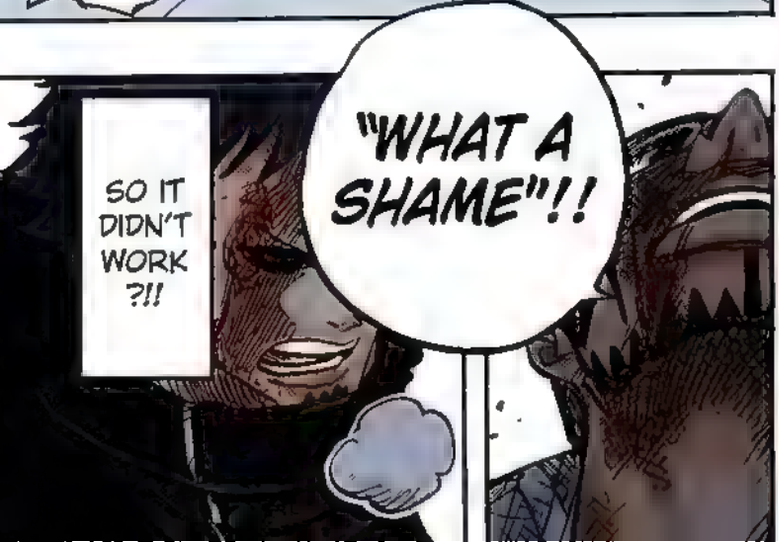
POP
CHAM-
BRES!!
RETURN
TO ME,
HEART!
!!!
GAH!!

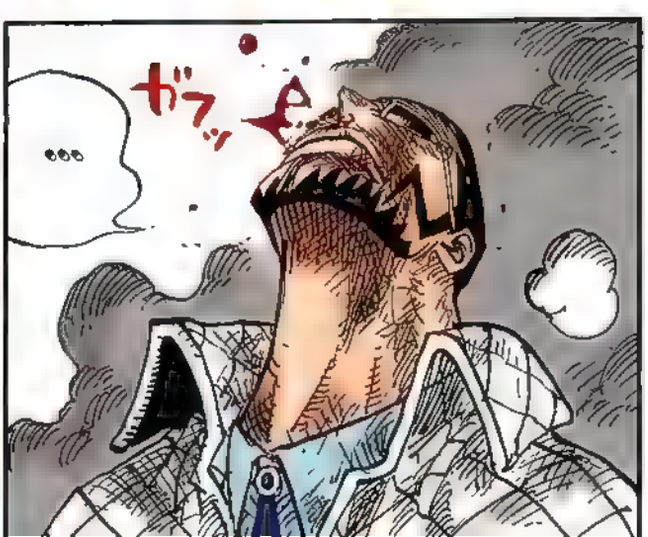
AAAAGHH!!!
HUFF HUFF...
!!!
COUNTER-SHOCK!
HUFF !!
HUFF!


!!!!


I HAVE A MESSAGE FROM JOKER..
!!
....!!

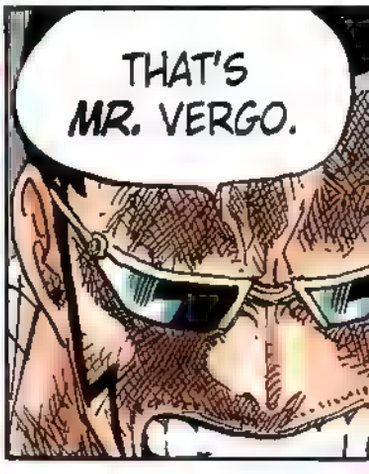
バチ
バチ


"WHAT A SHAME"!!
SO IT DIDN'T WORK ?!!

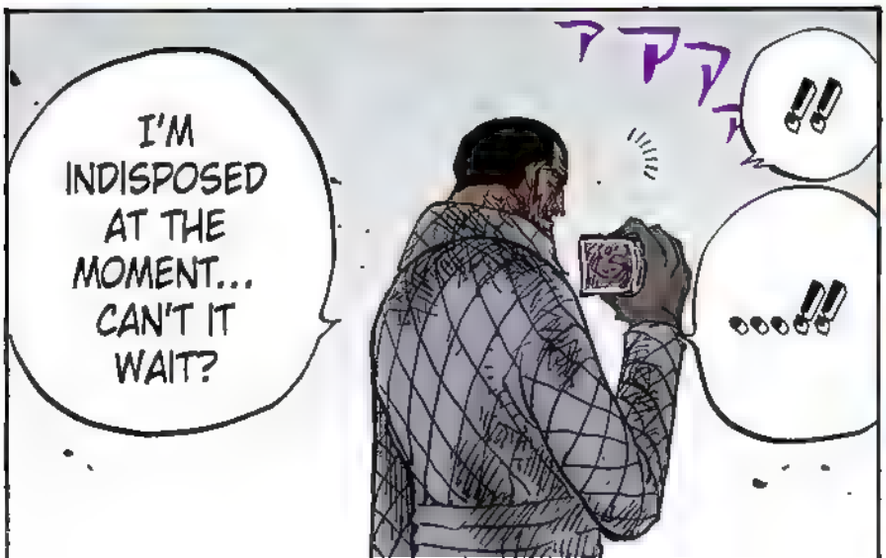

ガッ
...

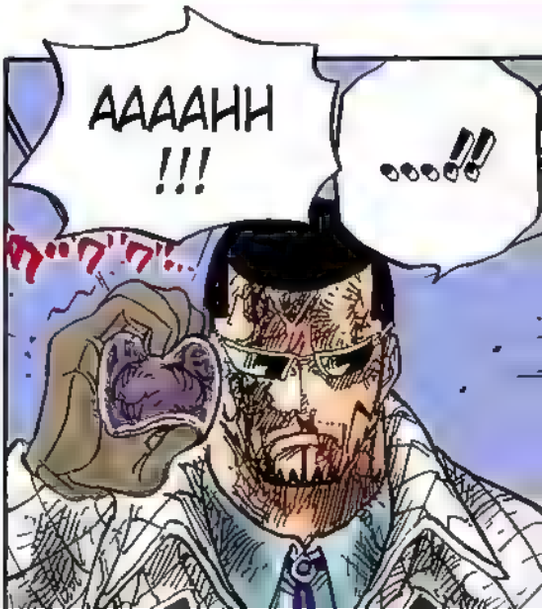
...
VERGO.
I KNEW EXACTLY HOW TO GET MY HEART BACK FROM CAESAR.
MY ONLY FAILURE WAS NOT PREDICTING *YOUR* ARRIVAL...

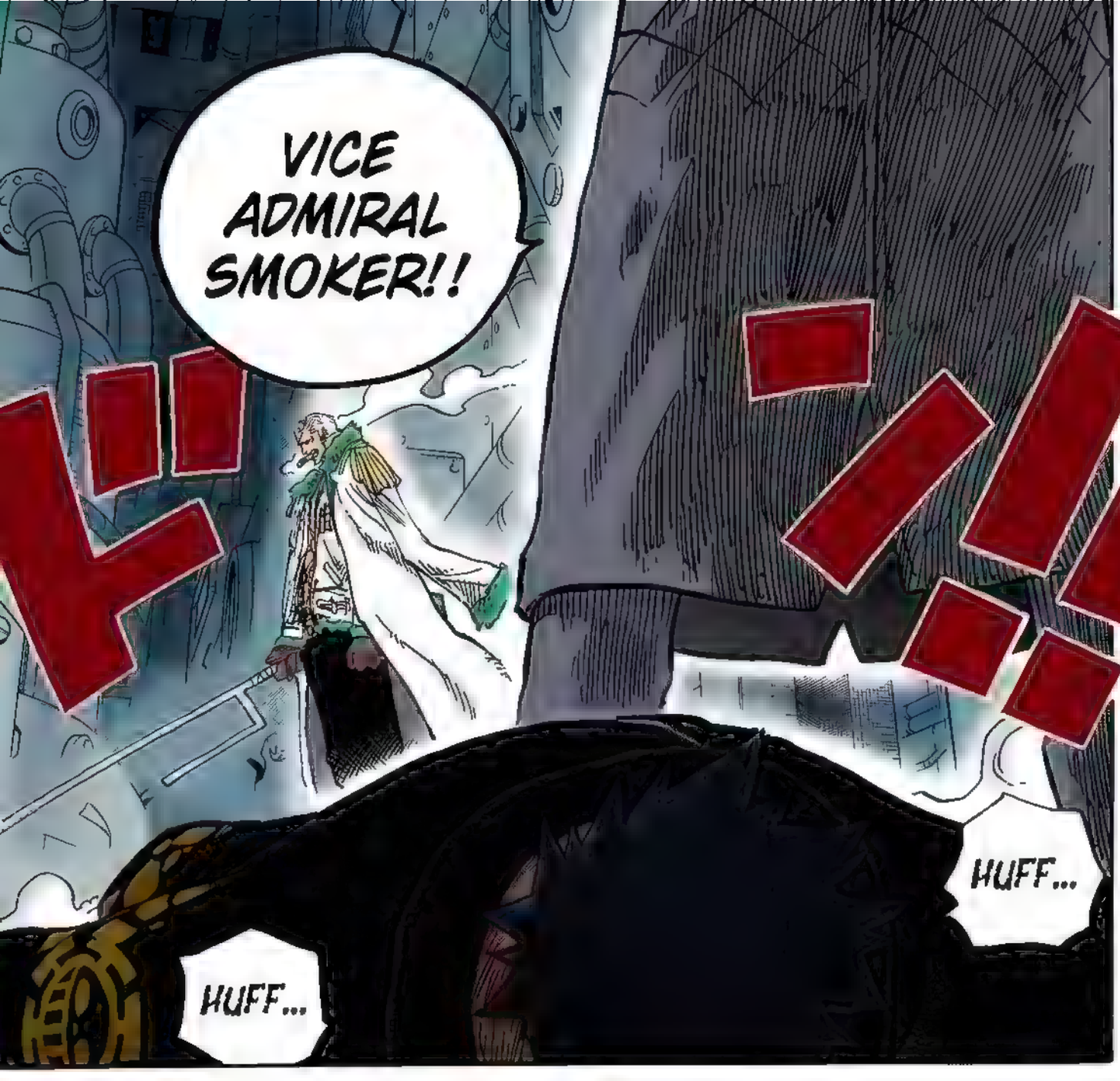
AAAGHH !!!!
ドゥン!!


THAT'S *MR.* VERGO.

ギュ!!

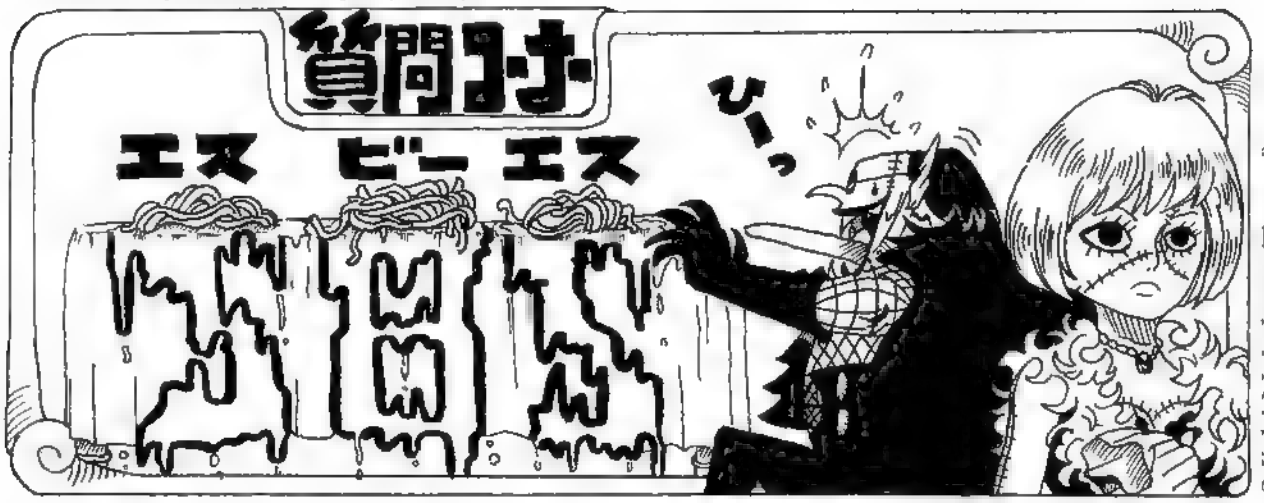

I'M INDISPOSED AT THE *MOMENT*... CAN'T IT WAIT?
!!
...!!


AAAAHH !!!
...!!


VICE ADMIRAL SMOKER!!
ドン!!
HUFF...
HUFF...

...BEFORE I HAVE TO TAKE IT OUT...
THE SOONER THE BETTER. I CAN ONLY STAND TO LOOK AT TRASH SO LONG...
EITHER WAY, I WILL BE SILENCING YOU.
VERGO THE PIRATE!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Warning!

The following segment contains considerable amounts of vulgar content, and reader discretion is advised. Those with weak stomachs are urged to proceed with the story.

--Patan

A: Huh...?♢ We have a warning? This is outrageous! Well, I certainly don't want anyone thinking my work is vulgar, so I'll answer your questions in the most dainty and elegant manner I can. Ahem! Please proceed with your questions...

Q: Hello, PervichiroOda. Why did Caesar demand Law's heart? You'd figure that demanding his penis instead would be more damaging to Law.

--Ikeyan

A: Ahem. Indeed, the weenis (daintier term) is more sensitive, shall we say. But what about the visual image? Law holding a weenis, or Law holding a heart. Which one is a more powerful picture? Remember, Law delivered a hundred pirate hearts to Navy HQ in order to be a Warlord of the Sea... If he'd given them a hundred weenises, he'd be more like a Warlord of the Pee.

Q: Vergo can cover his whole body with Color of Armament Haki, right? Does that mean he can imbue his penis with Armament Haki too?

--Newcomer

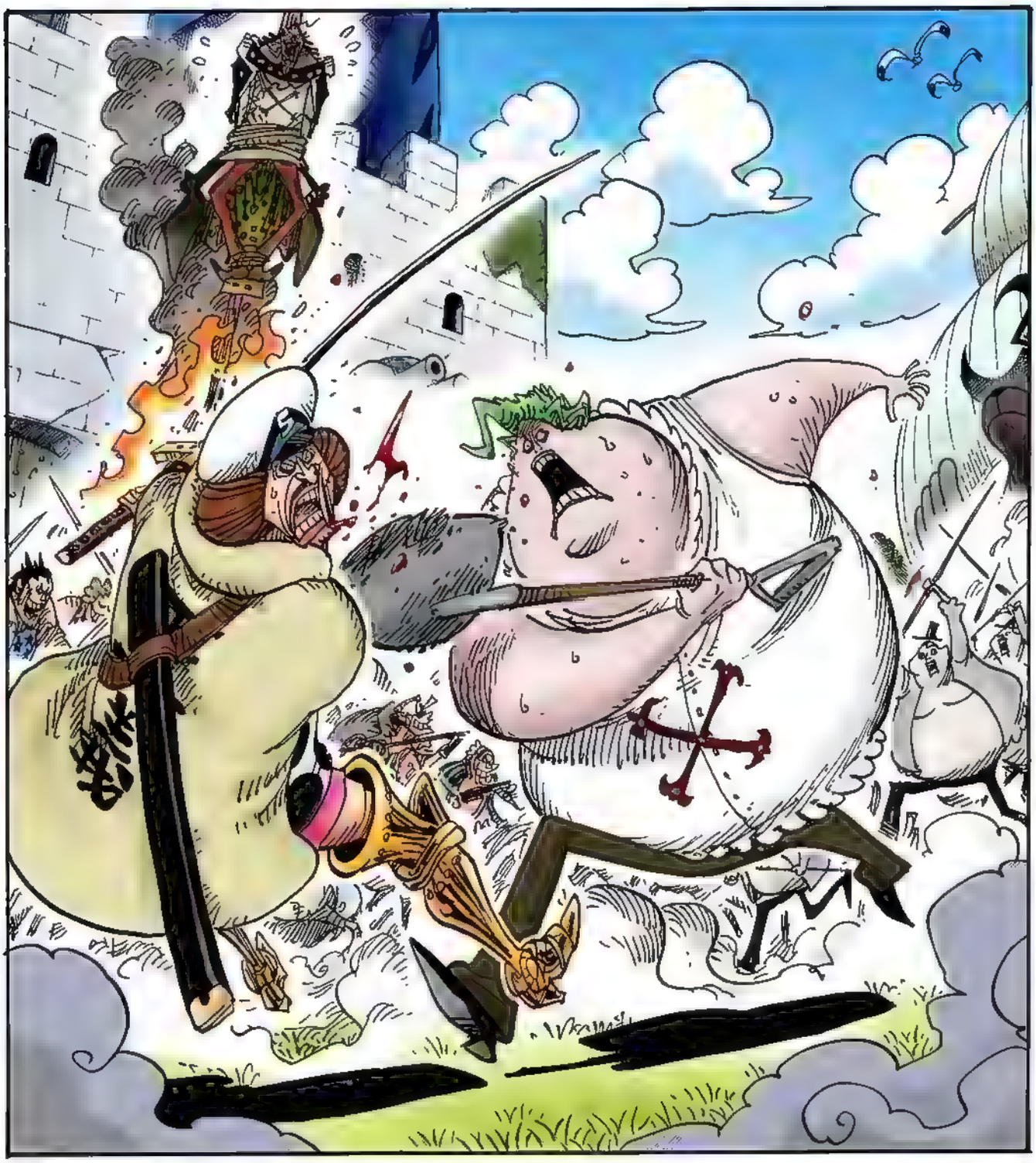
A: Ahem. He can. It certainly would make a man... Great.

Q: Smoker, how can you just rip a bra off like that?! (See SBS, Vol. 68) It's simply monstrous of you. If it's that constricting, you can just wear it on your head like Mr. Oda does!

--Yusamai

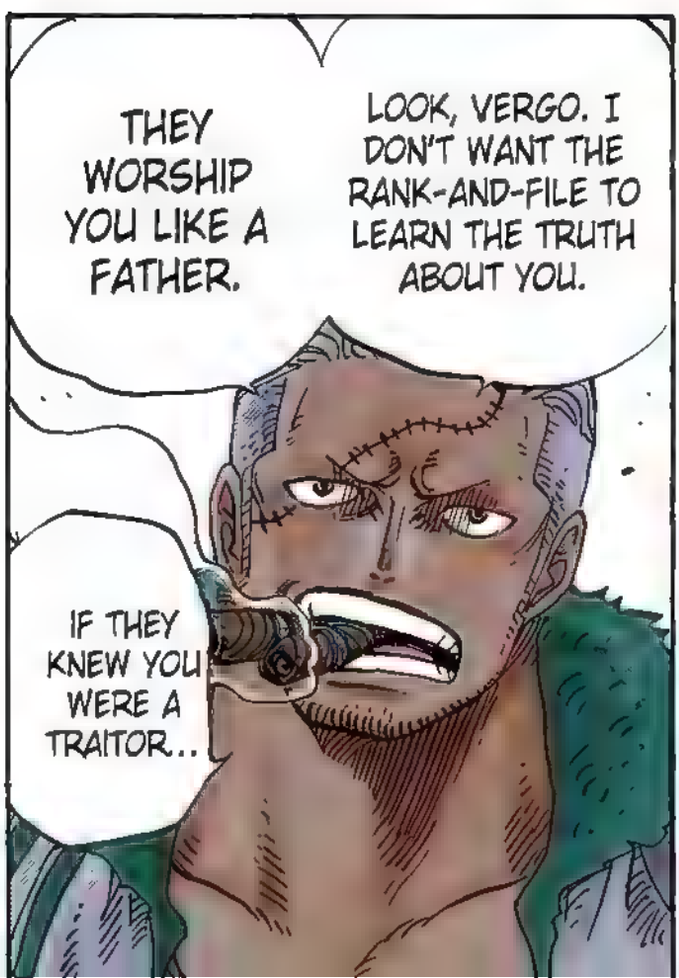
A: Ahem. Care to join me, Smoker?

Chapter 684:
DON'T DO IT, VEGAPUNK

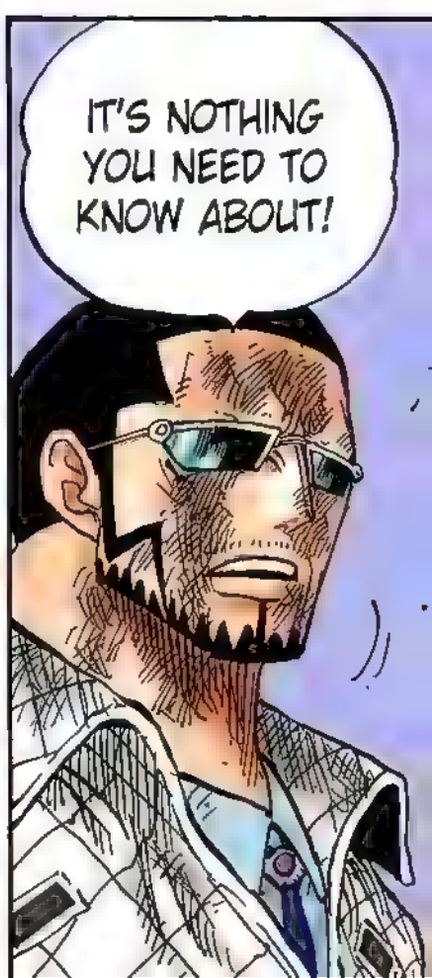


CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 10:
"CARIBOU PIRATES VS. NAVAL G-5"

LOOKS MIGHTY OMINOUS...
WHAT'S THIS PLACE?


THEY WORSHIP YOU LIKE A FATHER.
LOOK, VERGO. I DON'T WANT THE RANK-AND-FILE TO LEARN THE TRUTH ABOUT YOU.
IF THEY KNEW YOU WERE A TRAITOR...

...!!
!?
SMOKER ...!!


IT'S NOTHING YOU NEED TO KNOW ABOUT!

YOU'LL SEE.
ﾋｭｲ…
WHAT DID YOU DO TO THEM?!!
!?
IT'S TOO LATE FOR THAT. I MET THEM ON THE WAY HERE.
VERGO !!!
!!!
I'M THE BASE'S COMMANDING OFFICER.
I DO AS I PLEASE.
…!!!
DON'T TELL ME YOU'RE ACTUALLY CONCERNED FOR THOSE OUTCASTS...
YOU SEEM AWFULLY WORKED UP ABOUT THIS, SMOKER!

3°
!!!
EITHER WAY, NOW THAT YOU KNOW MY SECRET, YOU'LL ALL BE DIS-APPEARING.
ZWIP!!
KCHING!!
SWISH!!

!!
!!
SWISH!!

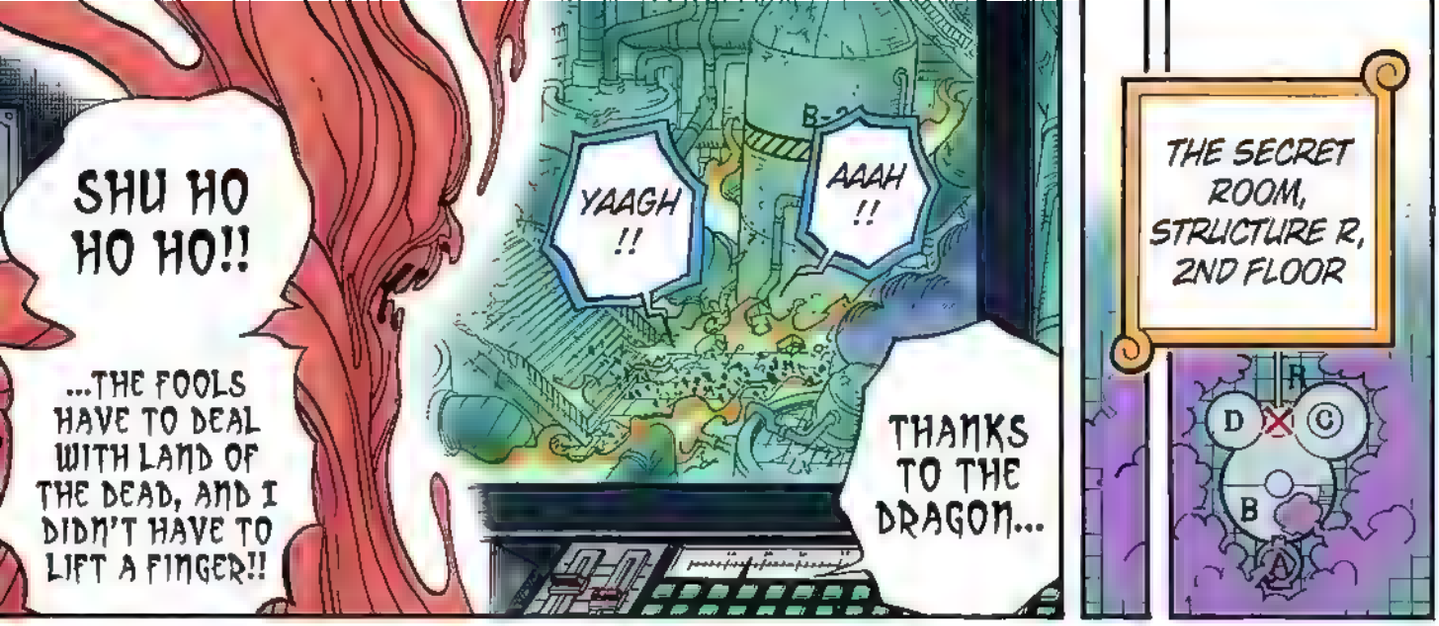
ゴキ
I DON'T CARE HOW LONG YOU'VE KNOWN THEM.
I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE THE BASE COMMANDER!!
AWAY FROM THE BASE, THE CAPTAIN IS RESPONSIBLE FOR THEIR LIVES.
...

...ON MY SOLDIERS !!!
AND YOU AIN'T LAYIN' A FINGER...
ドン!!
MARINE
WHAT'S GOING ON HERE...?
R
C
D
B
A
Sanj
Tashigi
G-5
TEAM G-5, STRUCTURE B
ゴオオオ
WHAT THE HECK HAPPENED HERE?!
HURRY! BRING THE WOUNDED FORWARD!!
THERE'S NOWHERE TO STAND!!
YEOW, IT'S SO HOT!!
G-5

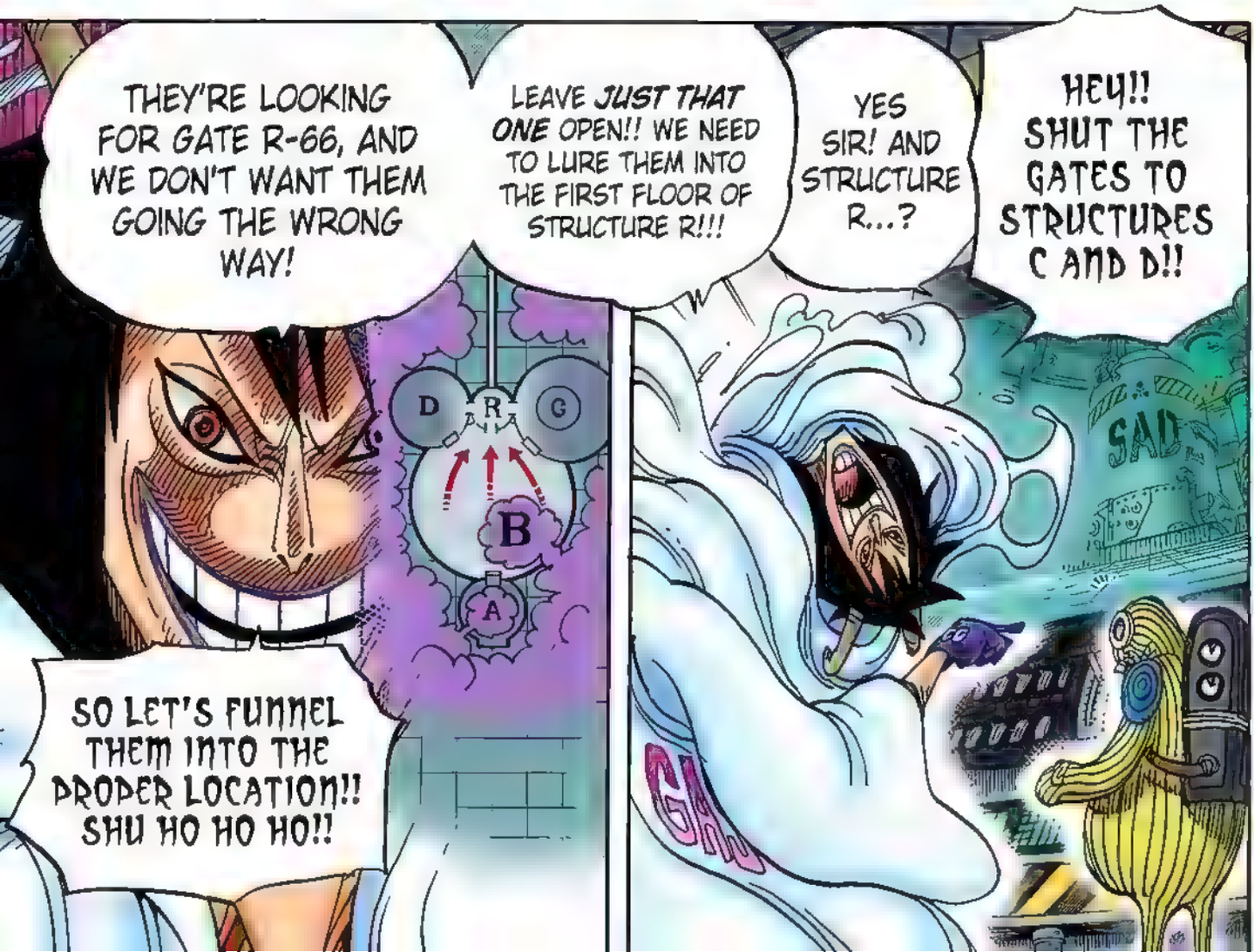
DON'T TRY TO PLAY NICE!! WE'RE ENEMIES, REMEMBER?!
THAT'S JUST WHAT SOCIETY TELLS US. BUT PIRATES ARE FREE TO DO WHATEVER THEY WANT!♡
STOP THAT RIGHT NOW!!!
RAHHH !!!
AND MOST IMPORTANTLY, KEEP TASHIGI SAFE!!!
うおおおおお
SHUT UP!! I TOLD YOU, I DON'T WANT MALE SUPPORT!!!
AND HE'S NOT YOUR PAL, HE'S A PIRATE!!!
YEAH, MAN! THAT WAS TOTALLY SWEET!!
...MY HEART NEARLY SKIPPED A BEAT, EVEN IF YOU ARE A GUY!!
I'LL SAY THIS FOR YA, PAL-- WHEN YOU BLASTED THAT FAKE-VERGO...
ドゴーン
!!?

HUH ?!!
ギャー
THE TANK JUST EXPLODED !!!
ゴゴゴゴ
PUFF... PUFF...!
THAT BUSTED A HOLE IN THE WALL!! HERE COMES THE GAS!!!
UH-OH, THAT'S NOT GOOD!
AND THERE GOES THE OTHER WALL!! DAMN!!
ドーン!!
!!?

RUN, DAMMIT!! RUN, IF YOU DON'T WANT TO DIE!!!
IT'S THE KILLER GAS FROM OUTSIDE!!!
...!!!
AAAHH !!
HURRY UP, GUYS!! ONE SECOND COULD BE THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN LIFE AND DEATH!!!
BLACK-LEG!!
KEEP RUNNING, TASHIGI!! STOPPING TO THINK WILL BE THE DEATH OF YOU!! JUST DON'T TAKE A WRONG TURN!!
!
IT'S FILLING SPACIOUS STRUCTURE B TOO!!

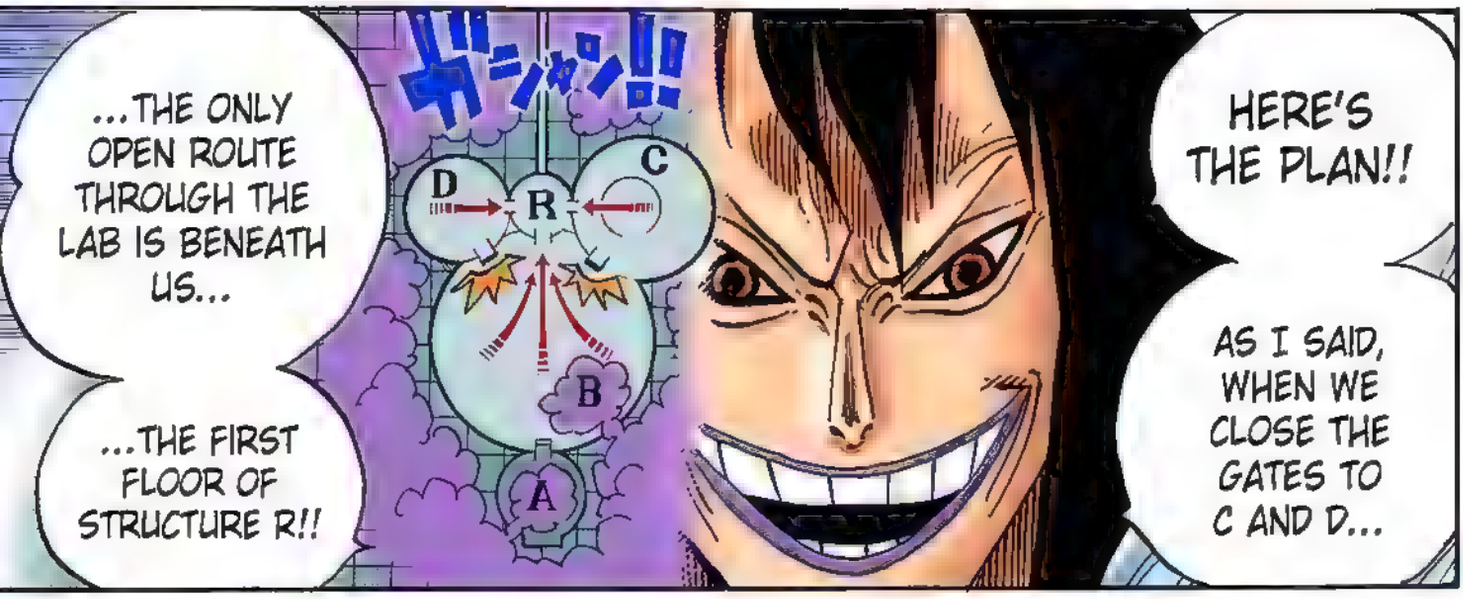

SHU HO HO HO!!
...THE FOOLS HAVE TO DEAL WITH LAND OF THE DEAD, AND I DIDN'T HAVE TO LIFT A FINGER!!
YAAGH !!
AAAH !!
THANKS TO THE DRAGON...
THE SECRET ROOM, STRUCTURE R, 2ND FLOOR
R
D
C
B
A

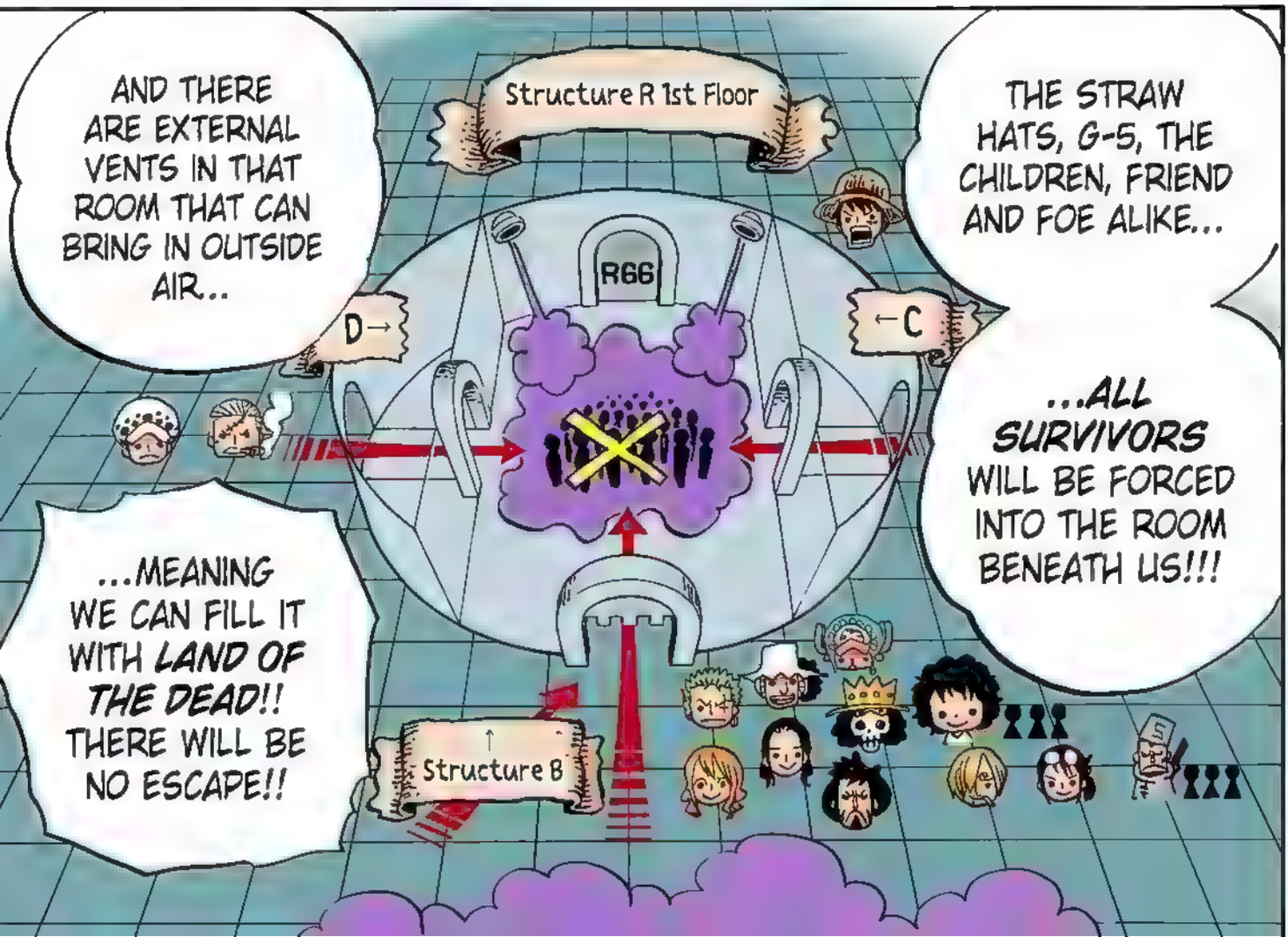
...MY EXPERIMENT PERFORM-ANCE ISN'T COMPLETE IF THEY ALL DIE THIS EARLY!!!
HOW-EVER ...!!


THEY'RE LOOKING FOR GATE R-66, AND WE DON'T WANT THEM GOING THE WRONG WAY!
LEAVE JUST THAT ONE OPEN!! WE NEED TO LURE THEM INTO THE FIRST FLOOR OF STRUCTURE R!!!
YES SIR! AND STRUCTURE R...?
HEY!! SHUT THE GATES TO STRUCTURES C AND D!!
D
R
G
B
A
SO LET'S FUNNEL THEM INTO THE PROPER LOCATION!! SHU HO HO HO!!
SAD
SHU

BUT THE STRAW HATS HAVE OUTSTAYED THEIR WELCOME...
...AND IT'S TIME TO SEE THEM PROPERLY PUNISHED!!
I NEVER WANTED TO COME IN HERE...
THE SECRET ROOM, BIG DEAL!
STRUC-TURE R, SECOND FLOOR.
UGH, I HATE THIS STUPID ROOM.
MASTER!! WE'RE ALL READY FOR COMBAT.
BUT WHY ARE WE IN VEGAPUNK'S FORMER COMMAND ROOM?! I THOUGHT YOU HATED HIM!!
I HAVE JOKER ON MY SIDE!! AND NOW I HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY TO KILL ALL OF THEM IN THE IDEAL MANNER!!
ARE WE REALLY SUPPOSED TO BE JUST STANDING AROUND?! WHY AREN'T WE FIGHTING THEM?!!
VEGAPUNK CAUSED THE ACCIDENT FOUR YEARS AGO!! WE'VE GOT A SCORE TO SETTLE WITH HIM TOO!!

M... MASTER..
R06
!?
NOT YET. YOU'RE MY BACK-UP PLAN! I DON'T WANT ANY UNNECESSARY BLOODSHED.


...THE ONLY OPEN ROUTE THROUGH THE LAB IS BENEATH US...
...THE FIRST FLOOR OF STRUCTURE R!!
ドシャン!!
D
R
C
B
A
HERE'S THE PLAN!!
AS I SAID, WHEN WE CLOSE THE GATES TO C AND D...


AND THERE ARE EXTERNAL VENTS IN THAT ROOM THAT CAN BRING IN OUTSIDE AIR...
Structure R 1st Floor
R66
D→
←C
THE STRAW HATS, G-5, THE CHILDREN, FRIEND AND FOE ALIKE...
...ALL SURVIVORS WILL BE FORCED INTO THE ROOM BENEATH US!!!
...MEANING WE CAN FILL IT WITH LAND OF THE DEAD!! THERE WILL BE NO ESCAPE!!
↑ Structure B

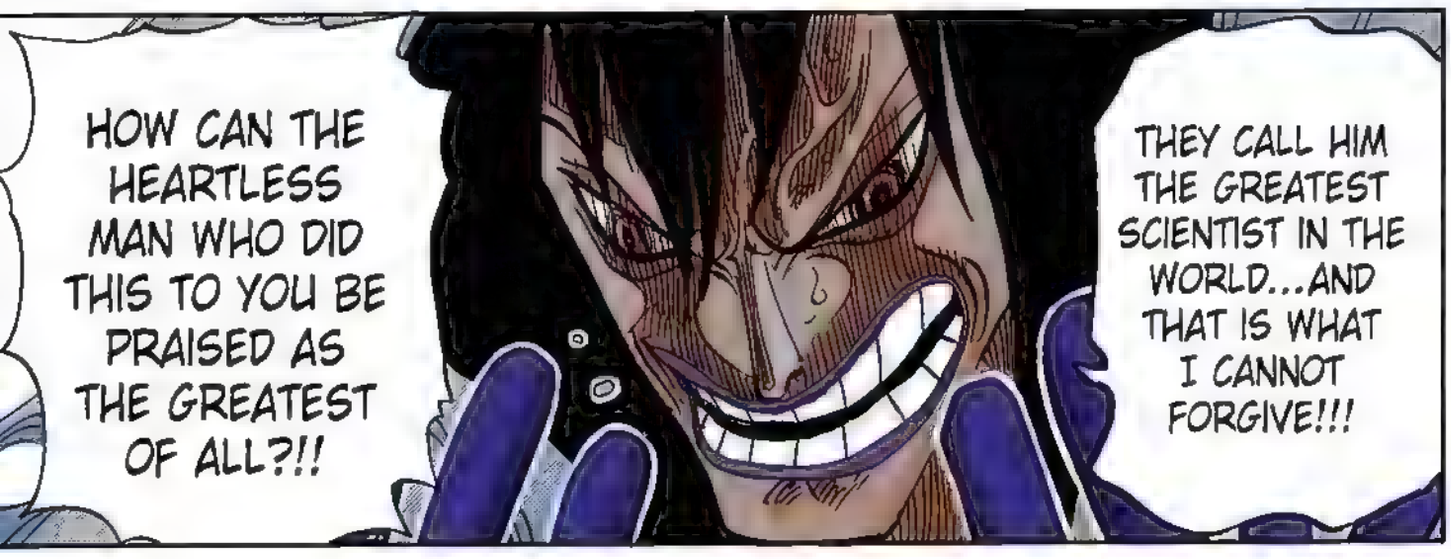
MY SHADOW BROKERS AROUND THE NEW WORLD WILL GET A LIVE BROADCAST OF THE SLAUGHTER THAT TAKES PLACE!!
AND WHO WILL SURVIVE THAT?!!
THEY WILL ALL KNOW OF MY GREAT-NESS!!!
IT'S A GIANT GAS CHAMBER WITH ALL THE DOORS LOCKED!!!
GA!

HONESTLY, IT'S KIND OF GIVING US THE CREEPS!!
IT SEEMS AN AWFUL LOT LIKE VEGAPUNK'S GAS FROM FOUR YEARS AGO...
どよ

...!!
どよ
UM...MASTER CAESAR? NOT TO QUESTION YOUR WISDOM, BUT...
...ARE YOU SAYING YOU MADE THAT KILLER GAS?!

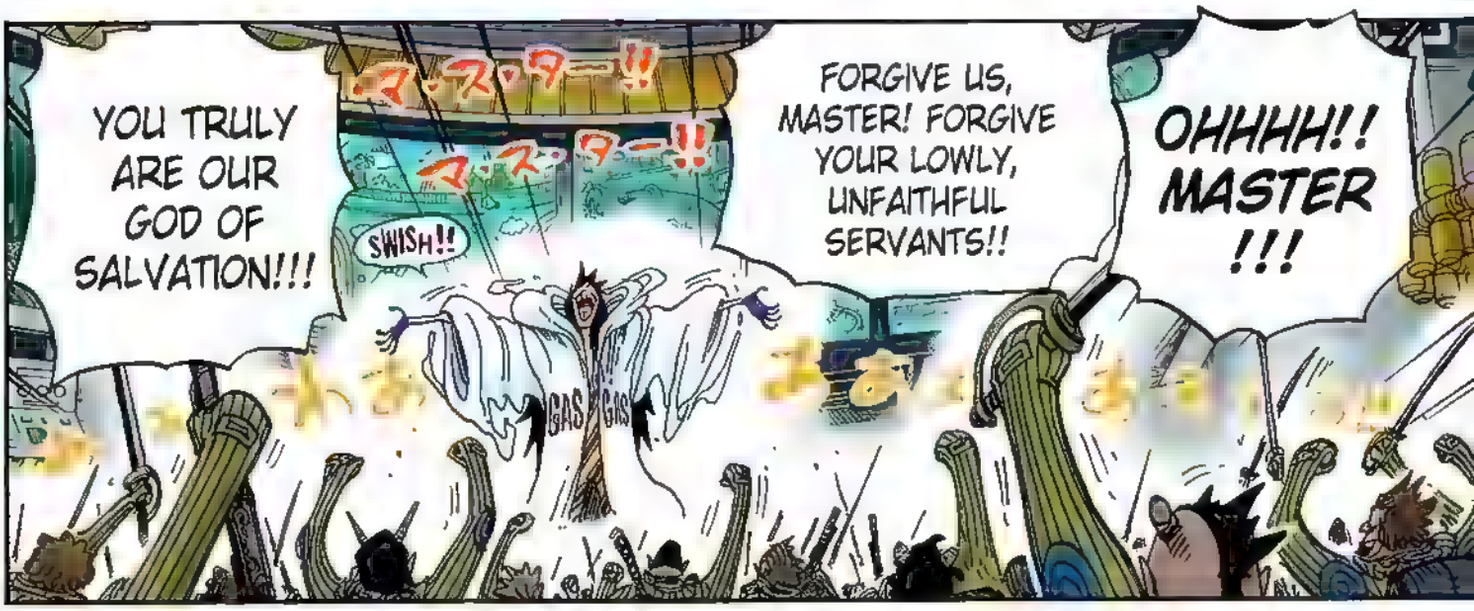
!!?
HUH ...?
THIS IS A SCIENTIFIC BATTLE OF VENGEANCE...
...MY BELOVED FOLLOWERS !!

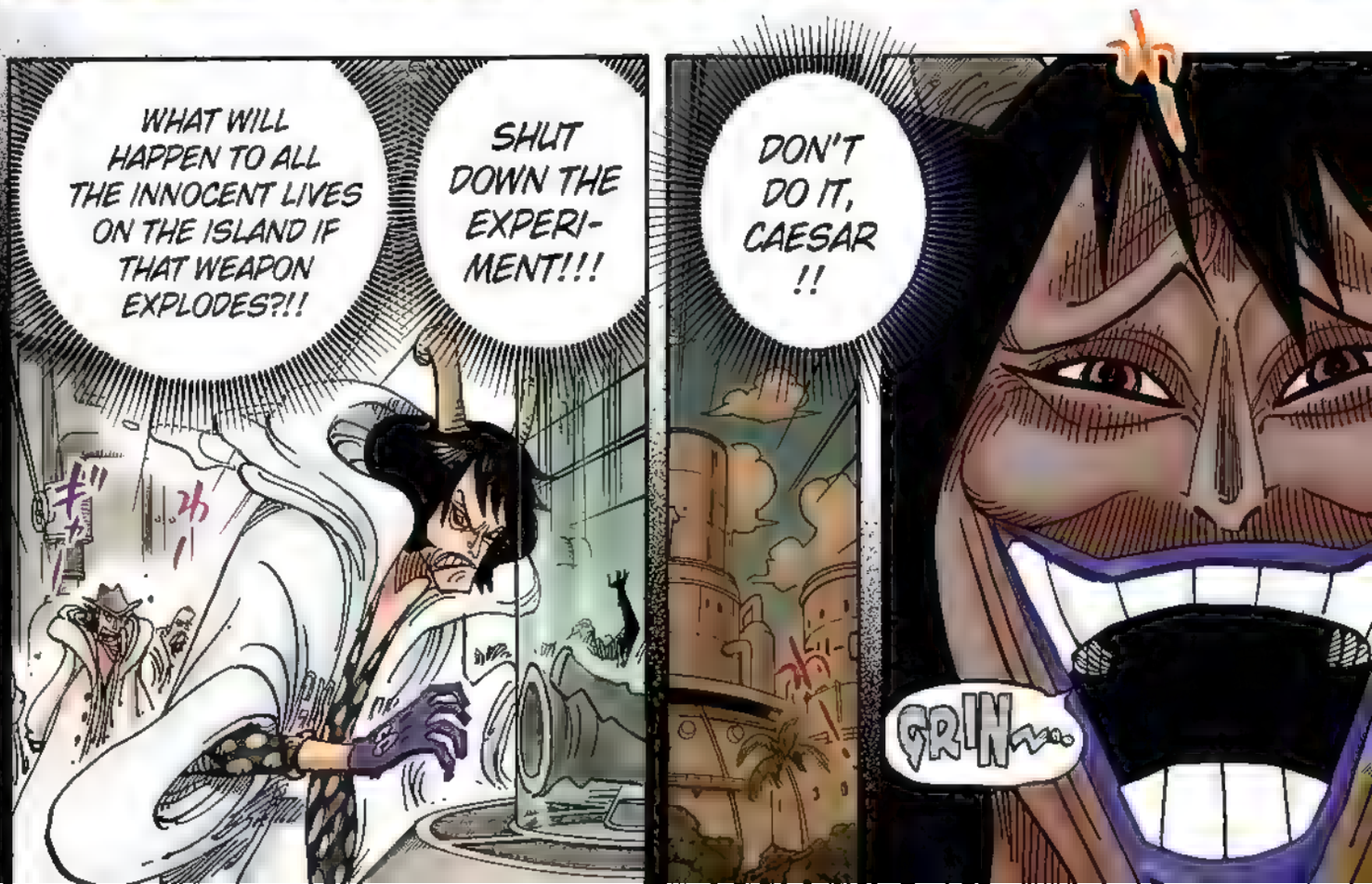
"DON'T DO IT, VEGAPUNK!!!" I PLEADED...BUT IT HAPPENED ALL THE SAME!!!
OH, HOW I *TRIED* TO STOP THE MAD SCIENTIST VEGAPUNK ON THAT FATEFUL DAY!!!
AND EVEN NOW, HE STILL SITS ATOP THE NAVAL SCIENCE DIVISION!!!
I CRIED OUT, "BUT IF THIS WEAPON EXPLODES, WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE INNOCENT LIVES ON THE ISLAND?!!"


HOW CAN THE HEARTLESS MAN WHO DID THIS TO YOU BE PRAISED AS THE GREATEST OF ALL?!!
THEY CALL HIM THE GREATEST SCIENTIST IN THE WORLD...AND THAT IS WHAT I CANNOT FORGIVE!!!

...AND SHOW HIM THAT THERE IS A MIND GREATER THAN HIS!! THAT I AM, IN FACT, THE MOST BRILLIANT SCIENTIST ALIVE!!!
SO WE MUST *PROVE* IT TO HIM! WE MUST RELUCTANTLY CREATE A WEAPON OF MASS MURDER...

MASTER ...!!
...!!





AND WHEN THE MILITARY REALIZES THEIR MISTAKE AND GIVES ME THE HONOR I SO RICHLY DESERVE...

THEN, ONLY THEN...CAN MY DREAM OF ***WORLD PEACE*** COME TO FRUITION!!!

OHHHH!! MASTER !!!

FORGIVE US, MASTER! FORGIVE YOUR LOWLY, UNFAITHFUL SERVANTS!!

YOU TRULY ARE OUR GOD OF SALVATION!!!

マ・ス・ター!!

マ・ス・ター!!

SWISH!!

GAS GAS

DON'T DO IT, CAESAR !!

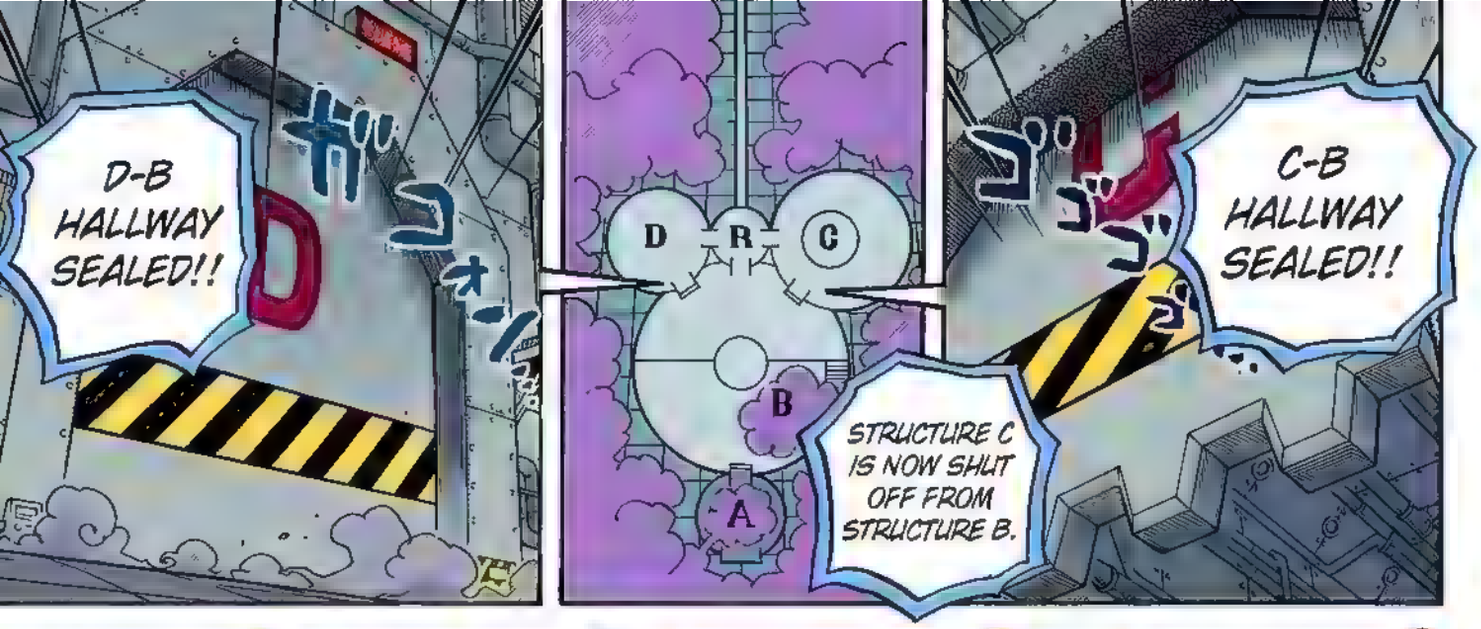
GRIN~

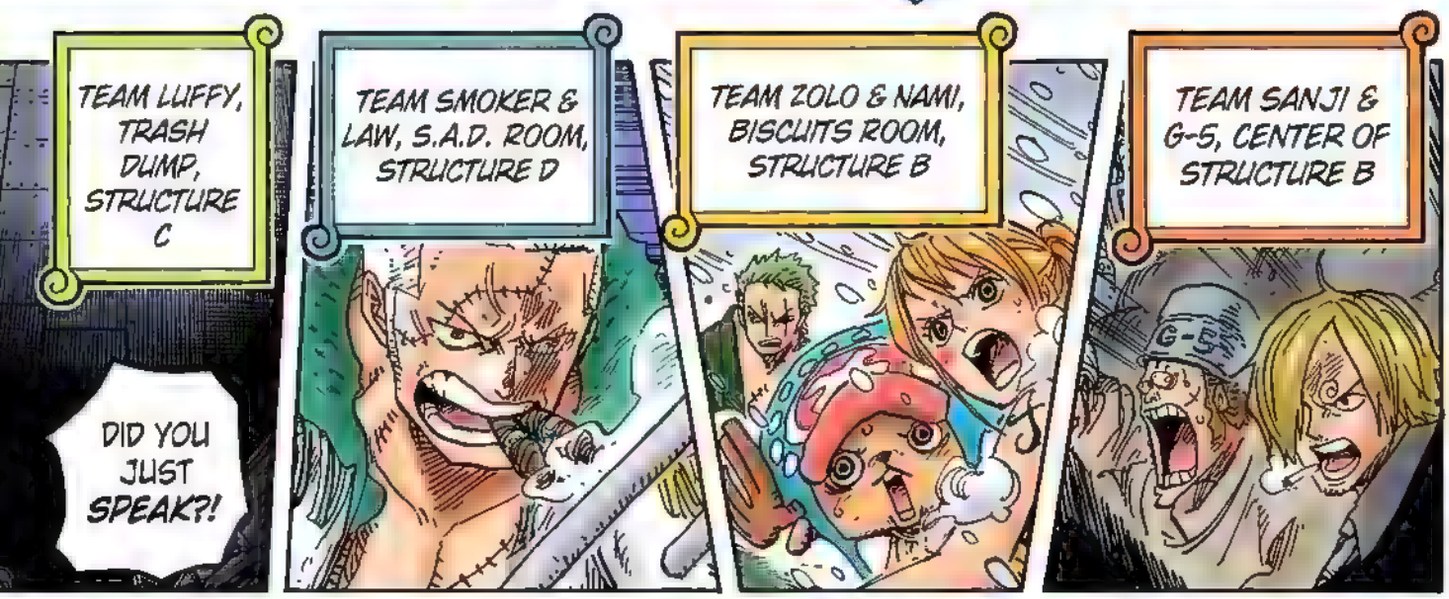
SHUT DOWN THE EXPERI-MENT!!!

WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO ALL THE INNOCENT LIVES ON THE ISLAND IF THAT WEAPON EXPLODES?!!

NO!!!
THEY DON'T WANT AN EVIL WEAPON THAT WILL ALSO KILL INNOCENT CIVILIANS!!
...THAT CAN KILL AS MANY PIRATES AS POSSIBLE!!!
WE'RE ALL HERE BECAUSE THE NAVY WANTS A WEAPON...
THIS IS A MILITARY TESTING FACILITY!!
SILENCE, YOU INCOMPE-TENT BUFFOONS !!
PH
PH
FLEET ADMIRAL SENGOKU'S IDEAS ARE SOFT...BUT I'M SURE ADMIRAL AKAINU WOULD LOVE SOME OF MY WEAPONS!!!
"EVIL"?! WHAT'S THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THAT AND THE EXPERIMENTATION YOU'RE DOING ON THE HUMAN SCUM PRISONERS ON THIS ISLAND?!!
SHU HO HO HO!! THAT'S CALLED COLLATERAL DAMAGE!!! IF THEY'RE STUPID ENOUGH TO BE THERE, THEY DESERVE WHAT'S COMING!! WIPE 'EM ALL OUT, I SAY! THAT'S WHAT I CALL WORLD PEACE!!
YOU CAN'T JUST GROW BODIES LIKE MAGIC!
YOU KNOW WHAT I TOLD HIM?! YOU NEED TO KIDNAP GROWING CHILDREN AND PUMP 'EM FULL OF SPECIAL DRUGS!!
R06
VEGAPUNK'S JUST JEALOUS OF MY BRILLIANCE!
SHU HO HO!! I HEAR HIS HUMAN ENLARGEMENT EXPERIMENT FAILED AGAIN!!

NO, CAESAR !!!
!!?
CLICK!!
YOU'VE GOTTA BE KIDDING ME!!!
YOUR SHENANIGANS HAVE GONE FAR ENOUGH, AND I CAN'T COVER FOR YOU ANYMORE.
YOU'RE EXILED FROM THE SCIENCE DIVISION, CAESAR.
WHAT DID YOU SAY, VEGA-PUNK?!!
ドオ…ン!!


D-B HALLWAY SEALED!!
ガコォン
D
D
R
C
B
A
STRUCTURE C IS NOW SHUT OFF FROM STRUCTURE B.
ゴゴゴゴ
C-B HALLWAY SEALED!!


TEAM LUFFY, TRASH DUMP, STRUCTURE C
DID YOU JUST SPEAK?!
TEAM SMOKER & LAW, S.A.D. ROOM, STRUCTURE D
TEAM ZOLO & NAMI, BISCUITS ROOM, STRUCTURE B
TEAM SANJI & G-5, CENTER OF STRUCTURE B
G-5

レーク!!
WH...WHO MIGHT YOU BE?!
WHAT'S UP WITH YOU?!

Chapter 685: MY NAME IS MOMONOSUKE

vol.69

ONE PIECE

TEAM LUFFY, TRASH DUMP, BENEATH STRUCTURE C
MOMONO-SUKE?
INDEED, THE NAME IS MINE!!
HUFF!
HUFF!

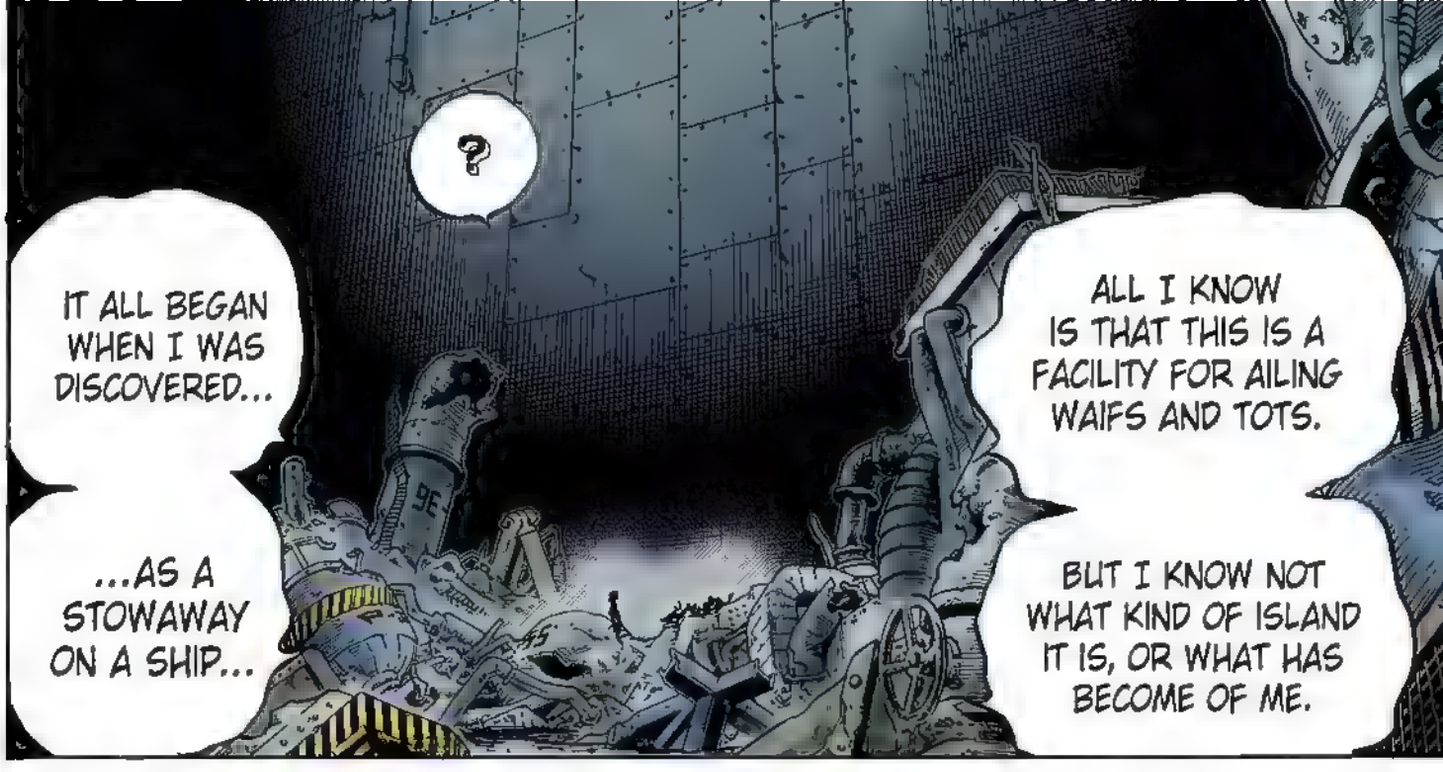
I THINK I'VE HEARD THAT NAME BEFORE.
BUT WHERE?
IT MUST HAVE BEEN SOME MISTAKE.
BUT MORE IMPORTANTLY !!

ガビーン!!
STOP DROOL-ING AT ME!!!

HUH?

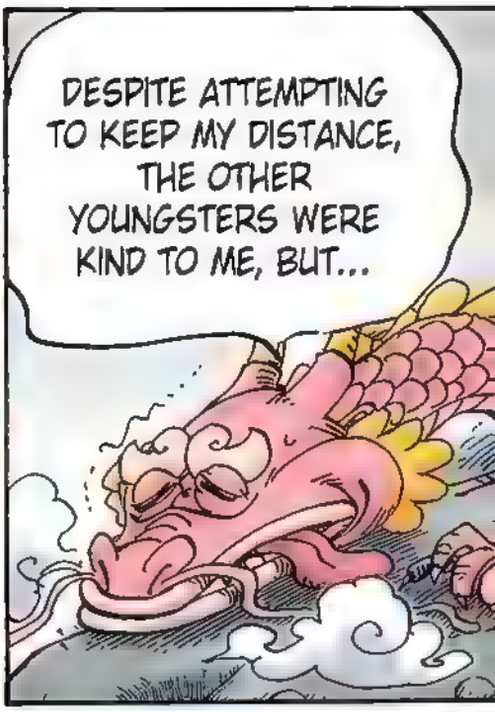
I WILL DEVOUR YOU WHOLE BEFORE YOU TAKE A BITE OF ME!!!
I AM NOT YOUR MORSEL OF FOOD!!
STEP BACK!!!
HUFF!
HUFF ...
MOMONO-SUKE (DRAGON)
!
STOP DROOLING !!!
WHOA, NO WAY!! THE EEL IS SPEAKING DIRECTLY TO ME!!
AND I AM NOT AN EEL!!!
GURRRG..
...STUCK ON THE DRAGON SOMEWHERE AROUND HERE?
HUH? SHOULDN'T THERE BE A MOMONOSUKE TALKING THROUGH HIS BUTT...
WHAT NONSENSE ARE YOU SPEAKING?!
HELLO ?!

I'M LUFFY!! I'M GONNA BE KING OF THE PIRATES!!
WHO...ARE YOU? WHAT BRINGS YOU HERE?
!!?
NONSENSE... HUFF... A WARRIOR DOES NOT FEEL HUNGER AFTER JUST...HUFF...
WOW, YOU MUST BE REALLY HUNGRY TOO.
...TEN DAYS OF FASTING, HUFF HUFF...
TEN DAYS ?!
P--!!!
PAH-PAH-PAH-PAH!!!
SO YOU ARE ALSO NOT FROM HERE...?
I AM MOMONOSUKE!!!
WHATEVER. HOW DO WE GET OUTTA HERE, EELY?
MORE... FEROCIOUS AND MENACING...
A PIRATE IS AN ENORMOUS MAN, WIDE OF GIRTH...
YOU LIE, HUFF HUFF...

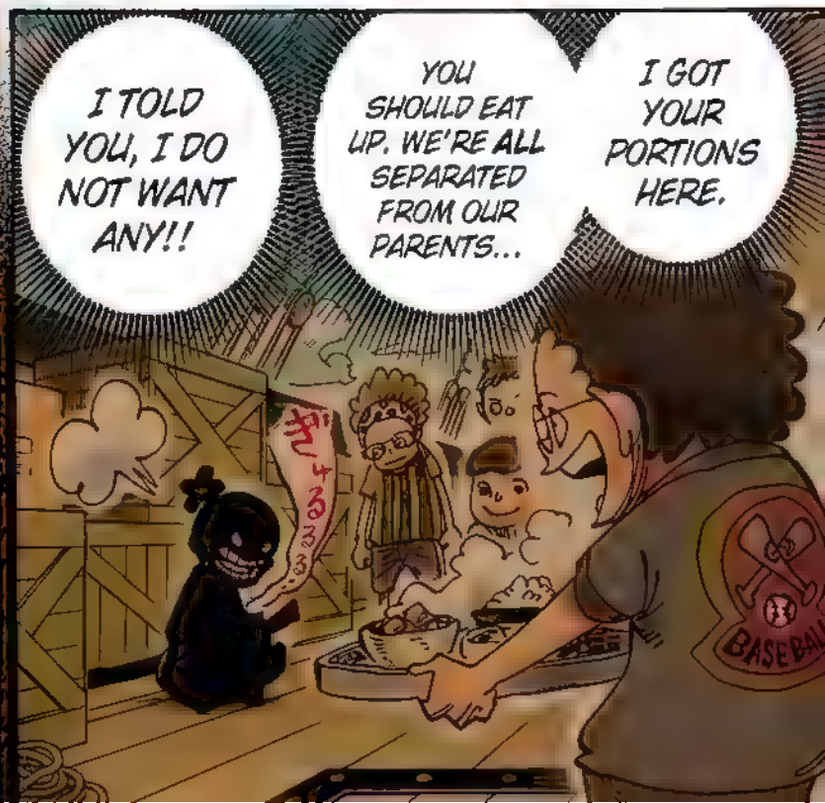

?
IT ALL BEGAN WHEN I WAS DISCOVERED...
...AS A STOWAWAY ON A SHIP...
ALL I KNOW IS THAT THIS IS A FACILITY FOR AILING WAIFS AND TOTS.
BUT I KNOW NOT WHAT KIND OF ISLAND IT IS, OR WHAT HAS BECOME OF ME.

I WAS TOO STUBBORN AND STAND-OFFISH...

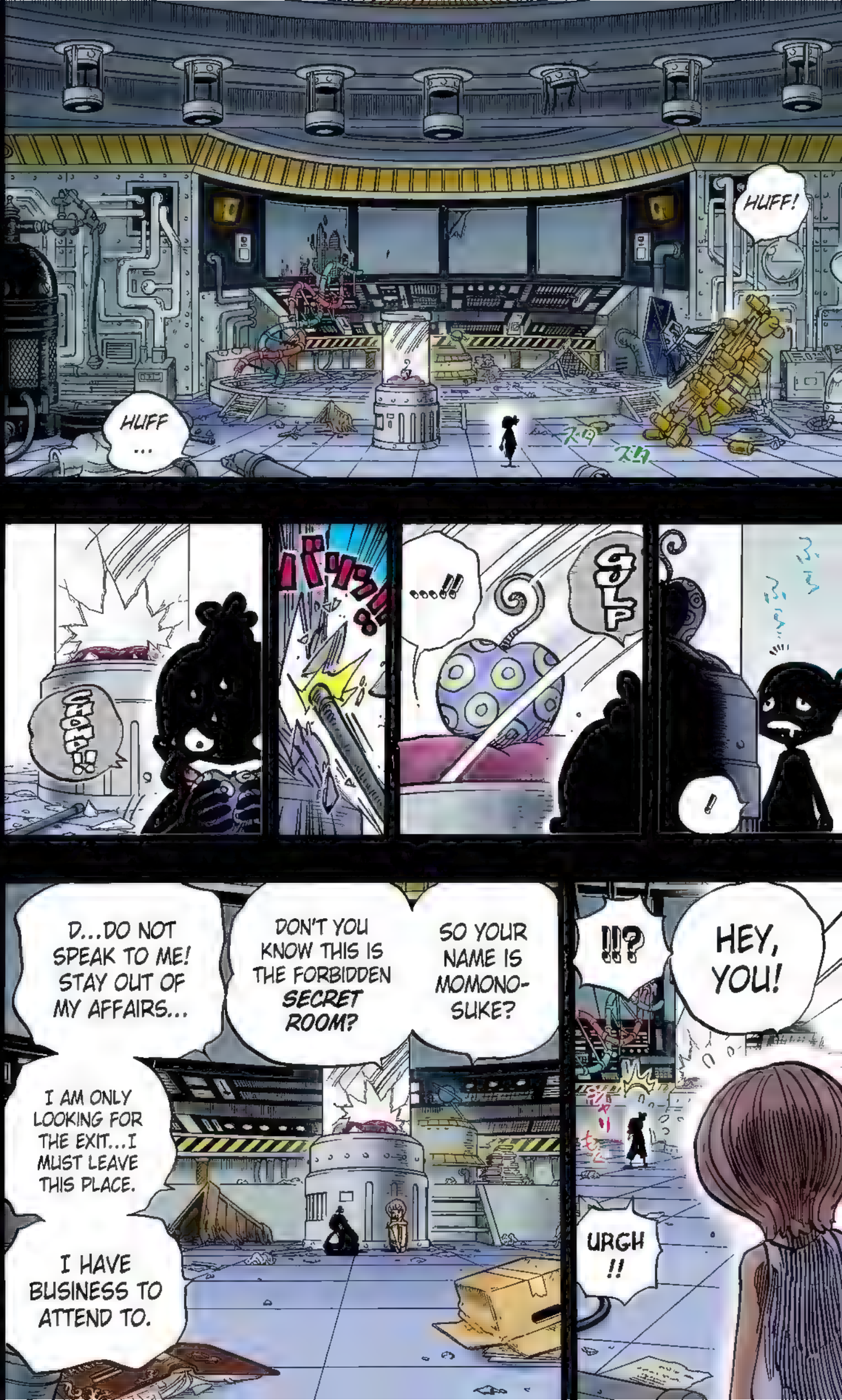
I AM A SAMURAI!! I DO NOT ACCEPT THE PITY OF OTHERS!!
THEY'LL GIVE YOU FOOD, YOU KNOW. AREN'T YOU HUNGRY?

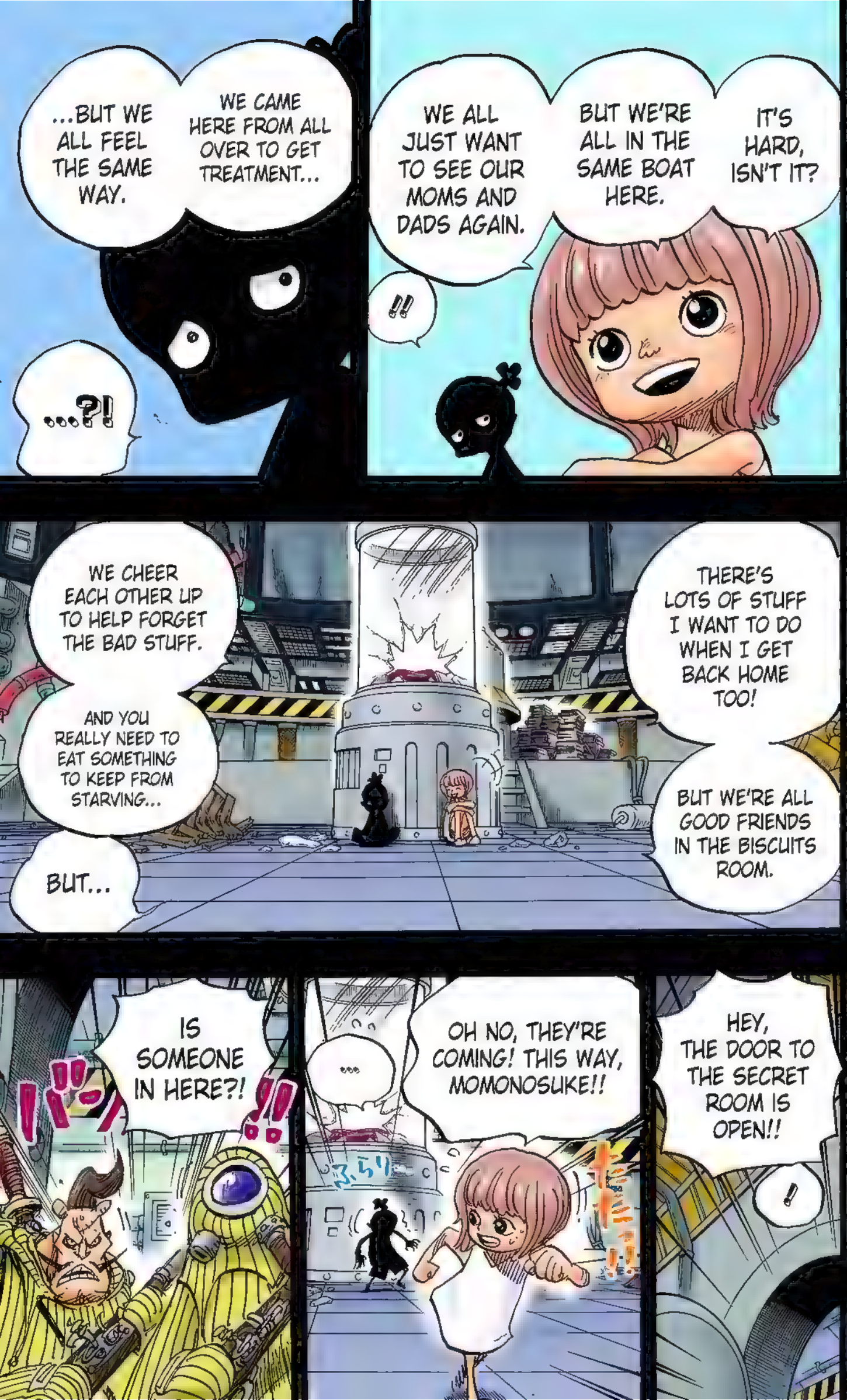

DESPITE ATTEMPTING TO KEEP MY DISTANCE, THE OTHER YOUNGSTERS WERE KIND TO ME, BUT...

NO ONE UNDER-STANDS MY INNER TURMOIL !!!

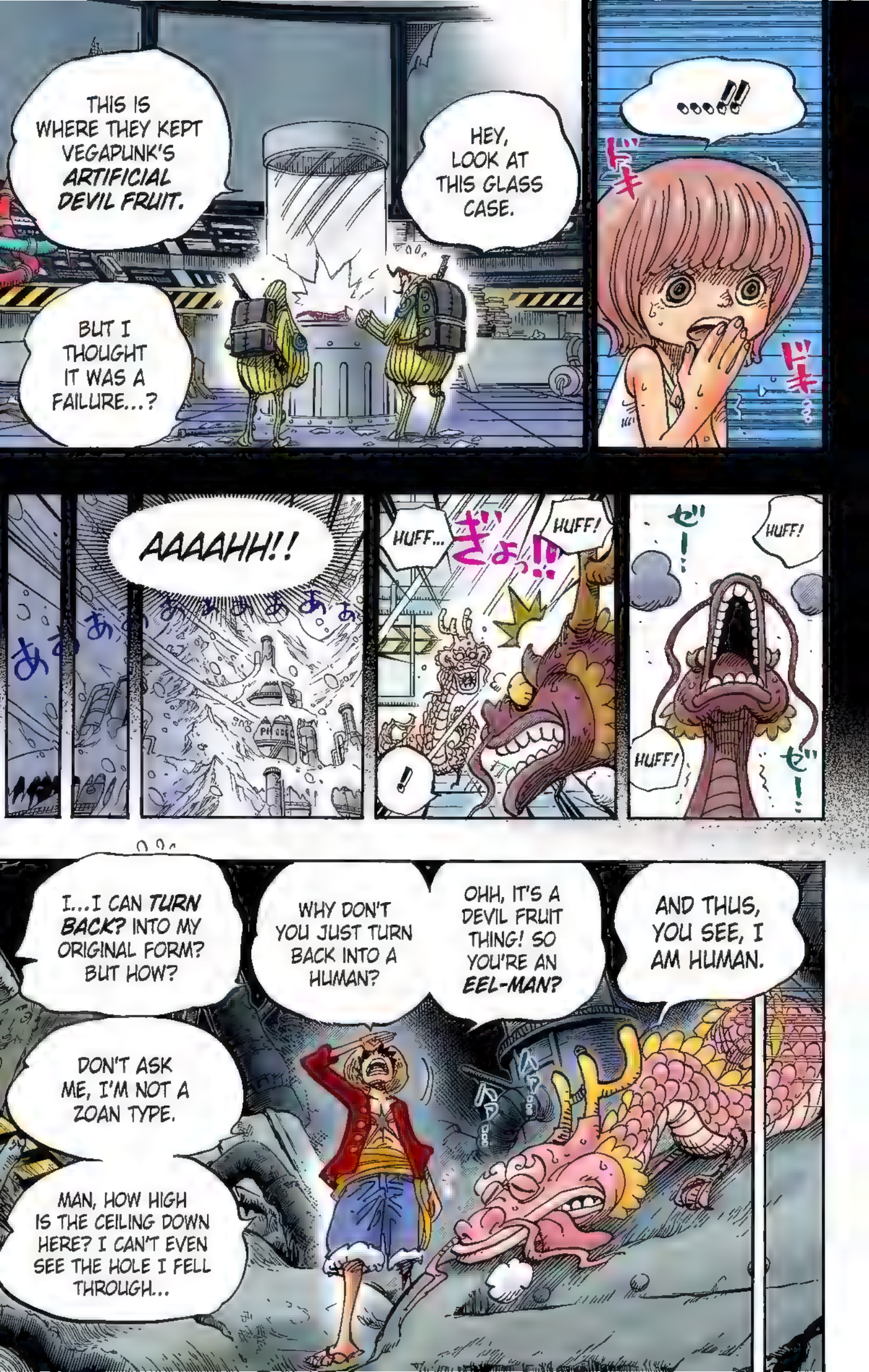

I TOLD YOU, I DO NOT WANT ANY!!
YOU SHOULD EAT UP. WE'RE ALL SEPARATED FROM OUR PARENTS...
I GOT YOUR PORTIONS HERE.

I HAVE NO NAME!!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHAT'S YOUR NAME?
WHO ARE YOU?
I AM MASTER CAESAR! PLEASE COME IN!!
キリッ!
THIS IS YOUR PLAYGROUND NOW! SHU HO HO!
I WILL NOT!!!
OR A CANDY...
I WILL NOT!
HAVE SOME SNACKS.
!
HERE.
HUFF!
HUFF!
BUT WE STILL HAVE THE FULL NUMBER, ACCORDING TO THE SHIP REGISTER.
WHAT?! ONE OF THE KIDS ESCAPED?!
WEIRD.
...

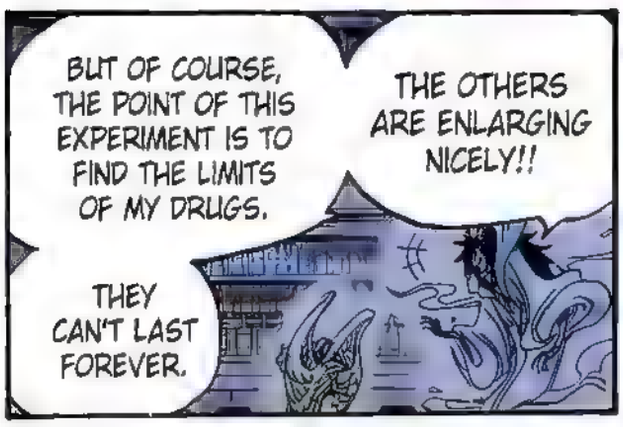

HUFF...
HUFF!
...!!
GLP
!
D...DO NOT SPEAK TO ME! STAY OUT OF MY AFFAIRS...
I AM ONLY LOOKING FOR THE EXIT...I MUST LEAVE THIS PLACE.
I HAVE BUSINESS TO ATTEND TO.
DON'T YOU KNOW THIS IS THE FORBIDDEN SECRET ROOM?
SO YOUR NAME IS MOMONOSUKE?
!!?
HEY, YOU!
URGH !!


...BUT WE ALL FEEL THE SAME WAY.
WE CAME HERE FROM ALL OVER TO GET TREATMENT...
...?!
WE ALL JUST WANT TO SEE OUR MOMS AND DADS AGAIN.
BUT WE'RE ALL IN THE SAME BOAT HERE.
IT'S HARD, ISN'T IT?
!!
WE CHEER EACH OTHER UP TO HELP FORGET THE BAD STUFF.
AND YOU REALLY NEED TO EAT SOMETHING TO KEEP FROM STARVING...
BUT...
THERE'S LOTS OF STUFF I WANT TO DO WHEN I GET BACK HOME TOO!
BUT WE'RE ALL GOOD FRIENDS IN THE BISCUITS ROOM.
IS SOMEONE IN HERE?!
...
OH NO, THEY'RE COMING! THIS WAY, MOMONOSUKE!!
HEY, THE DOOR TO THE SECRET ROOM IS OPEN!!
!

UNG... URRGH!!
ドガン...
!!?
WHAT'S HE DOING?!
ドガァ...!!
AAAAHH...
WHAT THE--?!!
ズズ
ズズ
ズ
AAAH!!
HUH?!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!!
AHHH !!
!?
!?
?
?
IS THAT...A DRAGON?!
ジャキ!


THIS IS WHERE THEY KEPT VEGAPUNK'S ARTIFICIAL DEVIL FRUIT.
HEY, LOOK AT THIS GLASS CASE.
BUT I THOUGHT IT WAS A FAILURE...?
...!!
ドキ
ドキ
AAAAHH!!
あぁあぁあぁあぁあぁ
HUFF...
ぎょっ!!
HUFF!
!
ぜ!
HUFF!
HUFF!
ぜ!
I...I CAN TURN BACK? INTO MY ORIGINAL FORM? BUT HOW?
WHY DON'T YOU JUST TURN BACK INTO A HUMAN?
OHH, IT'S A DEVIL FRUIT THING! SO YOU'RE AN EEL-MAN?
AND THUS, YOU SEE, I AM HUMAN.
DON'T ASK ME, I'M NOT A ZOAN TYPE.
MAN, HOW HIGH IS THE CEILING DOWN HERE? I CAN'T EVEN SEE THE HOLE I FELL THROUGH...

WE HAD THOUGHT HE WAS A LIFE-GIVING DOCTOR...
?
I HAVE OVERHEARD DREADFUL PORTENTS FROM THE ONE CALLED CAESAR!!
AND I MUST WARN THE YOUNG-STERS!!
I WISH TO LEAVE THIS PLACE AS WELL!
...BUT IN FACT, HE IS A WICKED MAN WHO INTENDS TO MAKE THE CHILDREN DIE!

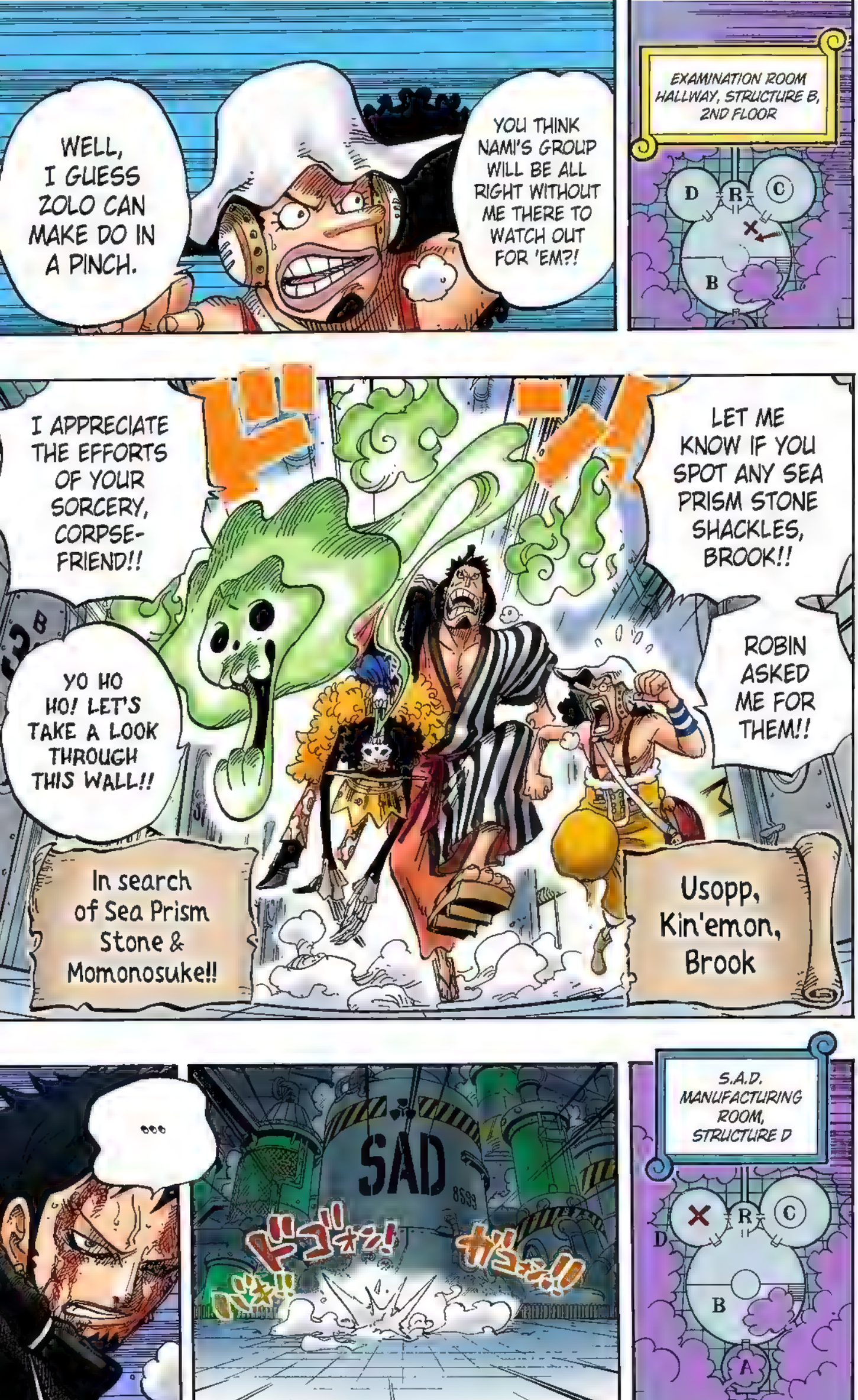

BUT OF COURSE, THE POINT OF THIS EXPERIMENT IS TO FIND THE LIMITS OF MY DRUGS.
THE OTHERS ARE ENLARGING NICELY!!
THEY CAN'T LAST FOREVER.

SHU HO HO HO!
MORE NICE, OBEDIENT KIDS.
?

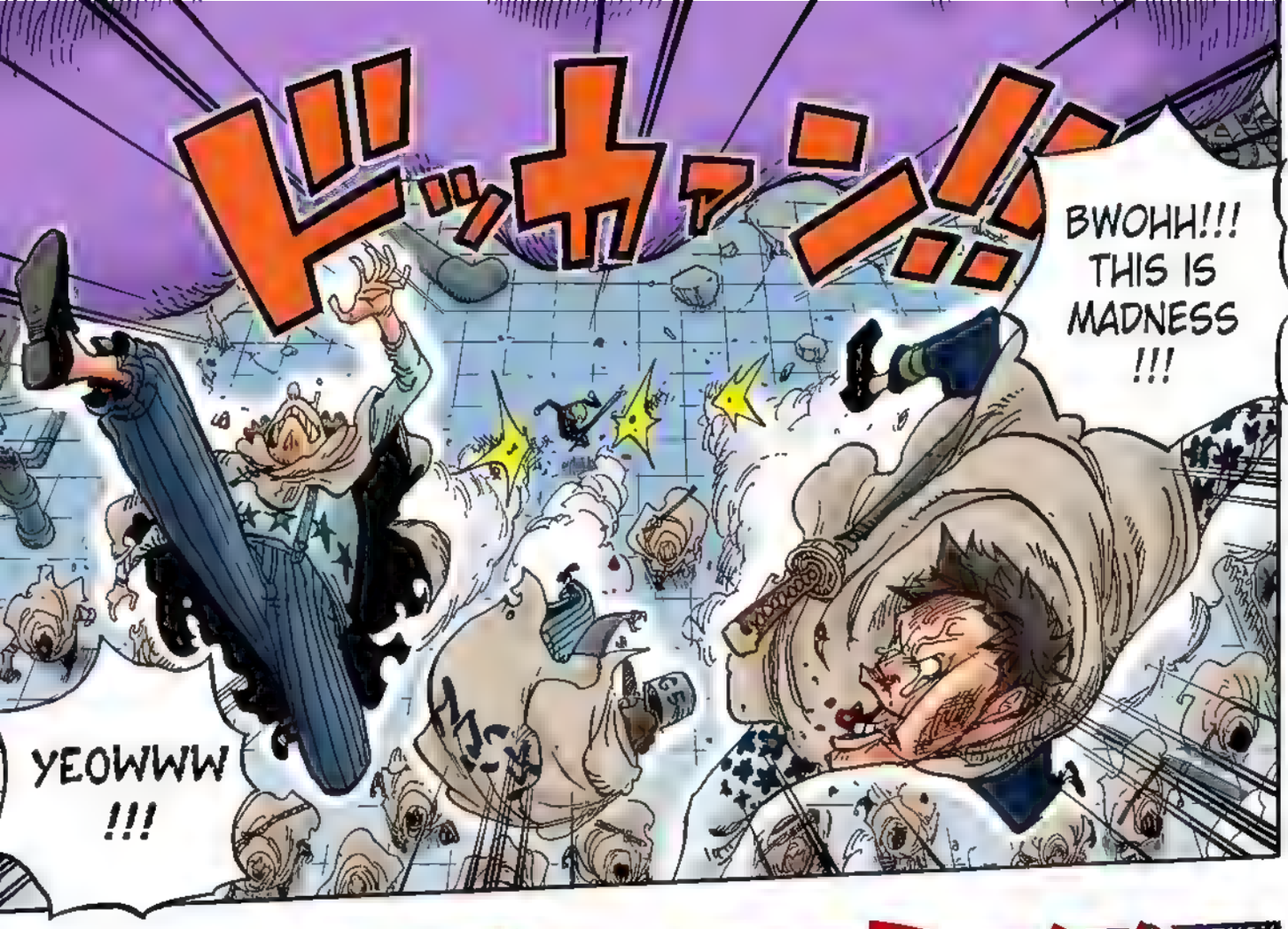
FAILURE IS A PART OF EXPERIMEN-TATION...
...!!
A NECESSARY SACRIFICE FOR MY SUCCESS!!
...THIS BATCH OF SUBJECTS WON'T BE AROUND ANY LONGER!!!
SHU HO HO! I'LL NEED A FRESH REFILL!!
IN ANOTHER FIVE YEARS...

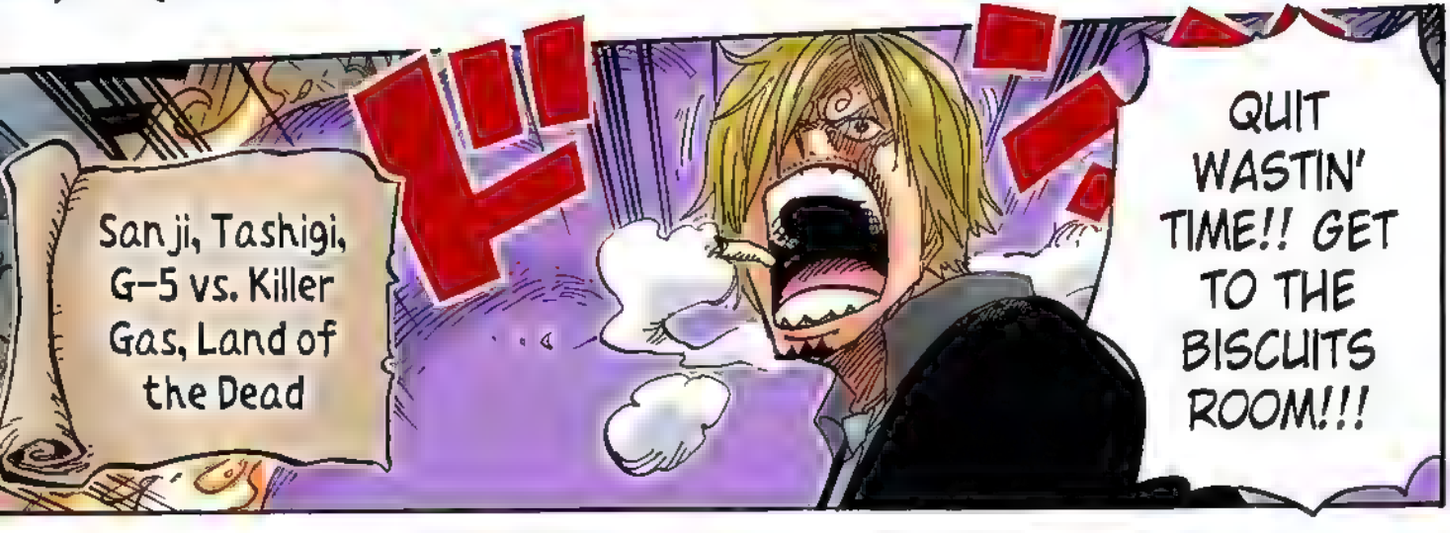
トロ…
…
CAESAR
…
ギッ
…!
…!!
!?
…!!
I MEANT TO HIDE IN THE TRASH BIN ON THE WAY TO TELL THE OTHERS, BUT THEN I PLUMMETED HERE...
MY CREW'S ALREADY ON THE WAY TO SAVE THEM!!
DON'T WORRY ABOUT THE KIDS.
!
AND WHEN THEY SAY THEY'LL DO SOMETHING, THEY DO IT!! DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT!!!
…!!
ER.. BUT HOW...?
WE'RE CLIMBING OUT! I'M TAKING YOU WITH ME!
OKAY, MOMO!!
!
UP THE WALLS!! HANG ON TO MY BACK!!
!!
HEY!
GET A GRIP!!
HEY, GET A GRIP!! SEE, YOU'VE GONE TOO LONG WITHOUT FOOD!!
がしっ
THEN I WAS RIGHT. YOU ARE NOT A PIRATE... AFTER..
IS THIS... TRUTH?
ALL.

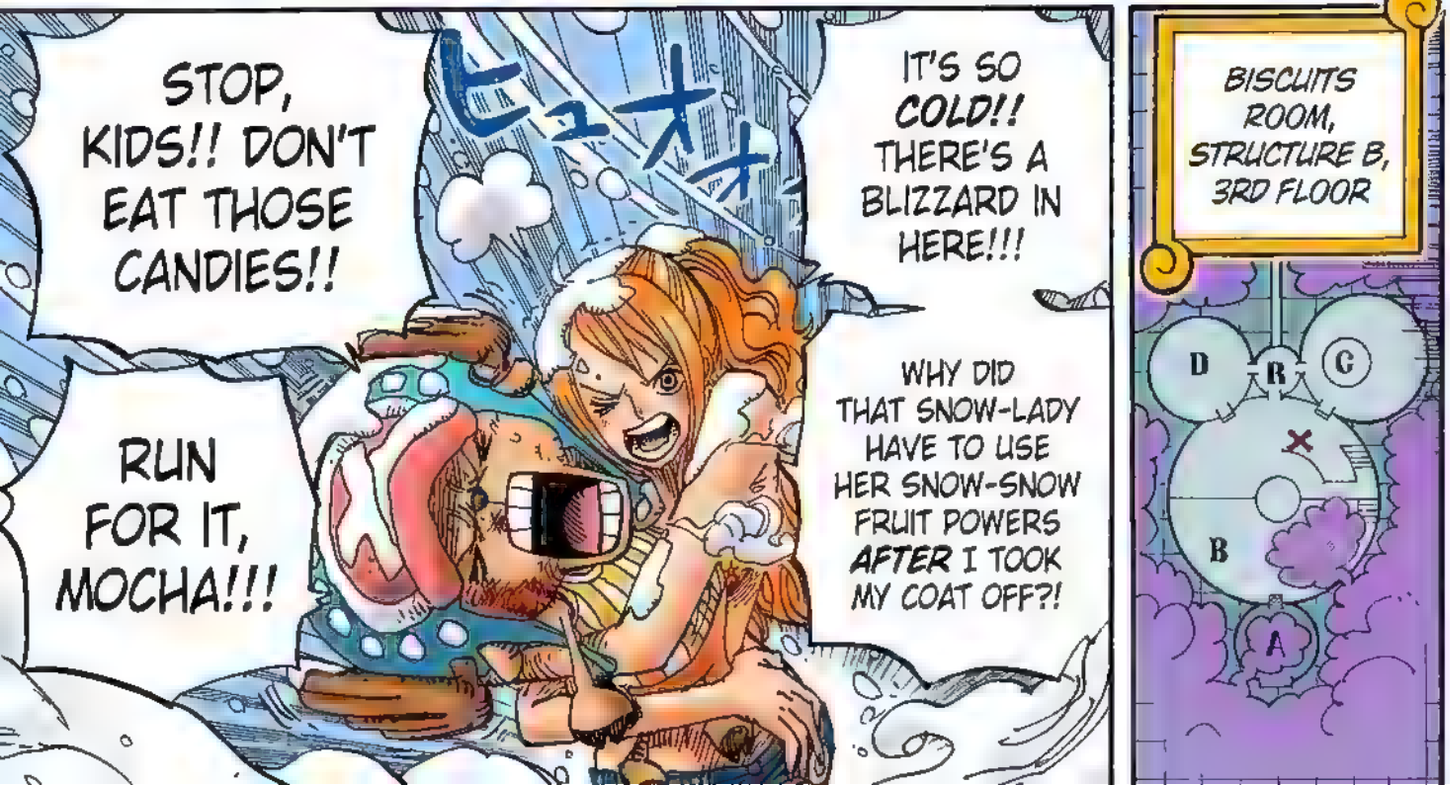
GET A GRIP !!!
AAAAAHHH !!!
!!?
!!?
ビク!!
WHAAAA ?!
WHOA !!
WE'RE FLYING!!!
AAA AHHHH !!!
ドヒュウ～ン!!!!


EXAMINATION ROOM HALLWAY, STRUCTURE B, 2ND FLOOR
D
R
C
B
YOU THINK NAMI'S GROUP WILL BE ALL RIGHT WITHOUT ME THERE TO WATCH OUT FOR 'EM?!
WELL, I GUESS ZOLO CAN MAKE DO IN A PINCH.
LET ME KNOW IF YOU SPOT ANY SEA PRISM STONE SHACKLES, BROOK!!
ROBIN ASKED ME FOR THEM!!
Usopp, Kin'emon, Brook
I APPRECIATE THE EFFORTS OF YOUR SORCERY, CORPSE-FRIEND!!
YO HO HO! LET'S TAKE A LOOK THROUGH THIS WALL!!
In search of Sea Prism Stone & Momonosuke!!
S.A.D. MANUFACTURING ROOM, STRUCTURE D
D
R
C
B
A
SAD
ドゴォン!
ガコォン!!
...

Law & Smoker vs. Vergo
!!!
TO THE BISCUITS ROOM!!!
THIS WAY, EVERY-ONE!!
D
H
C
B
A
NEAR THE BISCUITS ROOM, STRUCTURE B
JUST DON'T KICK US!!
WE'RE RUNNING, I TELL YA!!
STOP IT, PAL! WE'RE RUNNING!!
ズズ
ズ
B-02F
04


ドッカァン!!
BWOHH!!! THIS IS MADNESS !!!
YEOWWW !!!


Sanji, Tashigi, G-5 vs. Killer Gas, Land of the Dead
ドド
QUIT WASTIN' TIME!! GET TO THE BISCUITS ROOM!!!


STOP, KIDS!! DON'T EAT THOSE CANDIES!!
ヒュオオ
IT'S SO *COLD!!* THERE'S A BLIZZARD IN HERE!!!
RUN FOR IT, MOCHA!!!
WHY DID THAT SNOW-LADY HAVE TO USE HER SNOW-SNOW FRUIT POWERS *AFTER* I TOOK MY COAT OFF?!
BISCUITS ROOM, STRUCTURE B, 3RD FLOOR
D
R
C
B
A

NO INTERFERING, NOW

...!!

NNGH !!!

ズッ!!!

!!!

WE NEED TO SLOW THEM DOWN!!

NO, EVERYONE!! YOU HAVE TO SNAP OUT OF IT!!

DON'T HOG IT ALL FOR YOURSELF!!!

うおおお

WAIT, MOCHA!!

GIVE US THAT CANDY!!

YOU GUYS GET THE KIDS UNDER CONTROL!!!

SHE'S A LOGIA TYPE! I'LL HANDLE THIS!!

!!!

ABOUT 20 MINUTES !!!

TIME UNTIL LAND OF THE DEAD FILLS STRUCTURE B:

ドド

HEE HEE.♡

ROBIN !!!

THUMP!

Vs. Monet, the Snow Woman

Zolo, Nami, Chopper, Robin

SBS Question Corner

(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Mr. Oda, can you draw the Impel Down characters--Magellan, Hannyabal, Sadi, Saldeath--as children?

--IjiekAmayot

A: Sure! How about I throw in Domino as well?

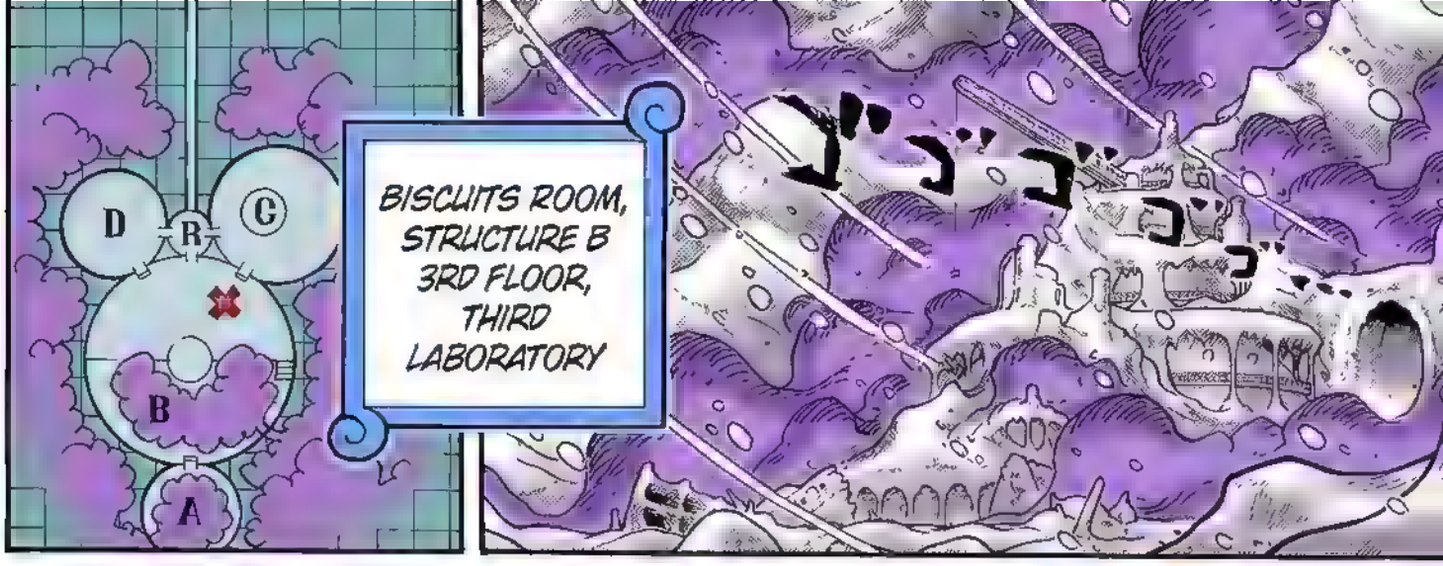
Q: Odacchi x 2!! What if Lola the Proposer ate the Slip-Slip Fruit?

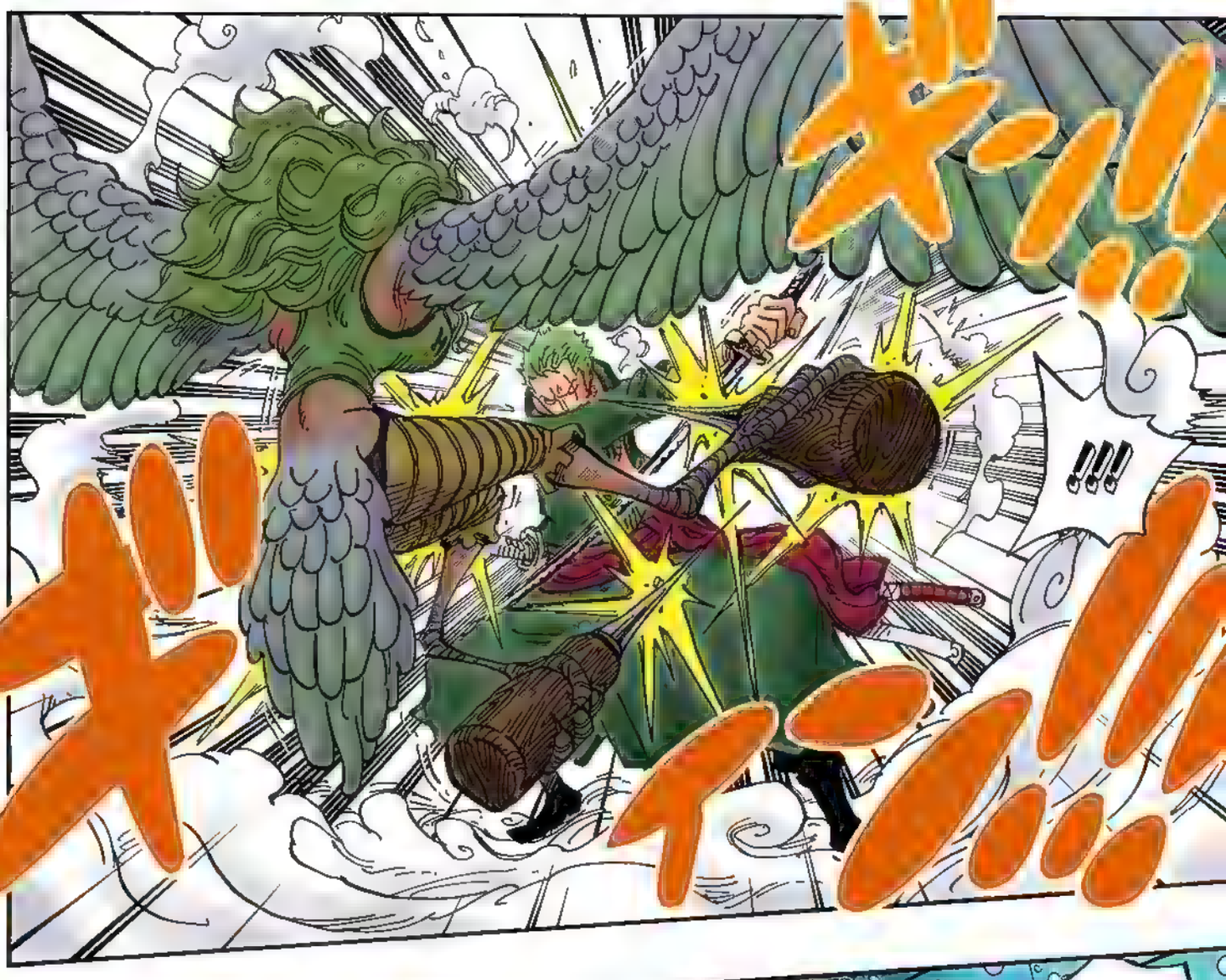
--Nasuo

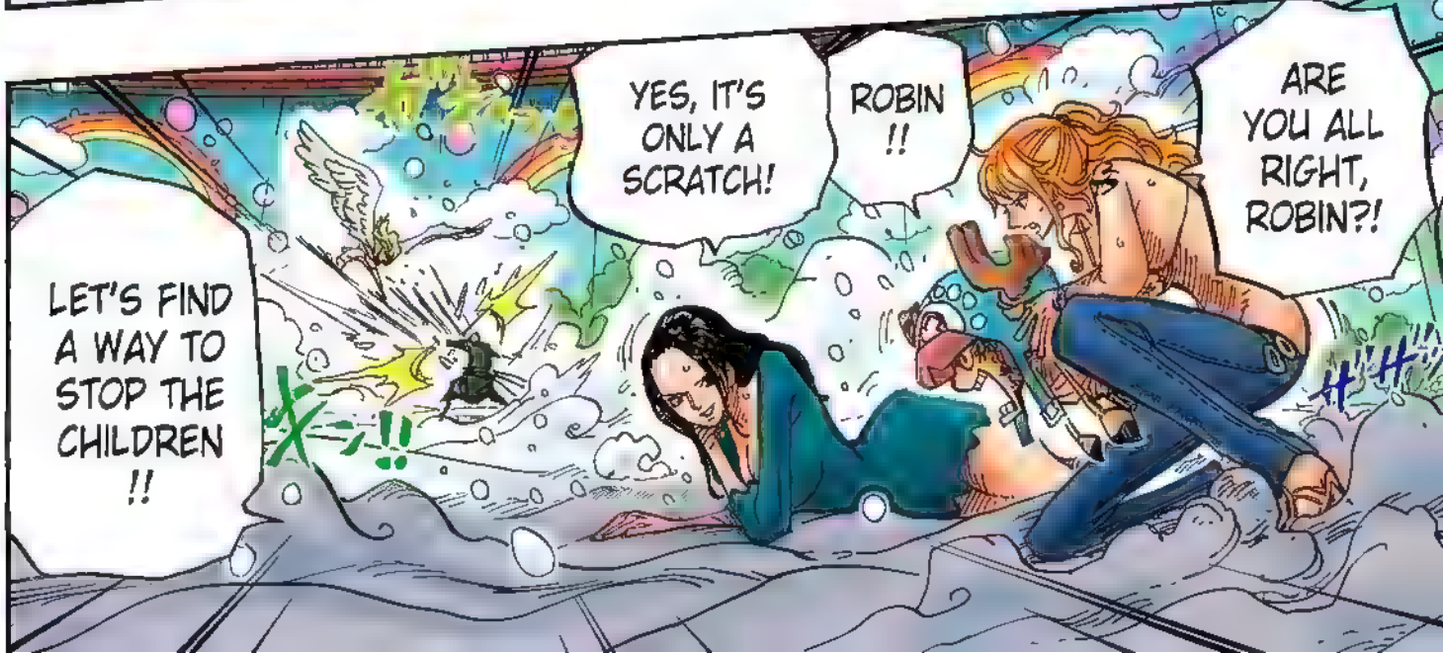
A: She's not much different, if you ask me. Her skin is certainly much smoother!

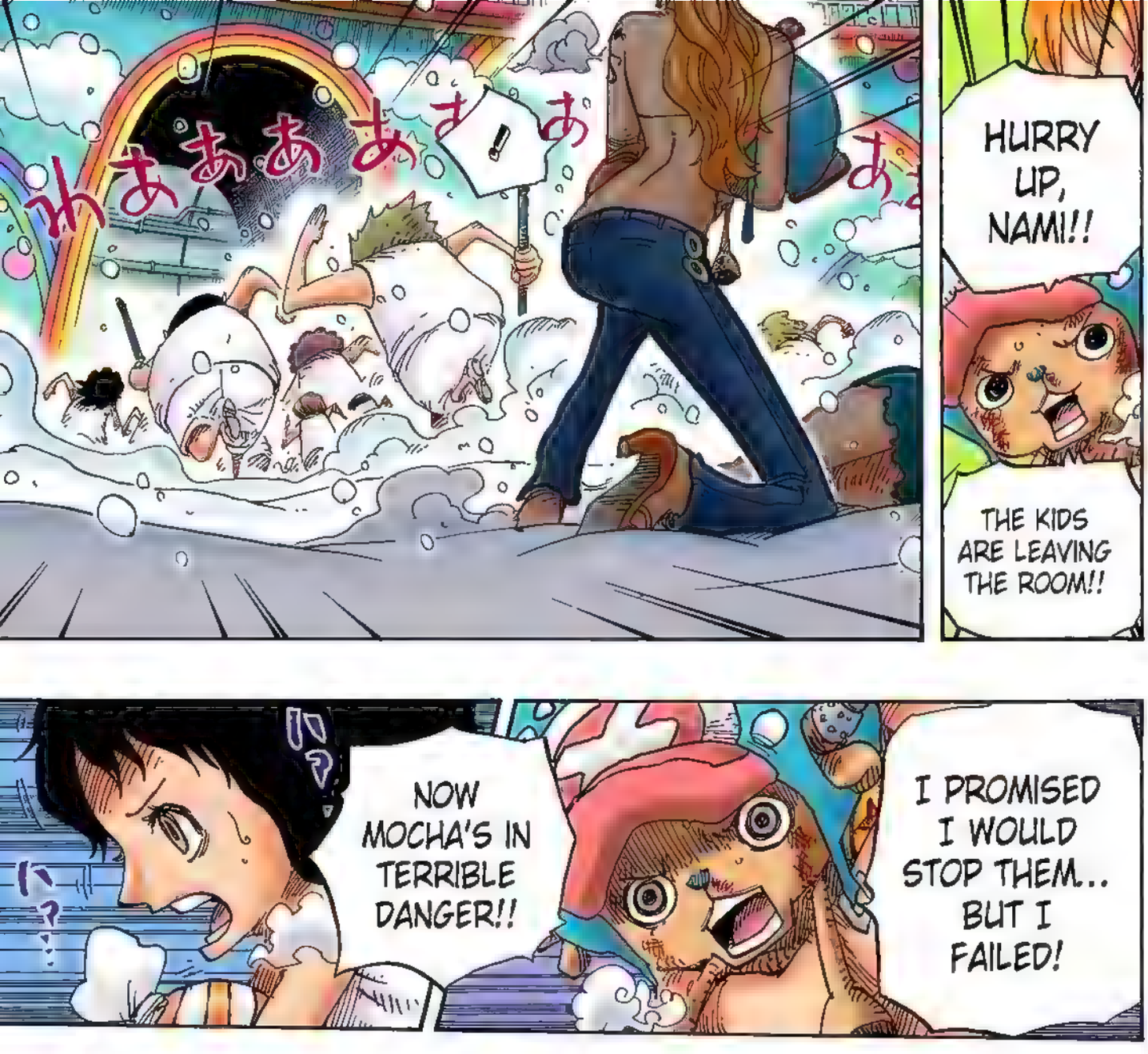
Chapter 686: THE SNOW-WOMAN IN THE BISCUITS ROOM

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 11:
"SAVING BIG BRO!!"


D
R
C
B
A
BISCUITS ROOM, STRUCTURE B 3RD FLOOR, THIRD LABORATORY
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ

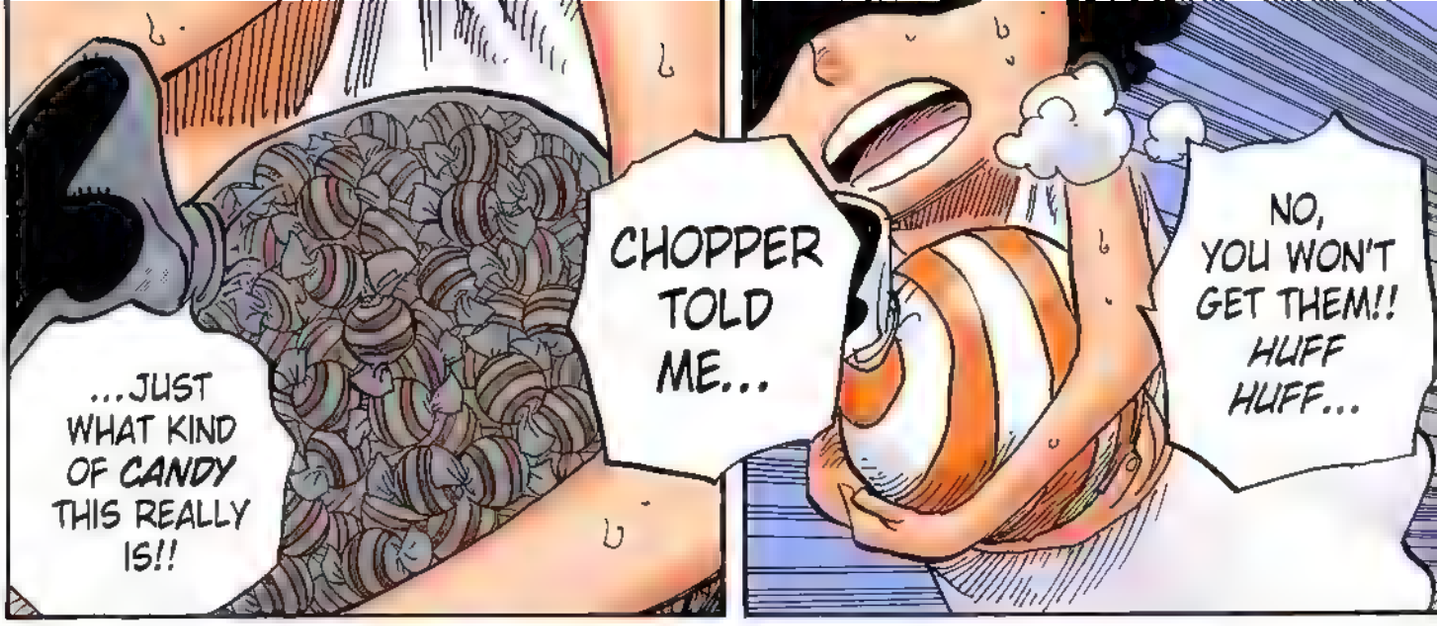

ドン!!!
!!!
ドン!!!
ドン!!!

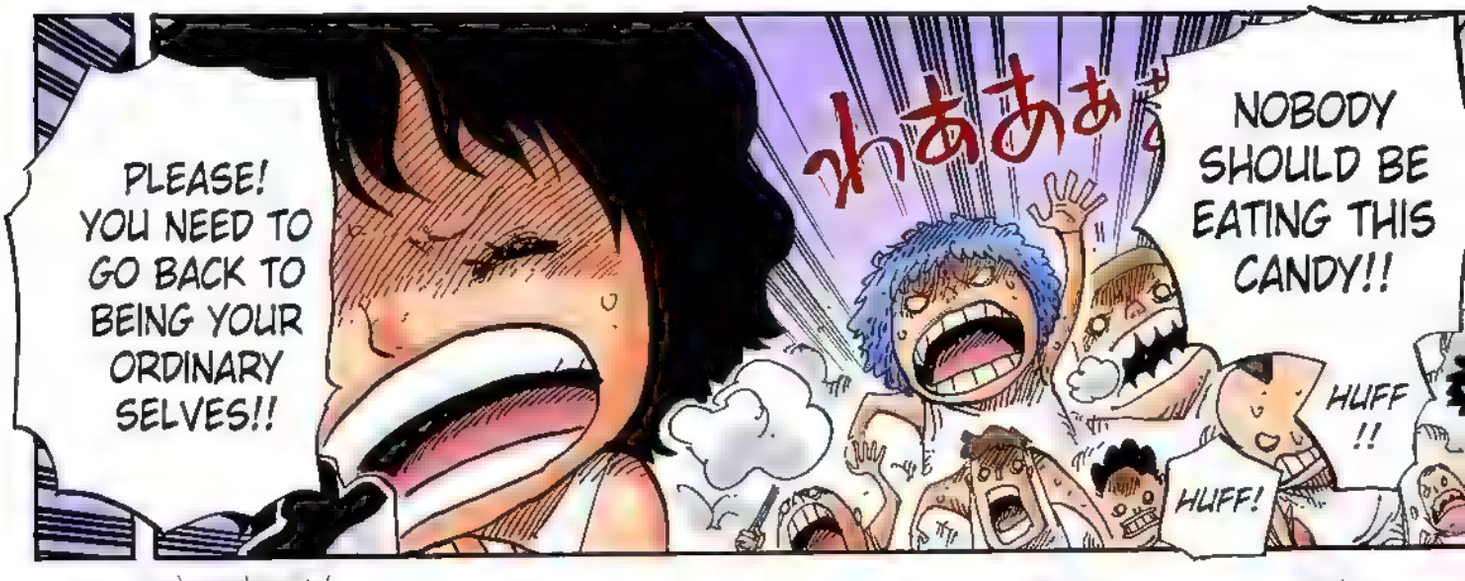

LET'S FIND A WAY TO STOP THE CHILDREN !!
ドン!!
YES, IT'S ONLY A SCRATCH!
ROBIN !!
ARE YOU ALL RIGHT, ROBIN?!


HURRY UP, NAMI!!
THE KIDS ARE LEAVING THE ROOM!!

NOW MOCHA'S IN TERRIBLE DANGER!!
I PROMISED I WOULD STOP THEM.. BUT I FAILED!

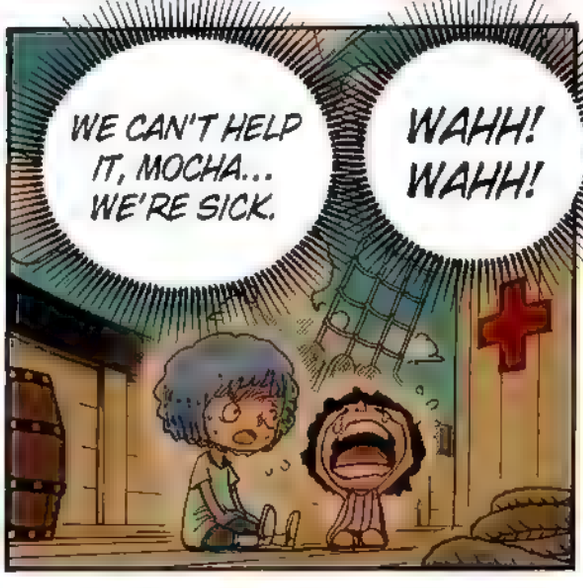
HUFF!
HUFF!
WAIT UP, MOCHA!!
STOP !!
GIVE US THAT CANDY !!!

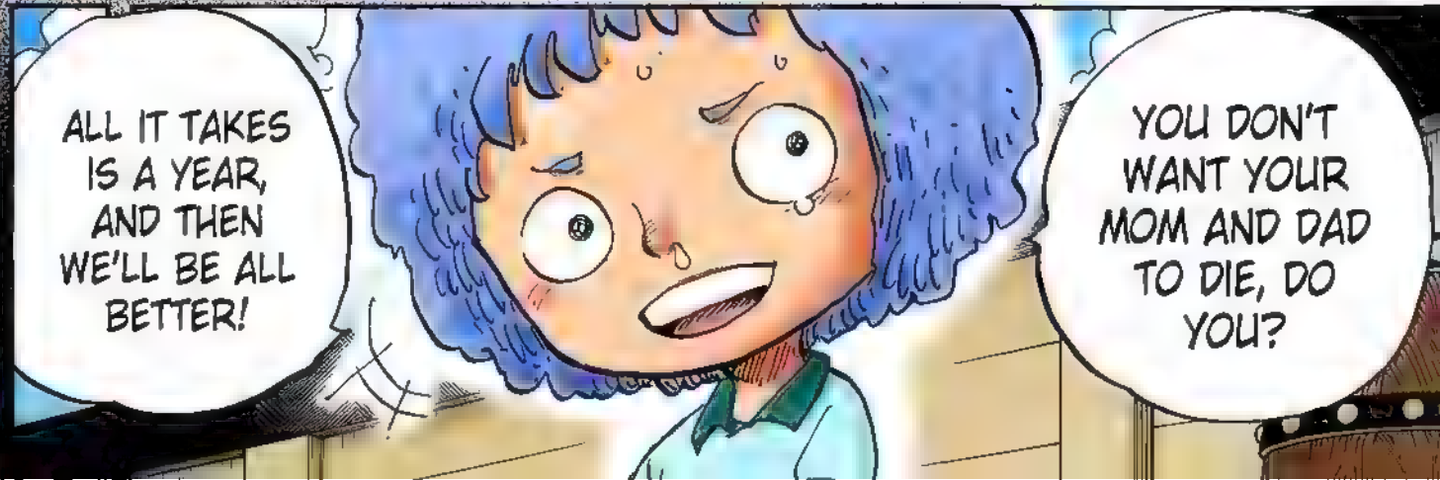

...JUST WHAT KIND OF CANDY THIS REALLY IS!!
CHOPPER TOLD ME...
NO, YOU WON'T GET THEM!! HUFF HUFF...


PLEASE! YOU NEED TO GO BACK TO BEING YOUR ORDINARY SELVES!!
わあああ
NOBODY SHOULD BE EATING THIS CANDY!!
HUFF !!
HUFF!

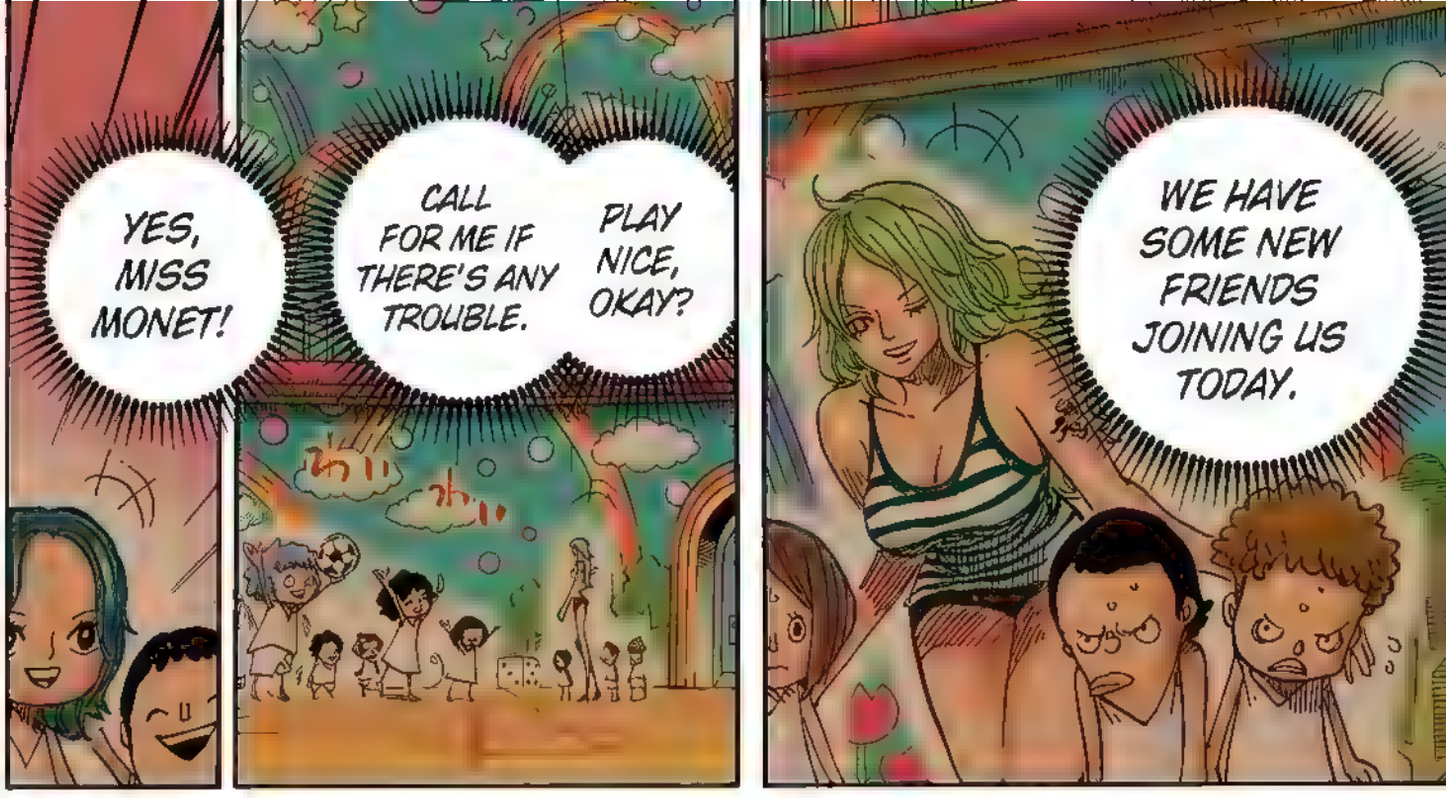
THEY SAID IF THE GROWN-UPS CATCH OUR SICKNESS, THEY'RE GONNA DIE!
えーん
えーん

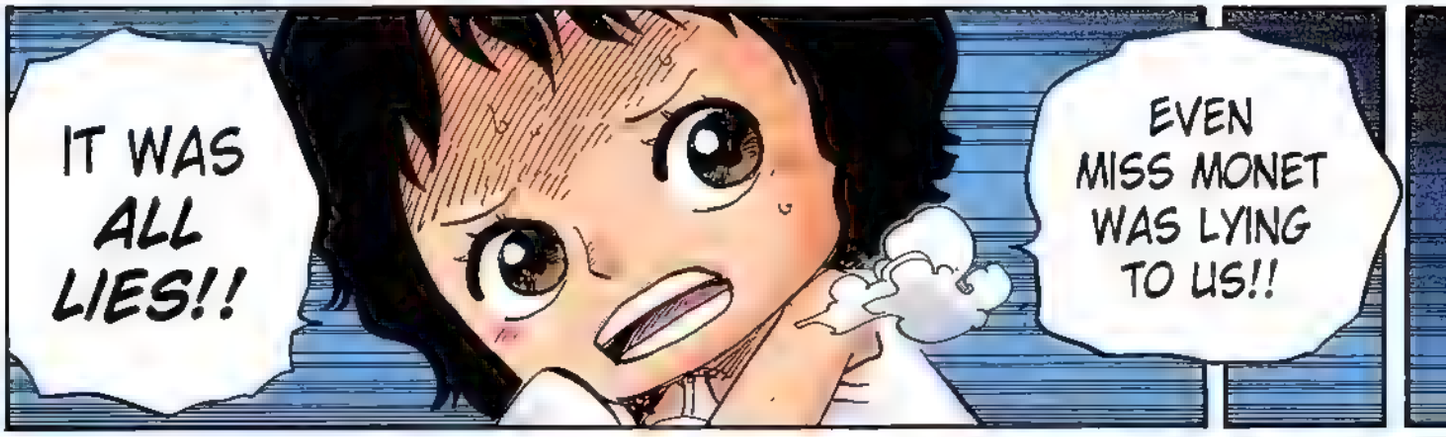
GIMME THAT CANDY!!!

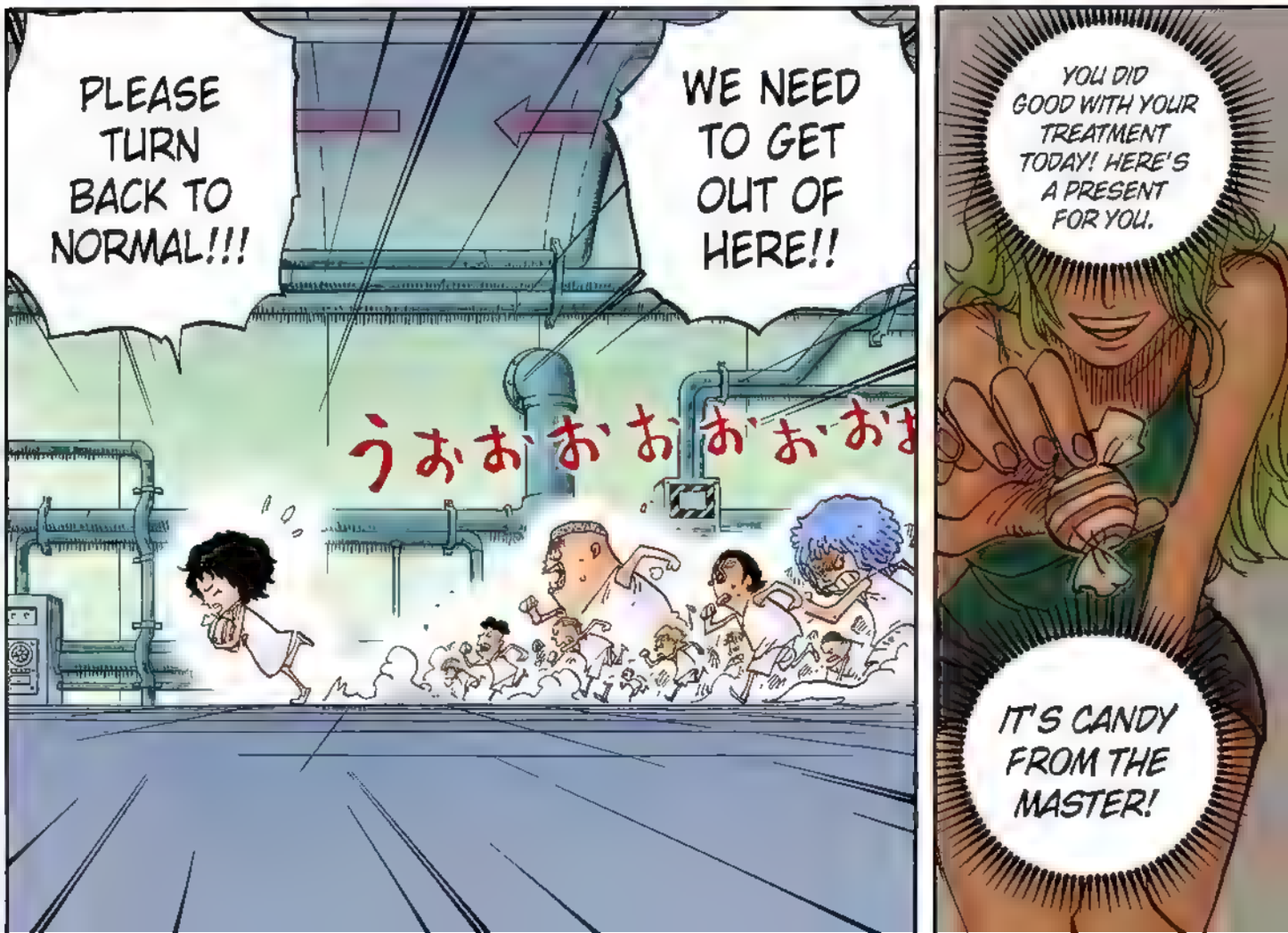

WE CAN'T HELP IT, MOCHA... WE'RE SICK.
WAHH! WAHH!

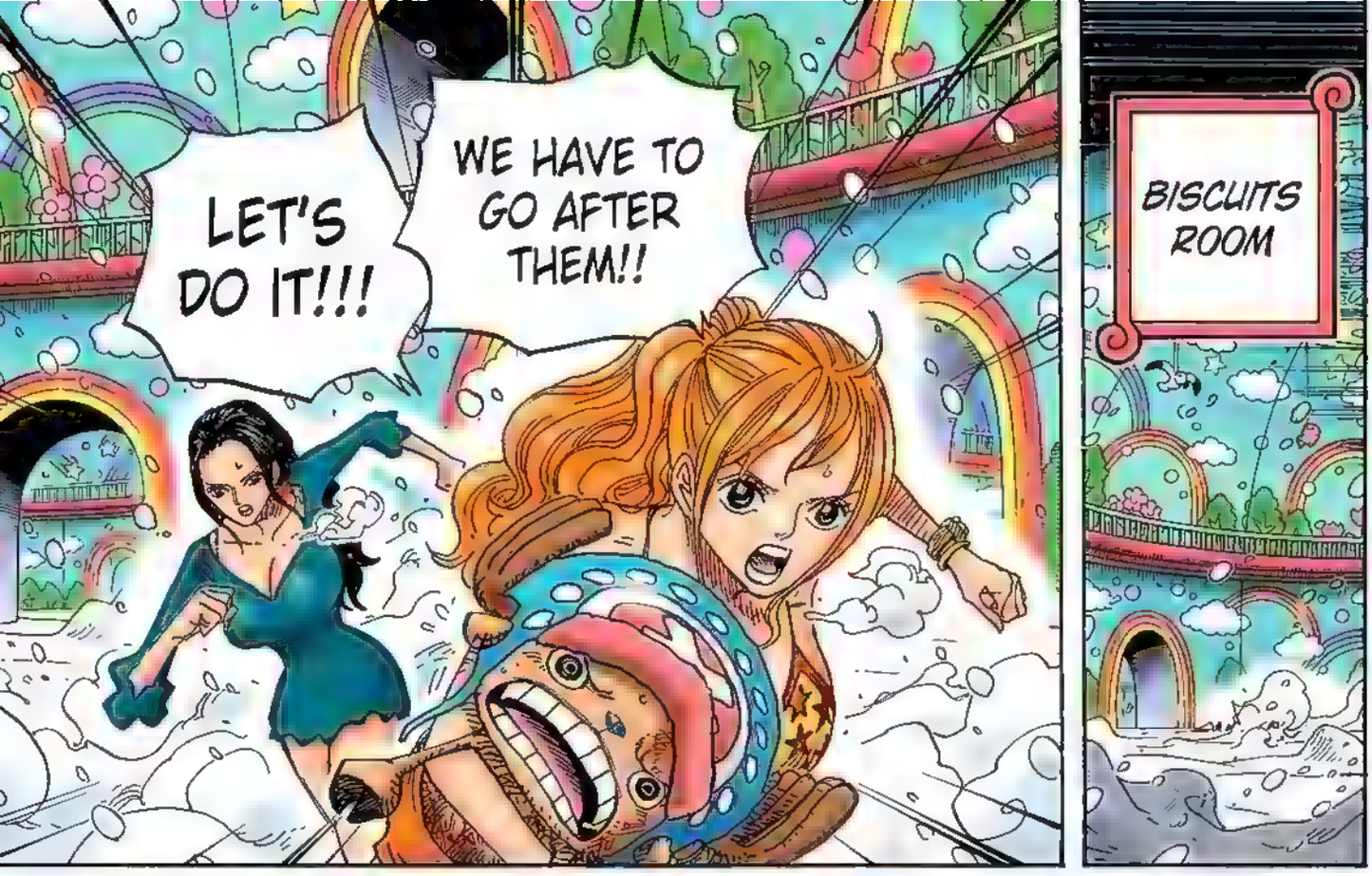

ALL IT TAKES IS A YEAR, AND THEN WE'LL BE ALL BETTER!
YOU DON'T WANT YOUR MOM AND DAD TO DIE, DO YOU?

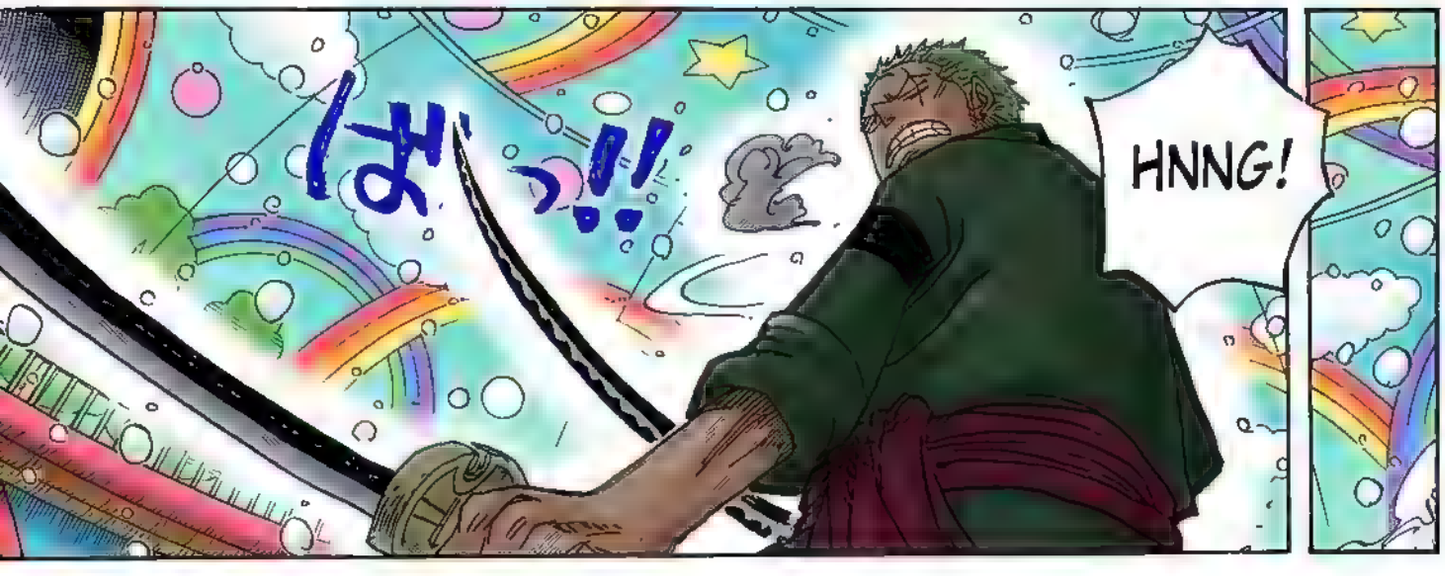
SNIFF! NOR HAVE TO WITNESS A FELLOW GRIEVING PARENT!!
SOB...
...WHEN MY ONLY SON FELL ILL WITH YOUR SICKNESS AND TRAGICALLY PASSED AWAY.
I SWORE TO DO EVERYTHING IN MY POWER TO NEVER SEE ANOTHER CHILD SUFFER THE WAY HE DID...
WELCOME, YOU TWO. YOU'RE THE FIRST GENERATION OF MY PATIENTS.
MY INVOLVE-MENT HERE BEGAN, YOU SEE...
HI, I'M UZU.
THANK YOU, SWEETHEART. WOULD YOU LIKE TO MEET THE OTHER CHILDREN?
THEY'RE FROM OTHER ISLANDS, BUT THEY HAVE THE SAME DISEASE.
ARE YOU OKAY?
UM, MR. MASTER ...?
OH, LOOK WHAT A MESS I AM. I'M SORRY FOR CRYING...
HAND OVER THAT CANDY!!!
I'M KOMBU.
GET BACK HERE, MOCHA!!!
MY NAME IS DOLAN.
CANDY !!

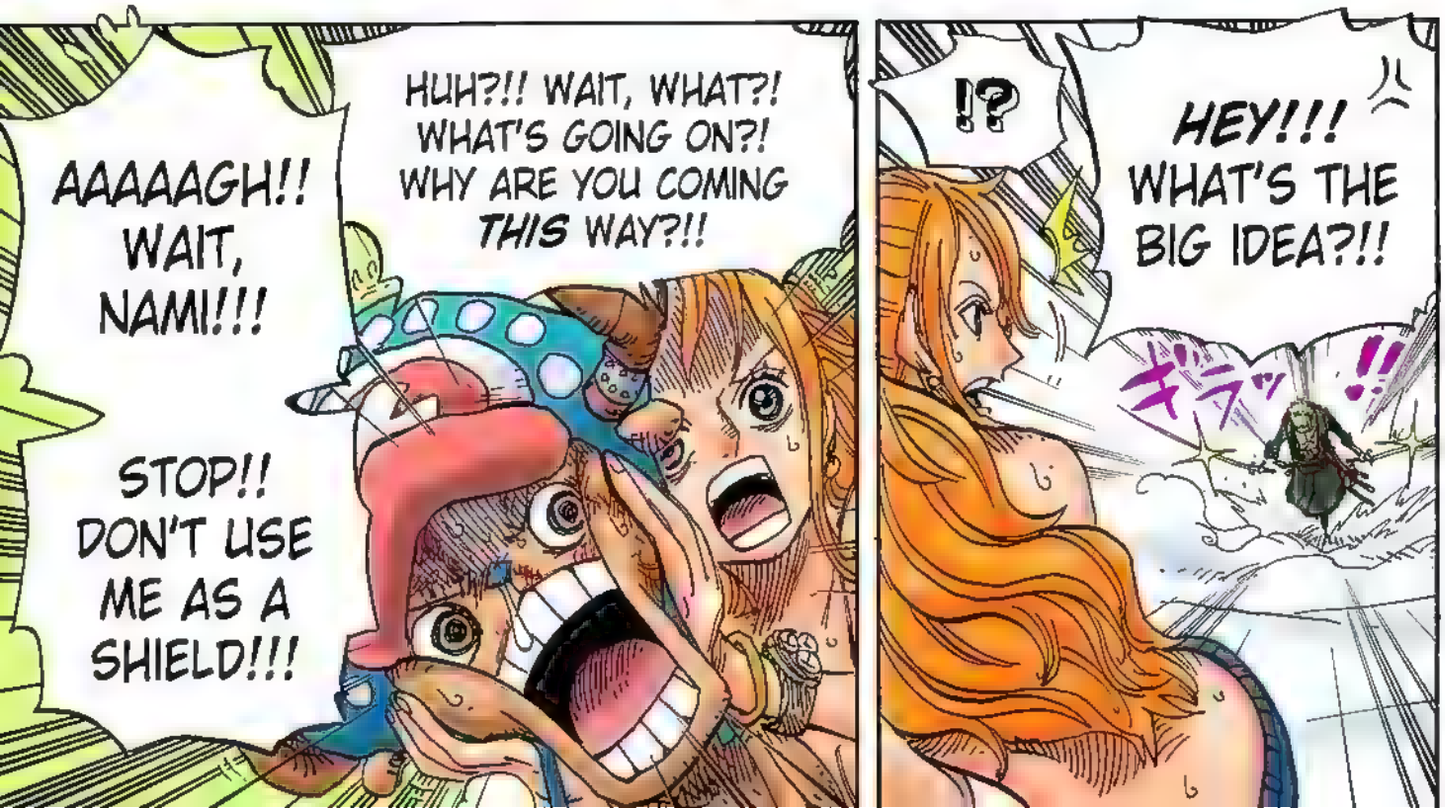

YES, MISS MONET!
CALL FOR ME IF THERE'S ANY TROUBLE.
PLAY NICE, OKAY?
WE HAVE SOME NEW FRIENDS JOINING US TODAY.


IT WAS ALL LIES!!
EVEN MISS MONET WAS LYING TO US!!

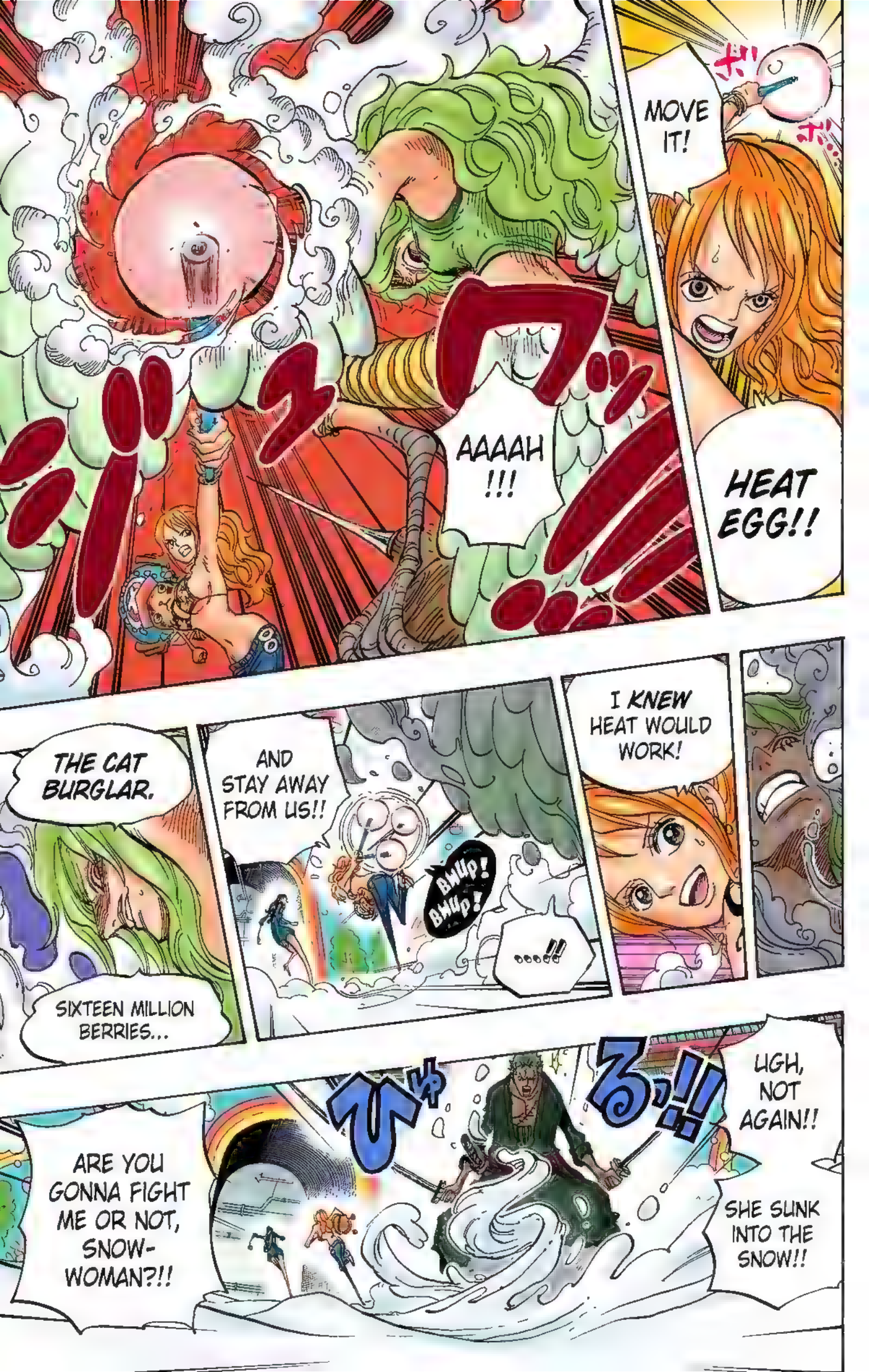

PLEASE TURN BACK TO NORMAL!!!
WE NEED TO GET OUT OF HERE!!
うおおおおおおお
YOU DID GOOD WITH YOUR TREATMENT TODAY! HERE'S A PRESENT FOR YOU.
IT'S CANDY FROM THE MASTER!

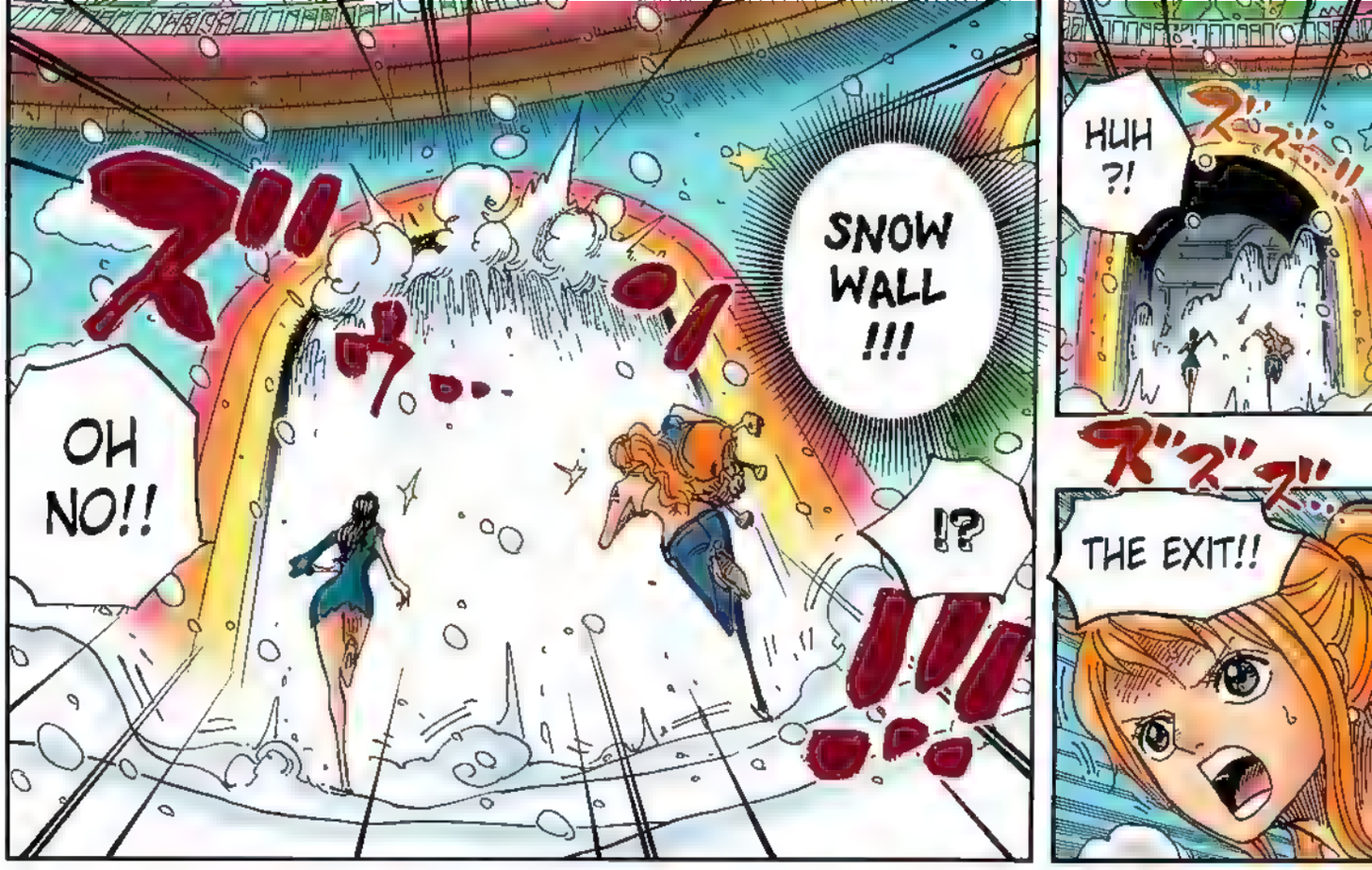

LET'S DO IT!!!
WE HAVE TO GO AFTER THEM!!
BISCUITS ROOM


HNNG!

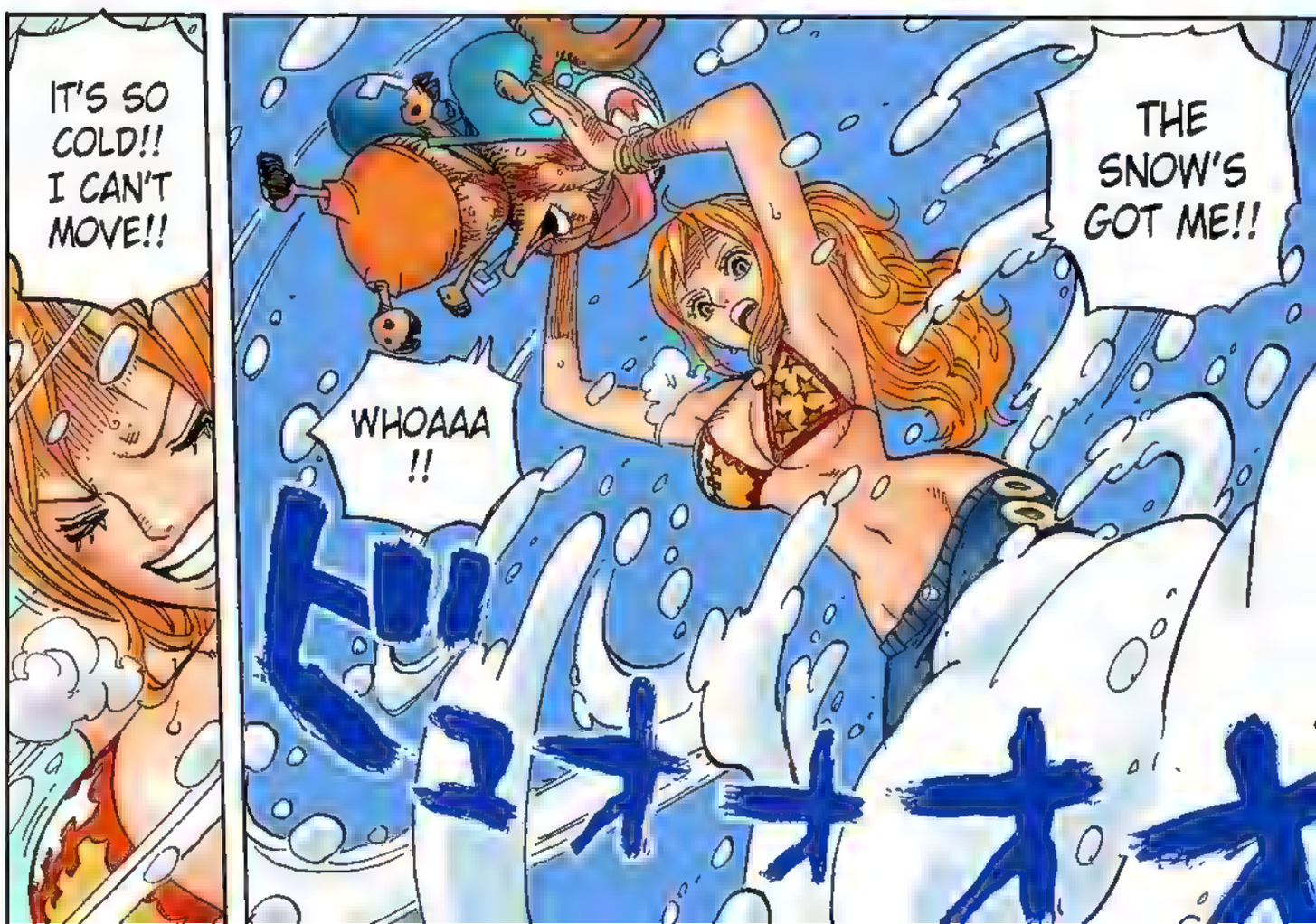

AAAAAGH!! WAIT, NAMI!!!
HUH?!! WAIT, WHAT?! WHAT'S GOING ON?! WHY ARE YOU COMING THIS WAY?!!
STOP!! DON'T USE ME AS A SHIELD!!!
!?
HEY!!! WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?!!

EEEK !!
OH...
TOO BAD.
HOW DARE YOU GO AFTER THE WEAKEST LINK?!!
SPIN!!

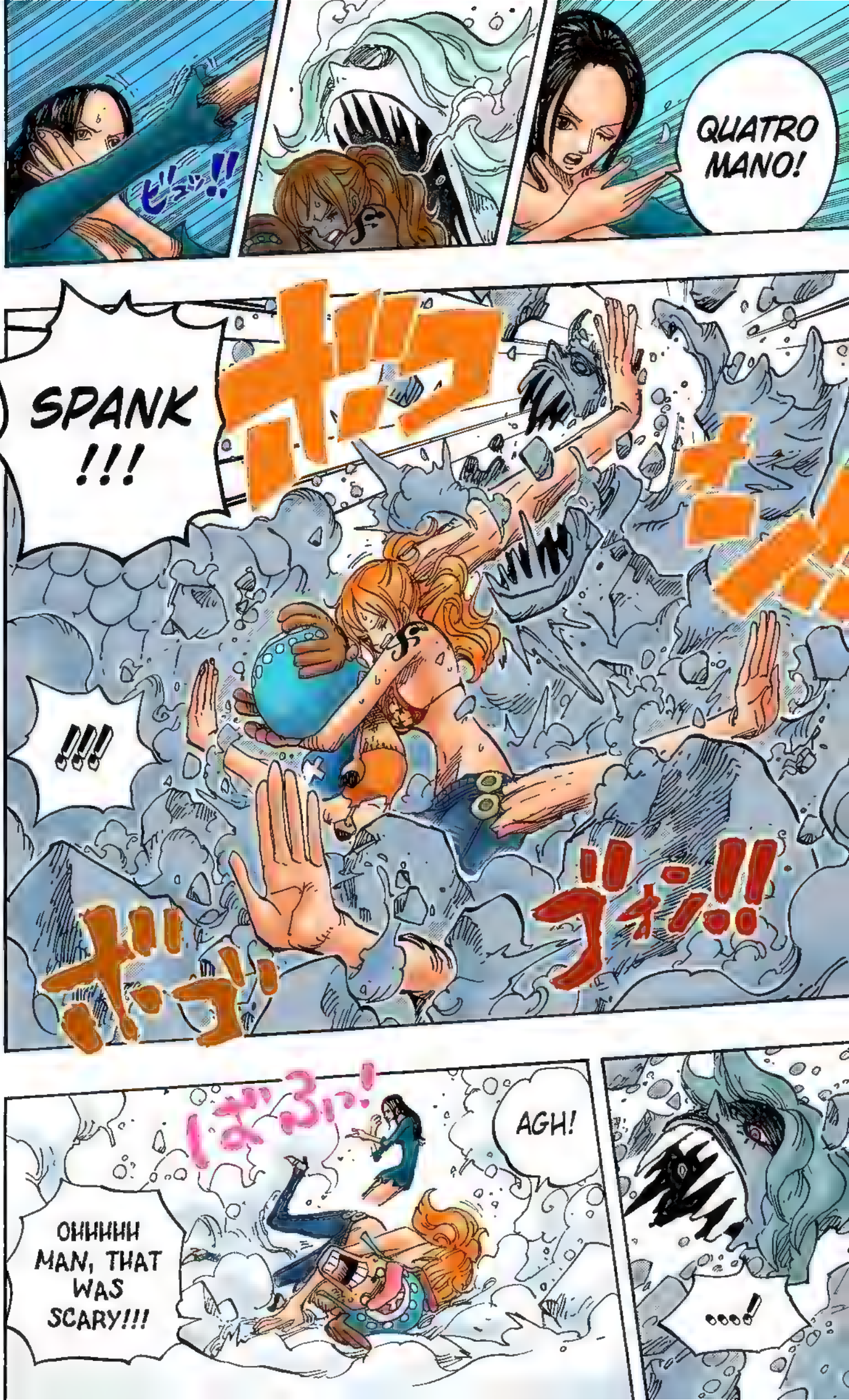

MOVE IT!
HEAT EGG!!
AAAAH !!!
THE CAT BURGLAR.
SIXTEEN MILLION BERRIES...
AND STAY AWAY FROM US!!
BWUP! BWUP!
...!!
I KNEW HEAT WOULD WORK!
ARE YOU GONNA FIGHT ME OR NOT, SNOW-WOMAN?!!
UGH, NOT AGAIN!!
SHE SUNK INTO THE SNOW!!


SNOW WALL !!!
OH NO!!
!?
HUH ?!
THE EXIT!!

NAMI?!
AAH!!
SNAG!!
PERMA-FROST!!


IT'S SO COLD!! I CAN'T MOVE!!
WHOAAA !!
THE SNOW'S GOT ME!!

EEYAAAGH !!!
!!?
YOU'RE NOT GOING AFTER THOSE CHILDREN!!
SHE WENT AFTER THEM AGAIN!!
WOOOH !!!
WATCH OUT, CHOPPER !!


QUATRO MANO!
ビュッ!!
SPANK !!!
!!!
ボゴ
ボゴ
ゴォン!!
AGH!
ばふっ!
OHHHHH MAN, THAT WAS SCARY!!!
...!

WE CAN'T HAVE THIS... THOSE CHILDREN ARE MASTER'S PRECIOUS TEST SUBJECTS...

さら さら

AND MY JOB IS TO PROTECT CAESAR AND THE EXPERIMENT...

WHO PUT THIS REBELLIOUS STREAK INTO SWEET LITTLE MOCHA?

WHAT?! THEY ***ASKED*** FOR OUR HELP OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL!!

MOVE IT, YOU GUYS!!!

ドドドド

!?

ズッバーン!!

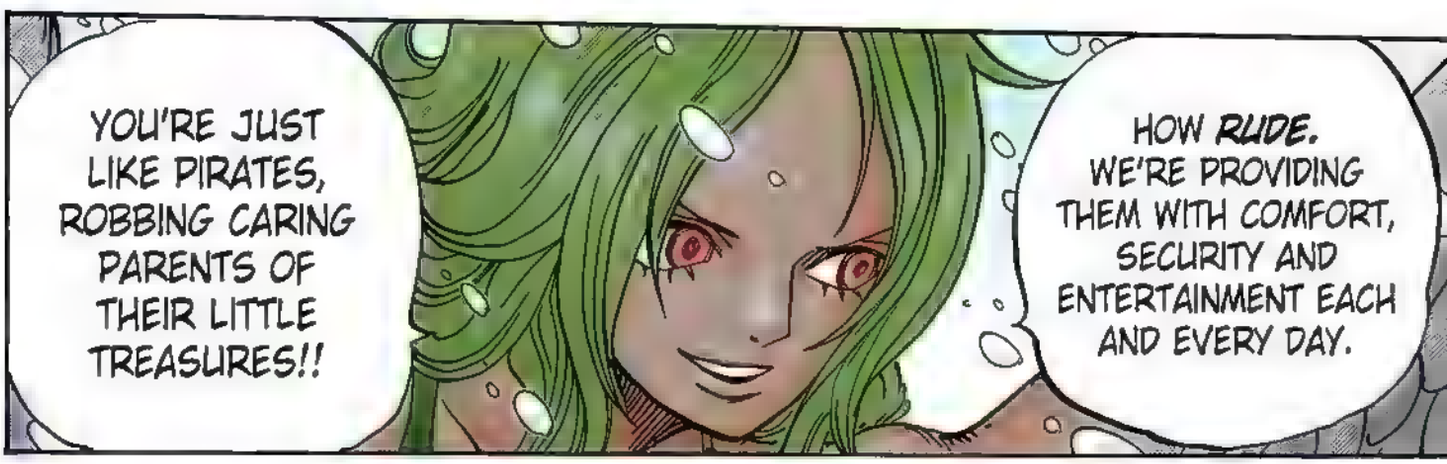
!!!

ガシャアン

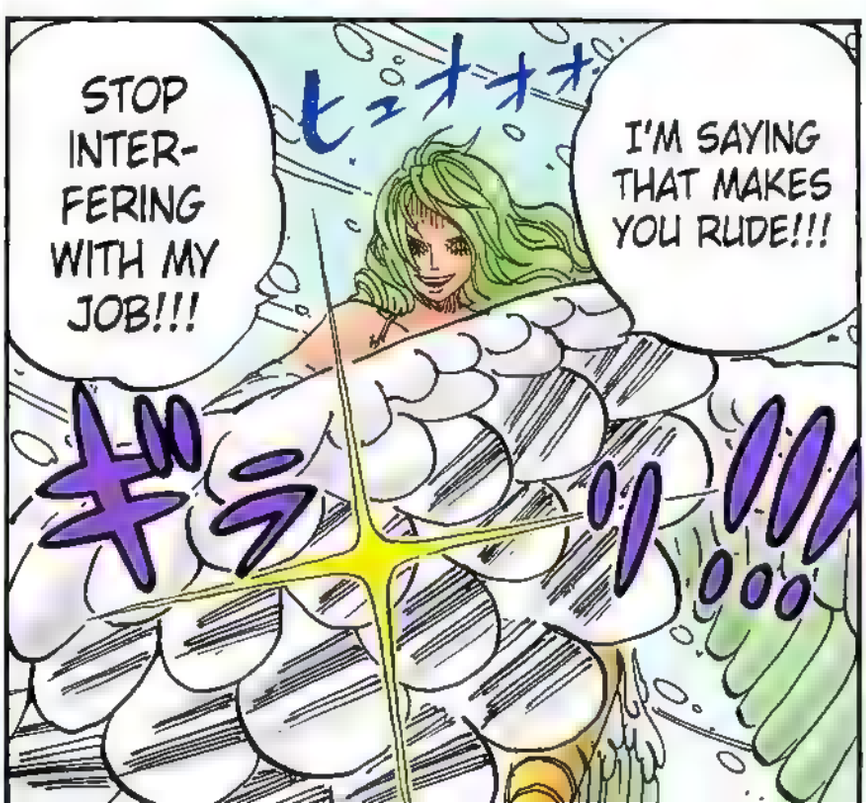
!!

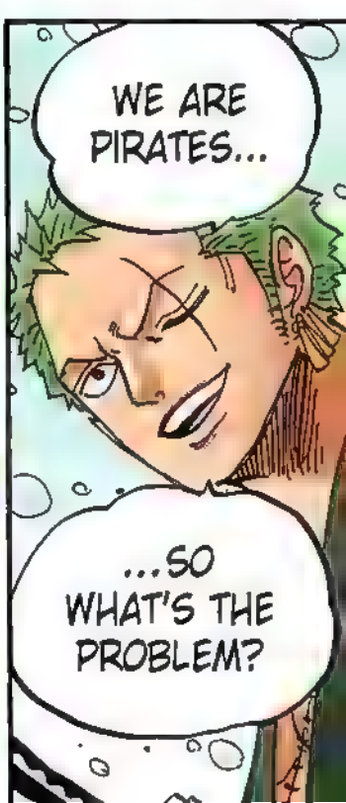
AFTER THEM!!!

JUST HANG ON UNTIL WE GET THERE, MOCHA!!!
I KNOW!!
WE NEED TO HURRY!!
...


YOU'RE JUST LIKE PIRATES, ROBBING CARING PARENTS OF THEIR LITTLE TREASURES!!
HOW *RUDE.* WE'RE PROVIDING THEM WITH COMFORT, SECURITY AND ENTERTAINMENT EACH AND EVERY DAY.

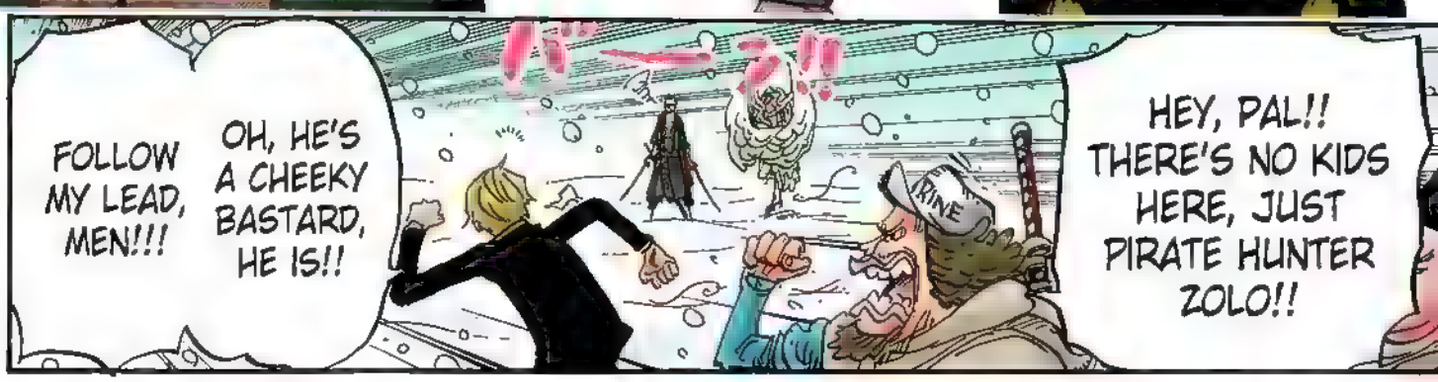
SNOW SHEET !!

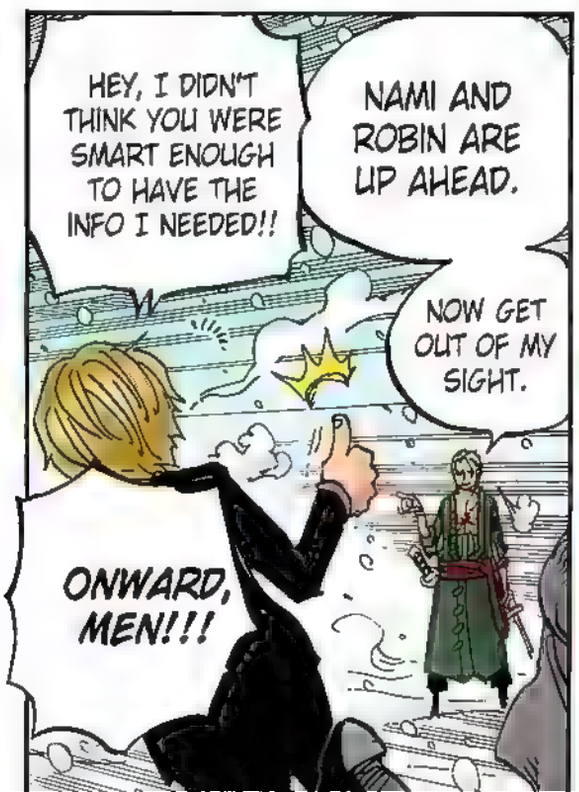

STOP INTER-FERING WITH MY JOB!!!
ヒュオオオ
I'M SAYING THAT MAKES YOU RUDE!!!
ギラ!!!!


WE ARE PIRATES...
...SO WHAT'S THE PROBLEM?

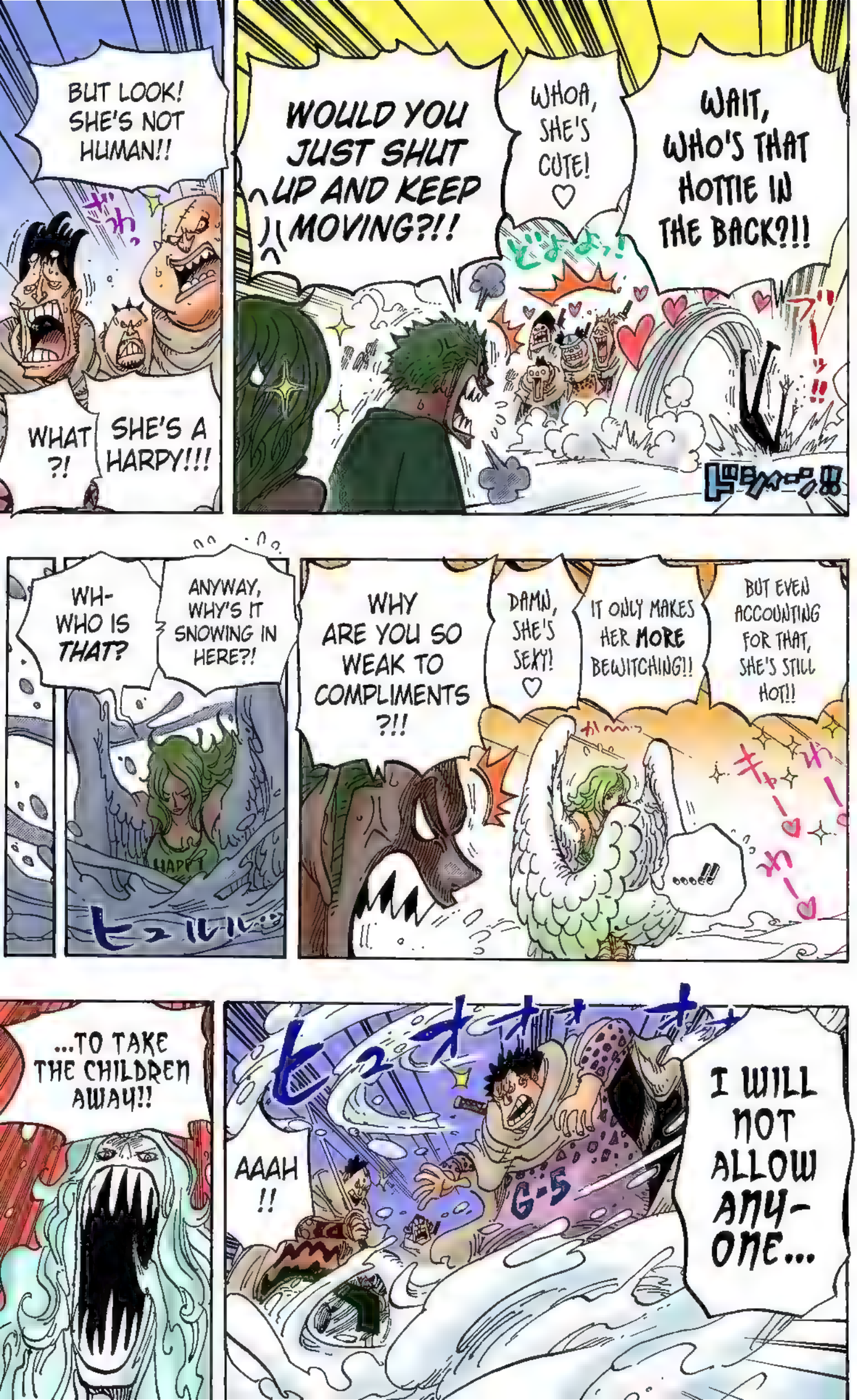
I CAN'T HELP BUT NOTICE...
!?
!!!
SKIN BLADE !!!
I WAS SO CERTAIN I COULDN'T BEAT YOU...
LICK
BUT NOW...I'M NOT SO SURE!
...!!
...THAT YOU ONLY DEFEND, NEVER ATTACK.
WHY WOULD THAT BE?!
THE NAVY !!!
HEAD THROUGH THAT DOORWAY IN THE BACK!!
EVERYONE'S TRYING TO KIDNAP THE CHILDREN... BUT I WON'T LET THEM!
FIND THE KIDS AND ESCORT THEM OUT OF THE LAB!!
THERE'S ANOTHER ROOM IN THE BACK!!
THERE'S NO ONE HERE!!
!?
MAN, IT'S COLD IN HERE!

WHY ARE YOU LEADING THEM?!!
ドーン!!
CHAAARGE !!!
ウオオオオオ
ゴーン!!
バァーン!!


FOLLOW MY LEAD, MEN!!!
OH, HE'S A CHEEKY BASTARD, HE IS!!
バーン!!
MARINE
HEY, PAL!! THERE'S NO KIDS HERE, JUST PIRATE HUNTER ZOLO!!


HEY, I DIDN'T THINK YOU WERE SMART ENOUGH TO HAVE THE INFO I NEEDED!!
NAMI AND ROBIN ARE UP AHEAD.
NOW GET OUT OF MY SIGHT.
ONWARD, MEN!!!

I SO HOPE THEY SLIP ON THE SNOW, HIT THEIR HEADS AND DIE.
NYEE !!
PULL YOUR LOWER LIP OUT AND TAUNT HIM!!


BUT LOOK! SHE'S NOT HUMAN!!
WHAT?!
SHE'S A HARPY!!!
WOULD YOU JUST SHUT UP AND KEEP MOVING?!!
WHOA, SHE'S CUTE!
WAIT, WHO'S THAT HOTTIE IN THE BACK?!!
WH- WHO IS THAT?
ANYWAY, WHY'S IT SNOWING IN HERE?!
WHY ARE YOU SO WEAK TO COMPLIMENTS?!!
DAMN, SHE'S SEXY!
IT ONLY MAKES HER MORE BEWITCHING!!
BUT EVEN ACCOUNTING FOR THAT, SHE'S STILL HOT!!
...TO TAKE THE CHILDREN AWAY!!
AAAH!!
I WILL NOT ALLOW ANY-ONE...

!!?
EEEEP !!
GYAAAA !!!
CRIK CRAK
WHAT...WHAT HAPPENED TO MY SHOULDER ?!!
CRIKK
G-GET HER!!!
AAH !!
SHE'S GOT LOGIA POWERS !!!
DAMMIT...
CHOMP!!
CHOMP!!
HUH?
AAAH !!!
?!!

AH!
A SWORDS-WOMAN WITH HAKI!!
....!!
YEAHHH!!
THAT'S OUR CAPTAIN!!
WE'VE STOPPED THE GAS AT THE DOOR FOR NOW!
BUT IT COULD LEAK IN FROM ANYWHERE!
I HAVE A FEELING...
...I'M NEEDED HERE!
WE DON'T HAVE TIME! EVERYONE, AFTER THE CHILDREN!!
B-BUT WHAT ABOUT YOU?!
I'M STAYING HERE!!
HUH?
HUH?!

SBS Question Corner

(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Odacchi!! Odacchi… What did you have for breakfast? Your face is shining and sparkling. Speaking of breakfast, on p.106 of Volume 68, did Vergo happen to have french fries that morning…? Well?

--I Had Barbecue This Morning Dude

A: Man, everything sticks to him, doesn't it? I think he probably had your typical hamburger combo meal. Hamburger, fries, shake (strawberry). That's Vergo's typical breakfast. Also, my face is shining from the leftover colored lights I had for breakfast.

Q: I noticed people were curious about Nami's New World bust size in Volume 66. Well, as an employee of a ladies' underwear store, I'll give you an answer: I think Nami's a J-cup, perhaps even more... My eyeball estimate says she measures 25 inches underneath, 38 and a half on top. That would actually make her a K-cup, but there isn't even a K measurement in Japan. You'd have to import a bra. Yes, she's literally off the charts!!! Personally, my answer is that she's a "Nami-cup." (boiiing)

--Secret ChageroKiyomizu Fan

A: Yes. This day has finally come, young men. I thrust this assignment upon the readers in Volume 66. Thank you for all your answers. Sanji! Has your nose stopped bleeding?! Read the results!

Sanji: Ah... Sorry about that other time. So, you want Nami and Robin's current measurements? Yes, the numbers are higher, but don't be mistaken! What's really increased is their overall sexiness!!

Bust: 38.5 (J-cup)
Waist: 23
Hip: 34.5

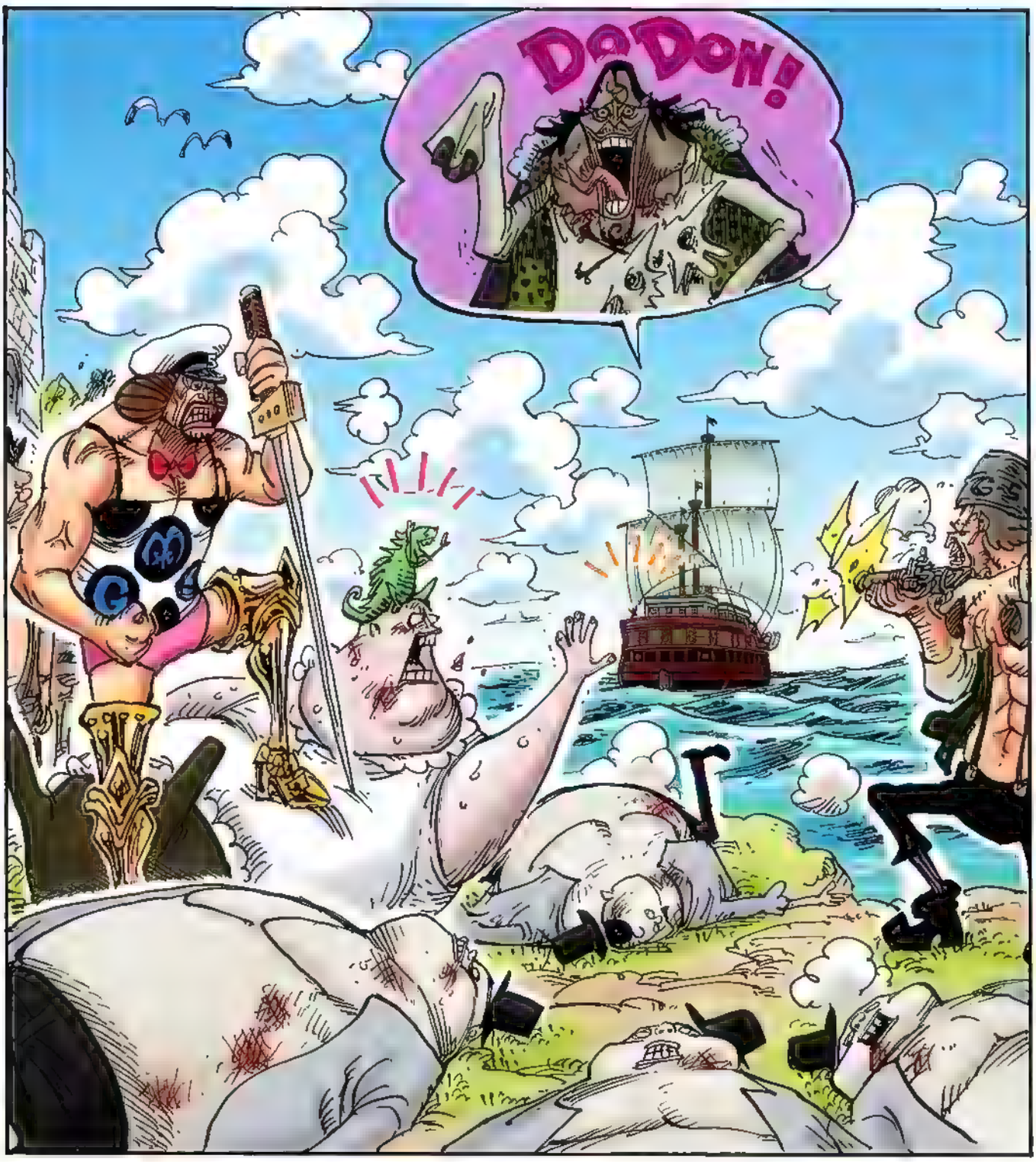
Bust: 39.5 (J-cup)
Waist: 23.5
Hip: 35.5

A: Ah, nice! Very nice! Easy to remember! Thanks, Sanji! So this is what constitutes a Nami-cup. Incredible.

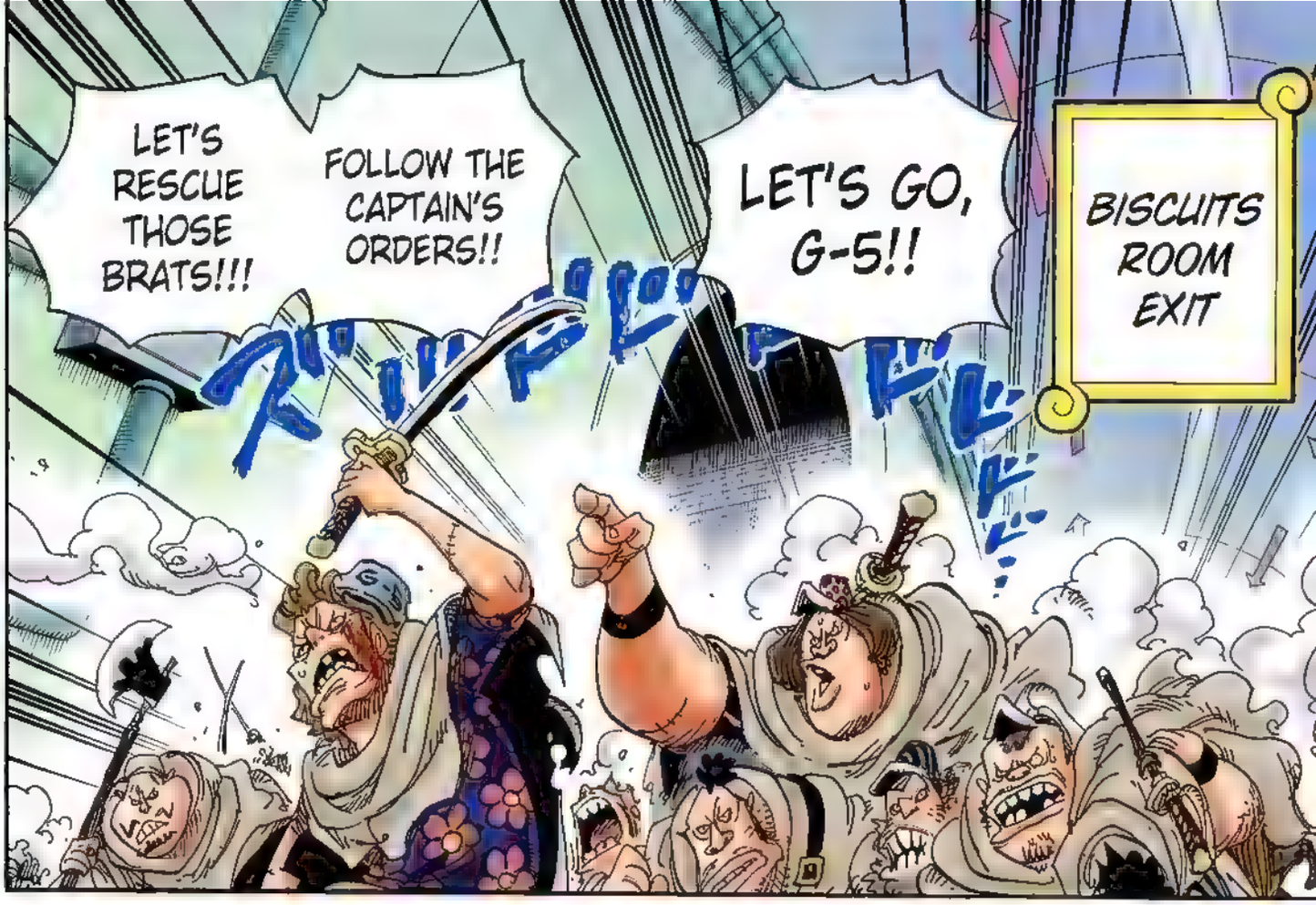
Nami: What are you doing over here? If you want to use our bodies for your segment, you'd better pay up.✧

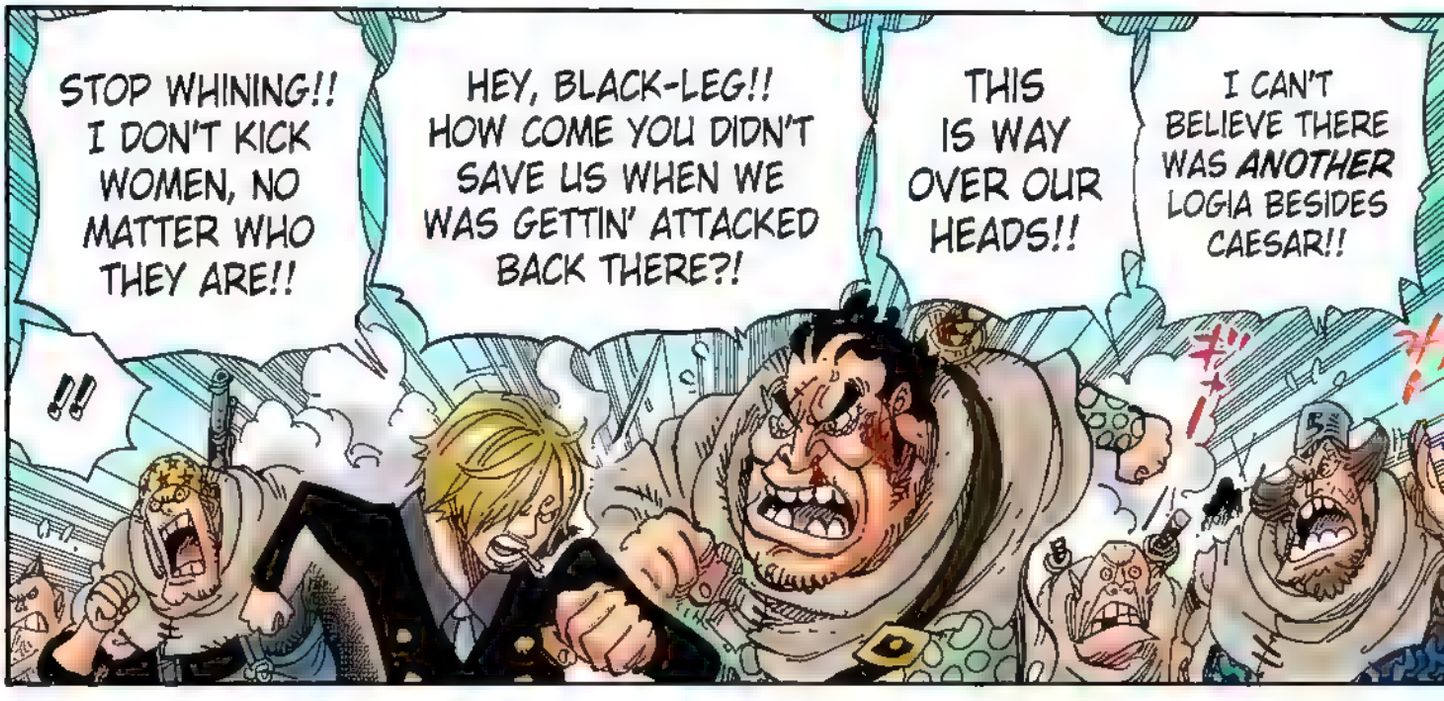
A: Run away!! DaBBadaBBadaBBa...
Huff huff... Well, folks... huff huff... that's it for this volume. No extras at the end, because I pushed for twelve chapters this time. The Big Shots at Shueisha told me it will never happen again. But I really wanted everyone to see until Chapter 690 in this book... I'll work on my ability to wrap things into a smaller package... See you next volume!!

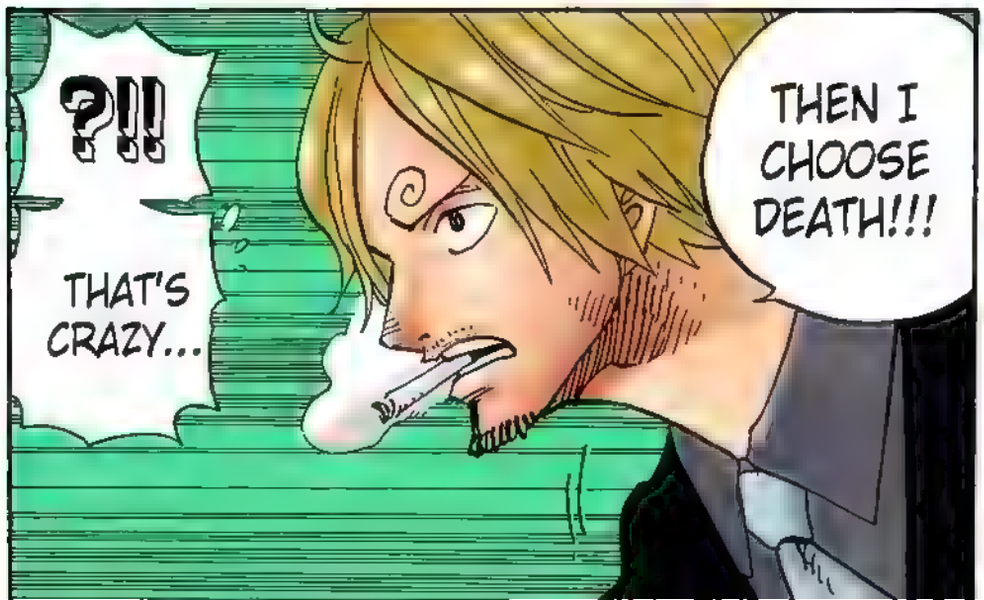
Chapter 687:
WILD BEAST

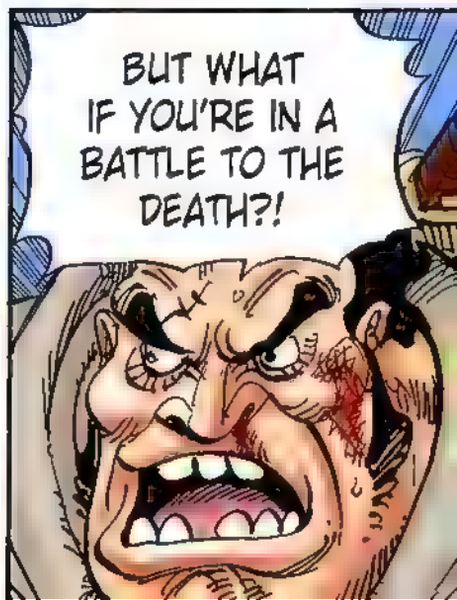


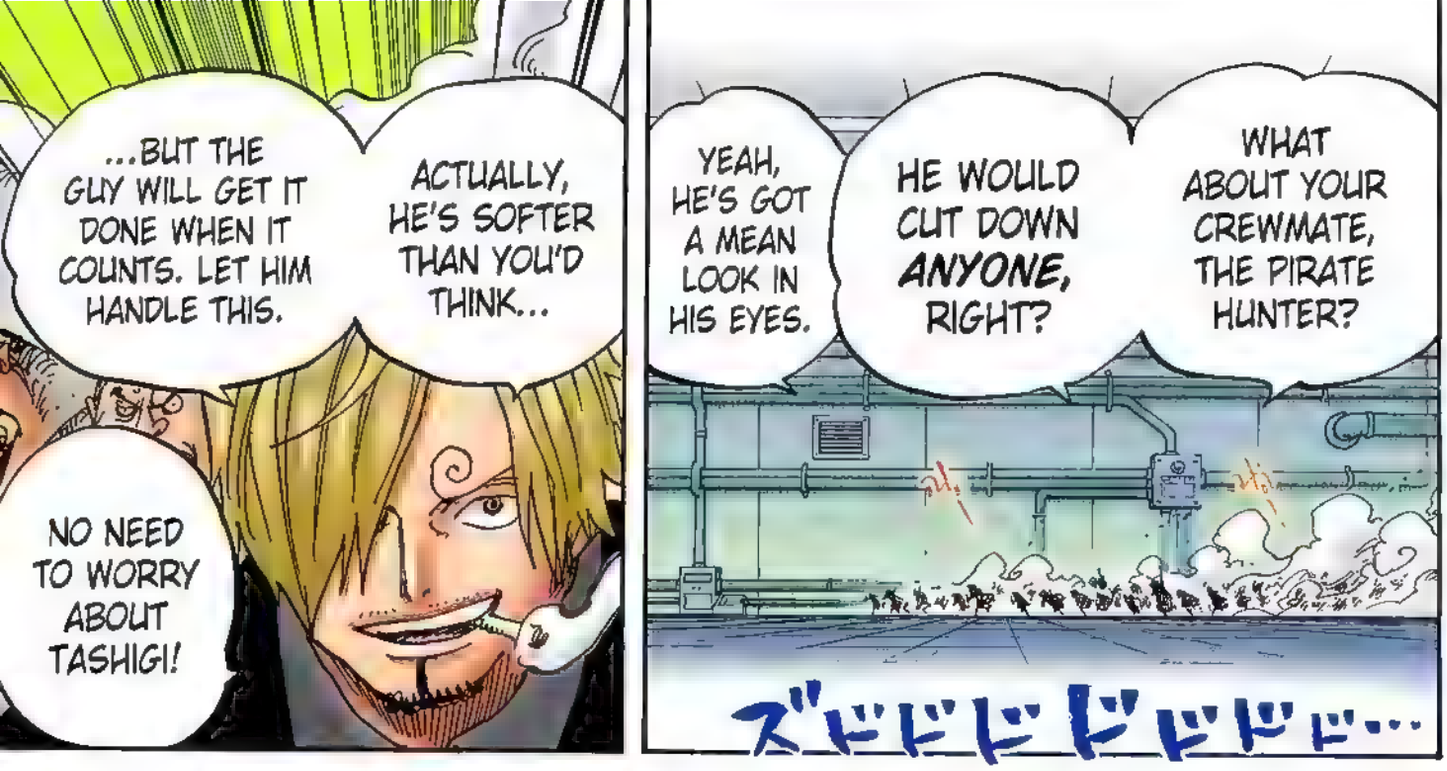
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 12:
"CARIBOU ON THE LAM"

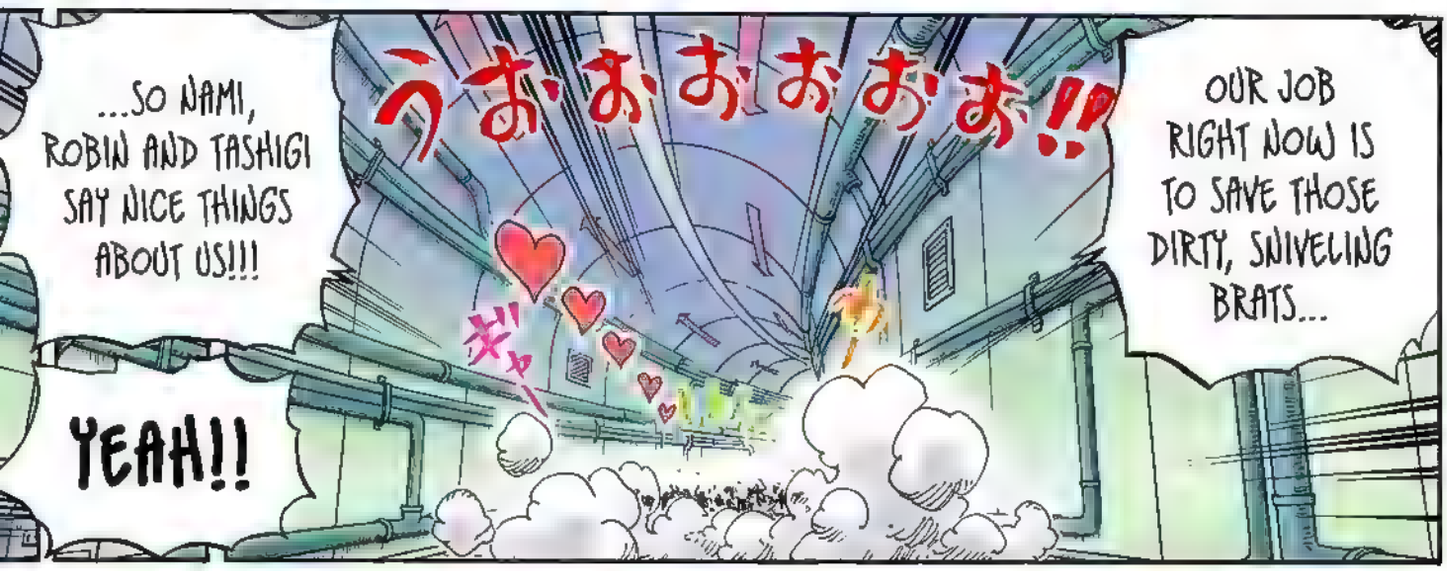

LET'S RESCUE THOSE BRATS!!!
FOLLOW THE CAPTAIN'S ORDERS!!
LET'S GO, G-5!!
BISCUITS ROOM EXIT

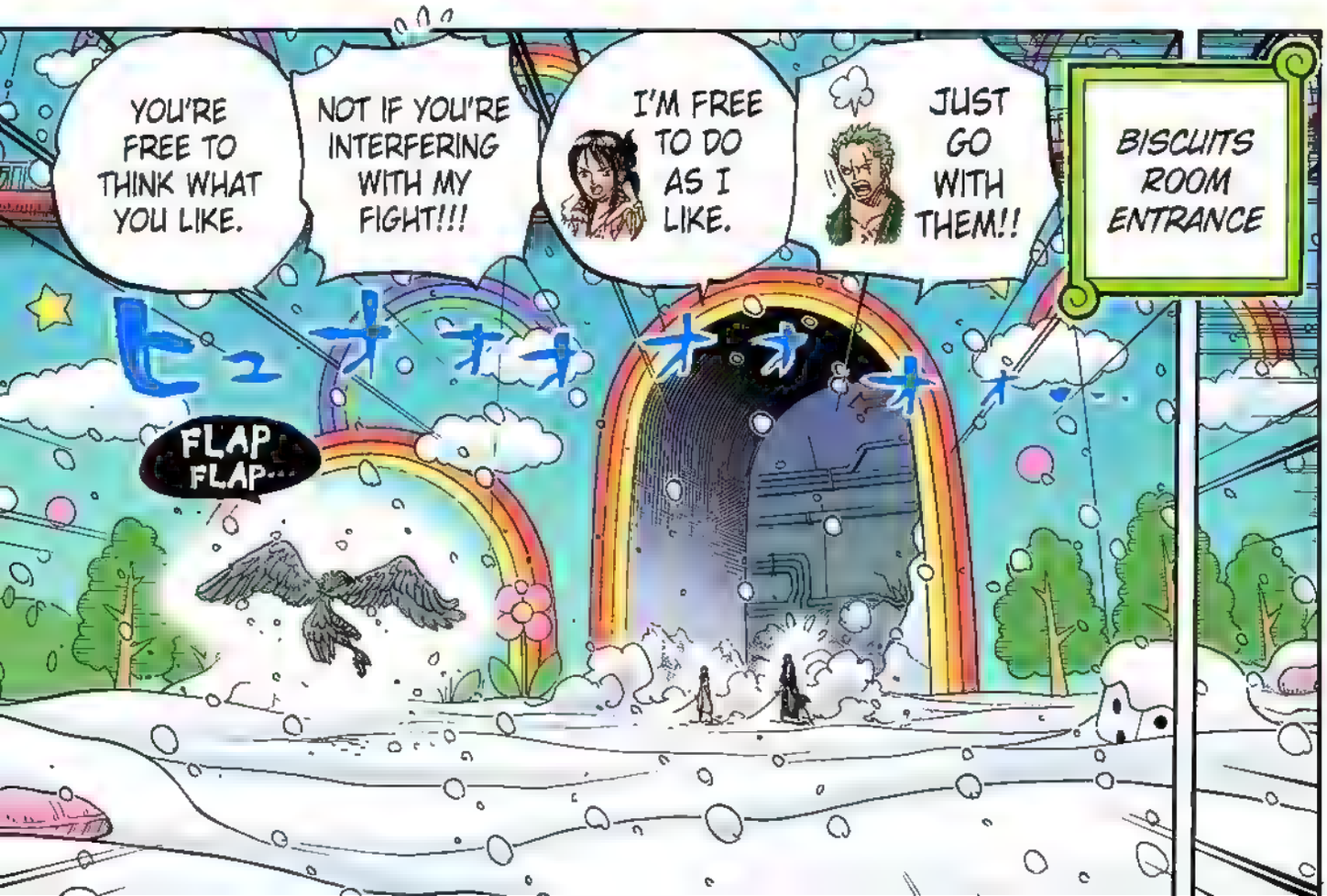

STOP WHINING!! I DON'T KICK WOMEN, NO MATTER WHO THEY ARE!!
HEY, BLACK-LEG!! HOW COME YOU DIDN'T SAVE US WHEN WE WAS GETTIN' ATTACKED BACK THERE?!
THIS IS WAY OVER OUR HEADS!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE THERE WAS ANOTHER LOGIA BESIDES CAESAR!!
!!

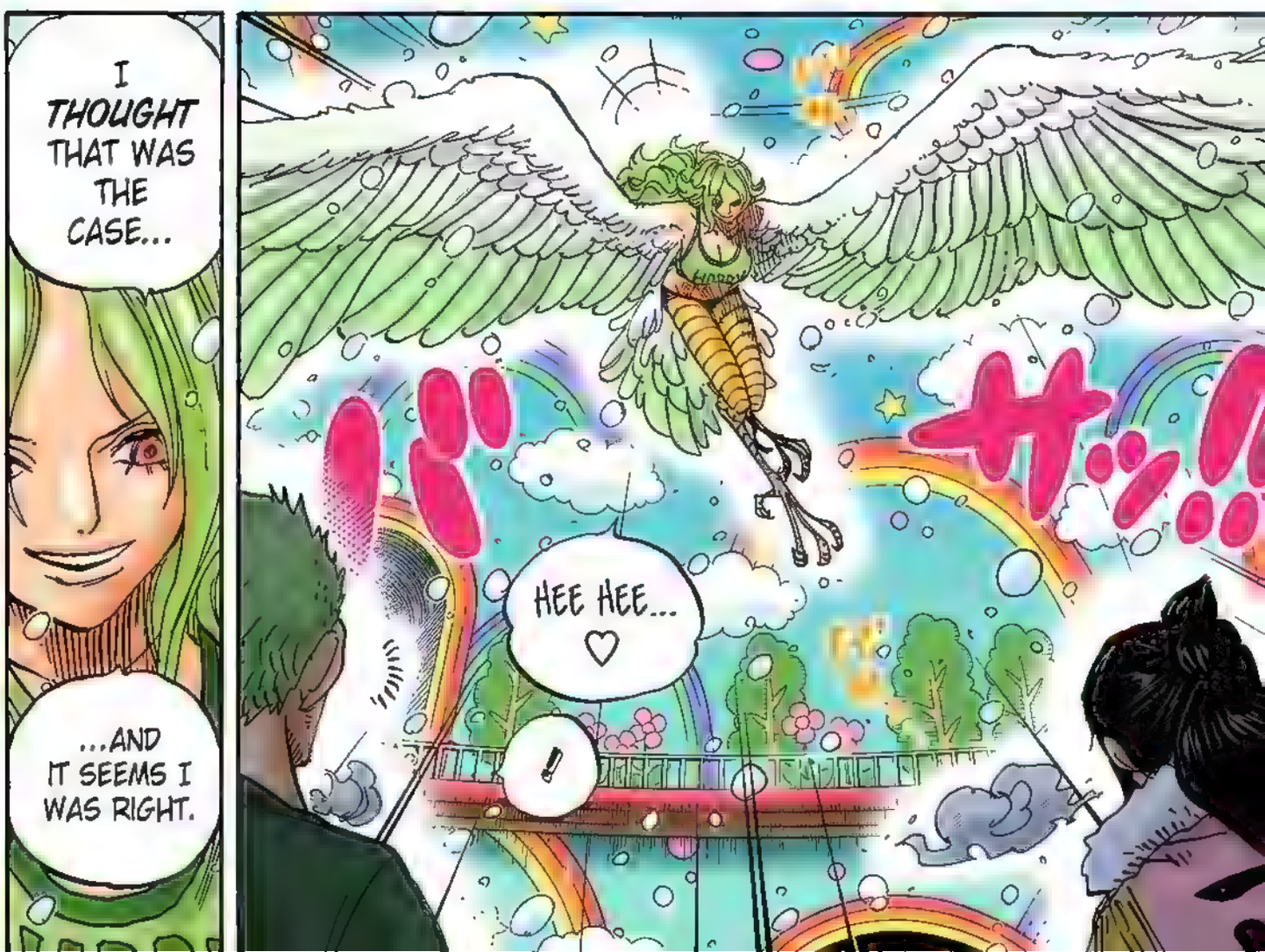

?!!
THAT'S CRAZY...
THEN I CHOOSE DEATH!!!


BUT WHAT IF YOU'RE IN A BATTLE TO THE DEATH?!


...BUT THE GUY WILL GET IT DONE WHEN IT COUNTS. LET HIM HANDLE THIS.
ACTUALLY, HE'S SOFTER THAN YOU'D THINK...
NO NEED TO WORRY ABOUT TASHIGI!
YEAH, HE'S GOT A MEAN LOOK IN HIS EYES.
HE WOULD CUT DOWN ANYONE, RIGHT?
WHAT ABOUT YOUR CREWMATE, THE PIRATE HUNTER?
ズドドドドドド…


うおおおおお!!
...SO NAMI, ROBIN AND TASHIGI SAY NICE THINGS ABOUT US!!!
YEAH!!
OUR JOB RIGHT NOW IS TO SAVE THOSE DIRTY, SNIVELING BRATS...


YOU'RE FREE TO THINK WHAT YOU LIKE.
NOT IF YOU'RE INTERFERING WITH MY FIGHT!!!
I'M FREE TO DO AS I LIKE.
JUST GO WITH THEM!!
BISCUITS ROOM ENTRANCE
ヒュオオオオオオ…
FLAP FLAP...



DOES THAT MEAN I'M ALSO FREE TO START BY TAKING *YOU* DOWN...

...LADY SAILOR?!

YOU CAN'T.

WHAT ?!

YOU WON'T CUT ME DOWN... AND YOU WON'T CUT HER DOWN EITHER!!

ドドーン!!

SAYS WHO?!

HEE HEE... ♡

!

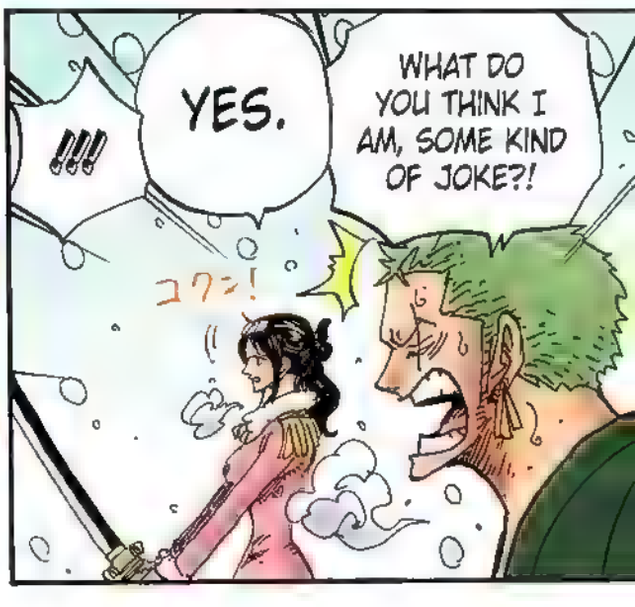
I *THOUGHT* THAT WAS THE CASE...

...AND IT SEEMS I WAS RIGHT.

IS IT BECAUSE I'M A WOMAN?
WHY DON'T YOU KILL ME?!
...
STOP BEING SUCH A COPYCAT!!!
WHAT?! THE NERVE!!
THAT FACE!! YOU LOOK EXACTLY LIKE MY FRIEND WHO DIED YEARS AGO!!
YOU EVEN SAY THE SAME THINGS!!
WH-WHAT ?!!
I CAN'T STAND THAT YOU EXIST!!
YOU ASSUME WOMEN ARE WEAKER, AND REFUSE TO FIGHT YOUR HARDEST!!
?
...!!
ギロリ
ブンッ!
...
STOP ACTING LIKE A CHILD!!

IF YOU LET THIS LOGIA WOMAN SURVIVE TO CONTINUE THE CHASE, IT'S *MY* MEN WHO WILL SUFFER!!
THAT IS WHY I STAYED BEHIND!!
BY NOT STRIKING THE FINISHING BLOW, YOU MIGHT NOT LOSE, BUT YOU WILL NEVER *WIN*!!!
...

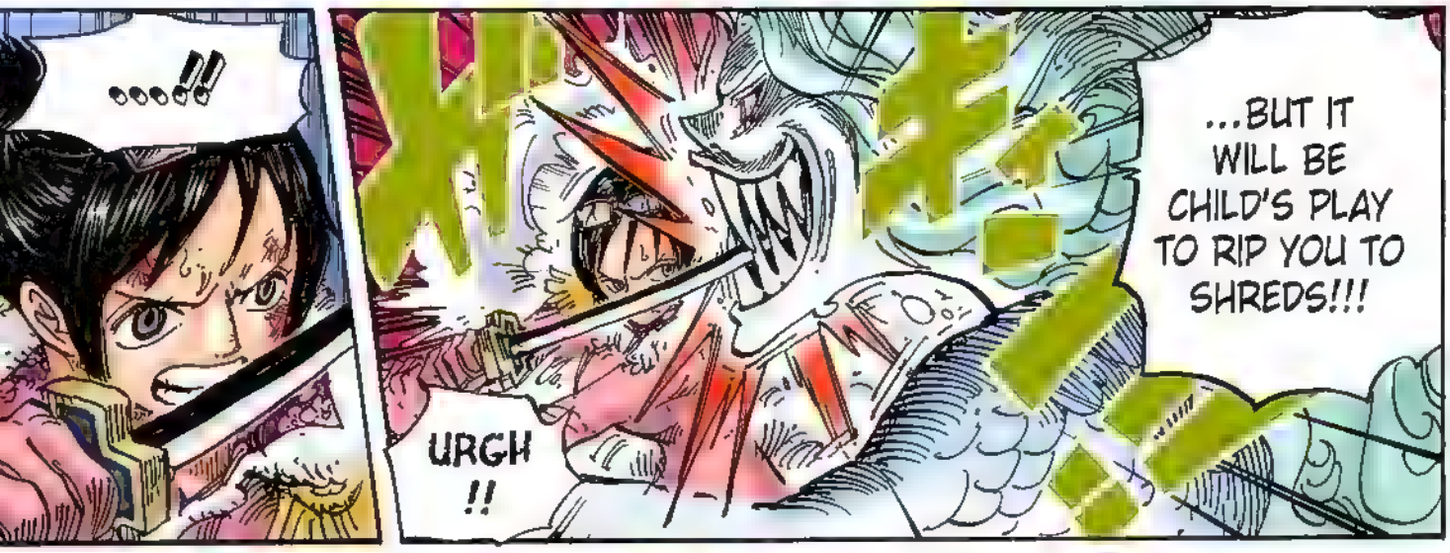
FINE, HAVE AT IT.
!?
...
どさっ!
HUH ?!

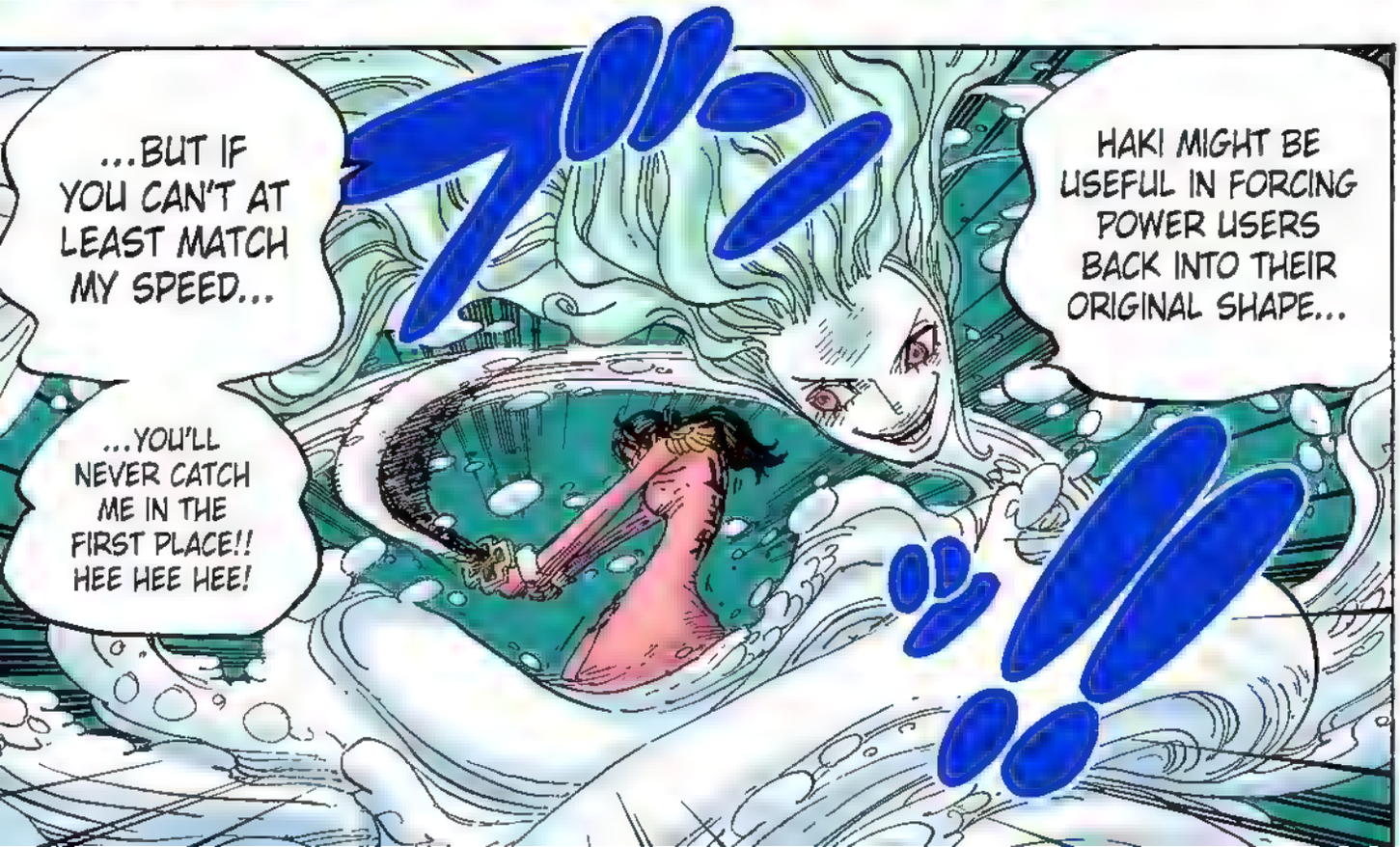

!!!
YES.
WHAT DO YOU THINK I AM, SOME KIND OF JOKE?!
ユワン!

HEY, PAY ATTENTION. SHE'S TRYING TO KILL YOU, REMEMBER?
HOW CAN YOU BE SO... WE DON'T HAVE ALL DAY, YOU KNOW!! YOU NEED TO ESCAPE TOO.
SHWUSH SHWUSH...

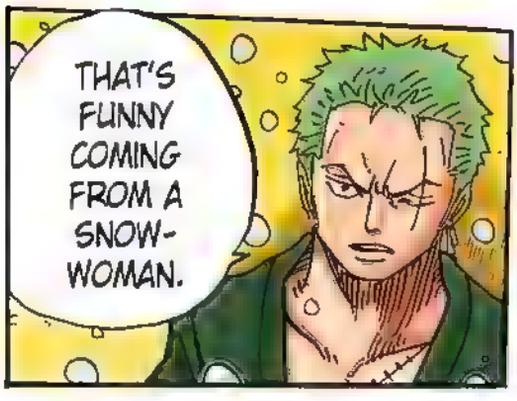
AS LONG AS THE HALLWAY IS PROTECTED, I'M FINE WITH THAT.
MY JOB IS TO KEEP HER FROM GOING AFTER MY PEOPLE.

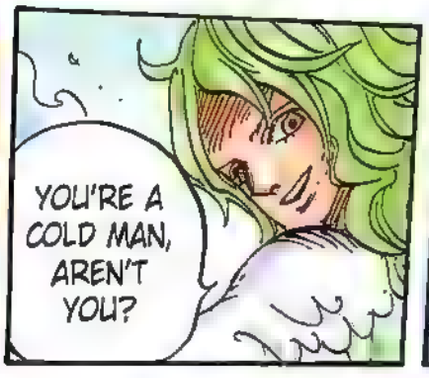
AND THANKS FOR TELLING ME HIS WEAKNESS.
THAT'S RIGHT!!!
YOU MIGHT BE ABLE TO USE HAKI...
!!?

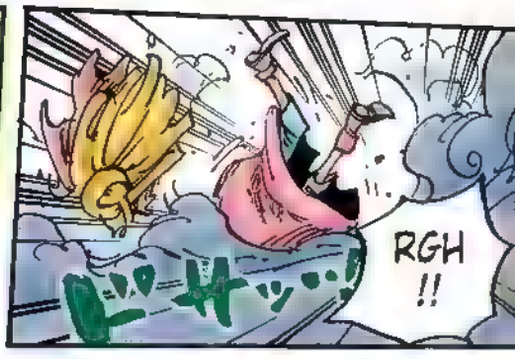

...!!
...BUT IT WILL BE CHILD'S PLAY TO RIP YOU TO SHREDS!!!
URGH !!

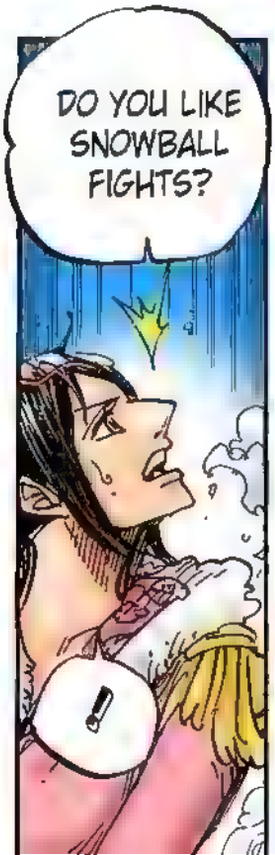

...BUT IF YOU CAN'T AT LEAST MATCH MY SPEED...
...YOU'LL NEVER CATCH ME IN THE FIRST PLACE!! HEE HEE HEE!
HAKI MIGHT BE USEFUL IN FORCING POWER USERS BACK INTO THEIR ORIGINAL SHAPE...

AM I WRONG?!
AAGH !!!
BZAP!!

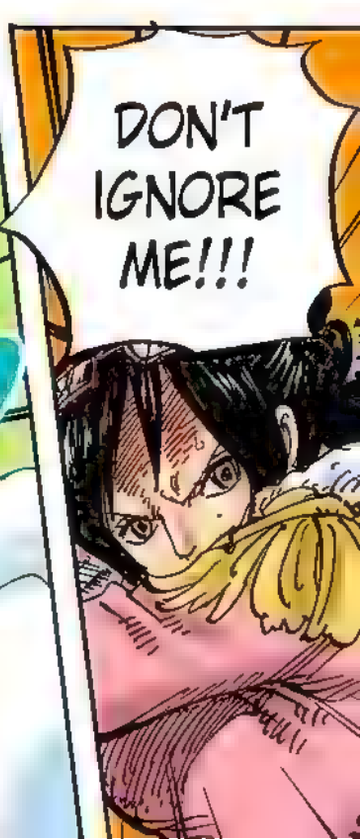

THAT'S FUNNY COMING FROM A SNOW-WOMAN.


YOU'RE A COLD MAN, AREN'T YOU?


RGH !!


DO YOU LIKE SNOWBALL FIGHTS?
!

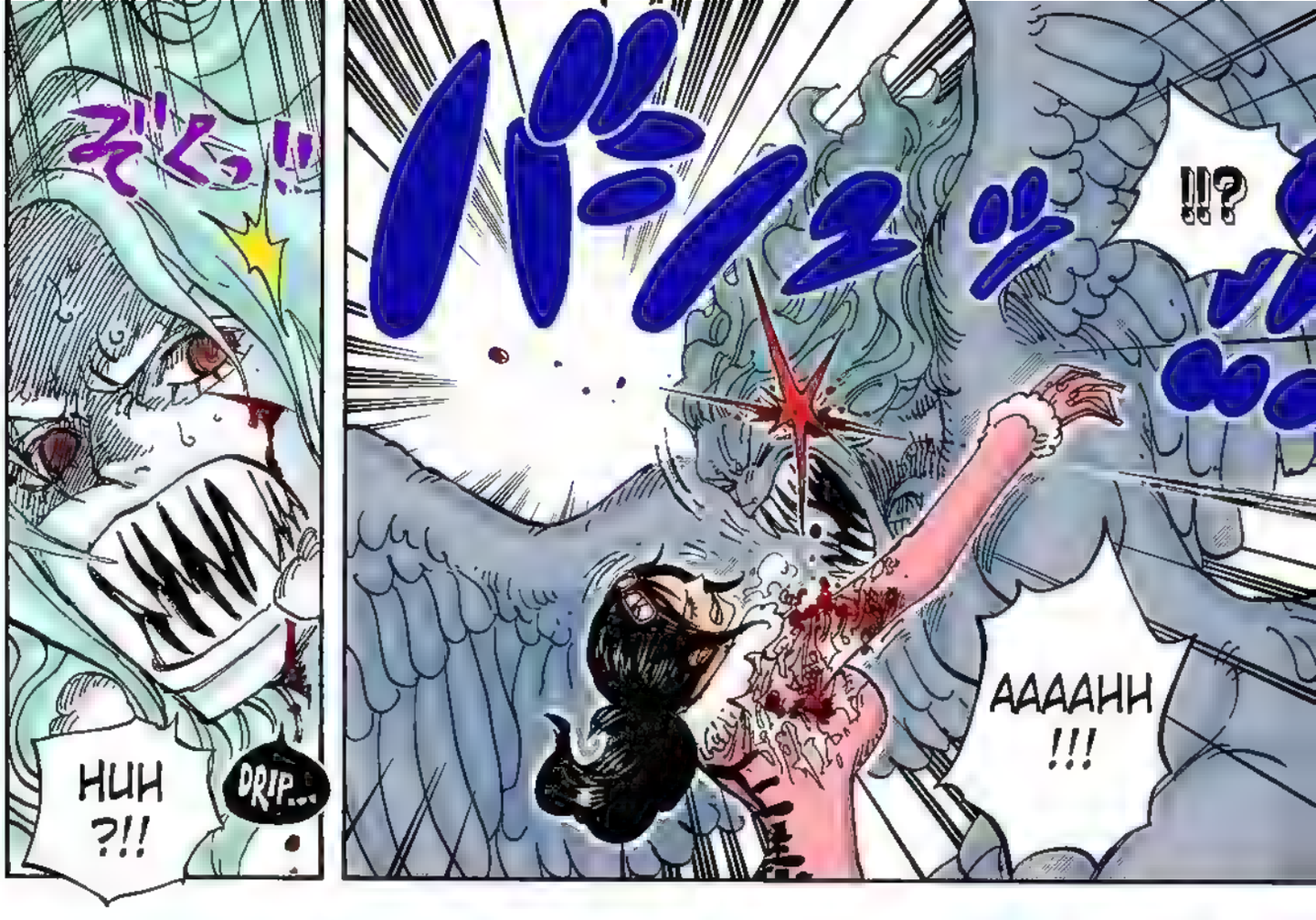
HEE HEE HEE.

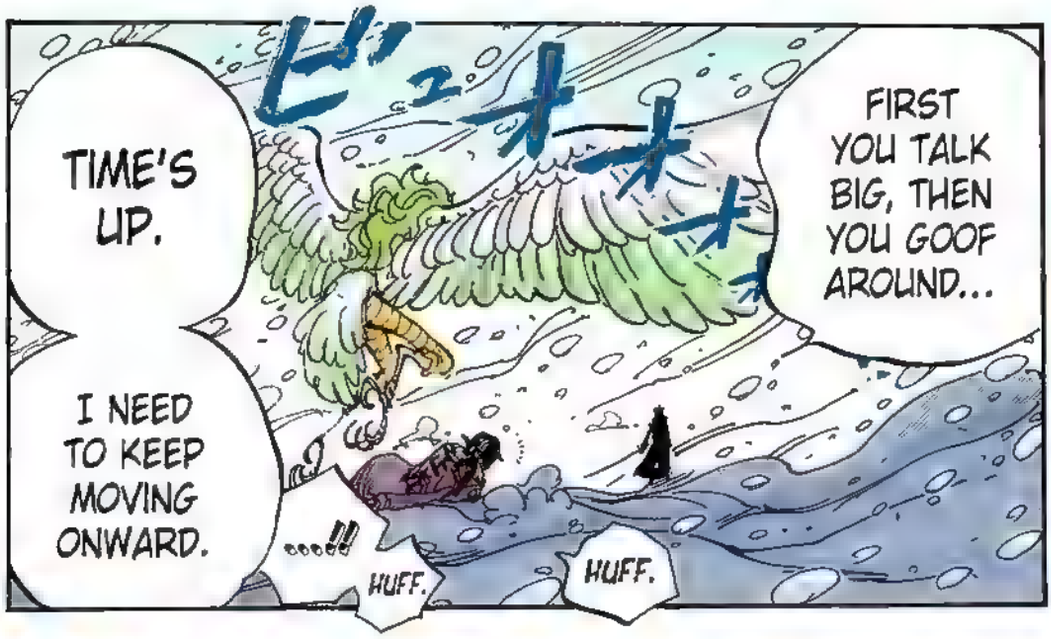

DON'T IGNORE ME!!!

SNOW RABBITS !!!
!!
SHAVE!
ZIP !!
!
PERHAPS I UNDERESTIMATED SMOKER'S RIGHT-HAND-WOMAN.
SNOW-STORM !!!
HUH ?!

WHOA, HANG ON!!
AAH!
!!
!?
...WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU.
I'LL MAKE SURE TO TELL YOUR MEN...

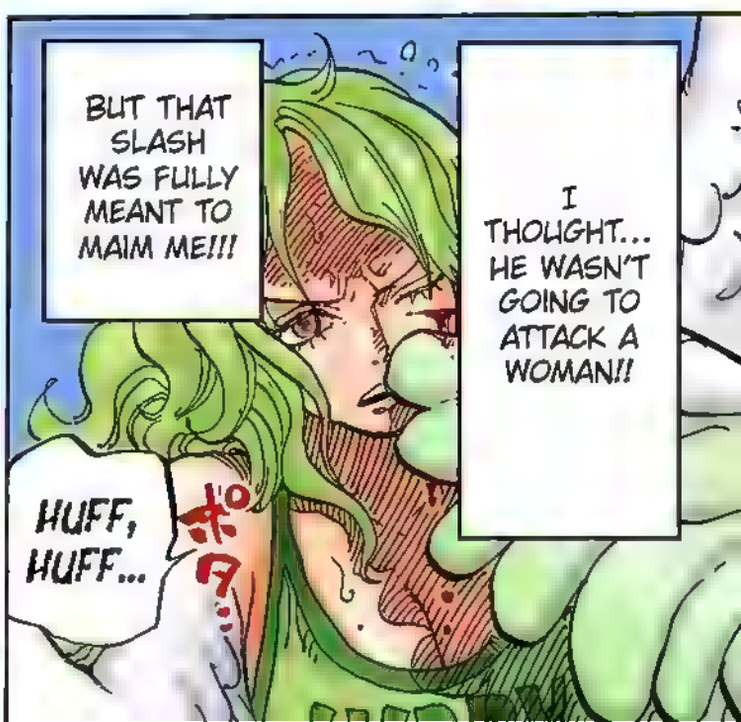
AAAHH !!!
CRUNCH CRUNCH
!!?
!?
RRRGH !!
...!!
WHAT...WHAT HAPPENED TO MY SHOULDER ?!!
AAAHH !!
I COULD KEEP CHEWING RIGHT THROUGH YOU, IF YOU PREFER...
IF I DO... SHE'LL RIP OFF MY SHOULDER!!
HUFF HUFF...
WHAT ARE YOU DOING ?!
LET GO OF ME!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

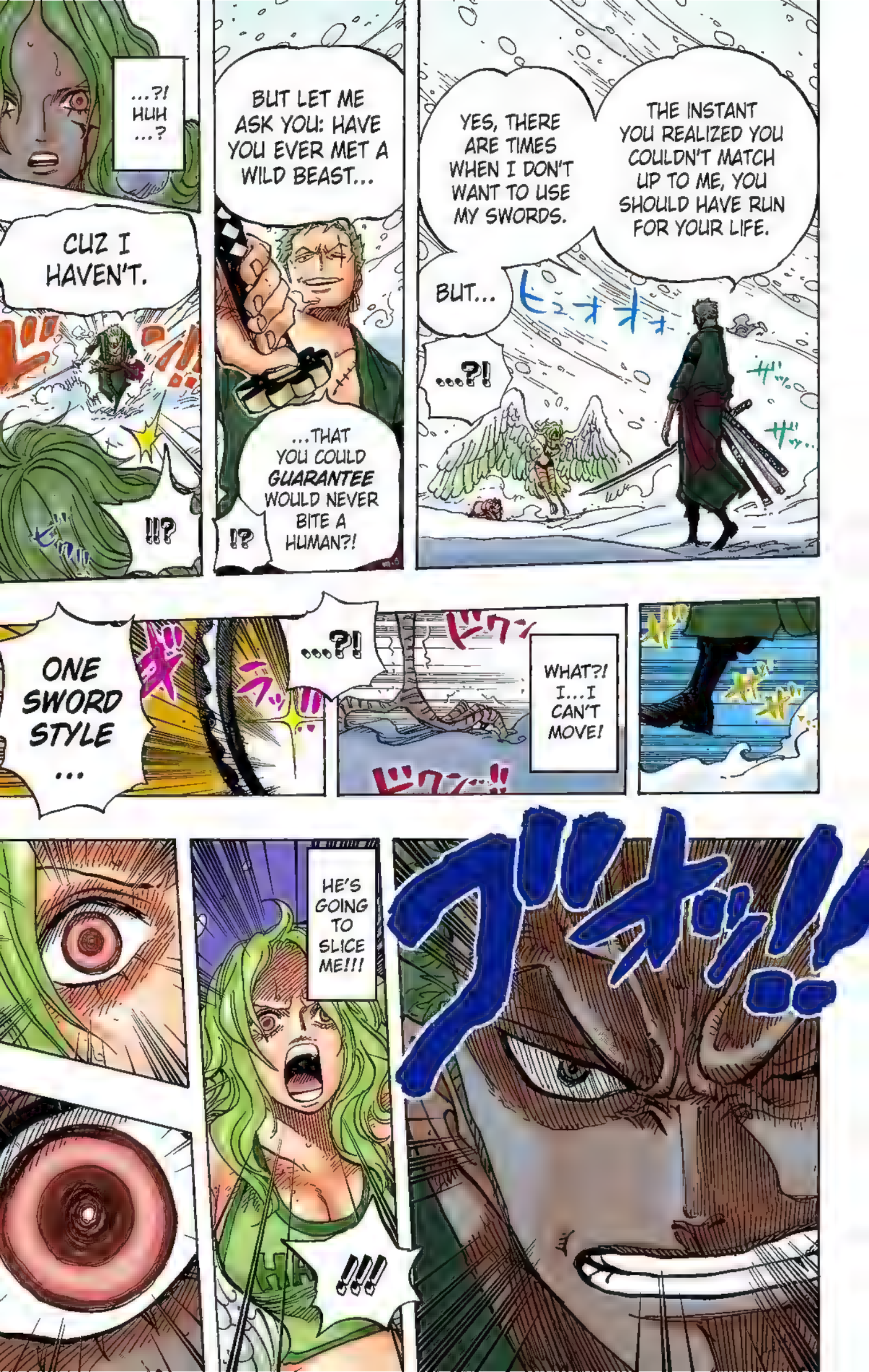

ぞくっ!!
HUH ?!!
DRIP...
バーン
!!?
AAAAHH !!!


TIME'S UP.
I NEED TO KEEP MOVING ONWARD.
ビューオー
FIRST YOU TALK BIG, THEN YOU GOOF AROUND...
...!!
HUFF.
HUFF.

...?!
どさっ!!

ド!!
YOU UNDER-ESTIMATED ME, SNOW-WOMAN.


BUT THAT SLASH WAS FULLY MEANT TO MAIM ME!!!
I THOUGHT... HE WASN'T GOING TO ATTACK A WOMAN!!
HUFF, HUFF...
ホ?

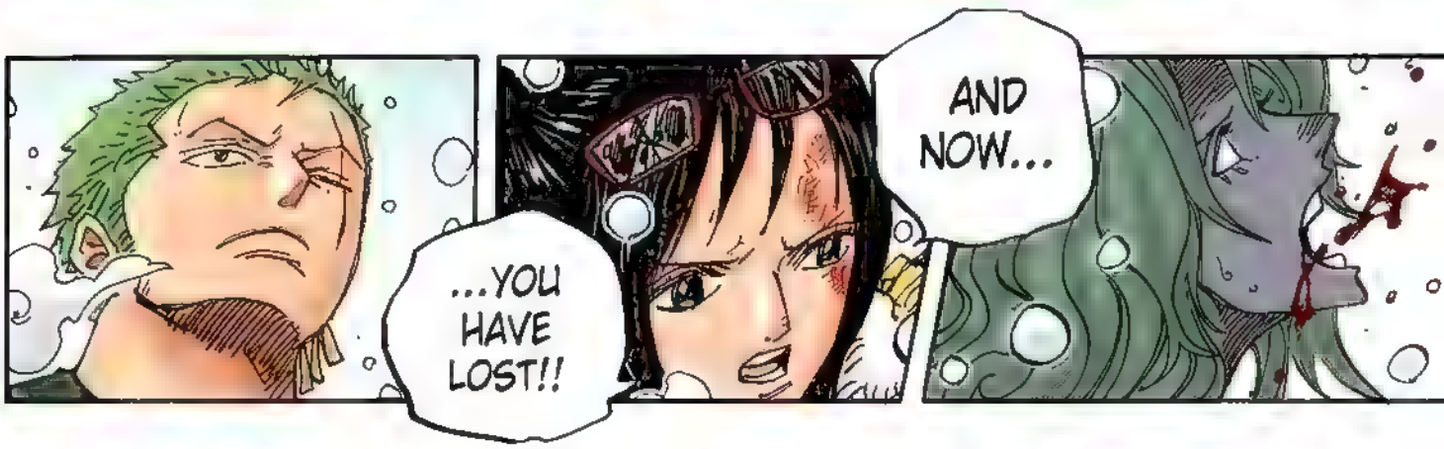

...?! HUH ...?
CUZ I HAVEN'T.
!!?
BUT LET ME ASK YOU: HAVE YOU EVER MET A WILD BEAST...
...THAT YOU COULD GUARANTEE WOULD NEVER BITE A HUMAN?!
!?
YES, THERE ARE TIMES WHEN I DON'T WANT TO USE MY SWORDS.
THE INSTANT YOU REALIZED YOU COULDN'T MATCH UP TO ME, YOU SHOULD HAVE RUN FOR YOUR LIFE.
BUT...
...?!
ヒュオオォ
ONE SWORD STYLE ...
...?!
WHAT?! I...I CAN'T MOVE!
HE'S GOING TO SLICE ME!!!
!!!
フォン!!

!!!!
DRAGON QUAKE!
バキバキ
ドゴォン
バキ
バキ
!!!
AAAH !!

HOW WAS THAT?
ARE YOU TWO SATIS-FIED?
KCHING!
HE CUT HER IN TWO...
...
HUFF HUFF...
HOW DARE YOU...INSULT ME SO...!!!
HUFF!
HUFF !!
!!
WHAT?! SHE'S STILL ALIVE?!

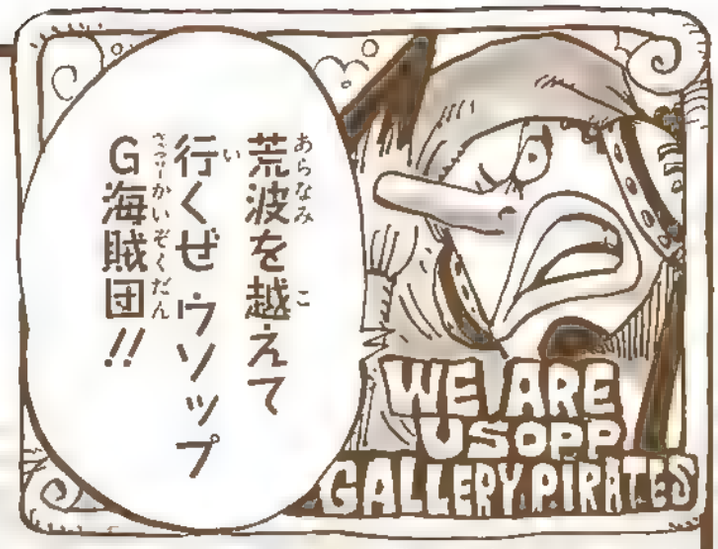
HUH?
WHAT?! YOU DIDN'T USE HAKI ON HER?!!
SHE CAN'T CONTROL HER OWN BODY!! SHE'S PARALYZED BY THE KNOWLEDGE THAT IF HE'D USED HAKI, SHE WOULD BE DEAD...PLUS THE FEAR OF HIS OVERWHELMING POWER!! I'VE NEVER SEEN ANYONE WIN A FIGHT THIS WAY!!
...!!
HUFF HUFF...
FFH ...
FFH !!
YOU'RE NOT... GETTING AWAY FROM ME...!!
HOW POWERFUL CAN THESE PEOPLE POSSIBLY BE?!!
WHERE WAS THE STRAW HAT CREW THE LAST TWO YEARS AND WHAT IN THE WORLD WERE THEY DOING?!

CUTTING MIST!!!
!!?

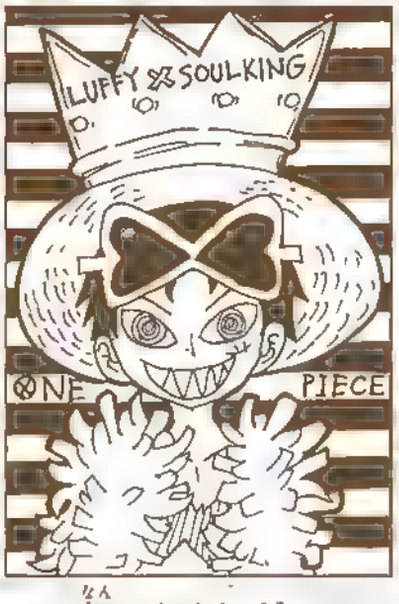

...YOU HAVE LOST!!
AND NOW...

CLING!!
...

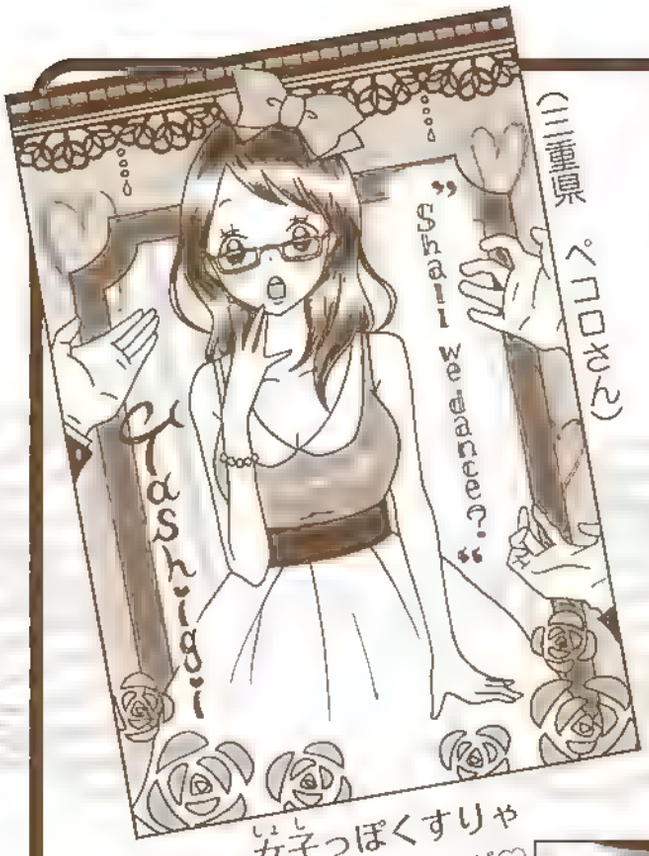
IF YOU HADN'T CUT HER JUST THEN, I WOULD HAVE DONE IT.
!!?
SAYS THE LADY WHO STUCK HER NOSE INTO THIS FIGHT.
WHAT WAS THE MEANING OF THAT?! YOU STILL DIDN'T FINISH HER OFF!!
HUFF HUFF...
JUST AS I SAID, YOU'RE NOT TAKING THIS SERIOUSLY...
!
BUT, HEY.
YOU SHOULDN'T HAVE BOTHERED.
THAT'S NOT FAIR! YOU CAN'T SAY THAT AFTER I DO THE JOB!!
YOU... YOU LYING CAD!!
...!!
WHA--!! HOW CAN YOU BE SO PATRONIZING?!
BECAUSE YOU'RE SO INFERIOR TO ME.
...!!!
THE CREDIT IS ALL YOURS.
NICE WORK, CAPTAIN FOUR-EYES. YOU KEPT HER FROM GOING AFTER ANYONE.
Yo!
Yo!!



（静岡県　水色仮面Kさん）



何でもキングに
なっちまえー!!

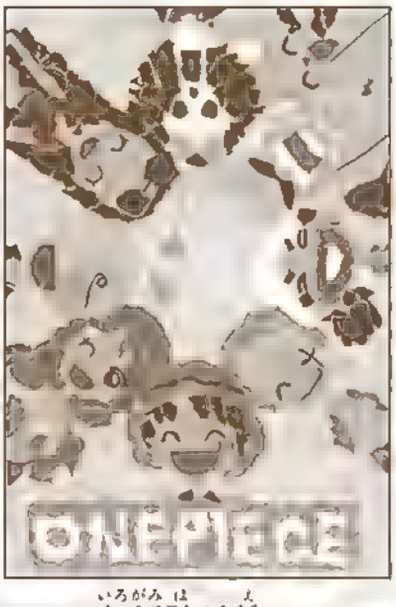


（三重県　ペコロさん）

女子っぽくすりゃ
かわいいたしぎ♡

（大阪府　森望さん）

ん〜♡ 石にされそう、
ハンコック!!

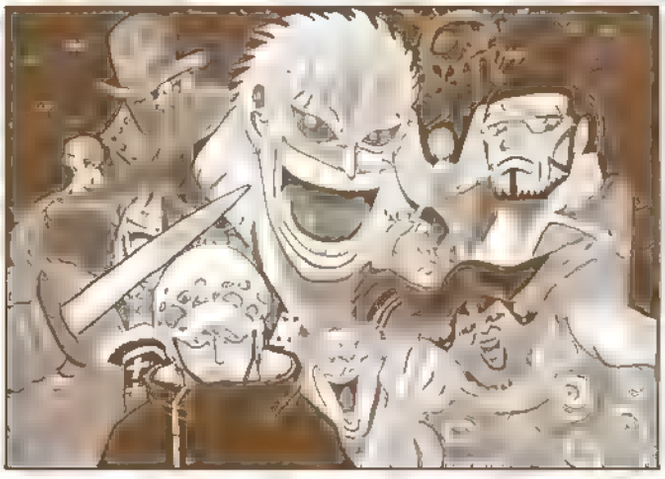


（千葉県　佐藤穂香さん）

色紙貼り絵で
麦わらの一味！

（大分県　五十代さん）

とうとう50歳になった
おっさんの描く絵を見ろ!!
タイガー!!



（山梨県　さともサン）

謎多き集団ドンキホーテ・ファミリー!!

掲載されました文章、イラスト、写真等は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が権利を有します。ご了承なく転載、上演、放送、インターネット等に使用することはできません。また、クラブに投稿されたことがありますが、掲載されなかった文章、イラスト等は、閲覧されることがありません。なお、ご投稿の際の個人情報は、応募目的以外に使用されません。文中、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前や住所等を掲載されたくない場合はその旨を明記してください。

Chapter 688:
MOCHA

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 13:
"DIVINE RETRIBUTION"

THE BATTLE IN THE BISCUITS ROOM...
D
R
C
B
A
THE GAS IS LEAKING INSIDE! HURRY!!
THE EXIT'S THE OTHER WAY!!
WINNER: ZOLO
TIME UNTIL THE KILLER GAS FILLS STRUCTURE B: TEN MINUTES!!
PUFF PUFF...
N-NO, STOP! THIS IS SO EMBARRASS-ING!!
I WOULDN'T BE DOING IT IF YOU HADN'T DECIDED TO FAINT ON ME!! THE GAS IS GONNA GET US!!
I ONLY FELT A LITTLE DIZZY!
WHAT A PAIN IN THE BUTT!!
WILL YOU LET ME DOWN WHEN WE CATCH UP TO MY MEN?!
I DON'T CARE ABOUT YOUR PRIDE!! I'LL THROW YOU TO THEM IF THAT'S WHAT YOU WANT!!
OH...! COULD THIS BE THE LEGENDARY BLADE SHUSUI?!
DON'T TOUCH IT!! JUST STAY QUIET BACK THERE!!
YOU SWORD-NERD!!

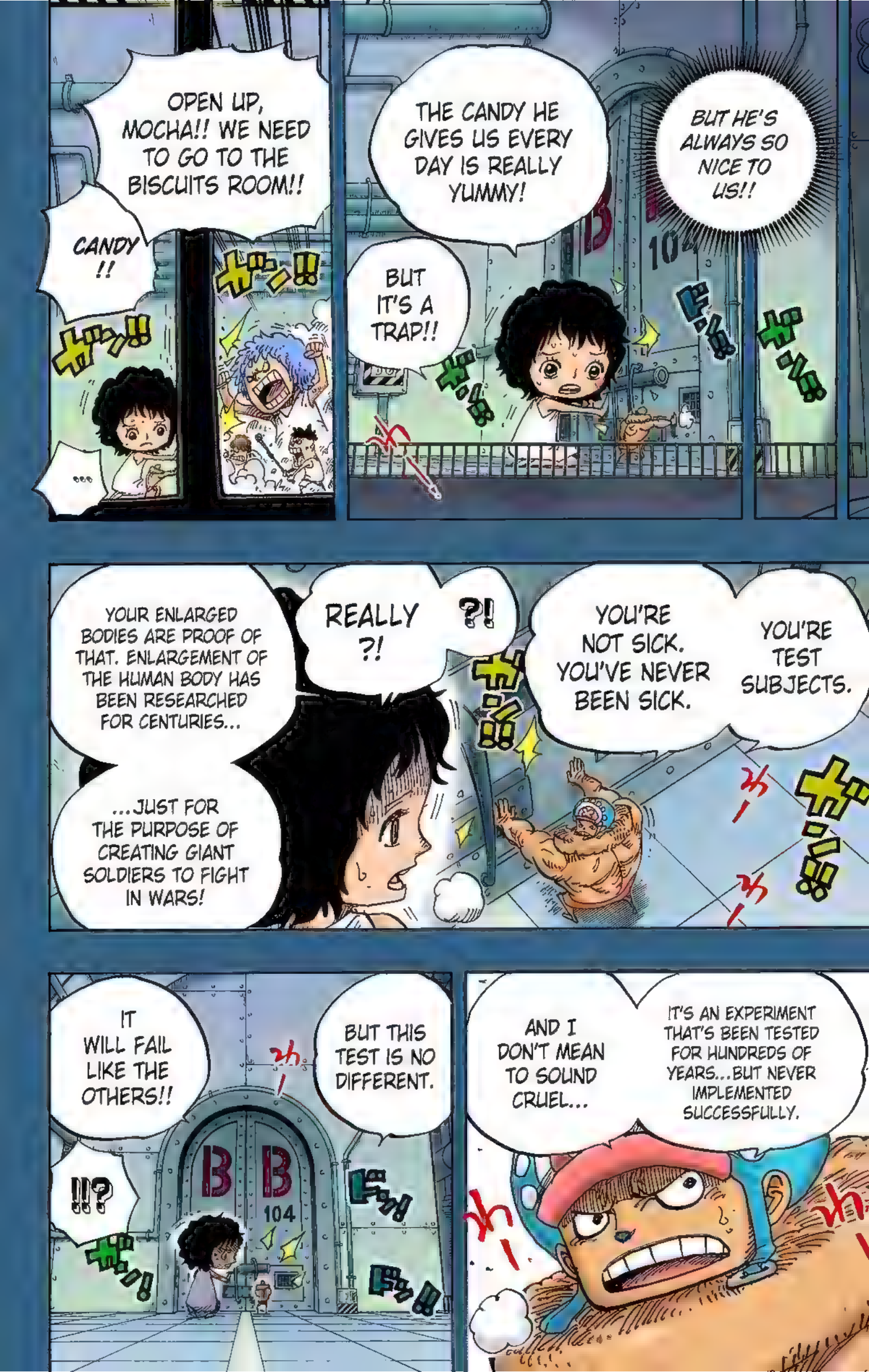
MILKY BALL !!!
STRUCTURE B, 3RD FLOOR, BACK HALLWAY
D
R
C
B
A
HUFF ...
HUFF!
KEEP GOING, MOCHA!!
PUFF PUFF
AHH!
NOT AGAIN !!
OKAY, I WILL!!
HUFF HUFF... THIS WON'T LAST! HOW FAR DOES SHE HAVE TO GO BEFORE SHE'S SAFE?!
GET OFF ME!!
GIMME THAT CANDY!!!

STAY STILL! THIS IS A SEDATIVE!!
URGH !!
WHOMP!!
CIEN FLEURS!!
DOS MANOS !!
BUT THIS IS TAKING TOO LONG...
HUFF ...
PLIP!
THERE'S ANOTHER ONE!!
LET...
LET GO!!!
POKE!
WHERE AM I NOW...? I DON'T KNOW WHICH DIRECTION TO GO ANYMORE!!
HUFF ...
HUFF... HUFF...
B-

OH NO!! MOCHA!!!
WHAT?
EEEK !!!
!?
OH NO!! IF THEY STEAL THE CANDY FROM HER...
...WE'RE BACK TO SQUARE ONE!!!
WHAT ?!!
SOME OF THE KIDS CIRCLED AROUND AHEAD OF US!!!
NOOOO !!!
!?
AAAAHH !!!
SHUT UP! DON'T HOG IT ALL FOR YOURSELF !!!
...!!
THIS STUFF WILL RUIN YOUR BODY!! YOU WON'T BE ABLE TO GO HOME!!
KOMBU, BEEYO, STOP!! YOU CAN'T HAVE IT!!!

CHOMP..!!
!!!
FZZZ FZZZ!!
MOCHA !!
GIVE US BACK OUR CANDY!!
HOW COULD SHE DO THAT?!!
THAT'S IT, MOCHA!! YOU'RE GONNA GET IT!!
...!!
HOW CAN YOU BE SO SELFISH?!
HEY, MOCHA JUST ATE ALL THE CANDY!!!
NO FAIR!!
...!!

DON'T DO IT!! SPIT THEM OUT!!!
I TOLD YOU WHAT THOSE CANDIES DO TO YOU!!!
THEY'RE ALL MY FRIENDS !!!
CHOP-PER!!!
MOCHAAA !!!
あああ
あああ
GIVE US OUR CANDY!!
GIVE 'EM BACK, MOCHA!!!
THE MASTER IS A BAD MAN?!
YEAH, VERY BAD.
!!!
DON'T DO IT!!!


BUT HE'S ALWAYS SO NICE TO US!!
THE CANDY HE GIVES US EVERY DAY IS REALLY YUMMY!
BUT IT'S A TRAP!!
OPEN UP, MOCHA!! WE NEED TO GO TO THE BISCUITS ROOM!!
CANDY !!
...
YOU'RE TEST SUBJECTS.
YOU'RE NOT SICK. YOU'VE NEVER BEEN SICK.
?!
REALLY ?!
YOUR ENLARGED BODIES ARE PROOF OF THAT. ENLARGEMENT OF THE HUMAN BODY HAS BEEN RESEARCHED FOR CENTURIES...
...JUST FOR THE PURPOSE OF CREATING GIANT SOLDIERS TO FIGHT IN WARS!
IT'S AN EXPERIMENT THAT'S BEEN TESTED FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS...BUT NEVER IMPLEMENTED SUCCESSFULLY.
AND I DON'T MEAN TO SOUND CRUEL...
BUT THIS TEST IS NO DIFFERENT.
IT WILL FAIL LIKE THE OTHERS!!
!!?
104

YOU WILL ALL BE CURED WITHIN A YEAR, WITHOUT FAIL.
...
THEN WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO US?
ALL HE WANTS IS MORE DATA FOR THE NEXT EXPERIMENT!!
AND CAESAR KNOWS THAT!!
ドッ!!
ガッ!!
...
NO ONE WILL MAKE IT BACK HOME.
!!?
YOU'LL DIE.
AND ALL IT TAKES IS ONE BITE FOR YOU TO WANT THE NEXT ONE.
THE MORE YOU EAT, THE HARDER IT IS FOR YOU TO RUN AWAY FROM CAESAR!!!
ドッ!!
...!!!
WHAT YOU THINK OF AS YUMMY CANDY IS ACTUALLY A TERRIBLE POISON!
BEFORE YOU KNOW IT, IT'LL EAT AWAY AT YOUR INSIDES!!
ガッ!!

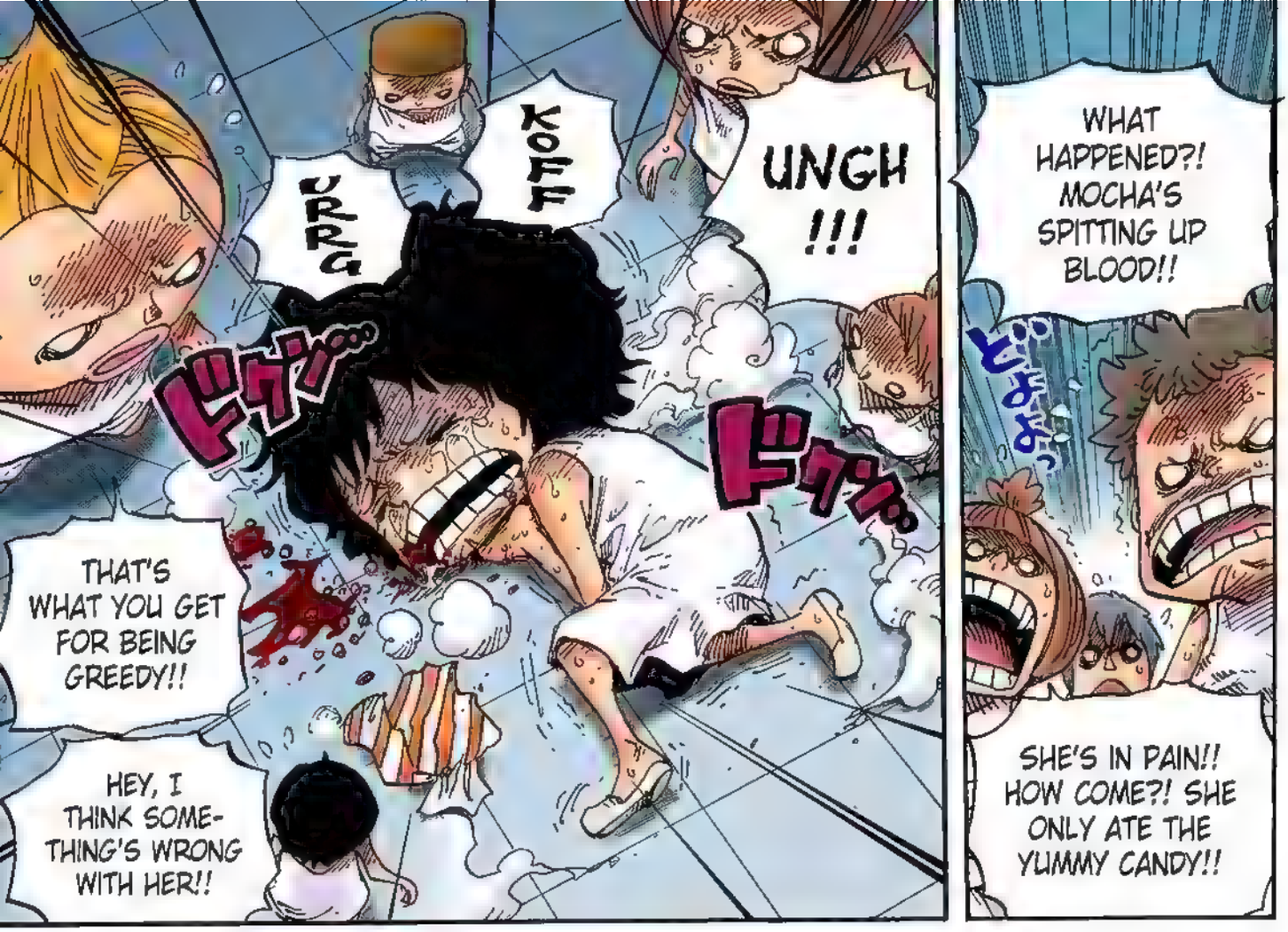
...THE CANDY'S SIDE EFFECTS WILL KILL ALL OF YOU BEFORE YOU'RE GROWN-UPS.
I'VE GIVEN YOU A STABILIZING SHOT, BUT IF YOU STAY HERE...
...BY LOOKING AT THE KIDS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE DOOR, RIGHT?
YOU CAN TELL JUST HOW DANGEROUS THIS STUFF IS...
?!!
ONE DAY, WHEN WE'RE ALL GROWN-UPS...
うおお
お
WE'LL GO FIND...AN ISLAND OF GOLD OR SOMETHING!
NO, DUMMY, ON AN ADVEN-TURE!
WHAT, LIKE A FISHER-MAN?
THAT SOUNDS COOL!
...WE SHOULD GO SAIL OUT TO SEA!!
ONCE WE'RE GROWN-UPS...
SEA?!
あはは
HEY, THAT'S A GOOD IDEA! THEN WE CAN STILL BE GOOD FRIENDS.
BUT IF WE GO OUT TO SEA AS ADULTS, WE CAN MEET UP AGAIN.
WHEN WE'RE NOT SICK ANYMORE, WE'LL ALL GO BACK HOME AND NEVER SEE EACH OTHER, RIGHT?!
HA HA HA HA!

ドン!!
...
ドラ
ドラ
ドラ
IT'S SO FAR AWAY.
I CAN'T WAIT!!
IT'S A PROMISE !!
WHEN WE'RE TWENTY!!
THAT'S RIGHT! WE HAVE TO GET OUT OF HERE!
ガン!!
WE WON'T SEE...OUR MOMS AND DADS?
WE...WE WON'T BE... GROWN-UPS?
ガン!!
わー
わー
OPEN UP, MOCHA!!
ドン!ドン!!
THE REASON WE ASKED YOU TO SAVE US WAS BECAUSE WE WANTED TO GO HOME...
SAVE US!!!
BECAUSE WE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT OUR SICKNESS WAS, AND WE WERE AFRAID WE MIGHT NOT BE CURED IN A YEAR...
BUT--!!!
ガタ
ガタガタ
ドン!!
わー
RATTLE RATTLE...
SHIVER SHIVER...
BUT WE NEVER THOUGHT ABOUT THAT!
ドン!
!!
わー

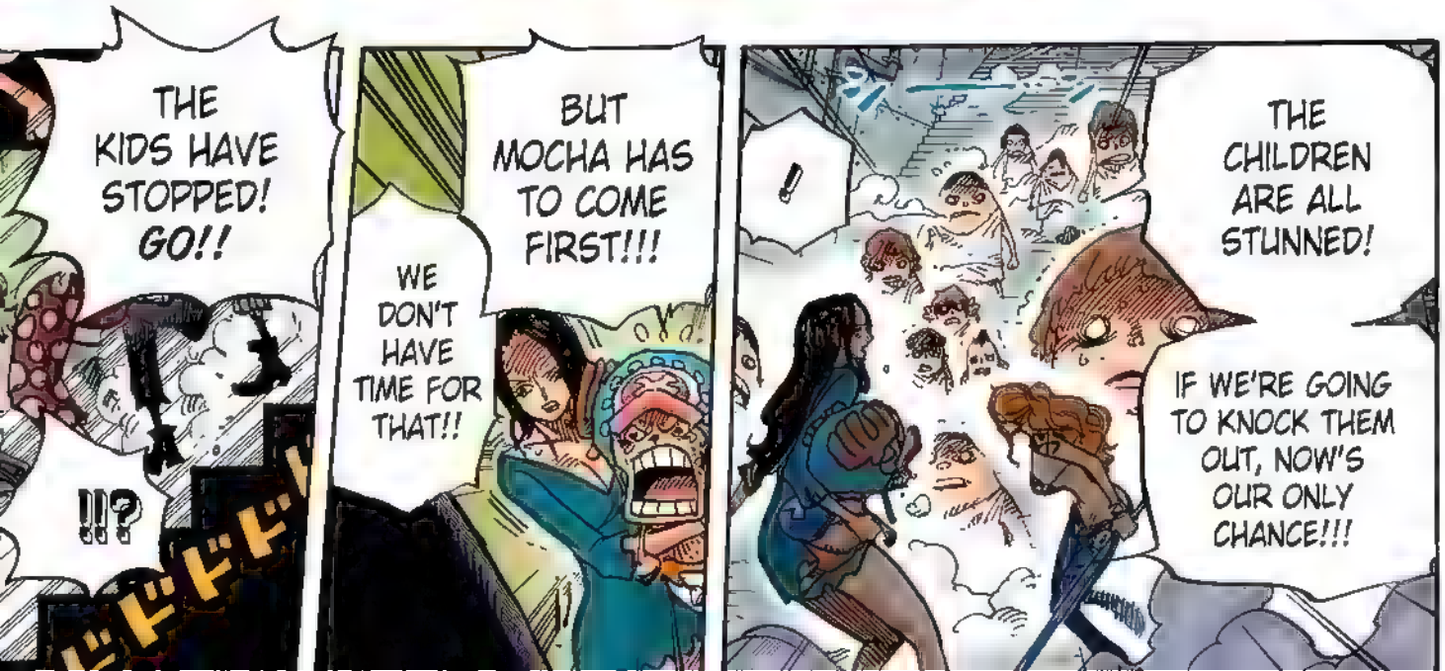
ガタ
ガタ
ガタ
ポロ
I NEVER THOUGHT WE WOULD DIE!
THIS ISN'T WHAT HE PROMISED !!!
I STILL THOUGHT WE COULD BE GROWN-UPS!
!!!
ポロ
THIS IS WHY WE CAN'T FORGIVE CAESAR FOR WHAT HE'S DONE!!!
WE CAN'T LET HIM GET AWAY WITH IT!!!
I KNOW!! IT'S OKAY!! IT'S NOT YOUR FAULT!!!
...!!
WE ONLY ATE THE CANDY BECAUSE HE GAVE IT TO US!! WE DIDN'T THINK ANYONE WOULD DIE!!
I'M SORRY I COULDN'T FIND YOU EARLIER!!!
ポロ
ポロ
!??
I'M SORRY !!!
ガしゃっ!!

...!
CHOPPER... WE DON'T WANT TO DIE!!!
AND I WON'T LET YOU!! I'LL FIND A WAY TO SAVE YOU!!
CAESAR'S AN EVIL MAN, AND POWERFUL, AND FRIGHTENING...
BUT OUR CAPTAIN'S EVEN STRONGER!!!
HE'S GOING TO BE THE KING OF THIS SEA ONE DAY!!!
LUFFY WILL FIND A WAY TO TAKE DOWN CAESAR!! I GUARANTEE IT!!!
...
SO LISTEN UP... YOUR NAME IS MOCHA, RIGHT?
WE NEED TO KEEP THE CANDY AWAY FROM THE OTHER KIDS!!
...!! OKAY!!
I'M GOING TO TRY TO FIND A WAY TO GIVE THEM SEDATIVES!!

WE'RE ALL GONNA GO HOME!!
I WON'T LET ANYONE HAVE THE CANDY!!
...!! OKAY!!
WILL YOU PROTECT THE BISCUITS ROOM CANDY FOR ME, MOCHA?!
OKAY !!
ドカッ!!
I'M COUNTING ON YOU, MOCHA!!
OPEN THIS DOOR, MOCHA!!
THAT'S THE SPIRIT!!
ドーン!!!
COFHK
MOCHA !!!
OH NO!! BLOOD!!!


UNGH !!!
KOFF
URRG
ドゴン…
ドゴン…
THAT'S WHAT YOU GET FOR BEING GREEDY!!
HEY, I THINK SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH HER!!
WHAT HAPPENED?! MOCHA'S SPITTING UP BLOOD!!
どばっ
SHE'S IN PAIN!! HOW COME?! SHE ONLY ATE THE YUMMY CANDY!!

MOCHA SACRIFICED HERSELF TO SAVE YOU FROM ITS EVIL EFFECTS!!
CHOPPER !!
THIS IS WHAT THAT CANDY *REALLY* DOES!!!
OUT OF THE WAY!!
BUT WHY …?
…!!


THE KIDS HAVE STOPPED! *GO!!*
!!?
ドドド
WE DON'T HAVE TIME FOR THAT!!
BUT MOCHA HAS TO COME FIRST!!!
!
THE CHILDREN ARE ALL STUNNED!
IF WE'RE GOING TO KNOCK THEM OUT, NOW'S OUR ONLY CHANCE!!!

THE NAVY !!!

SANJI ?!!

DOES SOCKING 'EM IN THE FAMILY JEWELS COUNT AS VIOLENCE?!!

RRGH !!

NICE TRY, BUT THAT'S *JUST BARELY* OVER THE LINE!!!

USE THEM, CHOPPER!! THEY CAN GIVE INJECTIONS!!

YESSIR !!!

MEDICAL TEAM, UP FRONT!!

HUH?! OKAY!

TIME TO GO BEDDY-BYE!!!

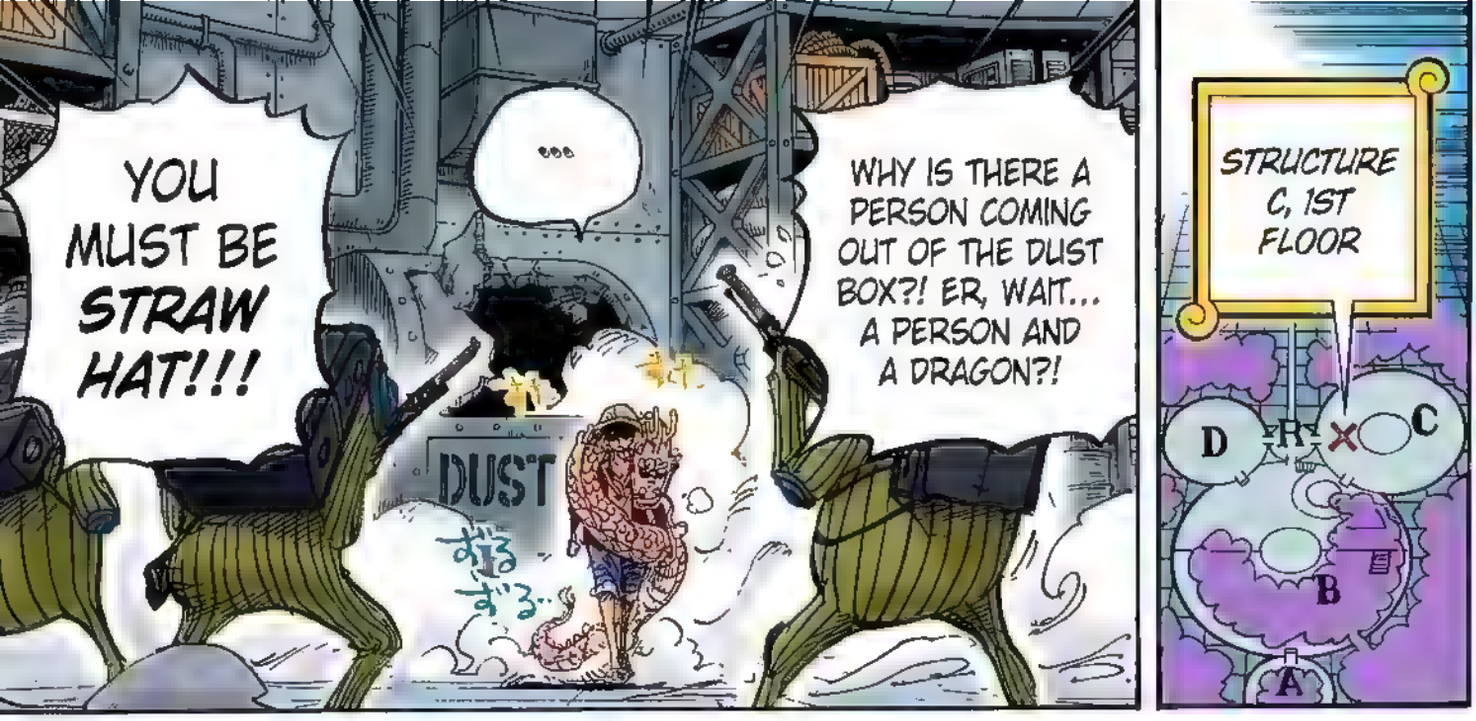
ALL RIGHT, YA MISERABLE BRATS!!

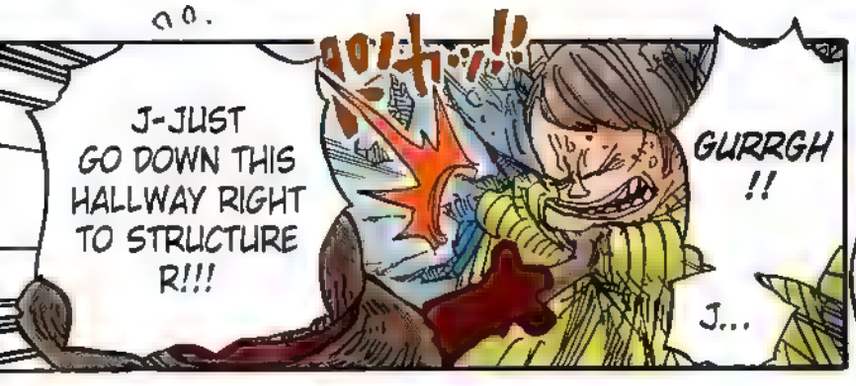
WE HAVE THE STRENGTH OF NUMBERS!!!

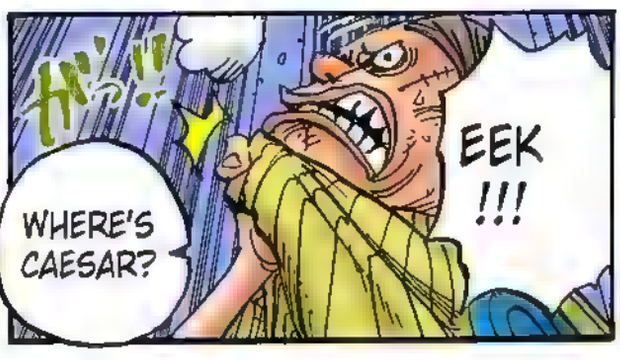
SUBDUE THE CHILDREN !!!

NO RESORTING TO VIOLENCE, BOYS!!!

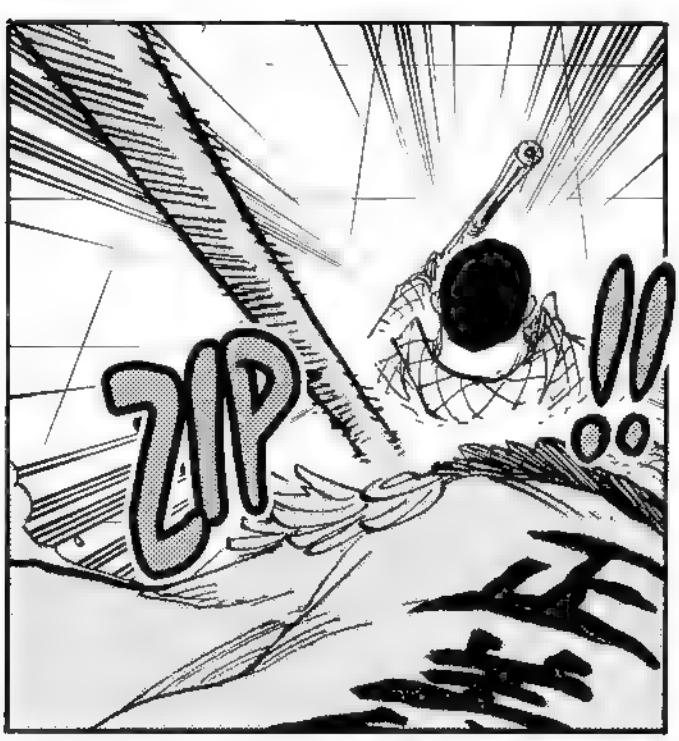
ALL RIGHT, WE'RE ON IT!!!
UNGH!!
ウオオオ!!
THERE'S AN EXAMINATION ROOM SOMEWHERE AROUND HERE!!
BUT THERE'S NO TIME LEFT!! YOU KNOW THAT, RACCOON?!
PICK HER UP AND TAKE HER THERE!!!
YES, I'M AWARE OF IT!!!
I DIDN'T GIVE THEM...THE CANDY!!
KOFF
CHOPPER... I DID IT...
KOFF
RUB RUB! RUB RUB!!
MOCHA.
...
!
SNIF
YOU'RE GOING TO BE A GROWN-UP ONE DAY, I SWEAR IT!!!
...!!
DAMN!! THIS IS ALL MY FAULT!!!
I KNOW!! YOU PROTECTED YOUR FRIENDS!! THANKS, MOCHA!!
WE'LL ALL BE SAVED... EVEN YOU!!!
NOW YOU CAN ALL GO BACK HOME!!!


YOU MUST BE STRAW HAT!!!
...
DUST
WHY IS THERE A PERSON COMING OUT OF THE DUST BOX?! ER, WAIT... A PERSON AND A DRAGON?!
STRUCTURE C, 1ST FLOOR
D
R
C
B
A


J-JUST GO DOWN THIS HALLWAY RIGHT TO STRUCTURE R!!!
GURRGH !!
J...


WHERE'S CAESAR?
EEK !!!

ゴゴゴ
GOT IT!!!


ZIP
!!
!!

早くも「四皇」と呼ばれる黒ひげ!!

（福岡県　神代龍一さん）

ロボブルック!! 元々ゴツゴツだが。

（大阪府　ワンピース大好きサン）

ヴェルゴ!! ほっぺたほっぺた!!

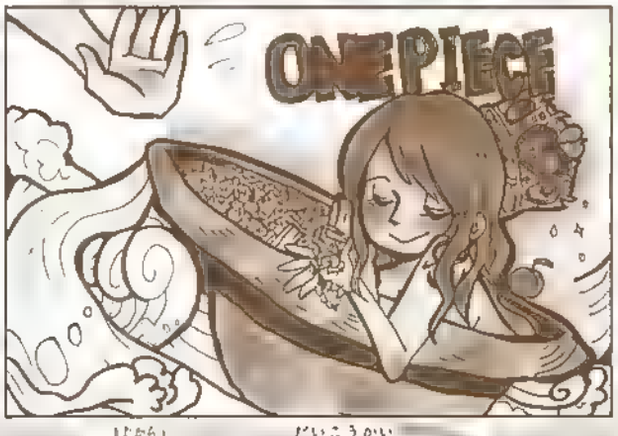
（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

開けても開けても麦わらの一味!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

何ちゅう迫力!! 虎の気迫!!

（千葉県　鈴木敦仁さん）

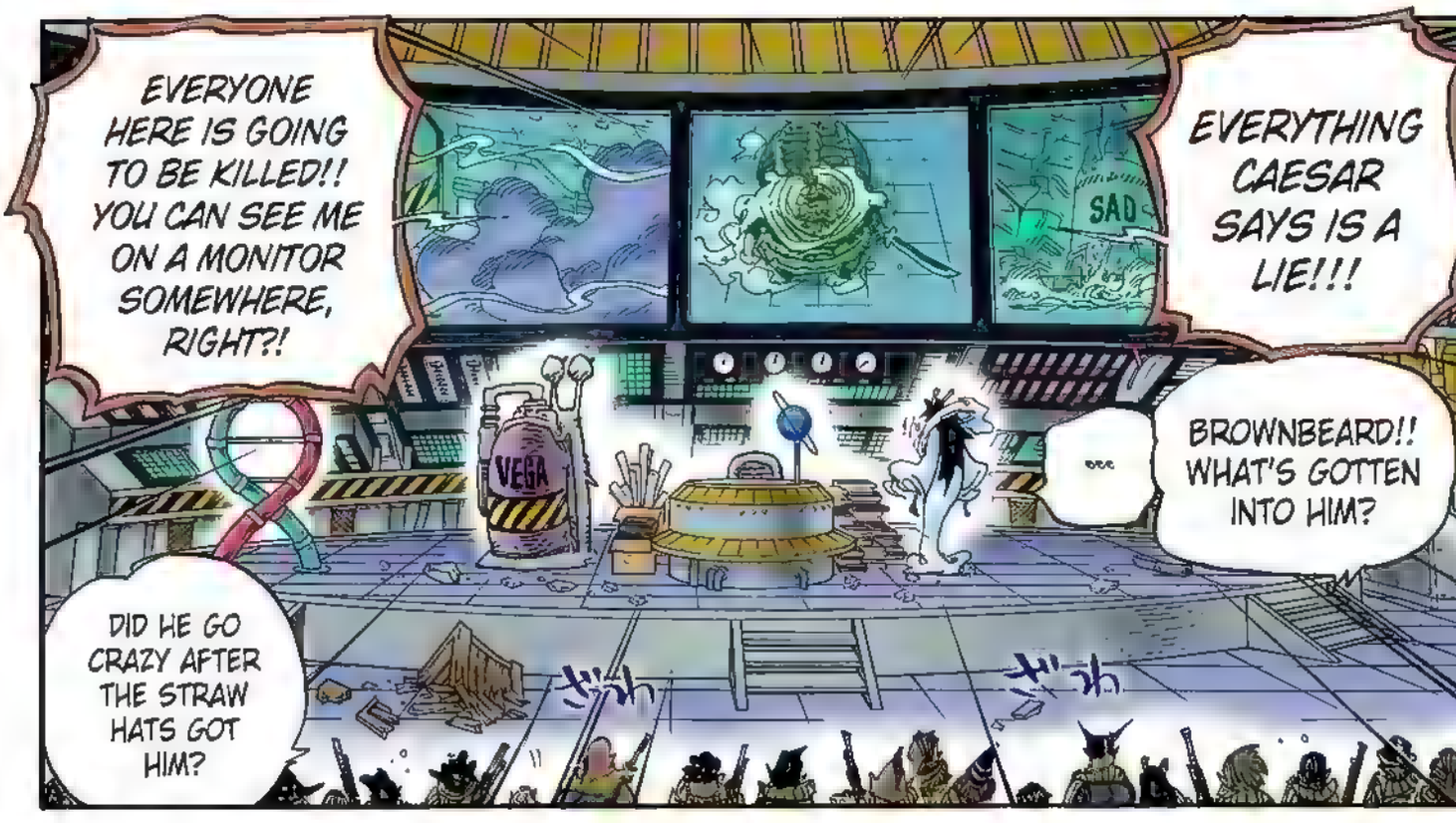


お宝いっぱい大航海♡ナミ!

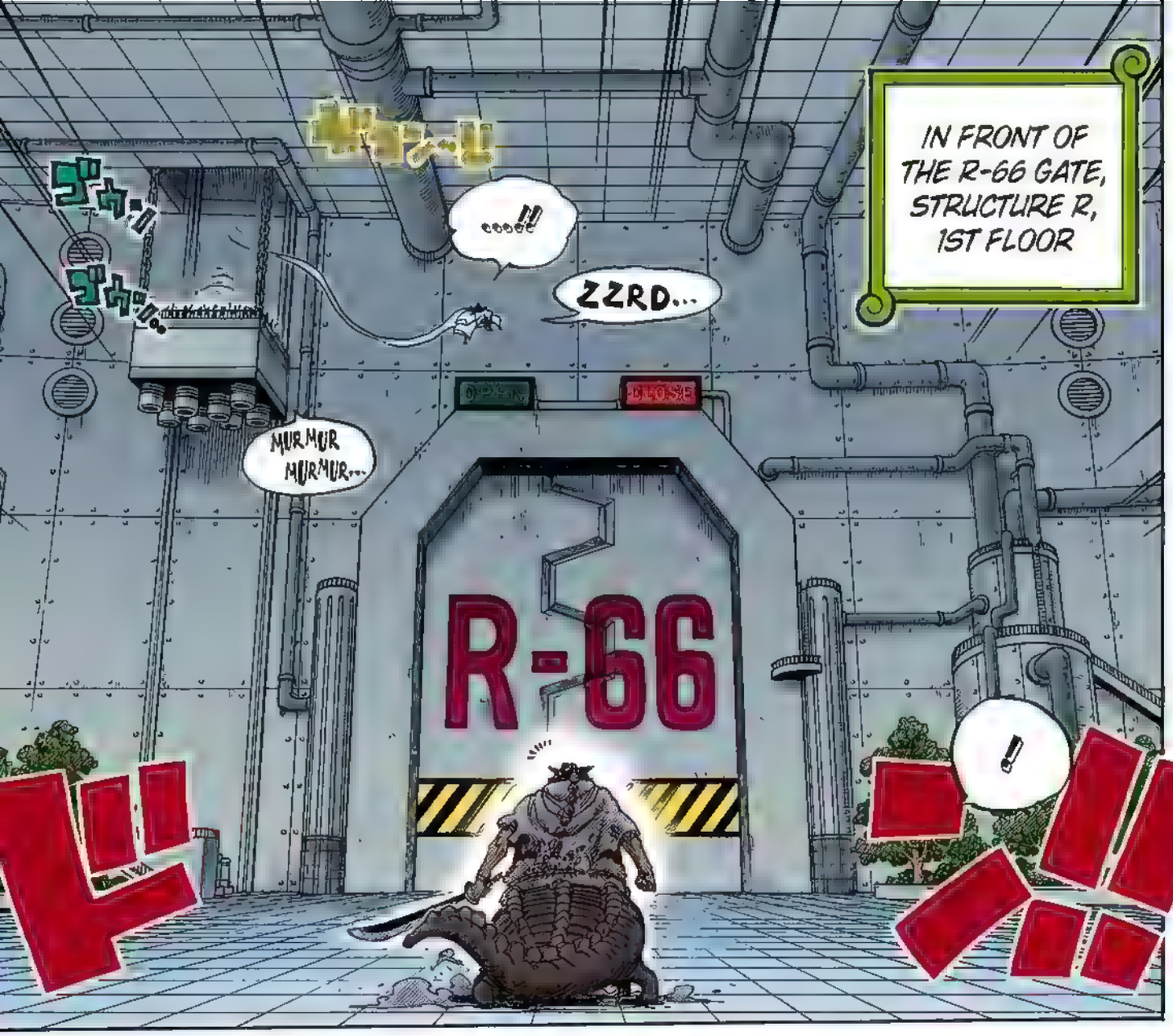
（愛知県　岡本夏実さん）

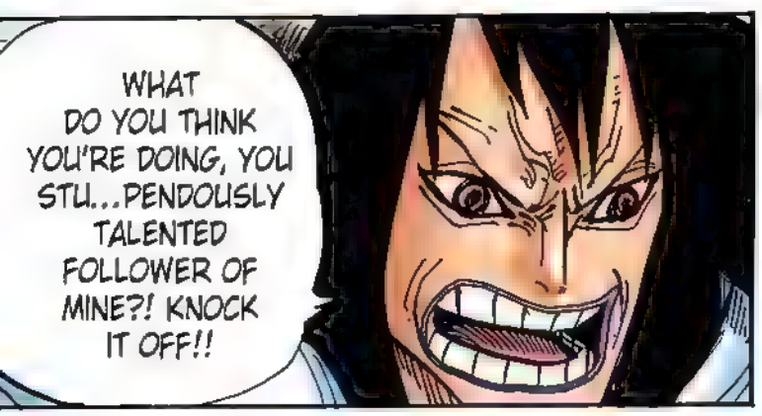
Chapter 689:
THE ISLAND THAT'S THERE BUT ISN'T THERE

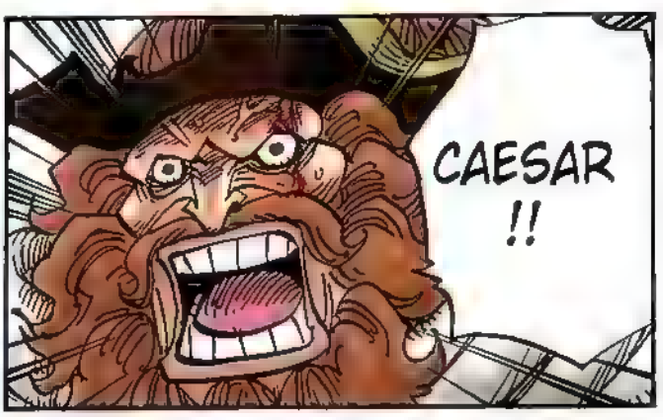
YOU HAVE ALL BEEN LIED TO!!
SOLDIERS OF PUNK HAZARD!!
THE SECRET ROOM, STRUCTURE R, 2ND FLOOR
R
F2
F1
C

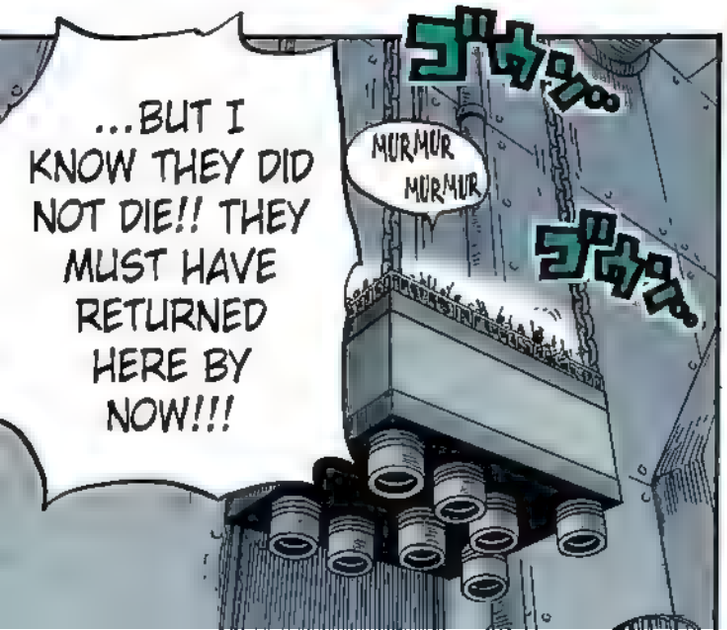

EVERYONE HERE IS GOING TO BE KILLED!! YOU CAN SEE ME ON A MONITOR SOMEWHERE, RIGHT?!
EVERYTHING CAESAR SAYS IS A LIE!!!
SAD
VEGA
BROWNBEARD!! WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO HIM?
DID HE GO CRAZY AFTER THE STRAW HATS GOT HIM?

SHOULD WE CALL HIM UP HERE WITH US?
...THE STRAW HATS AND NAVY SHOULD WIND UP DOWN THERE IN THAT ROOM.
ACCORDING TO MASTER'S PLAN...
...ON THE FIRST FLOOR OF STRUCTURE R!!
BROWN-BEARD'S RIGHT BELOW US...
NO NEED. I'LL GO DOWN TO HIM.
I'M GOING TO SHOW YOU WHAT CAESAR'S REALLY LIKE!!!
WE'LL JOIN YOU THEN!!


IN FRONT OF THE R-66 GATE, STRUCTURE R, 1ST FLOOR
ZZRD...
MURMUR MURMUR...
R-66
!


WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING, YOU STU...PENDOUSLY TALENTED FOLLOWER OF MINE?! KNOCK IT OFF!!


CAESAR !!


...BUT I KNOW THEY DID NOT DIE!! THEY MUST HAVE RETURNED HERE BY NOW!!!
MURMUR MURMUR

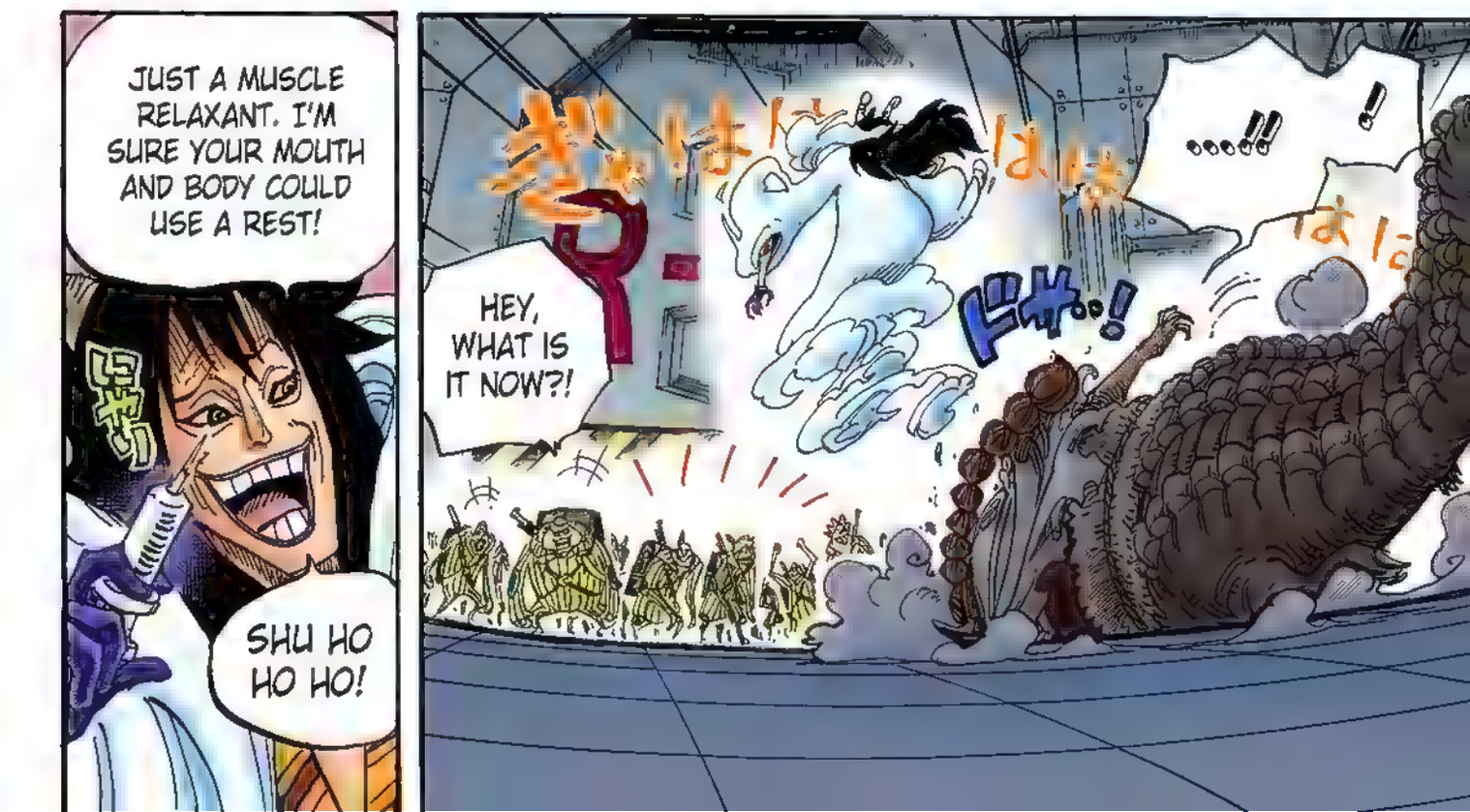
GIVE ME BACK MY MEN!! THEY HAD THEIR CLOTHES TAKEN AT THE CENTER OF THE ISLAND...

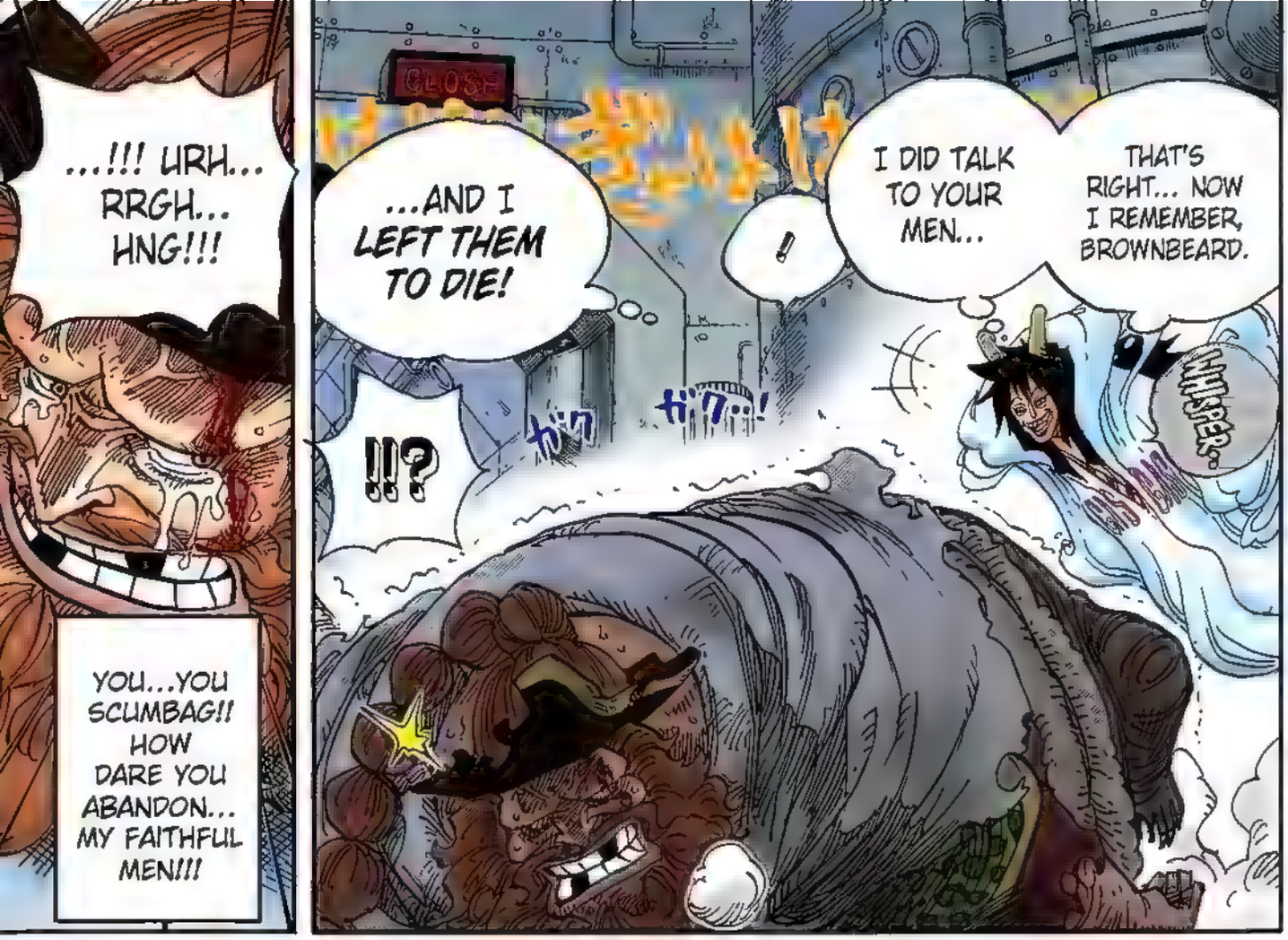
HUFF HUFF... WE CAN'T GET INSIDE! TELL US WHERE TO GO!!
MASTER!! THERE ARE SAILORS AROUND THE FRONT ENTRANCE AND THE DOOR IS CLOSED...
OH, WHAT A CALAMITY! WAIT THERE, I'LL ARRANGE FOR HELP!!
OH...BROWN-BEARD'S MEN? WHAT IS IT?
...
LAND OF THE DEAD WILL GET THEM SOON ENOUGH...
I'M NOT.
HOW ARE YOU GOING TO GET THEM INSIDE?
MASTER.
?
I CAN'T DENY IT, THEIR PLIGHT HAS BEEN WEIGHING ON MY MIND!
...?!!
WHAT COULD HAVE HAPPENED TO THEM? I HAVEN'T HEARD A WORD.

...
IF THEY'RE NOT BACK NOW, THEY MUST BE OUTSIDE... IT'S TOO LATE!!
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU, BROWNBEARD?!
I DON'T TRUST YOUR WORDS ANYMORE, YOU LYING SNAKE!!
WHAT'S HIS PROBLEM WITH THE MASTER?!!
WE'VE ALL SPENT THE LAST TWO YEARS HERE TOGETHER!! LISTEN TO ME AND GET OFF THIS ISLAND, MY FELLOWS!!
R-6
DO YOU WANT TO KNOW WHAT THIS MAN HAS BEEN CALLING ALL OF YOU?!!
!?
THIS IS WHAT HE THINKS YOU ARE!!
NOTHING BUT GUINEA PEAS!!!
ばーん!!
GUINEA BAGS!!!
GUINEA PIGS!!
HUH?
HUH?
GINGY... PINK...
HUH?
?

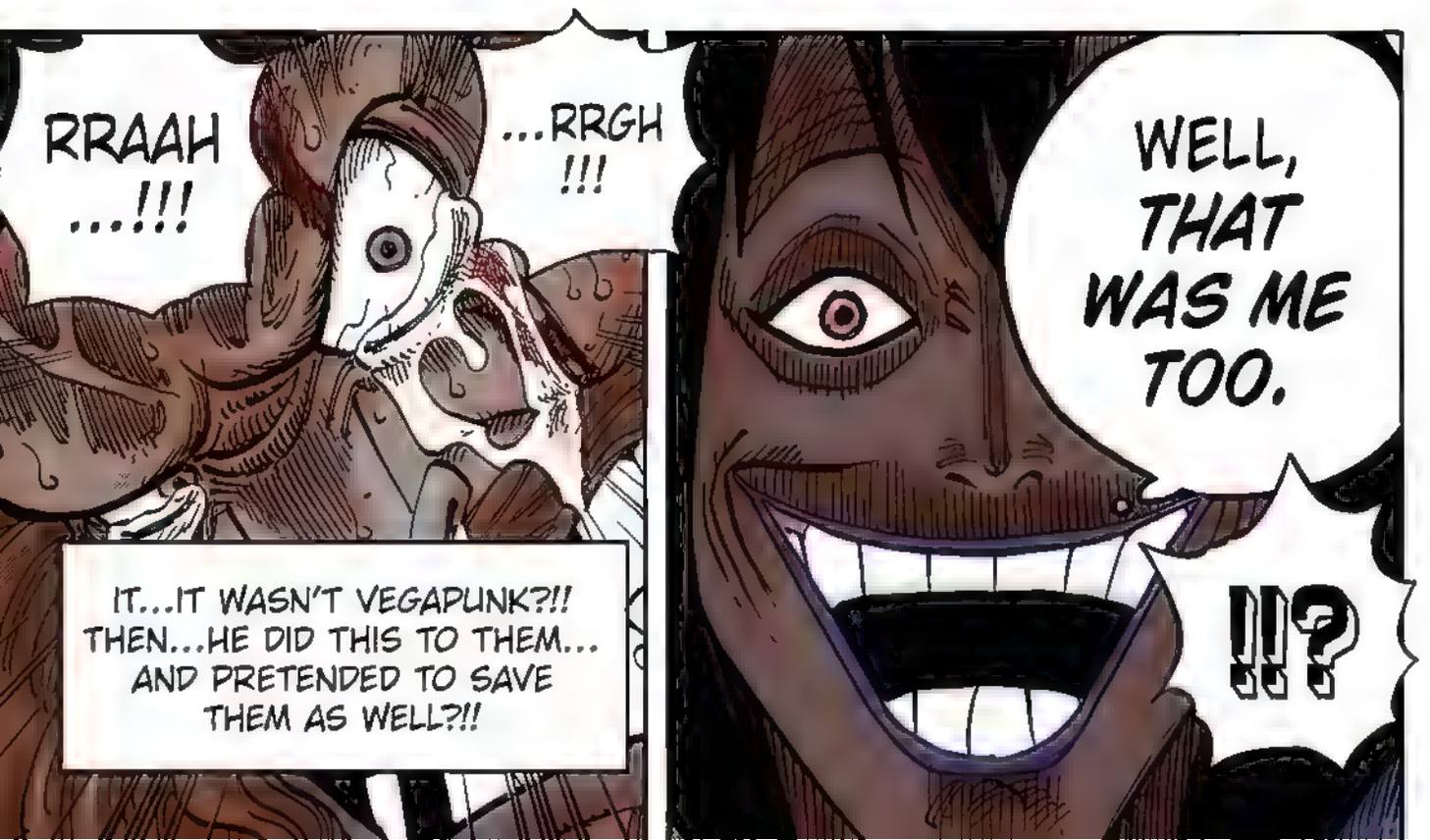
GYA HA HA HA! YOU'RE A FUNNY GUY, YOU KNOW THAT?!!
WHAT IS THIS, SOME KINDA SPELL?!!
COME ON, DON'T LEAVE US HANGING!! JUST SAY IT!!!
ど っ!!!
DA HA HA HA HA!! WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?!!

DID CAESAR DO SOME-THING TO ME?!!
GWAGH!!
GUINEA PIGS!!
WHAT'S GOING ON? WHY CAN'T I SPEAK RIGHT?!!
...THAT THEY'RE ONLY BEING KEPT ALIVE TO SERVE AS MY GUINEA PIGS!!!
THEY'RE SO STUPID, THEY DON'T EVEN REALIZE...
GURGY... GAH!!!

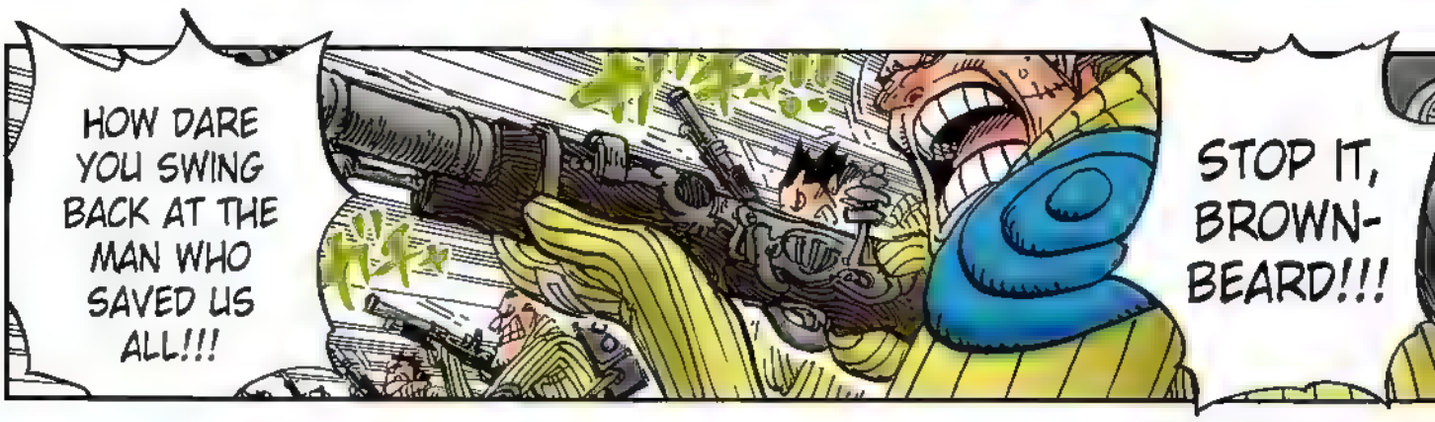

JUST A MUSCLE RELAXANT. I'M SURE YOUR MOUTH AND BODY COULD USE A REST!
SHU HO HO HO!
HEY, WHAT IS IT NOW?!
ドサ..!

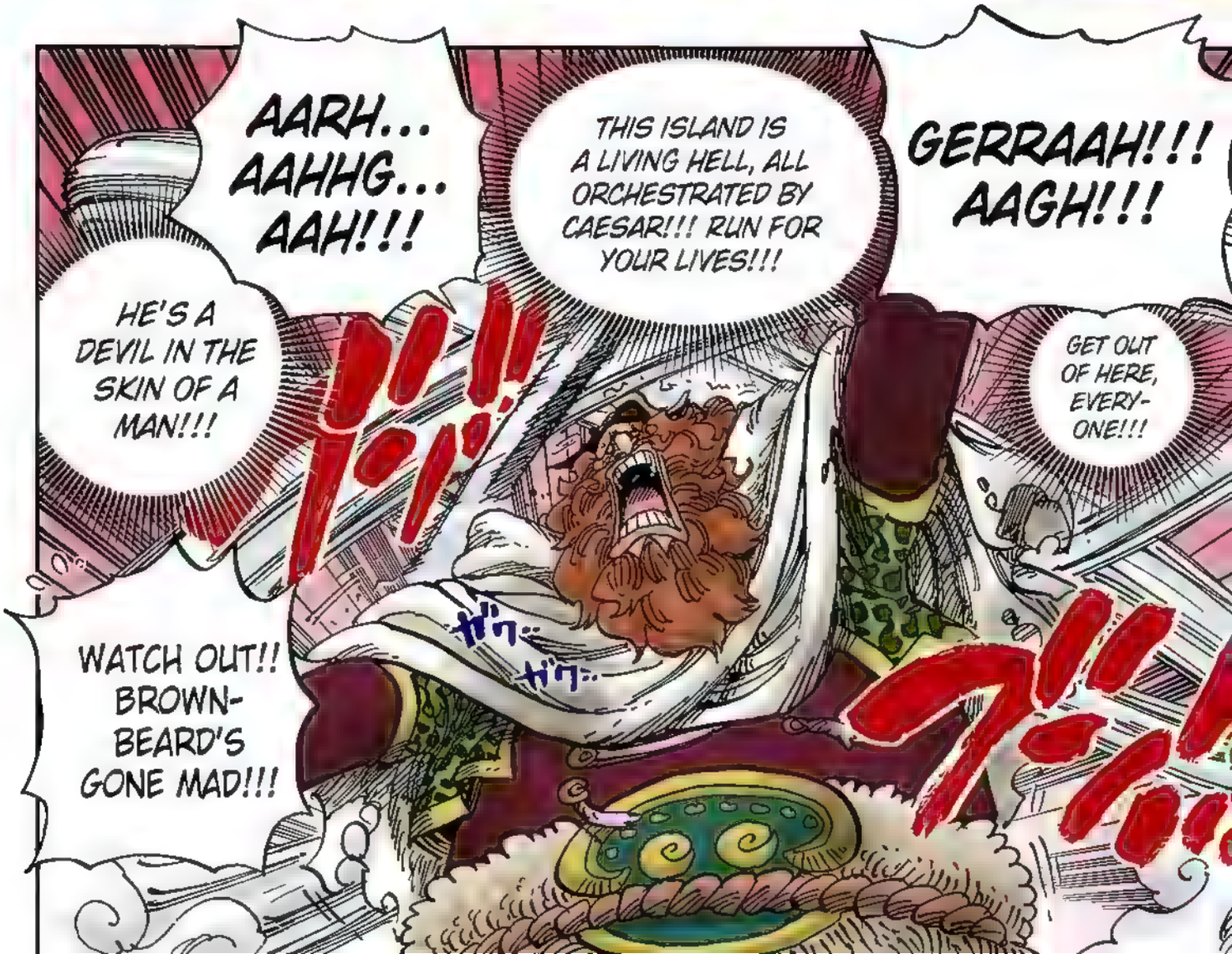

...!!! URH... RRGH... HNG!!!
YOU...YOU SCUMBAG!! HOW DARE YOU ABANDON... MY FAITHFUL MEN!!!
CLOSE
...AND I LEFT THEM TO DIE!
!!?
ガク
ガク..!
!
I DID TALK TO YOUR MEN...
THAT'S RIGHT... NOW I REMEMBER, BROWNBEARD.
WHISPER.

...HOW ALL THESE GUARDS HERE WERE NEARLY KILLED BY THAT AWFUL WEAPONS EXPLOSION FOUR YEARS AGO?
DO YOU REMEMBER..
はははははは
OH, AND WHILE WE'RE AT IT...ONE MORE THING.


RRAAH ...!!!
...RRGH !!!
IT...IT WASN'T VEGAPUNK?!! THEN...HE DID THIS TO THEM... AND PRETENDED TO SAVE THEM AS WELL?!!
WELL, THAT WAS ME TOO.
!!?

BROWN-BEARD!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
SAVE ME, MEN!!
WRAAAGH !!!
AAUGH !!


HOW DARE YOU SWING BACK AT THE MAN WHO SAVED US ALL!!!
STOP IT, BROWN-BEARD!!!

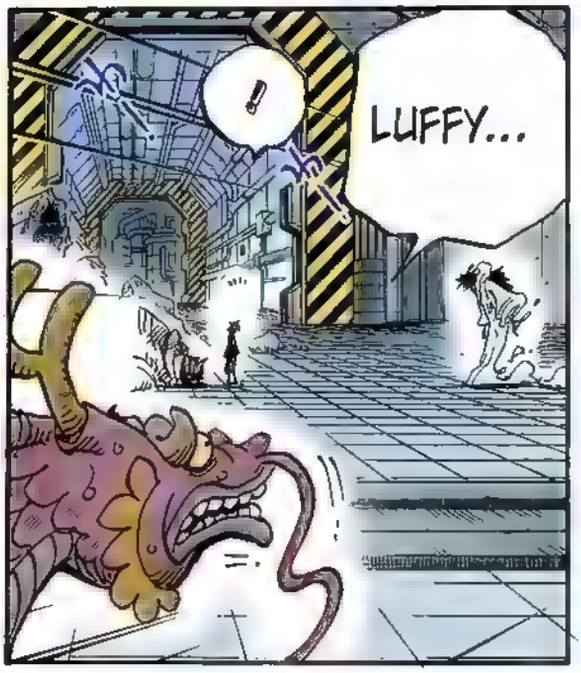

AARH... AAHHG... AAH!!!
HE'S A DEVIL IN THE SKIN OF A MAN!!!
THIS ISLAND IS A LIVING HELL, ALL ORCHESTRATED BY CAESAR!!! RUN FOR YOUR LIVES!!!
GERRAAH!!! AAGH!!!
GET OUT OF HERE, EVERY-ONE!!!
WATCH OUT!! BROWN-BEARD'S GONE MAD!!!

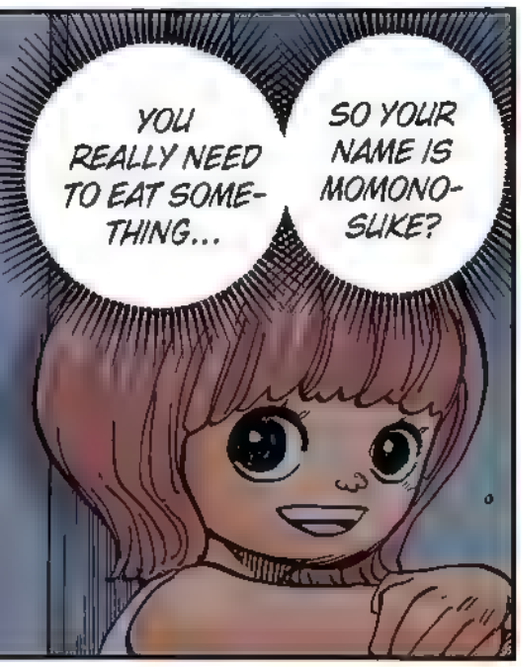
OH NO!! BROWN-BEARD'S A DANGER TO US ALL!!!
IT'S TOO LATE TO SAVE HIM... THE STRAW HATS MUST BE CONTROLLING HIM SOME-HOW!!!
FIRE!!!
!!!
SHU HO HO HO!! AND NOW, THE FINISHING BLOW!!
SHH..!

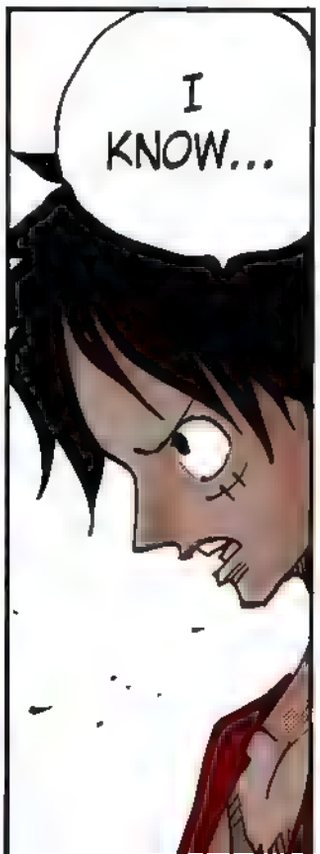
GASTA...
!!?
TCH!!
DBWEH !!!
MASTER ?!!
AAAGH !!
....!!
...AAAH !!
どよよ!!
AH...
DAAH!! WHEW... THAT WAS CLOSE!!!
JUST GOT NICKED!! WHO DID THAT, DAMMIT ?!!
HUFF... HUFF ...!!
!!
...HRRGH ...!!
PAT..!

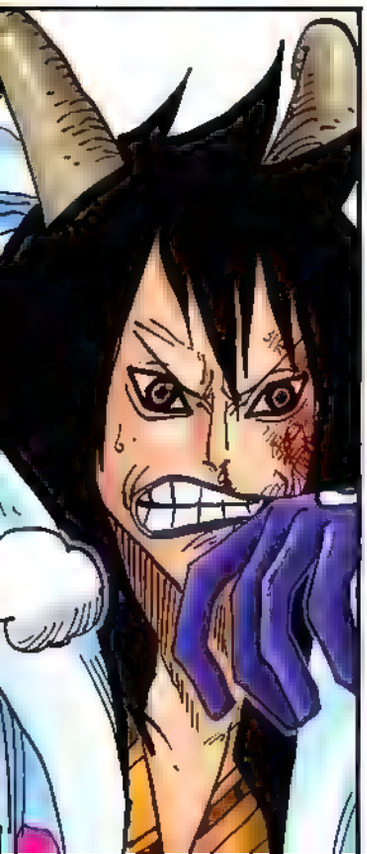
IT'S STRAW HAT LUFFY!!!
...
I WAS SAVED THROUGH MASTER'S KINDNESS.
MASTER IS A KIND AND MERCIFUL GOD OF SALVATION!!
AH... AUGH...

BUH--!! BACK TO THE SECOND FLOOR, MEN!!
THE STRAW HATS AND NAVY WILL BE POURING IN SOON!!
WE MUST PREPARE FOR THE EXPERI-MENT!!!
MAKE SURE THE VIDEO FEED IS UP!!
YESSIR !!
わああ
GASE





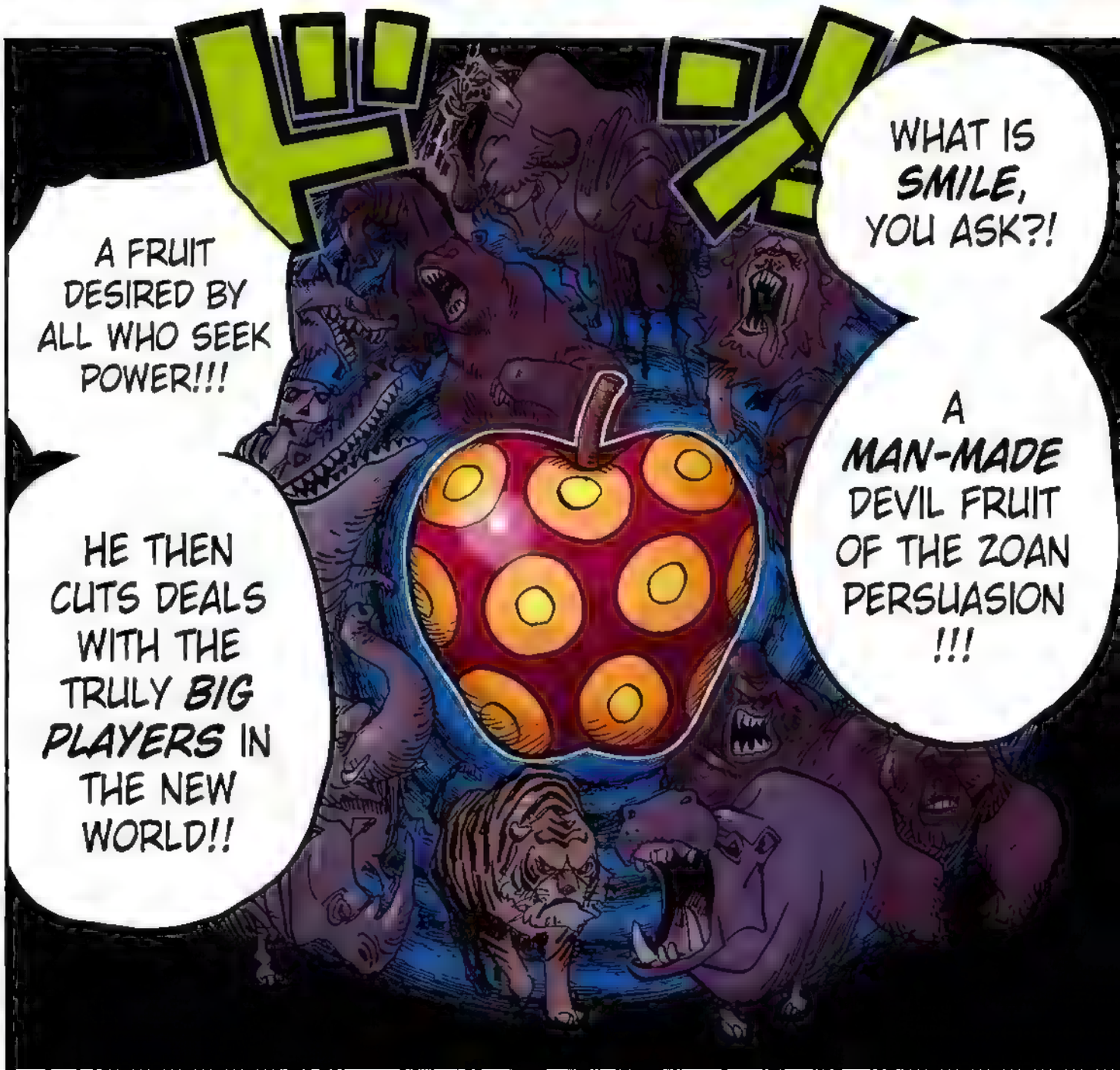


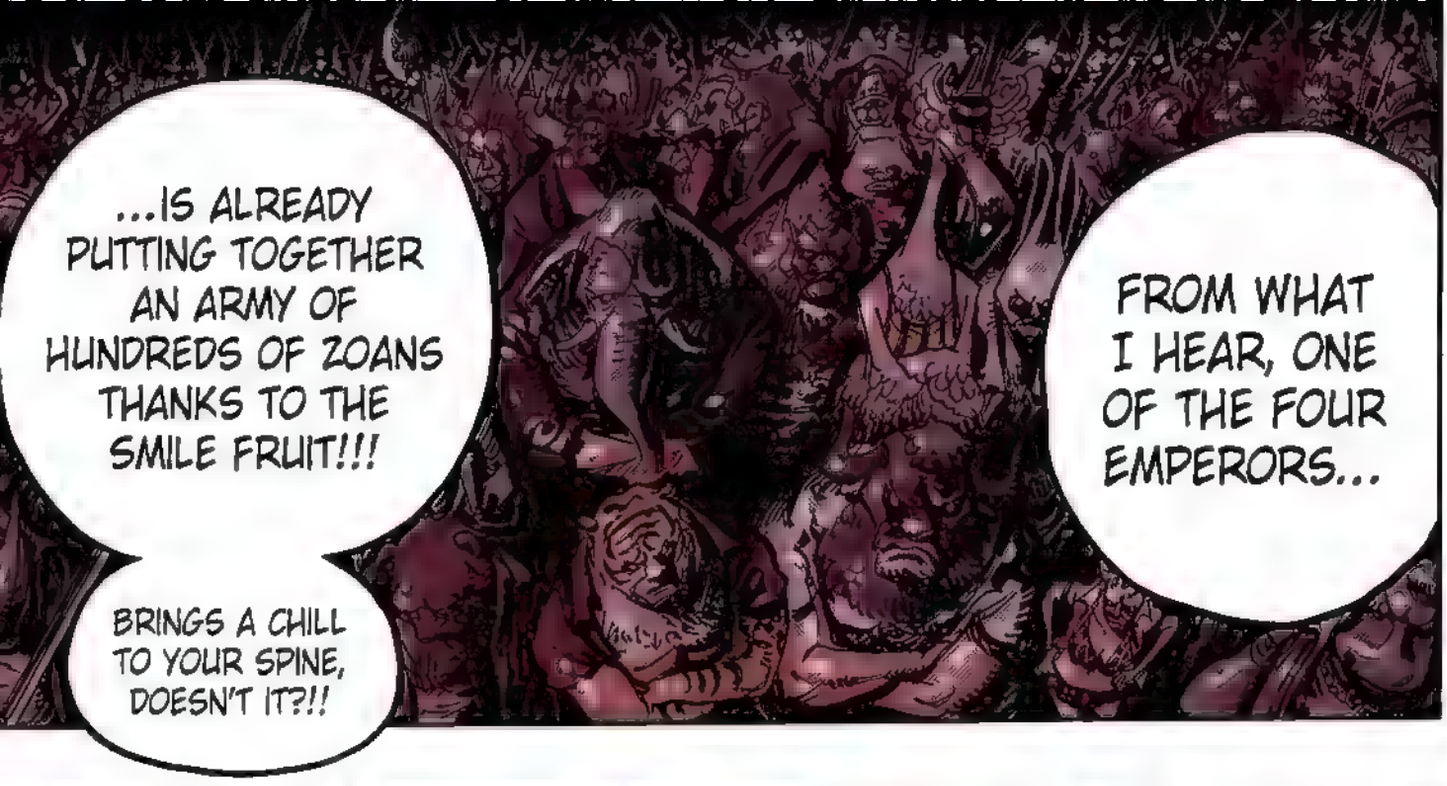


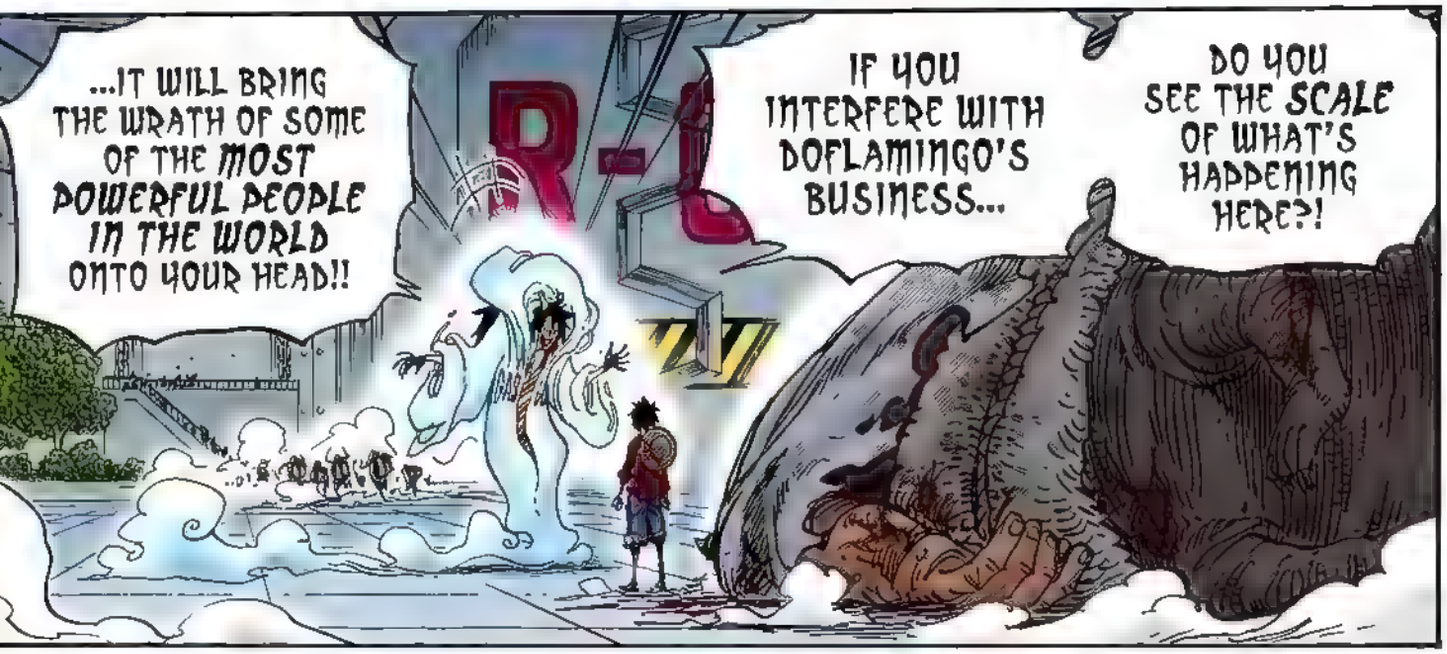
EVERYONE IS HERE BECAUSE THEY WERE LIED TO.
!
WHAT IS THIS PLACE?!!
SHU HO HO HO... WELL, IF I HAD TO DESCRIBE IT...
HUFF... HUFF...
...IT'S ALMOST LIKE A GAS!
AN ISLAND THAT'S THERE BUT NOT THERE!!!
THAT'S HOW WE CAN BE SO CLOSE TO THE CRIMINAL UNDER-WORLD!!!
THIS IS THE VERY STRONG-HOLD OF BLACK SCIENCE!!!
THE IDEAL LOCATION...
...FOR ALL THE FORBIDDEN EXPERI-MENTS AND TEST SUBJECTS I COULD EVER WANT!!

...THE VERY EXISTENCE OF EVERYTHING HERE IS KEPT UNDER WRAPS!! IT'S AS THOUGH NOTHING EVER HAPPENED!!
AND THANKS TO MY POWERFUL BACKERS...
NO RESCUE IS COMING HERE!!!
...AND KICK ALL THEY LIKE!!
THEY CAN CRY AND SCREAM...
LAW'S AFTER THE S.A.D.!! HE KNOWS I'M THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN MAKE IT!!
SAME GOES FOR YOUR LITTLE ALLIANCE !!
YOU'LL NEVER SURVIVE IF YOU GO AROUND STICKING YOUR HEAD INTO BUSINESS THAT ISN'T YOURS!!
YOU KNOW NOTHING OF THIS ISLAND, STRAW HAT!!!
THAT'S WHY HE WANTS TO KIDNAP ME!!!

AND AT DON QUIXOTE DOFLAMINGO'S FACTORY...
...IT IS TURNED INTO A FRUIT KNOWN AS SMILE!!!
MY S.A.D. GETS SHIPPED OFF...
...TO THE MOST DANGEROUS OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS!!!


A FRUIT DESIRED BY ALL WHO SEEK POWER!!!
HE THEN CUTS DEALS WITH THE TRULY BIG PLAYERS IN THE NEW WORLD!!
WHAT IS SMILE, YOU ASK?!
A MAN-MADE DEVIL FRUIT OF THE ZOAN PERSUASION !!!


FROM WHAT I HEAR, ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS...
...IS ALREADY PUTTING TOGETHER AN ARMY OF HUNDREDS OF ZOANS THANKS TO THE SMILE FRUIT!!!
BRINGS A CHILL TO YOUR SPINE, DOESN'T IT?!!

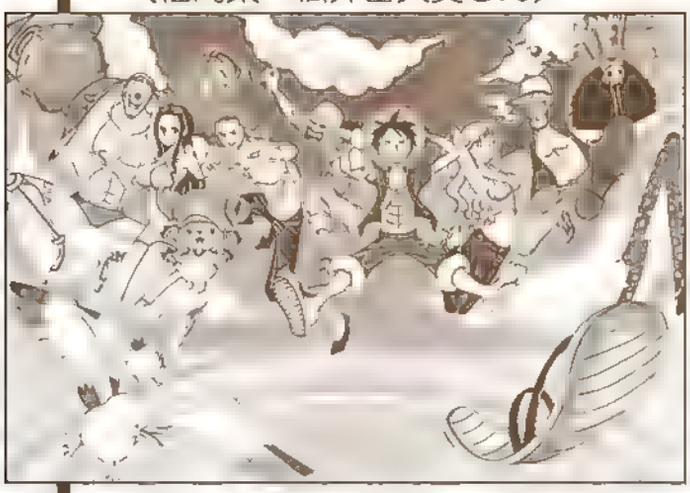

DO YOU SEE THE SCALE OF WHAT'S HAPPENING HERE?!
IF YOU INTERFERE WITH DOFLAMINGO'S BUSINESS...
...IT WILL BRING THE WRATH OF SOME OF THE MOST POWERFUL PEOPLE IN THE WORLD ONTO YOUR HEAD!!

SHU HO HO HO! SO CATCH ME IF YOU DARE!!
I AM PROTECTED BY DOFLAMINGO AND AN EMPEROR!! DO YOU REALLY HAVE THE GUTS TO PICK A FIGHT WITH THE LIKES OF THEM?!!

AND IF THEY SPRING INTO ACTION...
...THE ENTIRE WORLD WILL QUAKE AND ROIL!!
THAT'S WHAT LAW SEEKS TO BRING ABOUT!
YOU FOOLS!! THIS IS FAR BEYOND ANYTHING YOU CAN HANDLE!!!

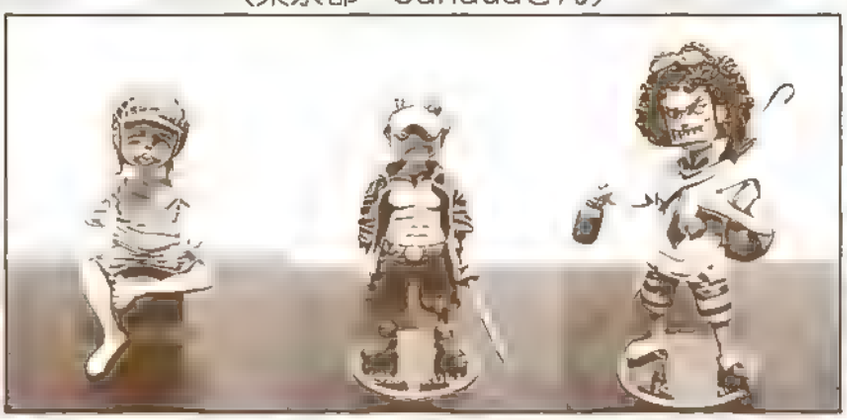
THAT'S NEVER...
...STOPPED ME BEFORE !!!
!!!

（福岡県　松井富久美さん）



虹を越えて、先の海へ―!!

（東京都　Sanadaさん）



こんな時代もあった。旧三大将!!!

（埼玉県　坊さん）

いよォ～!! かっこいいぜ錦えもん!!

（鳥取県＿中原路さん）

ただ平和な海を願う、しらほし兄達!!

（岐阜県　みさきサン）

危険な男が動き出す!!

（群馬県　小暮由紀さん）

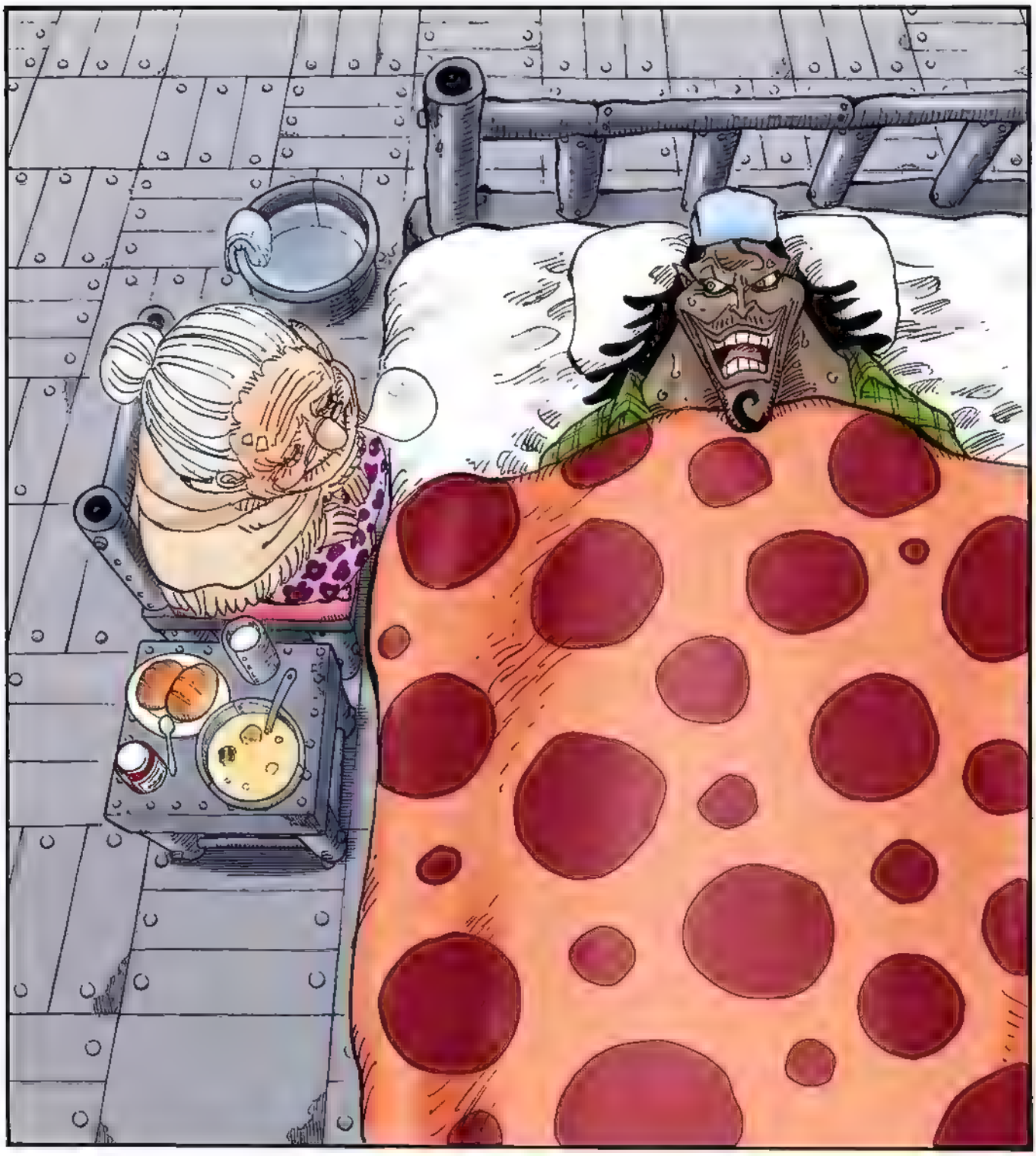
ん～!! 繊細な切り絵!!

モネ!!

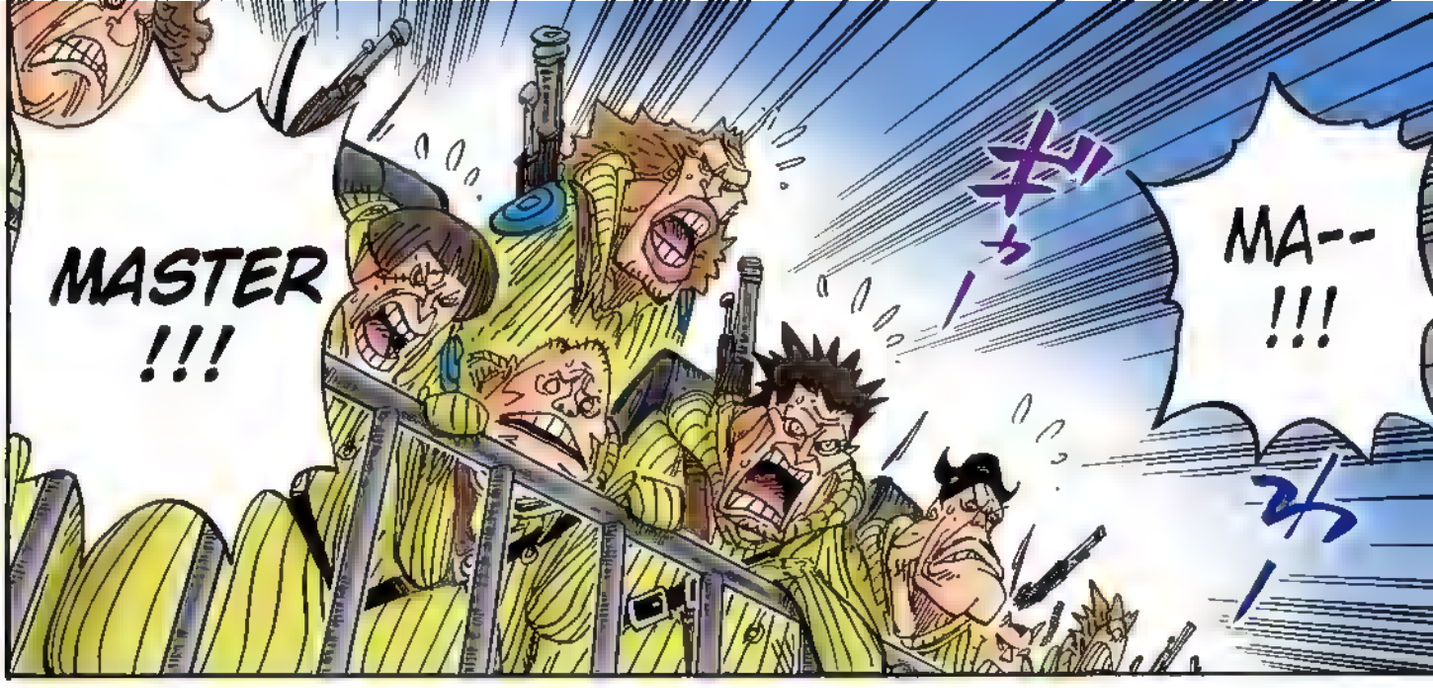
UGK事務委員長ウソップ様より注意点

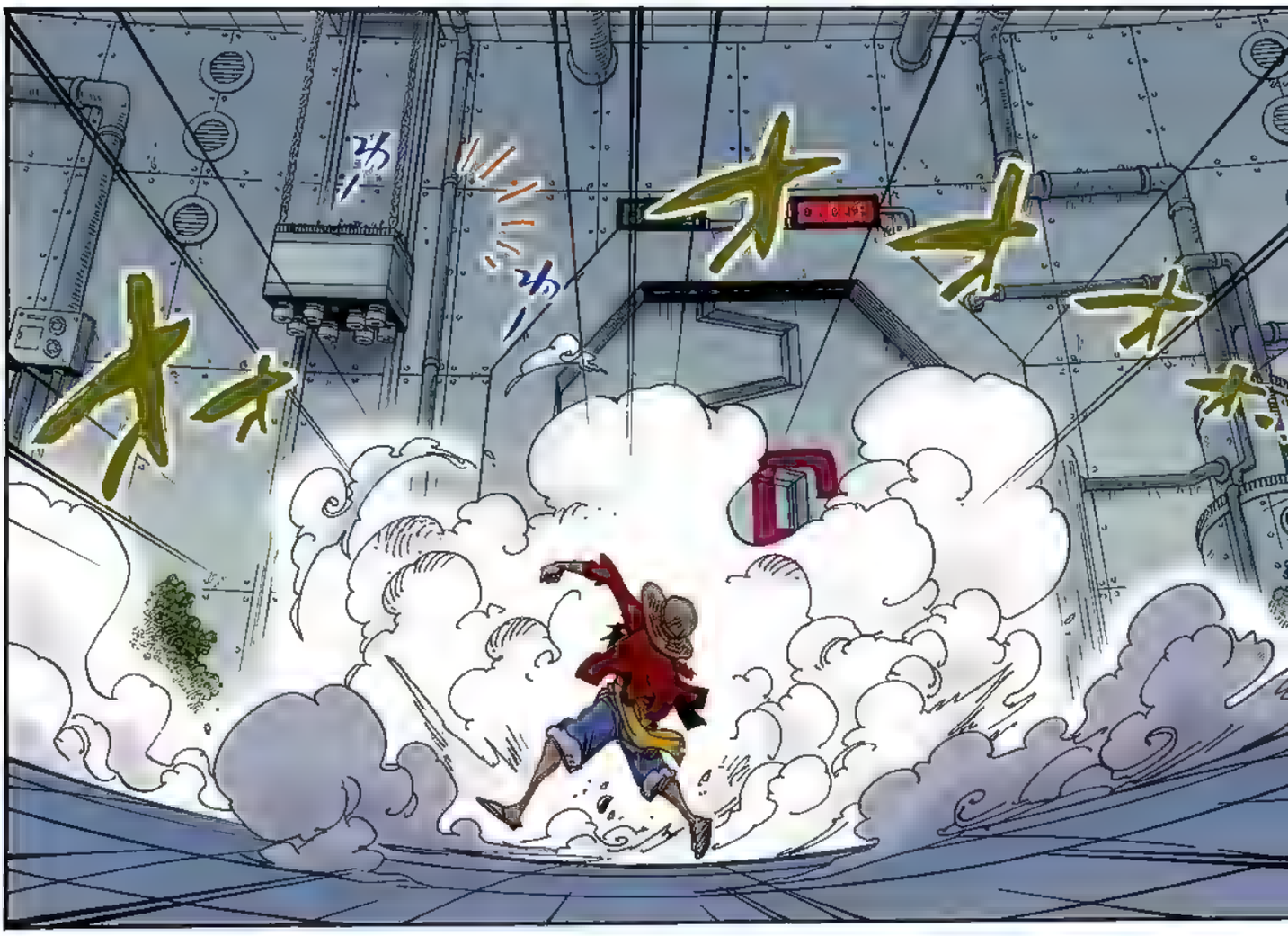
必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(P.N.)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

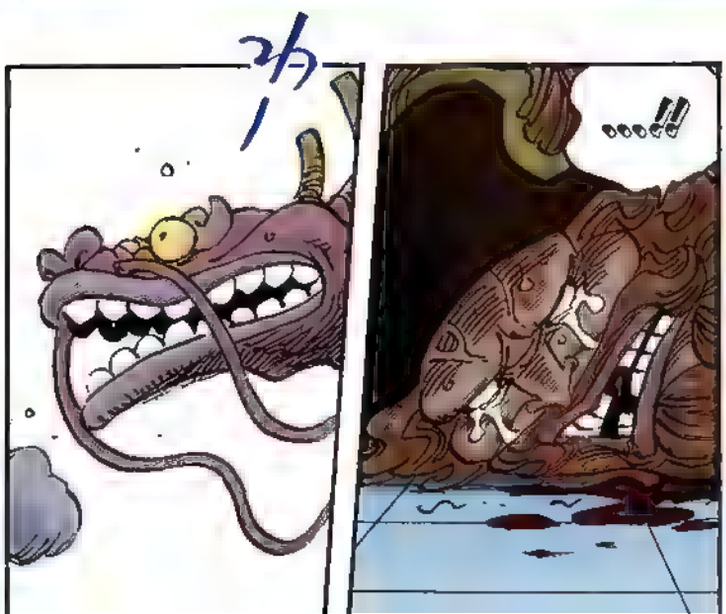
Chapter 690:
S.A.D.

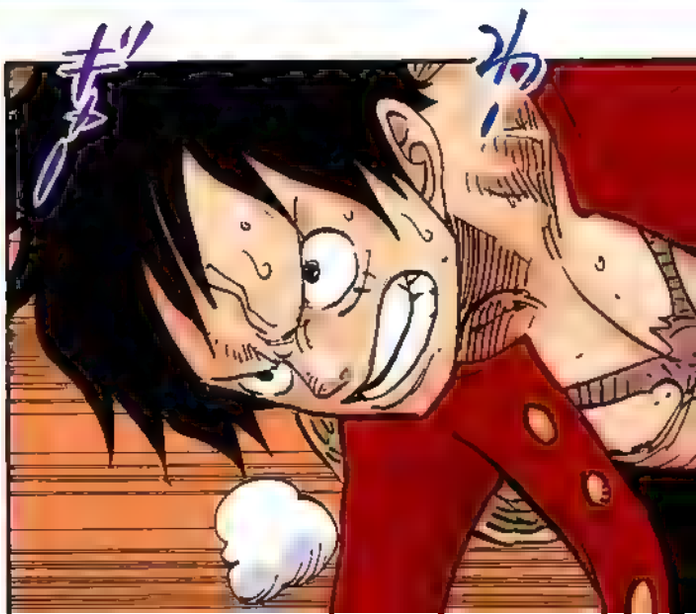


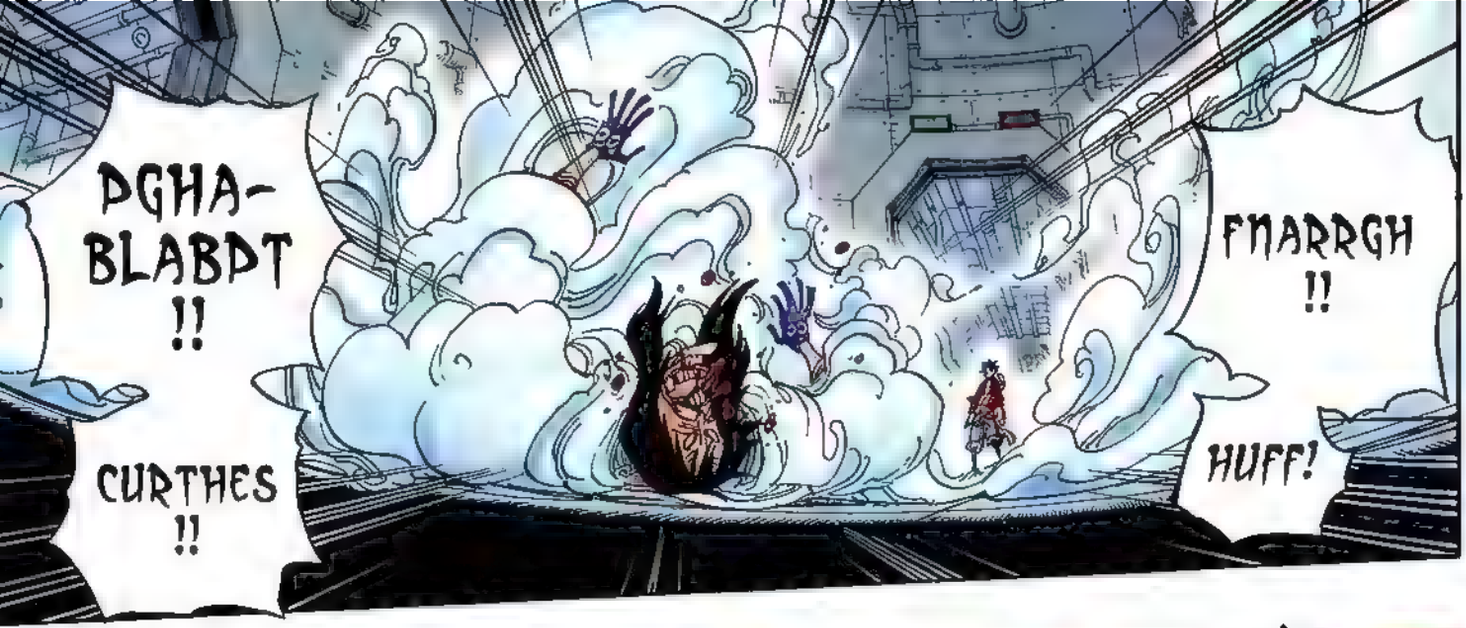
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 15:
"WAKING UP NEXT TO AN OLD HAG"


MASTER !!!
MA-- !!!

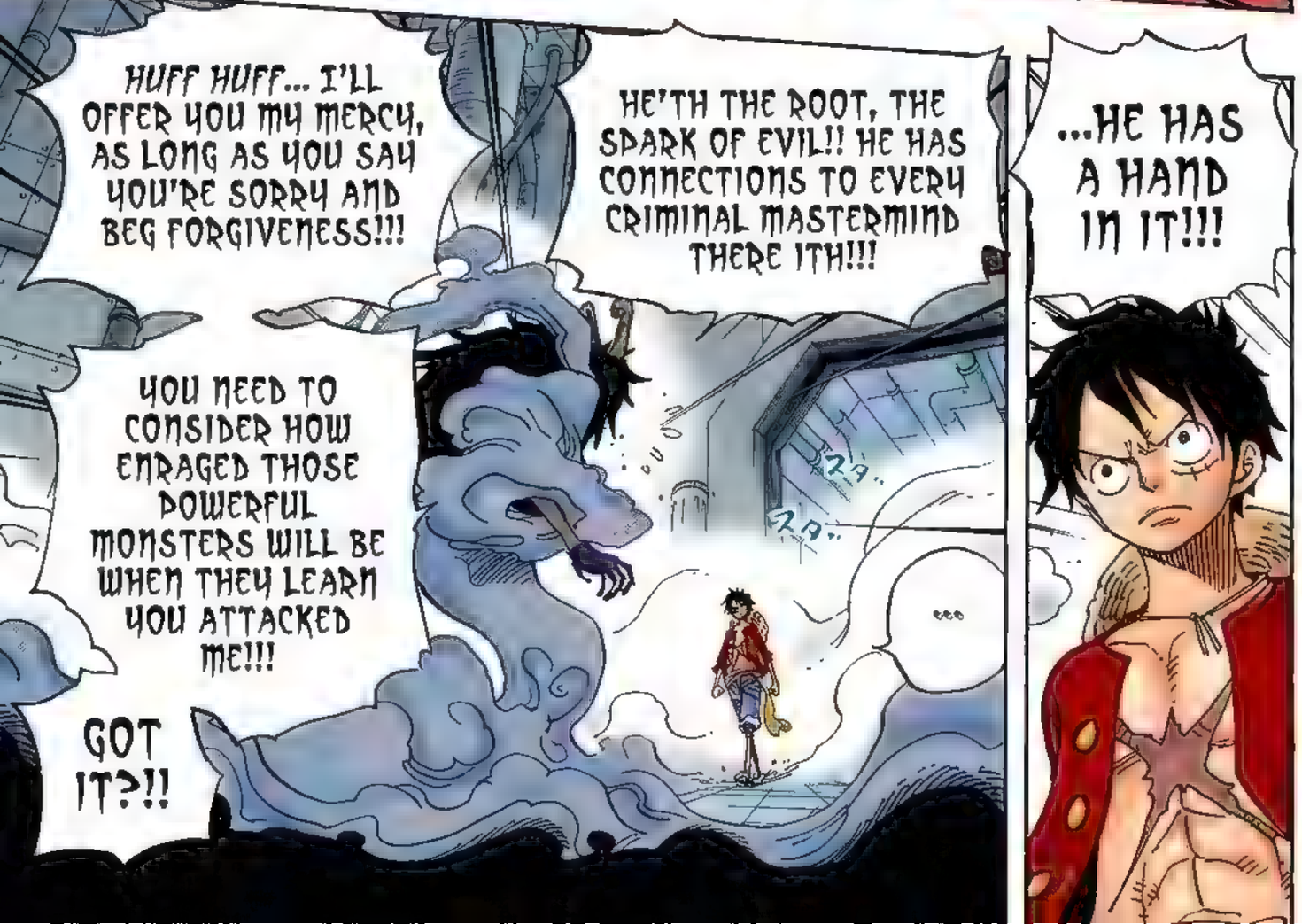



...!!



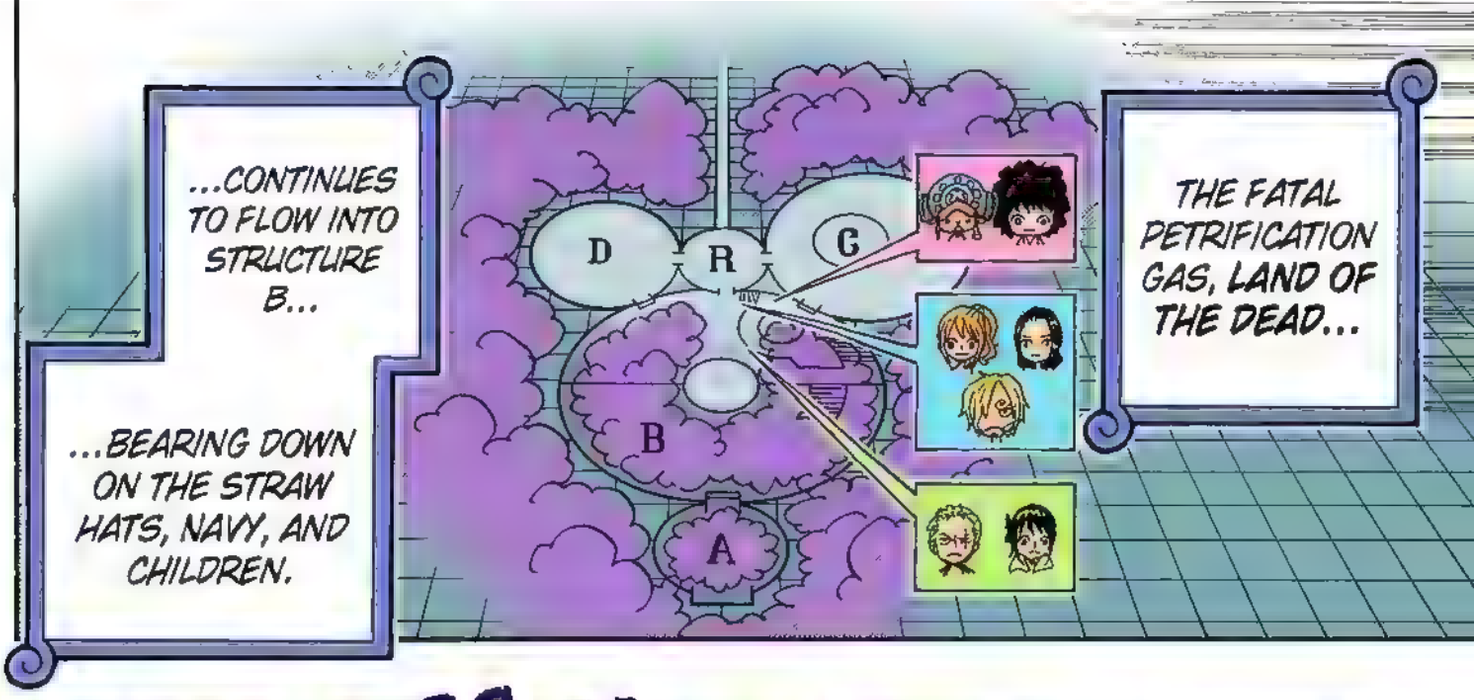

PGHA-
BLABPT
!!
CURTHES
!!
FNARRGH
!!
HUFF!

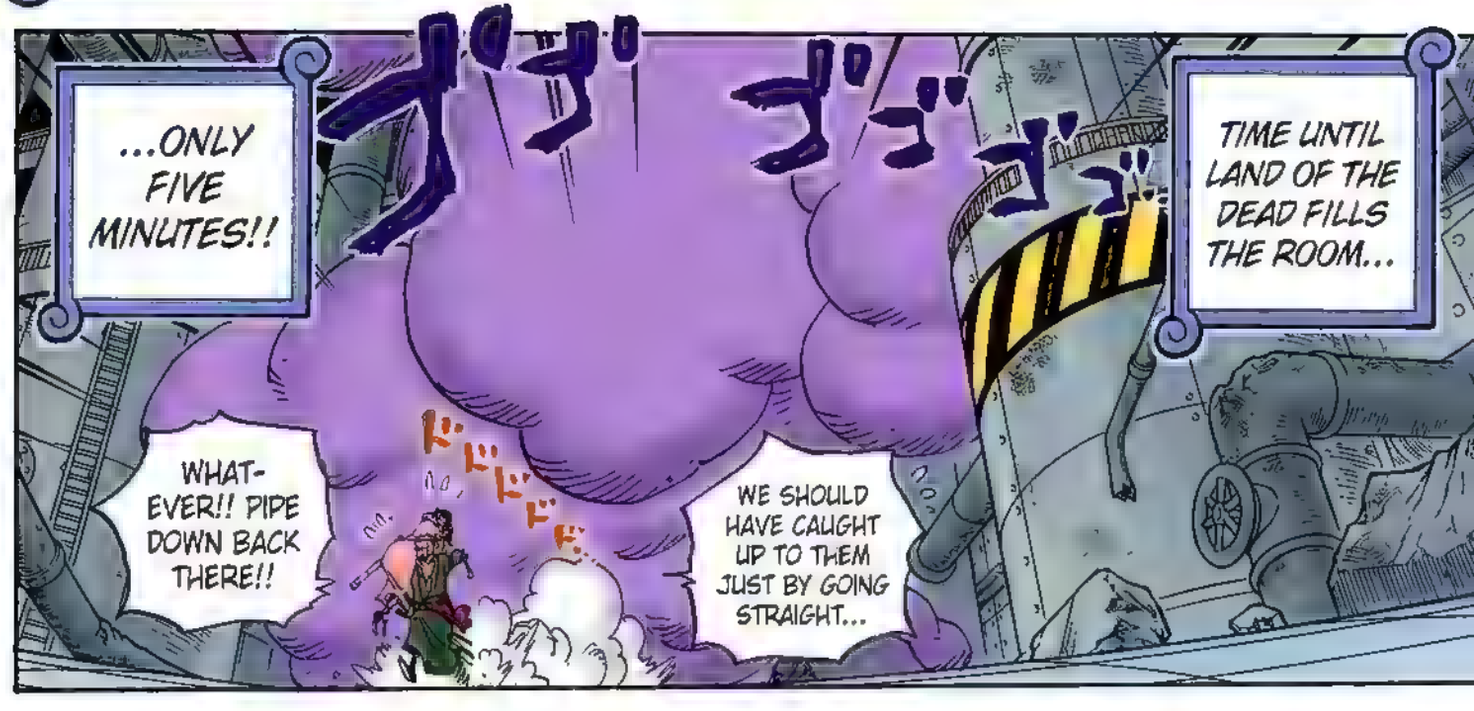
HE ITH THE MAN WHO CONTROLS THE DARKNESS OF THE NEW WORLD!!!
GUNS, WEAPONS, DRUGS!! IF IT'S DANGEROUS...
WERE YOU EVEN LITHENING TO ME?! I HAVE THE THUPPORT...
...OF THE TWISTED PIRATE DOFLAMINGO !!!

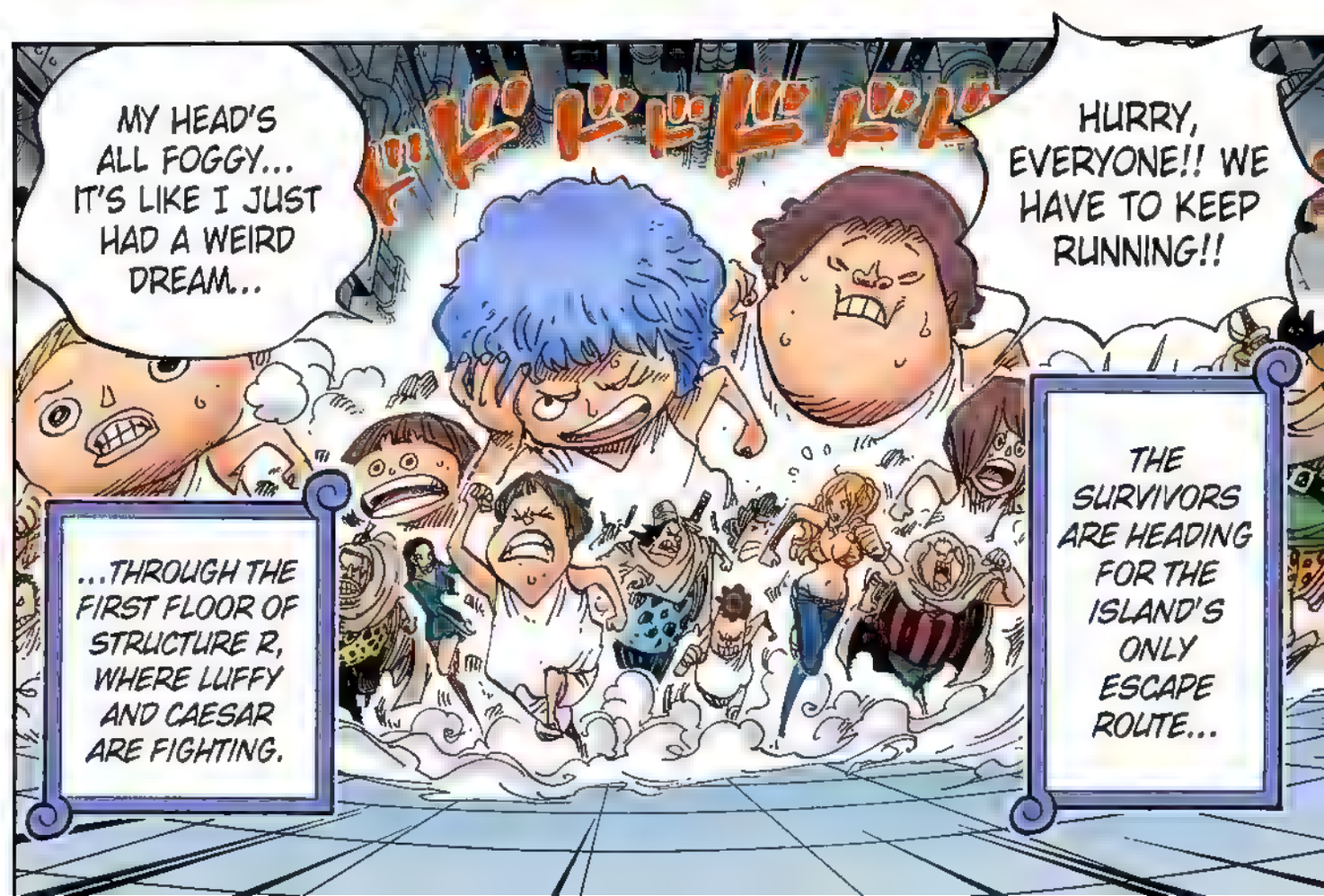

HUFF HUFF... I'LL OFFER YOU MY MERCY, AS LONG AS YOU SAY YOU'RE SORRY AND BEG FORGIVENESS!!!
HE'TH THE ROOT, THE SPARK OF EVIL!! HE HAS CONNECTIONS TO EVERY CRIMINAL MASTERMIND THERE ITH!!!
...HE HAS A HAND IN IT!!!
YOU NEED TO CONSIDER HOW ENRAGED THOSE POWERFUL MONSTERS WILL BE WHEN THEY LEARN YOU ATTACKED ME!!!
GOT IT?!!
ZA..
ZA..
...

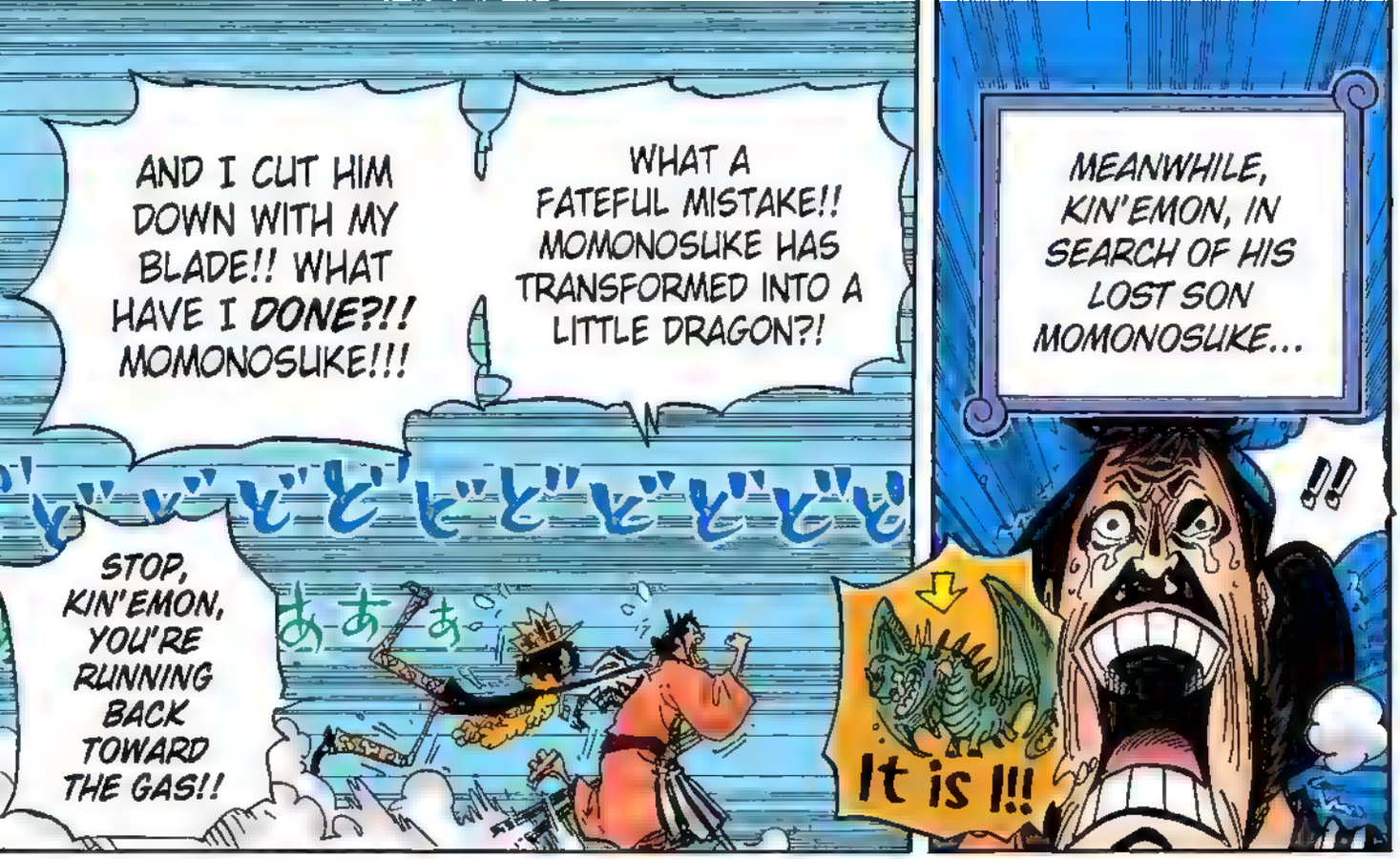
GASTILLE !!!
THERE IT IS!! MASTER'S STEEL-MELTING GAS BURNER!!
SHU HO HO HO!!
SERVES HA RIGHT !!

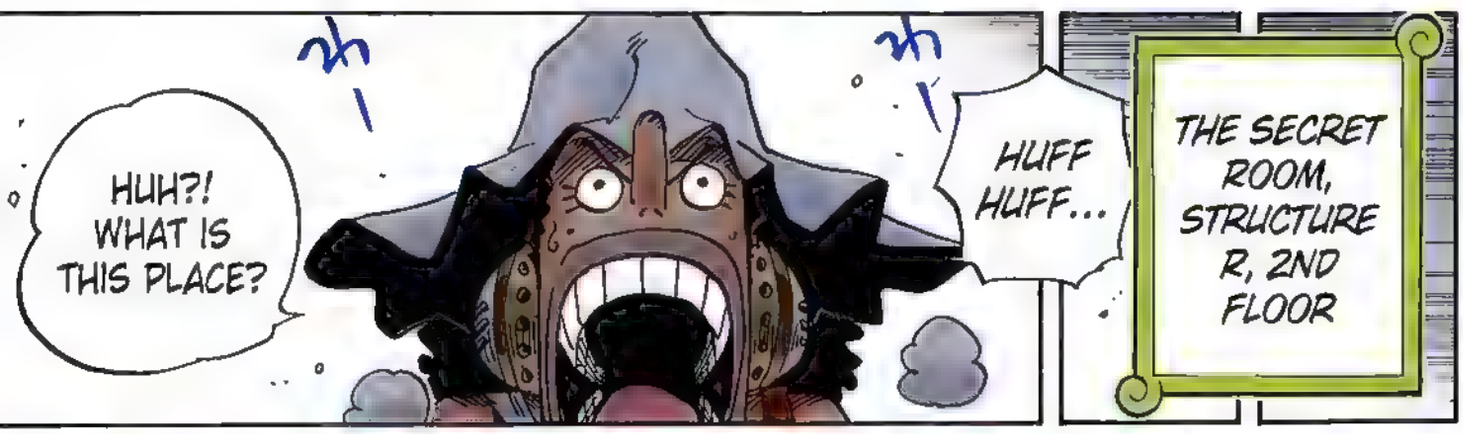
BUT THERE'S ALREADY A MONSTER HERE INSIDE THE LAB... VERGO!!!
HUFF... FIGURES! I SHOULD HAVE KNOWN THE SCALE OF MY POINT WAS WAY OVER YOUR HEAD!!
SHU HO HO HO!! HIS ARMAMENT HAKI IS UNSTOPPABLE! SMOKER AND LAW WILL PERISH!!
AND YOU AND EVERY ONE OF YOUR FRIENDS WILL BE...
ぐるん ぐるん!
GAS
ドン!!
ァアァアァ
BLEW HIM RIGHT TO... GAHHH!!!
...DEA-- RLGH!!!
KILL!!


...CONTINUES TO FLOW INTO STRUCTURE B...
...BEARING DOWN ON THE STRAW HATS, NAVY, AND CHILDREN.
D
R
G
B
A
THE FATAL PETRIFICATION GAS, LAND OF THE DEAD...

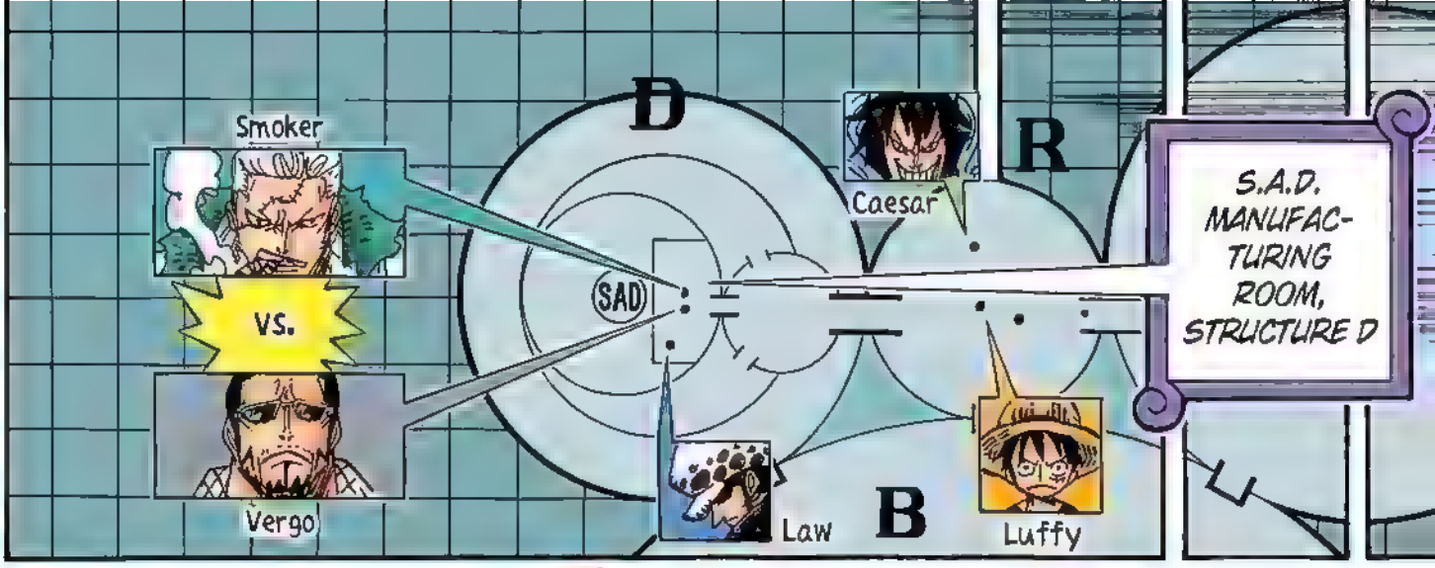

...ONLY FIVE MINUTES!!
WHAT-EVER!! PIPE DOWN BACK THERE!!
WE SHOULD HAVE CAUGHT UP TO THEM JUST BY GOING STRAIGHT...
TIME UNTIL LAND OF THE DEAD FILLS THE ROOM...

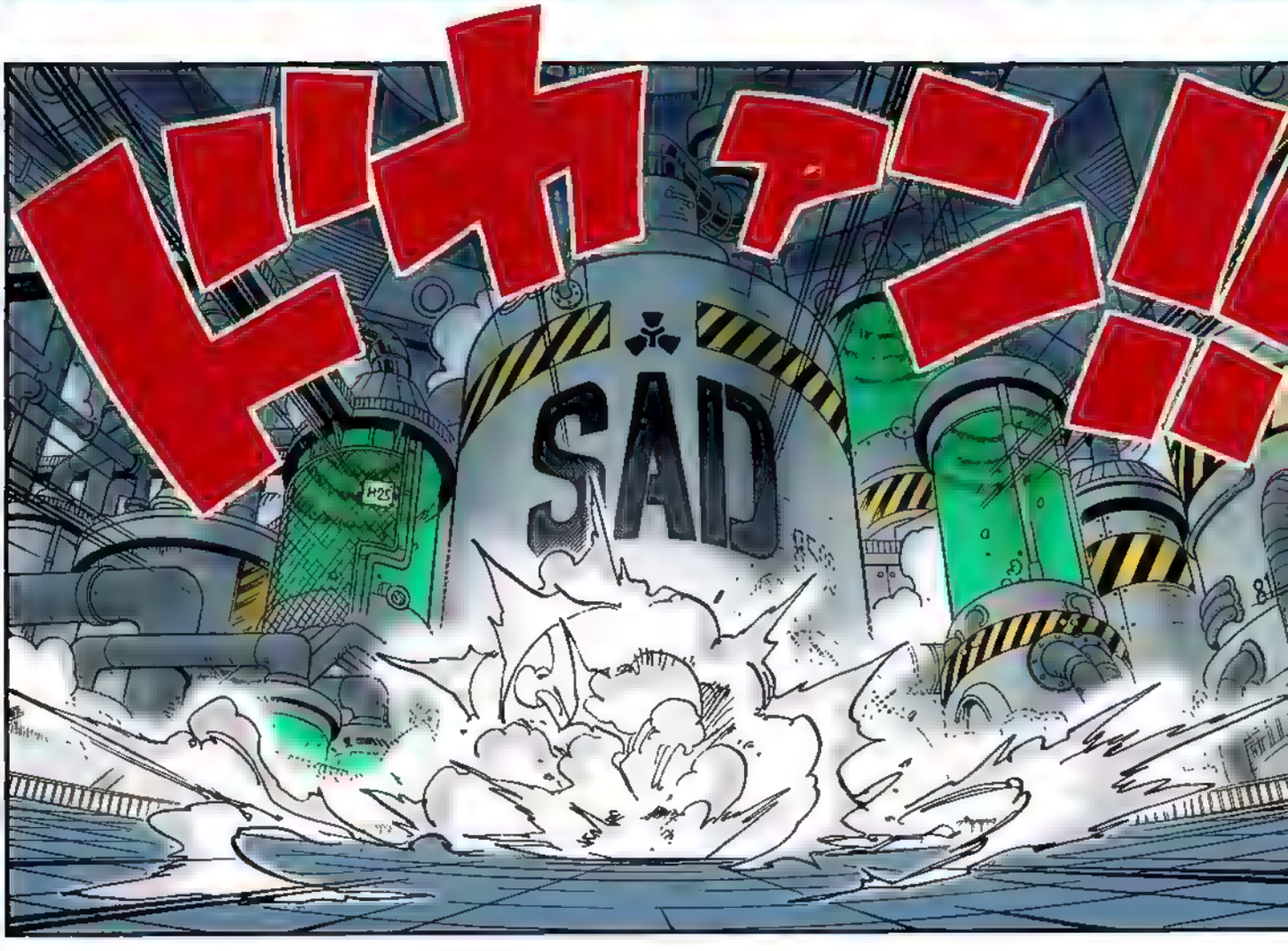

MY HEAD'S ALL FOGGY... IT'S LIKE I JUST HAD A WEIRD DREAM...
...THROUGH THE FIRST FLOOR OF STRUCTURE R, WHERE LUFFY AND CAESAR ARE FIGHTING.
HURRY, EVERYONE!! WE HAVE TO KEEP RUNNING!!
THE SURVIVORS ARE HEADING FOR THE ISLAND'S ONLY ESCAPE ROUTE...

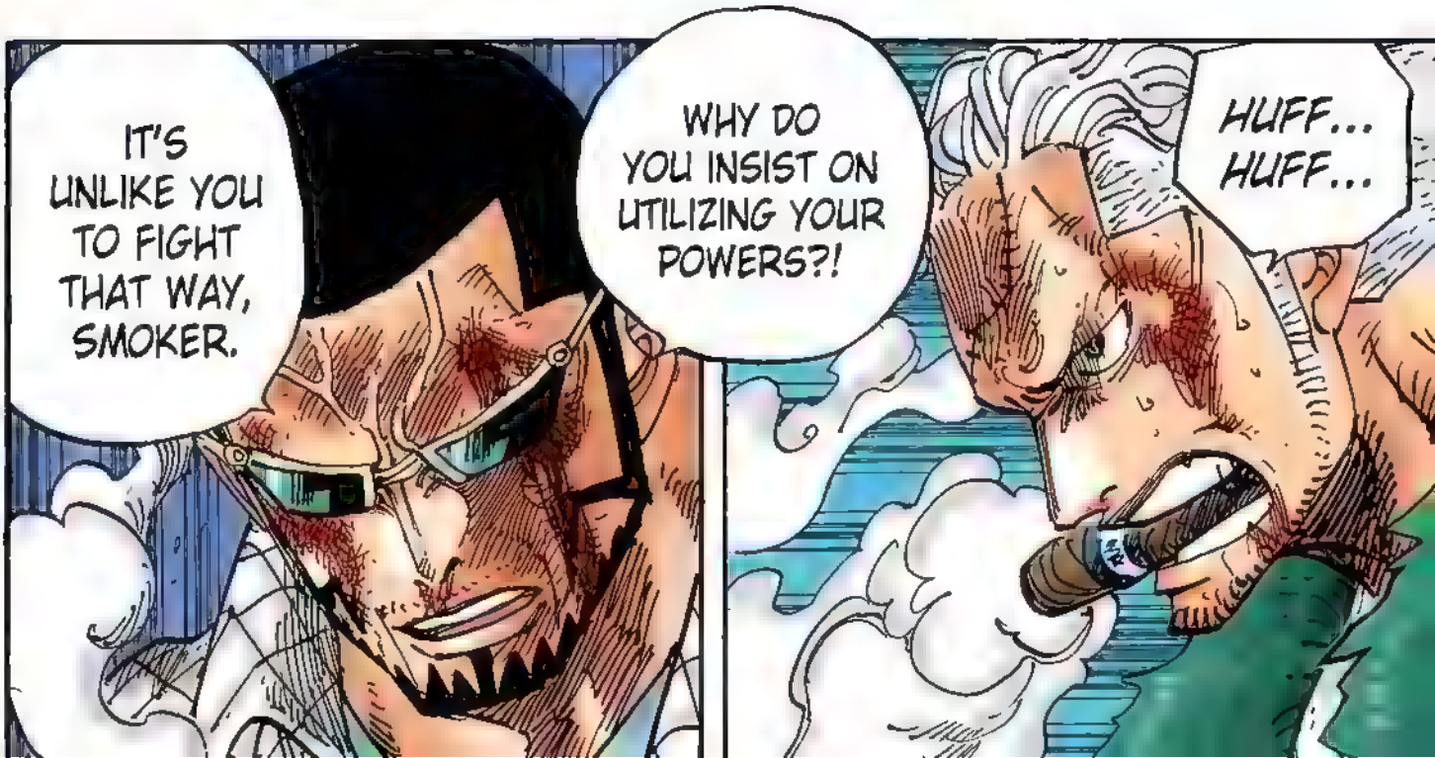

AND I CUT HIM DOWN WITH MY BLADE!! WHAT HAVE I DONE?!! MOMONOSUKE!!!
WHAT A FATEFUL MISTAKE!! MOMONOSUKE HAS TRANSFORMED INTO A LITTLE DRAGON?!
STOP, KIN'EMON, YOU'RE RUNNING BACK TOWARD THE GAS!!
MEANWHILE, KIN'EMON, IN SEARCH OF HIS LOST SON MOMONOSUKE...
It is !!


HUH?! WHAT IS THIS PLACE?
HUFF HUFF...
THE SECRET ROOM, STRUCTURE R, 2ND FLOOR

HE'S IN THE STRAW HAT CREW!!
I THOUGHT THEY WERE GOING TO THE FIRST FLOOR!!
ENEMY ATTACK !!!
W-WHY IS THIS PLACE PACKED WITH BAD GUYS?!
I WAS ONLY LOOKING FOR SEA PRISM STONE CUFFS!!


Smoker
VS.
Vergo
D
R
B
SAD
Caesar
Law
Luffy
S.A.D. MANUFAC-TURING ROOM, STRUCTURE D

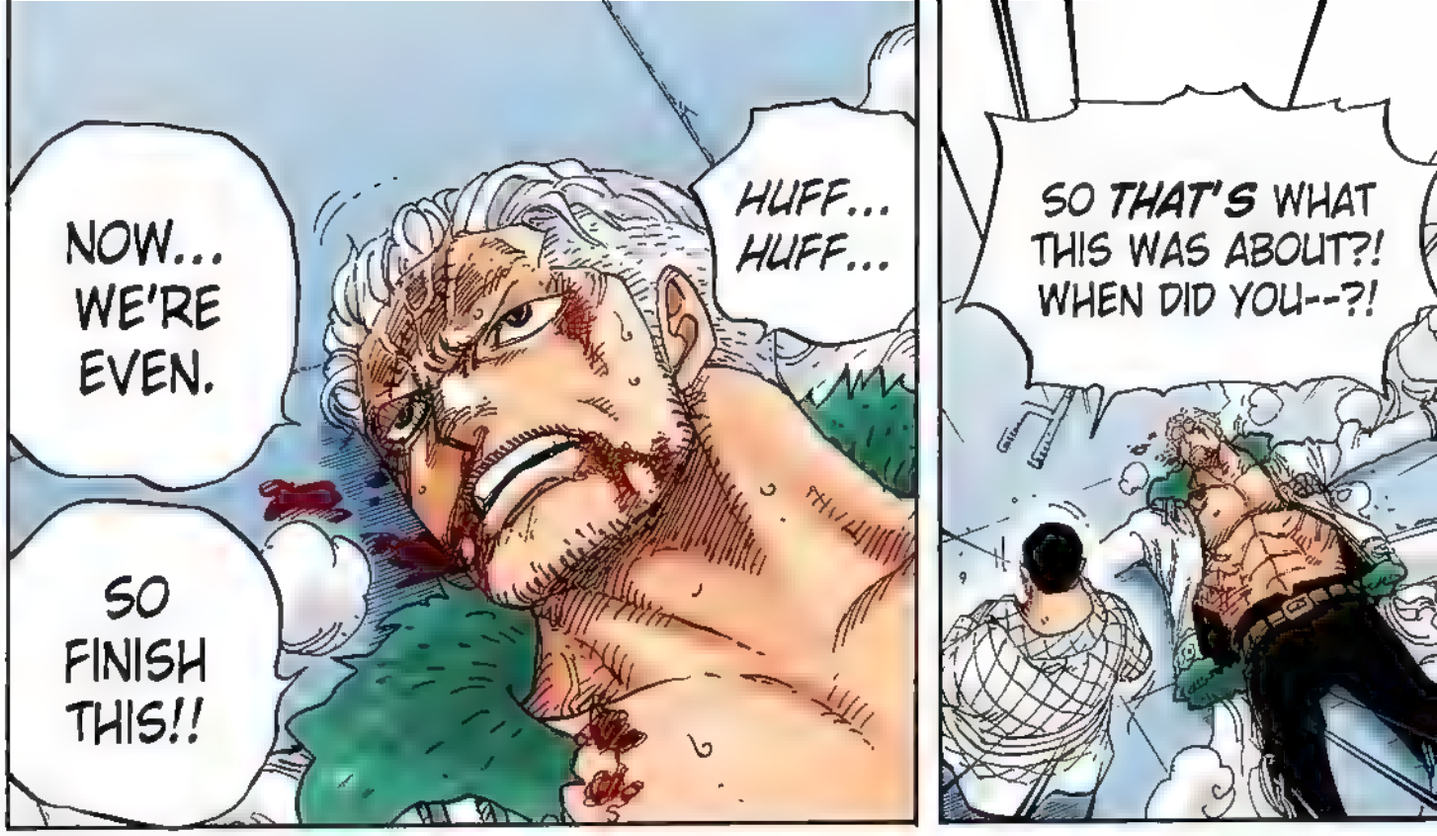

レーザー!!!
SAD
H25

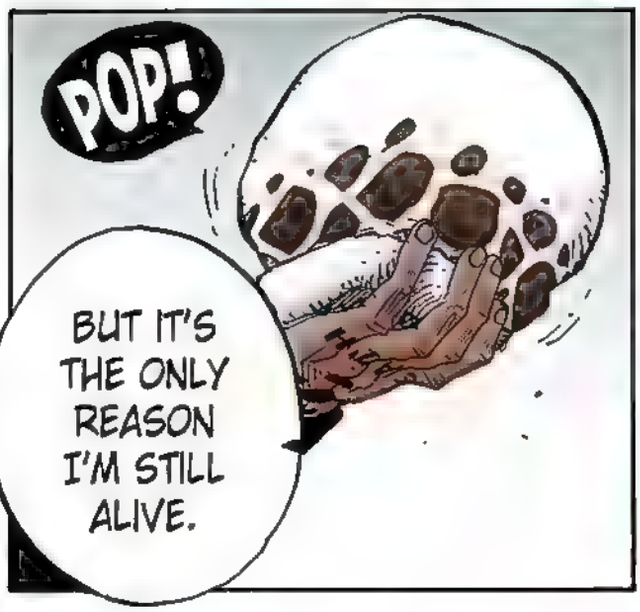

IT'S UNLIKE YOU TO FIGHT THAT WAY, SMOKER.
WHY DO YOU INSIST ON UTILIZING YOUR POWERS?!
HUFF... HUFF...

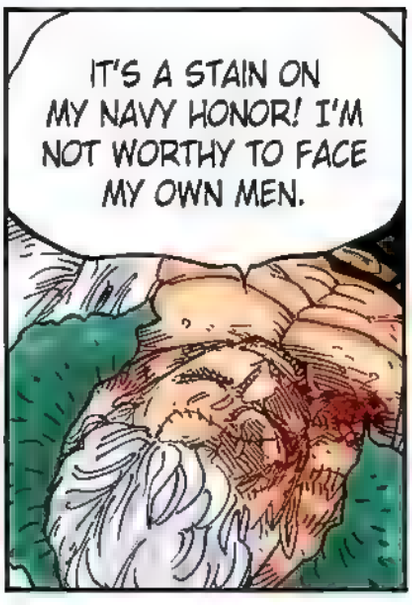
WHIP!!
WITH MY ARMAMENT HAKI, EVEN A SIMPLE BAMBOO STAFF...
...IS A FORMIDABLE WEAPON, AS YOU SURELY KNOW.
AGAINST AN OPPONENT WITH SUPERIOR HAKI...
...TURNING INTO SMOKE AND EXPANDING YOUR VOLUME ONLY MAKES FOR A BIGGER TARGET!!
DEMON BAMBOO !!!!
!!!

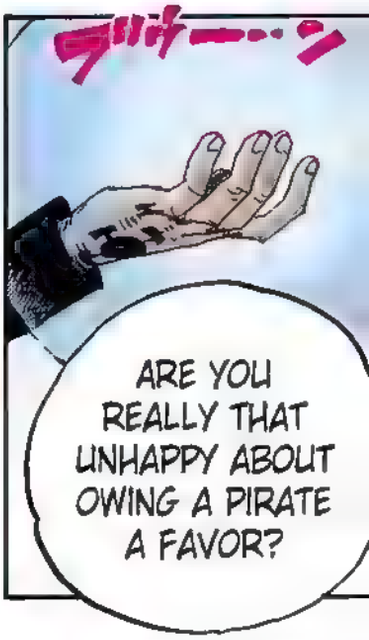
グォッ
ドンッ

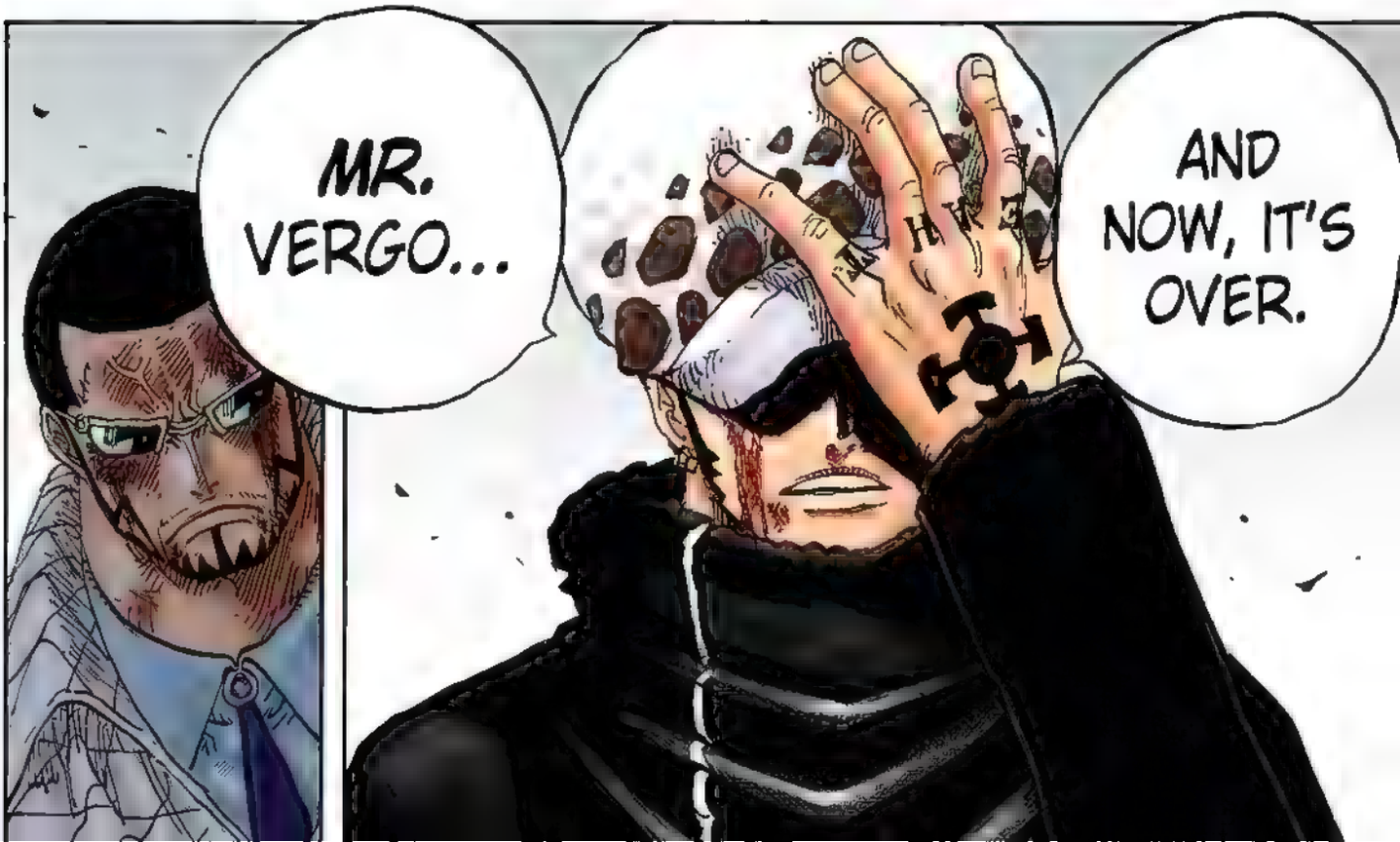
!?
!?
...
YOUR MEN CAN ONLY HAVE SO MUCH RESPECT FOR BRAVERY WITHOUT STRENGTH BEHIND IT.
...YOU NEED A BIT MORE TALENT THAN THAT, SMOKER.
IF YOU WANT TO GET RID OF A MAN WHO MAKES A MOCKERY OF THE NAVY...
HUFF HUFF...
GAKH!
!!
!?
KTOK!
!!?
ドン!!
THE DEAL'S DONE.
B-BUMP.
B-BUMP..
YOU'VE GOT ME MY HEART BACK, SMOKER.

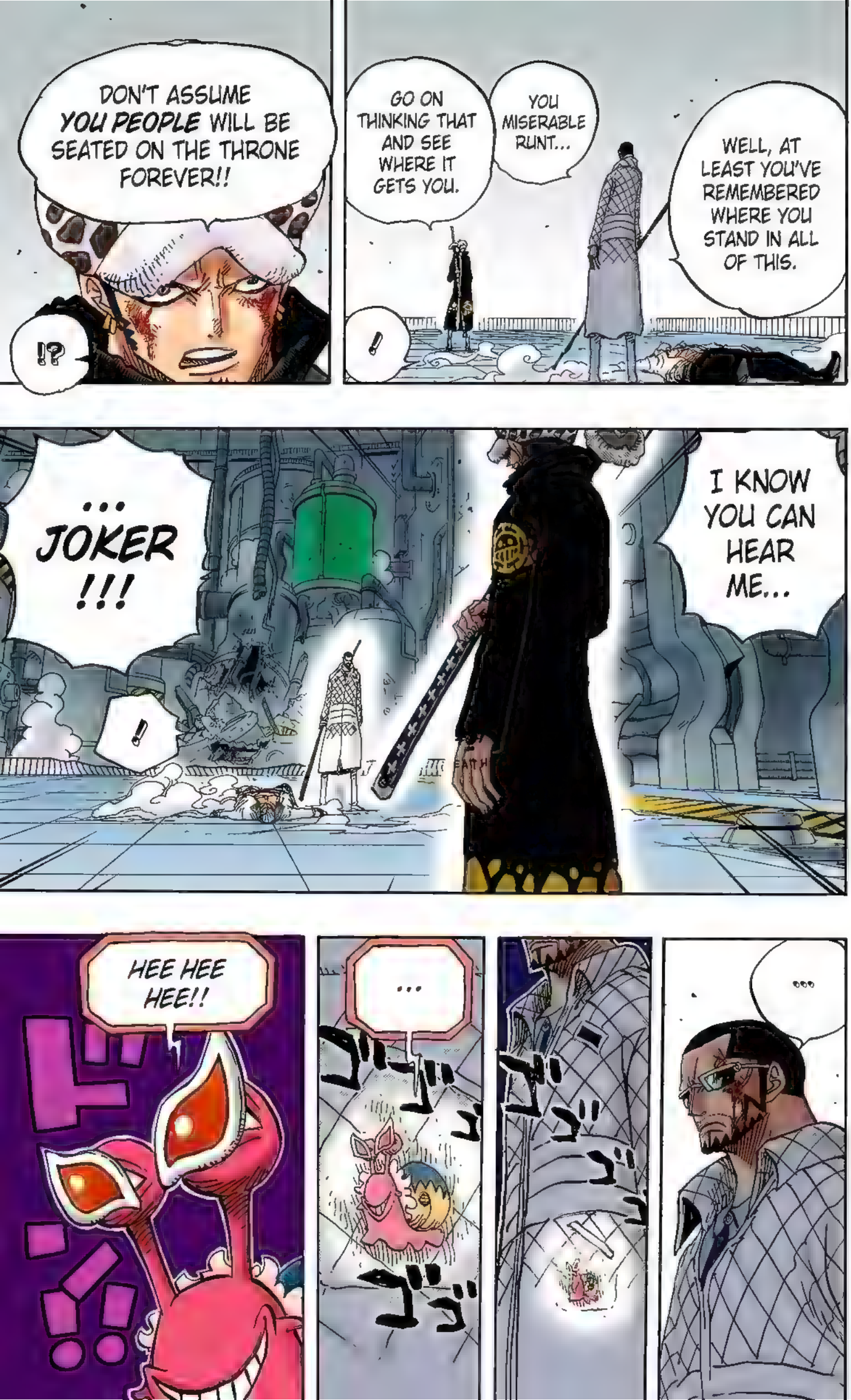

NOW... WE'RE EVEN.
HUFF... HUFF...
SO FINISH THIS!!
SO THAT'S WHAT THIS WAS ABOUT?! WHEN DID YOU--?!

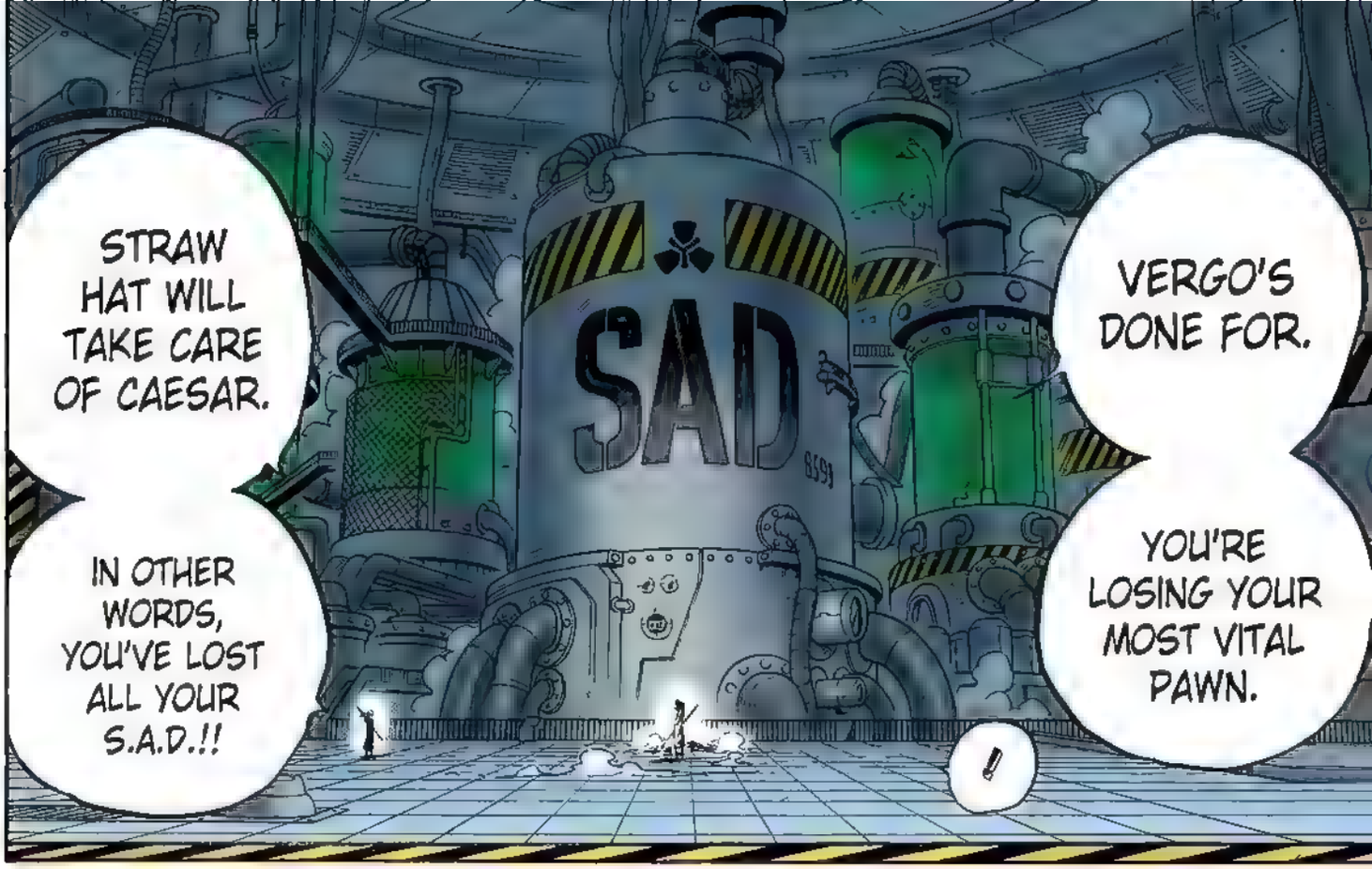

POP!
BUT IT'S THE ONLY REASON I'M STILL ALIVE.

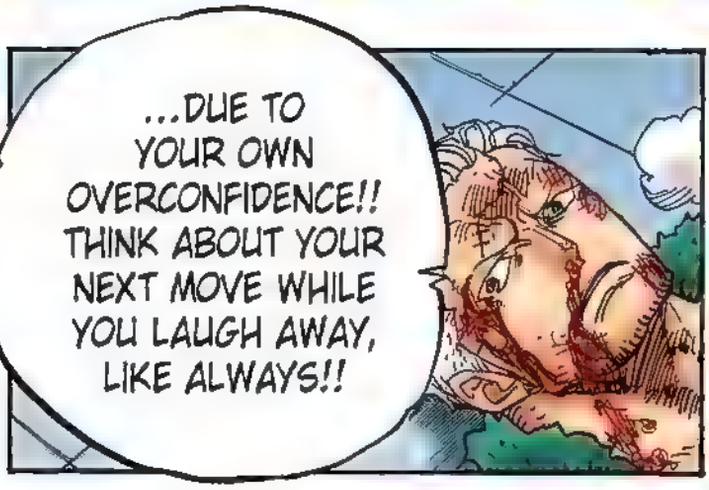

IT'S A STAIN ON MY NAVY HONOR! I'M NOT WORTHY TO FACE MY OWN MEN.

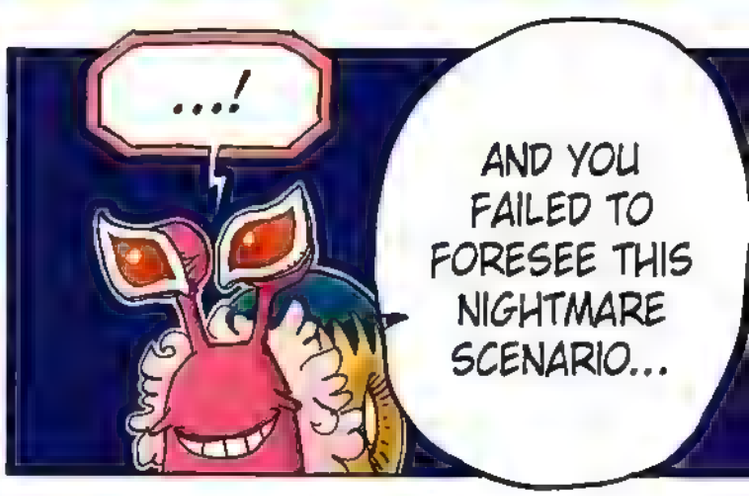

ガシッ
ARE YOU REALLY THAT UNHAPPY ABOUT OWING A PIRATE A FAVOR?


MR. VERGO...
AND NOW, IT'S OVER.


DON'T ASSUME YOU PEOPLE WILL BE SEATED ON THE THRONE FOREVER!!
!?
GO ON THINKING THAT AND SEE WHERE IT GETS YOU.
YOU MISERABLE RUNT...
WELL, AT LEAST YOU'VE REMEMBERED WHERE YOU STAND IN ALL OF THIS.
!
...
JOKER !!!
!
I KNOW YOU CAN HEAR ME...
HEE HEE HEE!!
...
...


SAD
STRAW HAT WILL TAKE CARE OF CAESAR.
IN OTHER WORDS, YOU'VE LOST ALL YOUR S.A.D.!!
VERGO'S DONE FOR.
YOU'RE LOSING YOUR MOST VITAL PAWN.
!


...DUE TO YOUR OWN OVERCONFIDENCE!! THINK ABOUT YOUR NEXT MOVE WHILE YOU LAUGH AWAY, LIKE ALWAYS!!


...!
AND YOU FAILED TO FORESEE THIS NIGHTMARE SCENARIO...

...THE LESS LIKELY WE'LL ACT ACCORDING TO PLAN.
!!?
BUT THE LONGER YOUR SMILE CONTINUES...

WELL, SOUNDS LIKE OUR KID'S GOT HIMSELF AN ATTITUDE!! YOU SURE ABOUT THAT?!
HEE HEE HEE HEE HEE HEE!!
HEE HEE!
...WHEN YOU CROSSED THE LINE WITH VERGO?! HEE HEE HEE HEE!!
HAVE YOU FORGOTTEN WHAT HAPPENED YEARS AGO...
...
IF I HAD TO GUESS, I'D SAY YOU'VE GOT ONE VERY MAD VERGO ON YOUR HANDS!
ゴーゴー
ゴゴ
...
YOU WERE TRAUMATIZED, WEREN'T YOU?! YOU HAVE A DEEP-SEATED FEAR OF VERGO THAT WILL NEVER DISAPPEAR!!
ドン
YOU ARE NO MATCH FOR VERGO BY ANY YARD-STICK!!!
ゴン...!
ゴ...
EVEN YOUR SEVERING POWERS CAN DO NOTHING TO THE STRENGTH OF HIS HAKI!!

SAD

8163

IT'S BEEN TWO YEARS SINCE THE PARAMOUNT WAR!!!

AND WHO EXACTLY HAS BEEN MOVING EVENTS?

YOU'VE DONE NOTHING MORE THAN MAINTAIN PEACE AND TRANQUILITY.

LIKE YOU'VE ALWAYS SAID, A NEW AGE IS COMING WITH UNMATCHED POWER...

AN AGE OF THE DARING AND MIGHTY!!!

WELL, NOW I'VE DESTROYED THE GEARS!!

AND NO ONE CAN TURN BACK!!!

WHITEBEARD ONLY LEFT HIS MARK ON OUR TIMES.

NAVY HEADQUARTERS HAS BOLSTERED ITSELF WITH NEW STRENGTH!!!

THAT WAR WAS NOTHING MORE THAN A *PROLOGUE.*

NONE OF THE OTHER BIG PLAYERS HAVE ACTED...AS THOUGH THEY'VE ONLY BEEN *PREPARING!!*

（イタリア　キアラさん）

イタリアのシーザー・クラウン襲来っ!!

（岡山県　きら星さん）

切り絵のゾロ、芸術的!!

（大阪府　misakiさん）

雨降る町を　人でデート？
ホグバックにシンドリ　！

（北海道　キクちゃんサン）

砂漠の王女ビビ、
雨に笑顔！
大賞もってけー!!

大賞だ!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

（神奈川県　石関俊輝さん）

本当は取れたのにな、
惜しかったな、ゼオ。

（神奈川県　佐藤知紘さん）

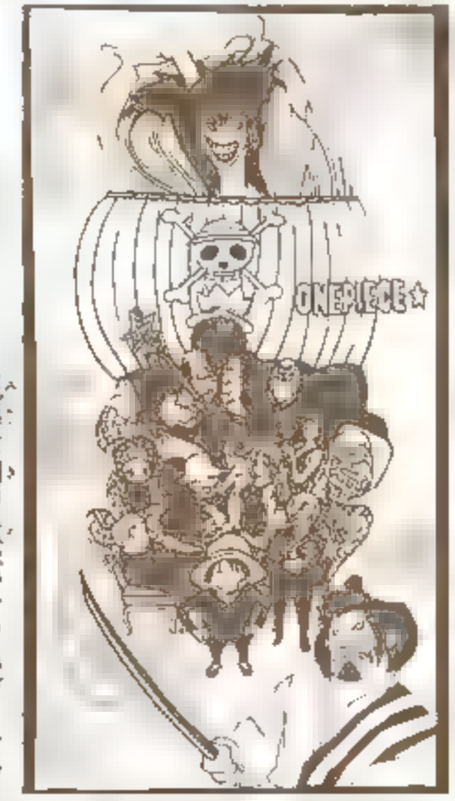
すげー！
ブロックでサニー号!!

（広島県　佳穂さん）

（静岡県　RGさん）

違う違うルフィ!!
おれ達を思い出せ!!

（静岡県　愛実さん）



見事な切り絵、バンクハザード!!

（埼玉県　ヒポアイアンさん）

暴れ続ける、巨大新星キッド!!

マンガ関係こっち!!

〒119-0163　東京都神田支店
郵便私書箱66号 集英社 JC ONE PIECE
「SBS!!ウソップギャラリー海賊団」係まで

アニメ関係こっち!!

〒178-8567　東京都練馬区東大泉2-10-5
東映アニメーション企画営業部
「ONE PIECE」係まで

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
69巻

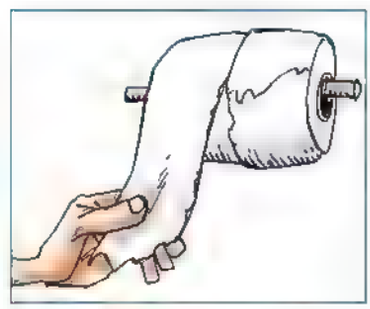
尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2013, 2014

初版発行　　2013年
デジタル版発行　2014年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

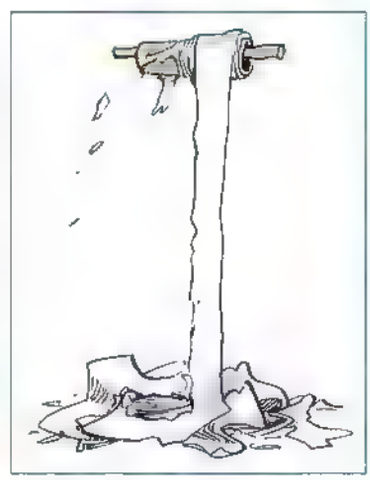
本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。



尾田栄一郎

⬆何てこった!!
トイレットペーパーがたて半分に切れてしまった時、始まるんだ。
「デスゲーム」が。
左ペーパーはすでに
右ペーパーに
2、3周の差をつけて先行中。
男たるもの、振り返る事など
許されない!!
もう引き返せない!!
69巻始まるよ!!!

●週刊少年ジャンプ・H24年40号～43号、45号～50号、52号、H25年1号掲載分収録



LOVE
J・C

JC ONE PIECE ワンピース 巻六九

尾田栄一郎

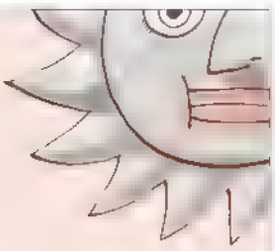
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



集英社

ジャンプ・コミックス

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻七十 "ドフラミンゴ現る"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

尾田栄一郎

Bull horns are so awesome. I wish I could grow horns. Guys the world over have wanted to have them since ancient times. You see them pop up all over the place. They make you look tough. Do they get in the way when you go to sleep, I wonder? It'd be hard to pull off headers in soccer. I can imagine sitting down at your desk and accidentally knocking over the lamp with your horns. You'd be like, "Mrooh!!" Hey, wait! Cows make that sound too!! ***I bull-ieve it's time to start volume 70!!!***

-Eiichiro Oda, 2013

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

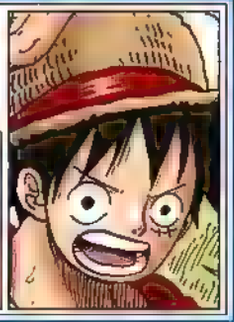
ONE PIECE

巻七十「ドフラミンゴ現る」

尾田栄一郎

Straw Hat Crew ・麦わらの一味・

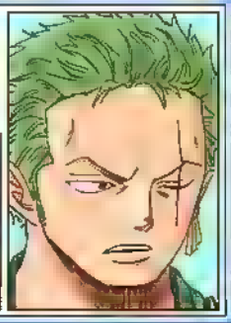
Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ



海賊王を夢見る青年。2年の修業を経て、仲間と合流し、新世界を目指す！

【船長　懸賞金4億฿】

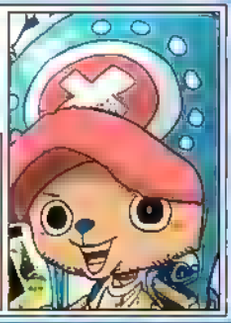
Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ



クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす。

【戦闘員　懸賞金1億2000万฿】

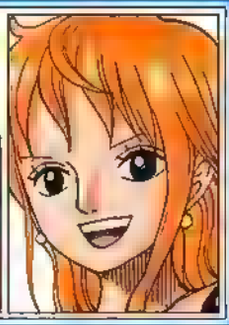
Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



「トリノ王国」で、〝強い薬〟の研究に励み、再合流を果たす。

【船医　懸賞金50฿】

Nami
ナミ



天候を科学する国・小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流。

【航海士　懸賞金1600万฿】

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで、ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流。

【考古学者　懸賞金8000万฿】

Usopp
ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて、〝狙撃の王様〟になる為、ヘラクレスンの教えを受け合流。

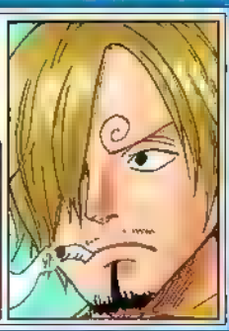
【狙撃手　懸賞金3000万฿】

Franky
フランキー

「未来国バルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、〝アーマードフランキー〟となり合流。

【船大工　懸賞金4400万฿】

Sanji
サンジ



「カマバッカ王国」にて、新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流。

【コック　懸賞金7700万฿】

Brook
ブルック

手長族に捕まり見世物となるも、大スター〝ソウルキング〟ブルックとして合流。

【音楽家　懸賞金3300万฿】

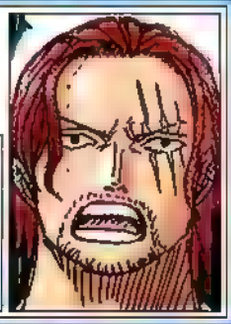
一堂に会し、島に戦火が拡がる!!ローの提案に乗り、「海賊同盟」を結んだルフィ達は、四皇の一角を崩す為、シーザー誘拐を計画し、彼を追いつめた。シーザー確保の真の目的とは、シーザーの科学力を利用するドフラミンゴを引きずり出し、彼が四皇の一人に提供する人造悪魔の実「SMILE」の供給を断つ為だった。ルフィ達はこの野望を打ち砕き、この先に待つ〝新時代〟に向け、歩み出そうとしていた…。

The story of ONE PIECE 1〜70

Shanks
シャンクス

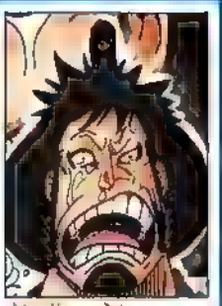
〝四皇〟の一人。〝偉大なる航路〟後半〝新世界〟にて、ルフィを待つ。

【赤髪海賊団 船長】



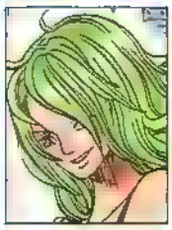
モモの助

【[illegible]】



狐火の錦えもん

【[illegible]】



モネ

【人面鳥・Harpy】

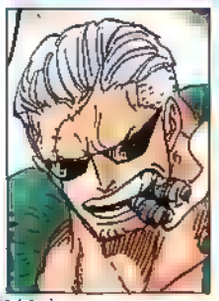
シーザー兵

【シーザーの部下】

茶ひげ(ボス)

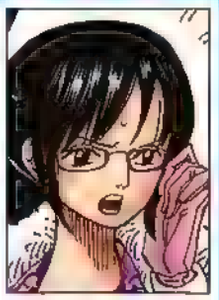
【PH遠回部隊】

Marine G-5
・海軍G-5 第5支部・



白猟のスモーカー

【「G-5」中将】



たしぎ

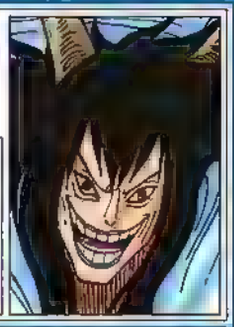
【「G-5」大佐】

Punk Hazard ・パンクハザード・

Master.Caesar.Crown
M・シーザー・クラウン

Dr.ベガパンクの元同僚。現在賞金首で、大量殺戮兵器製造の第一人者。

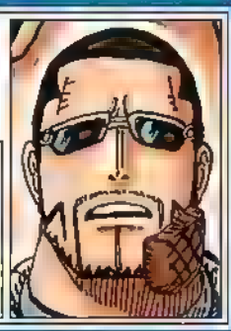
【元政府の科学者】



V.A:Vergo
ヴェルゴ中将

ドフラミンゴの一味で、子供達誘拐事件に荷担。海軍に身を置き、裏で暗躍する。

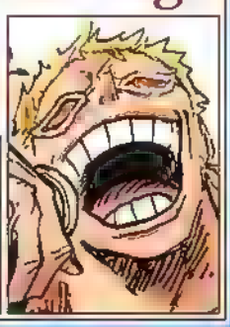
【海軍「G-5」基地長】



Donquixote Doflamingo
ドンキホーテ・ドフラミンゴ
【Joker〝ジョーカー〟】

王下七武海の一人にして、闇の仲買人。〝ジョーカー〟の異名を持つ男。

【王下七武海 海賊】



Trafalgar.Law
トラファルガー・ロー

〝死の外科医〟の異名を持つ〝オペオペの実〟の能力者。ルフィと同盟を結ぶ。

【王下七武海 海賊】

Story ・あらすじ・

２年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは魚人島を経て、遂に最後の海、〝新世界〟へと辿り着く!!

上陸したＰＨ島は、かつて政府の研究施設があり、今は賞金首となったシーザーが支配していた。そこへ、七武海になったロー、麦わらの一味と、それを追ってきた海軍が↗

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.70

〝ドフラミンゴ現る〟

CONTENTS

第691話 〝死の国の王〟 —— 007

第692話 〝ドレスローザから来た刺客〟 — 028

第693話 〝死んでくれ〟 —— 048

第694話 〝最も危険な男〟 —— 067

第695話 〝任せろ!!!〟 —— 085

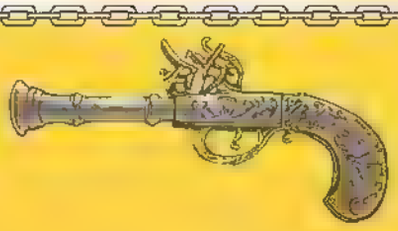
第696話 〝利害の一致〟 —— 105

第697話 〝取り引き〟 —— 125

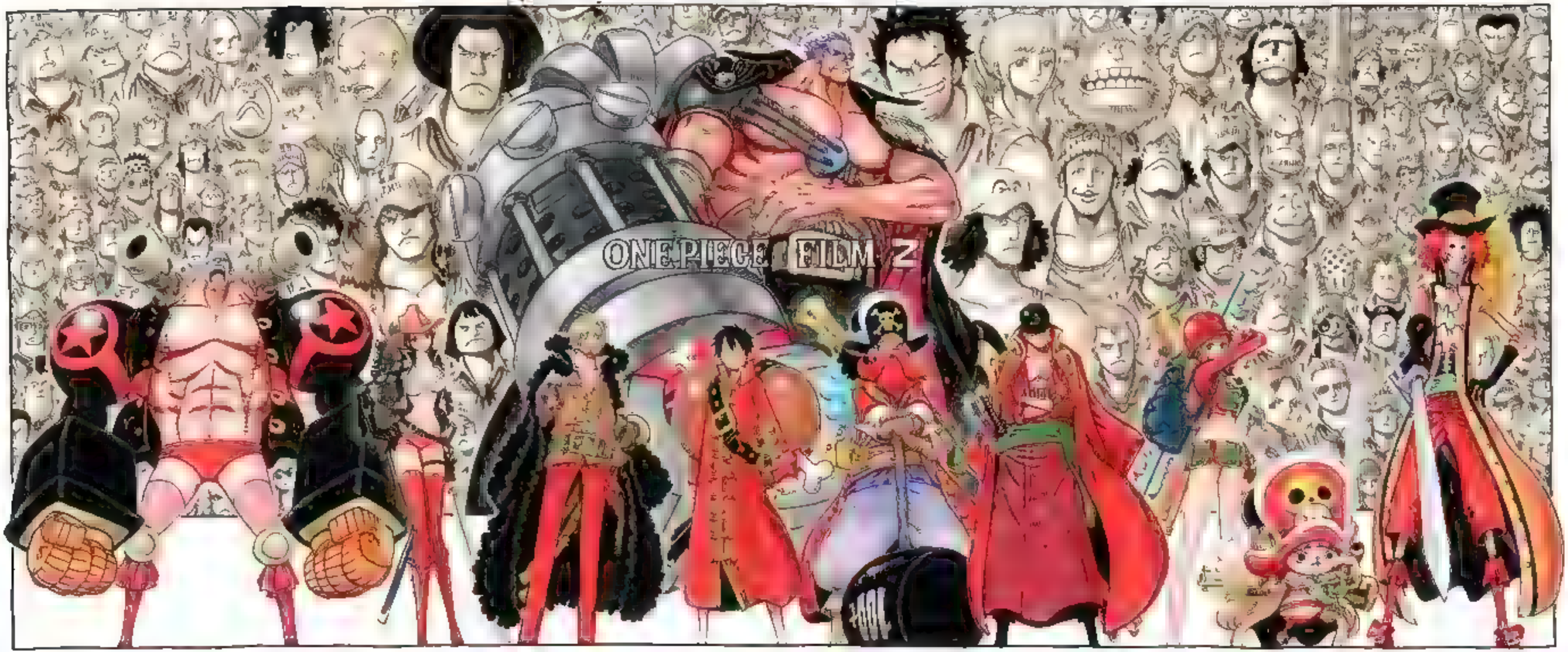
第698話 〝ドフラミンゴ現る〟 —— 145

第699話 〝朝刊〟 —— 164

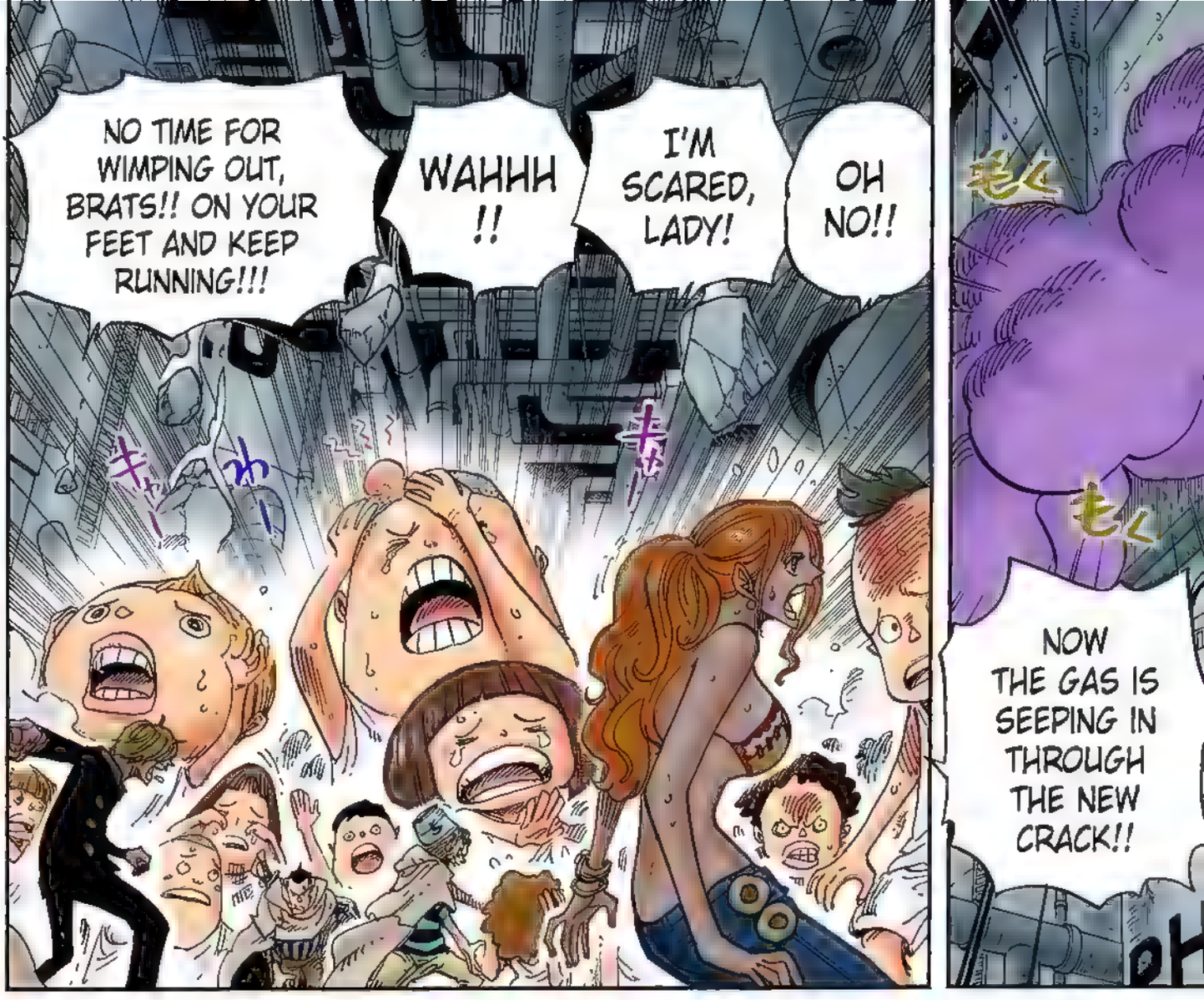
第700話 〝奴のペース〟 —— 185

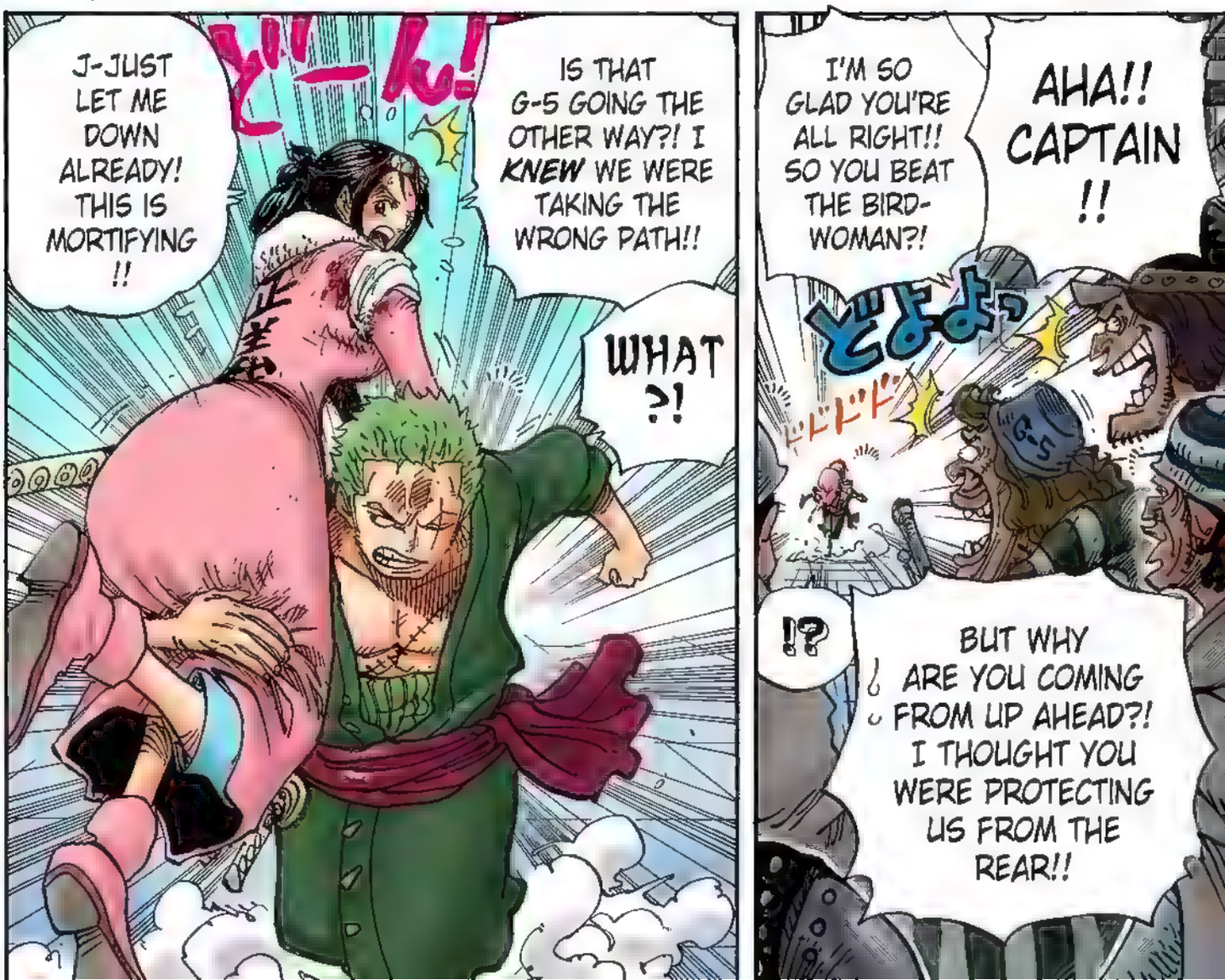


Chapter 691: KING OF THE LAND OF THE DEAD

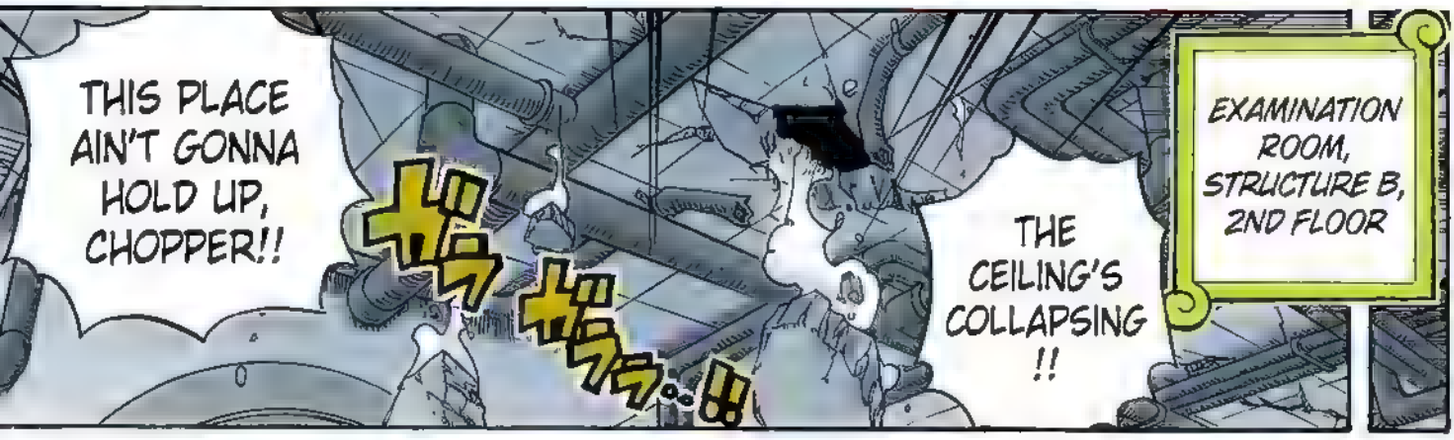


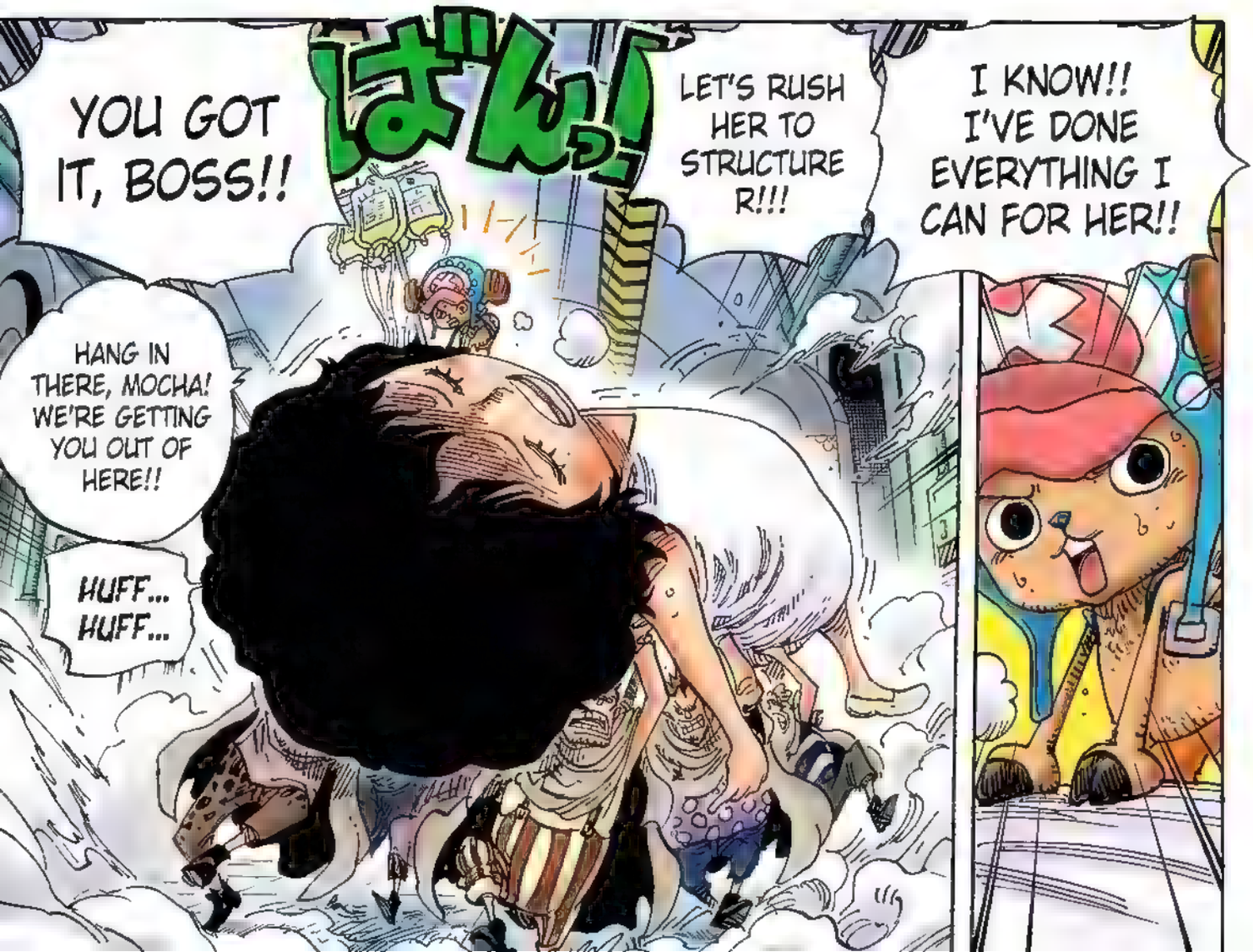
!!!
ズズゥ…ゲッ!!!
AAAAHH !!
ガラ ガラ
ガシャアン!!
204
EEEEK !!!
I COULDA SWORN THE CEILING JUST FLOATED A BIT!!!

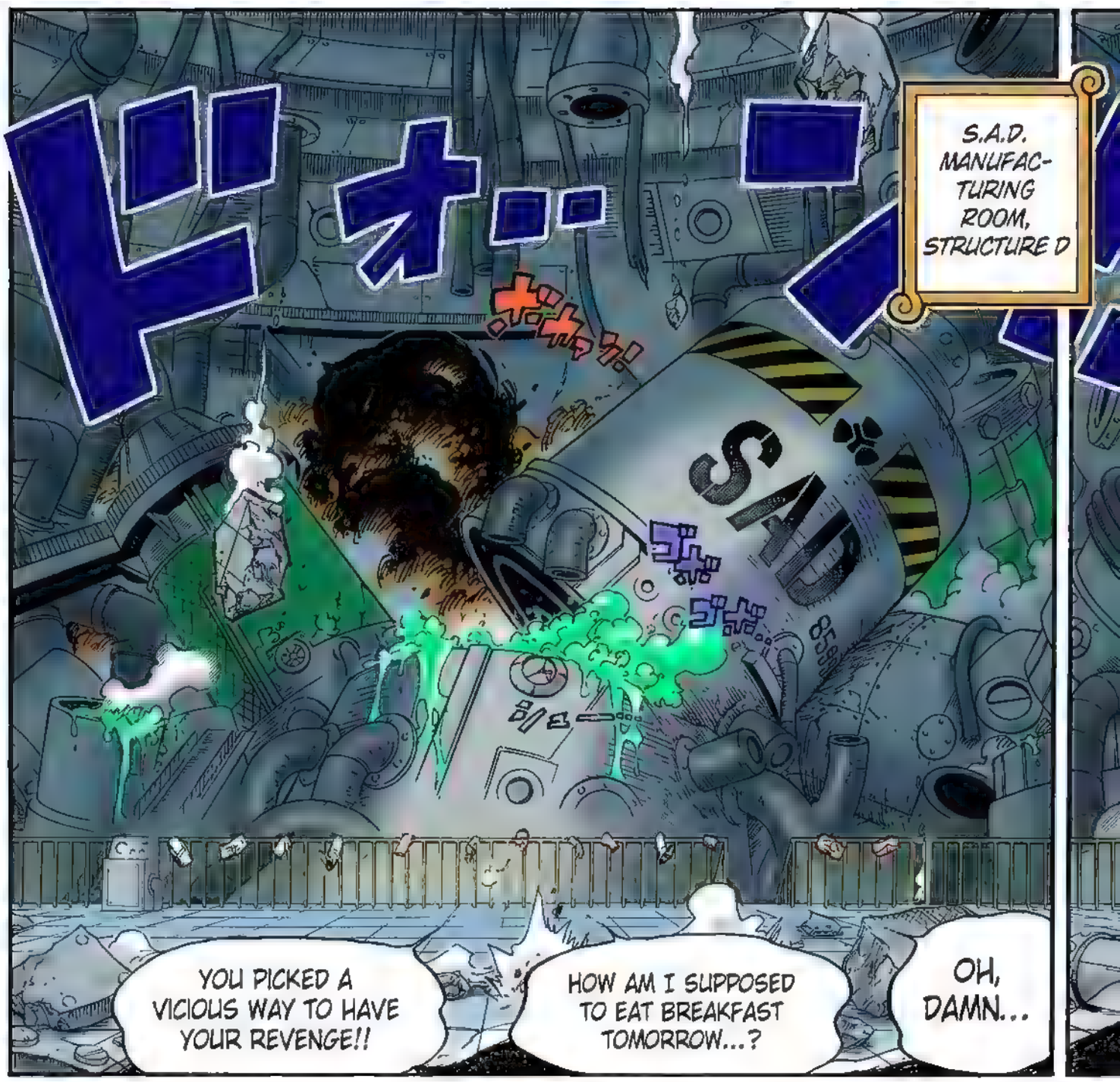

NO TIME FOR WIMPING OUT, BRATS!! ON YOUR FEET AND KEEP RUNNING!!!
WAHHH !!
I'M SCARED, LADY!
OH NO!!
NOW THE GAS IS SEEPING IN THROUGH THE NEW CRACK!!


J-JUST LET ME DOWN ALREADY! THIS IS MORTIFYING !!
IS THAT G-5 GOING THE OTHER WAY?! I KNEW WE WERE TAKING THE WRONG PATH!!
WHAT ?!
I'M SO GLAD YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!! SO YOU BEAT THE BIRD-WOMAN?!
AHA!! CAPTAIN !!
!?
BUT WHY ARE YOU COMING FROM UP AHEAD?! I THOUGHT YOU WERE PROTECTING US FROM THE REAR!!

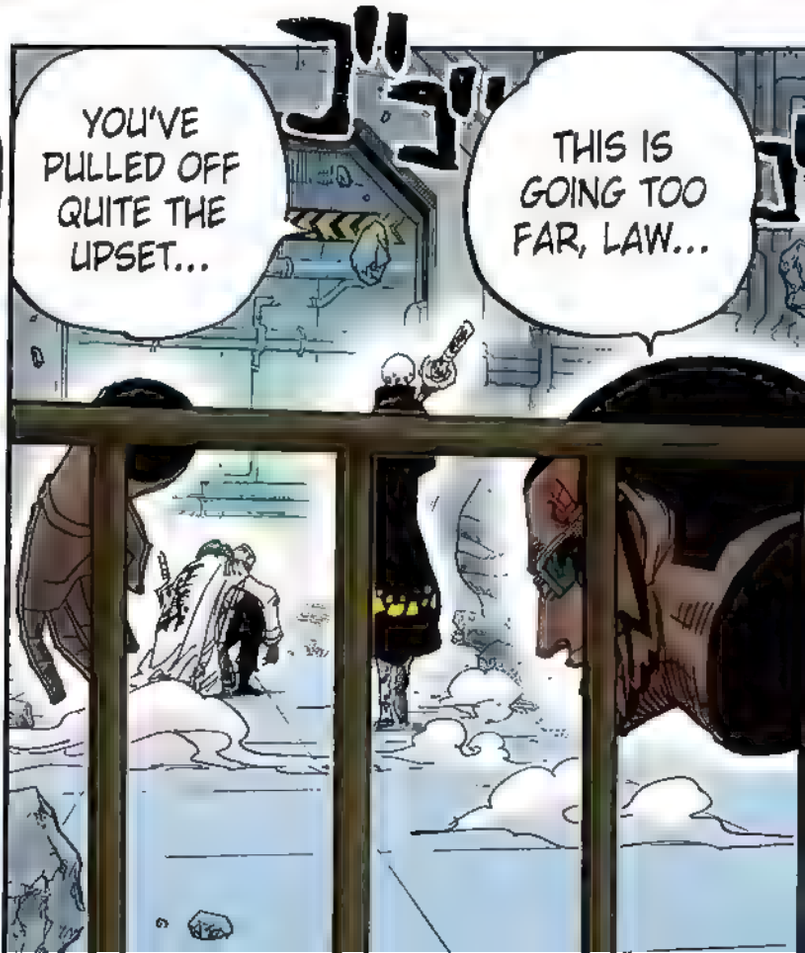
HURRY, EVERYONE!!
OTHER WAY, ZOLO, THE OTHER WAY!!
WHO GAVE YOU PERMISSION TO CARRY TASHIGI OVER YOUR SHOULDER ?!!
ウレァア!!!


THIS PLACE AIN'T GONNA HOLD UP, CHOPPER!!
ガラ ガラ..!!
THE CEILING'S COLLAPSING !!
EXAMINATION ROOM, STRUCTURE B, 2ND FLOOR


YOU GOT IT, BOSS!!
ばんっ!
LET'S RUSH HER TO STRUCTURE R!!!
I KNOW!! I'VE DONE EVERYTHING I CAN FOR HER!!
HANG IN THERE, MOCHA! WE'RE GETTING YOU OUT OF HERE!!
HUFF... HUFF...

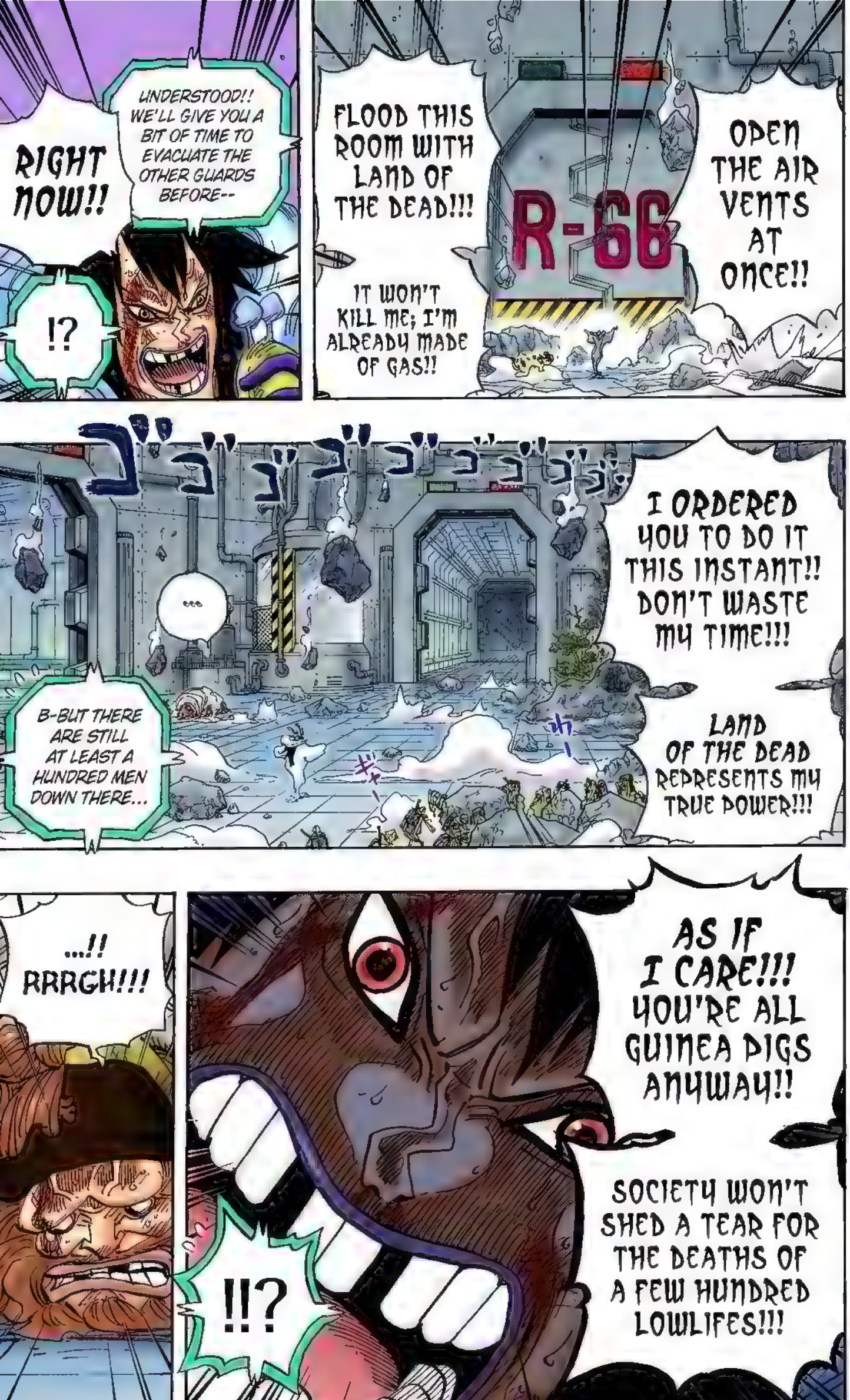

S.A.D. MANUFAC-TURING ROOM, STRUCTURE D
SAD
YOU PICKED A VICIOUS WAY TO HAVE YOUR REVENGE!!
HOW AM I SUPPOSED TO EAT BREAKFAST TOMORROW...?
OH, DAMN...

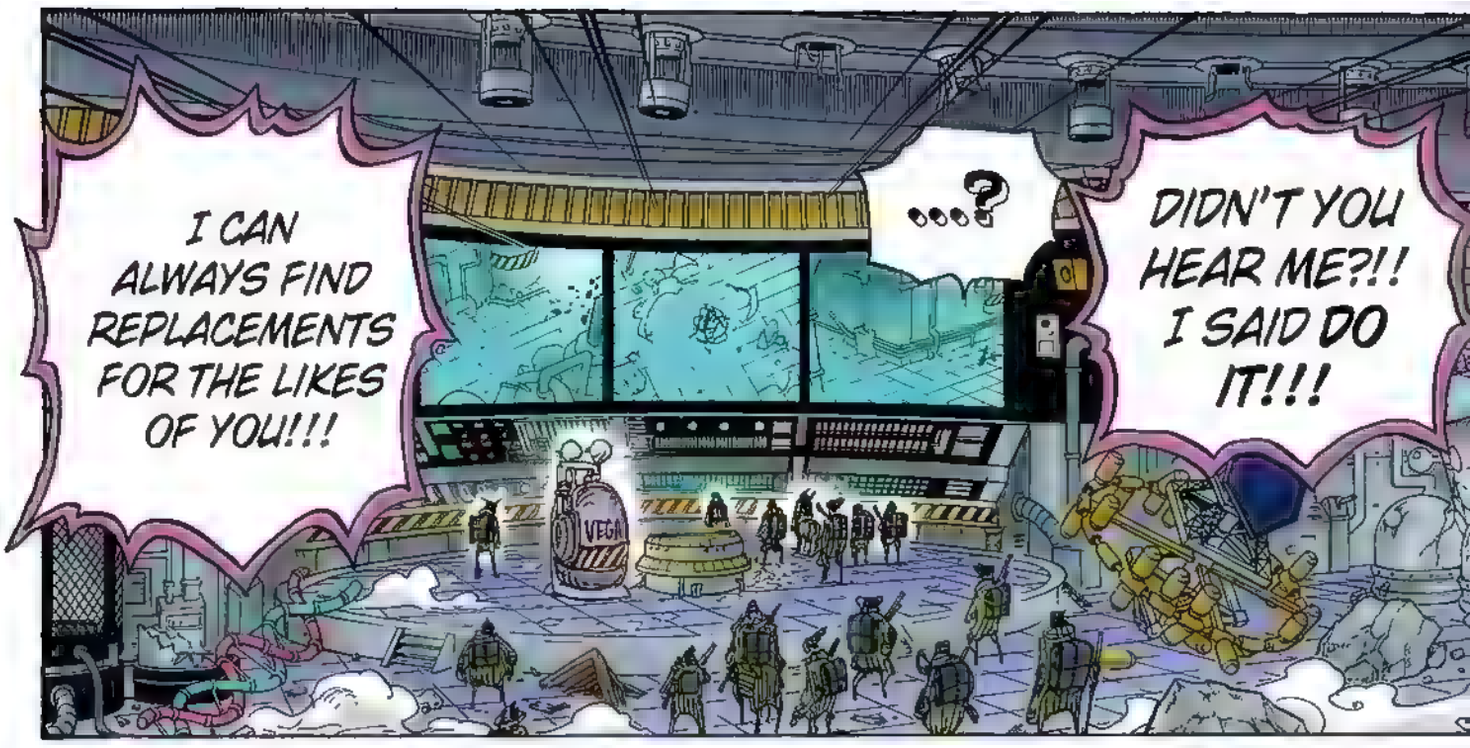
MARK MY WORDS...
...
BUT YOU WILL REGRET THIS.
正美我

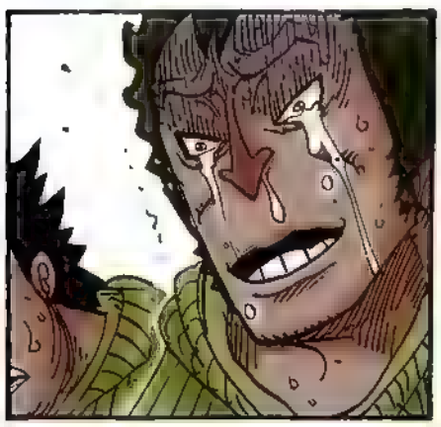

YOU'VE PULLED OFF QUITE THE UPSET...
THIS IS GOING TOO FAR, LAW...

!?
AND THAT WILL BE YOUR DOWN-FALL!!!
ゴゴゴゴ…
YOU KNOW NOTHING OF JOKER'S PAST.
TELL HIM THE WORLD IS TOO DEEP FOR A KID WHO TALKS BIG TO--!!!
スパ!!!
…!!
TELL HIM, SMOKER.
…THAT A FRESH FACE WITH A BIT OF HYPE BEHIND HIM CAN SEIZE THE REINS.
THE WORLD IS NOT SUCH A SHALLOW PLACE…
FWICH!
THIS ROOM WILL BLOW SKY-HIGH SOON.
GOOD-BYE…
…VERGO THE PIRATE.
正美
FOCUS ON YOUR OWN PREDICA-MENT.
DON'T WORRY ABOUT ME.

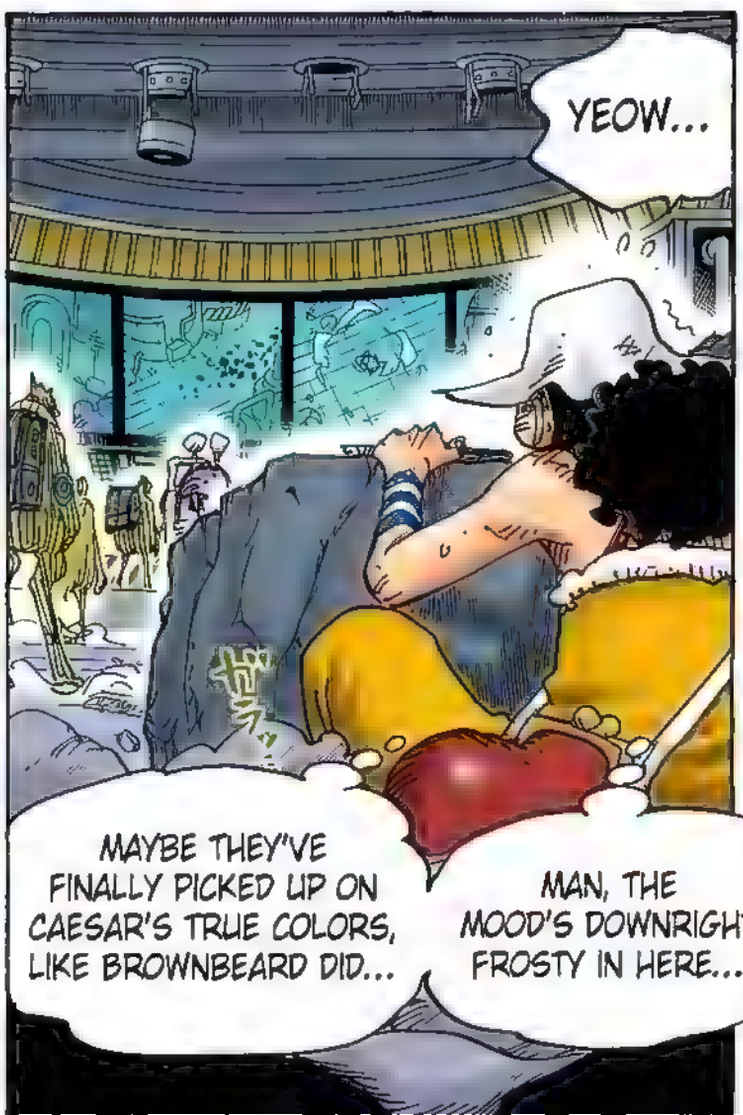
ONLY ONE MAN COULD HAVE DONE THIS!!
STRUCTURE R, 1ST FLOOR
MASTERRR !!
SOME OF OUR GUYS ARE TRAPPED UNDER THE RUBBLE!!
MASTER!! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
PTU... WHAT IS VERGO DOING?!
LAW!!
R-66
GAS
Y-YES, MASTER! WHAT JUST HAPPENED ...?!
...
SECRET ROOM, COME IN!!!
CAN YOU HEAR ME, SECOND FLOOR?!!
WHAT WAS THAT?
HOPE EVERYONE'S OKAY.
LOOK WHAT YOU'VE DONE! YOU'VE RUINED MY BEAUTIFUL PARADISE!!!
!

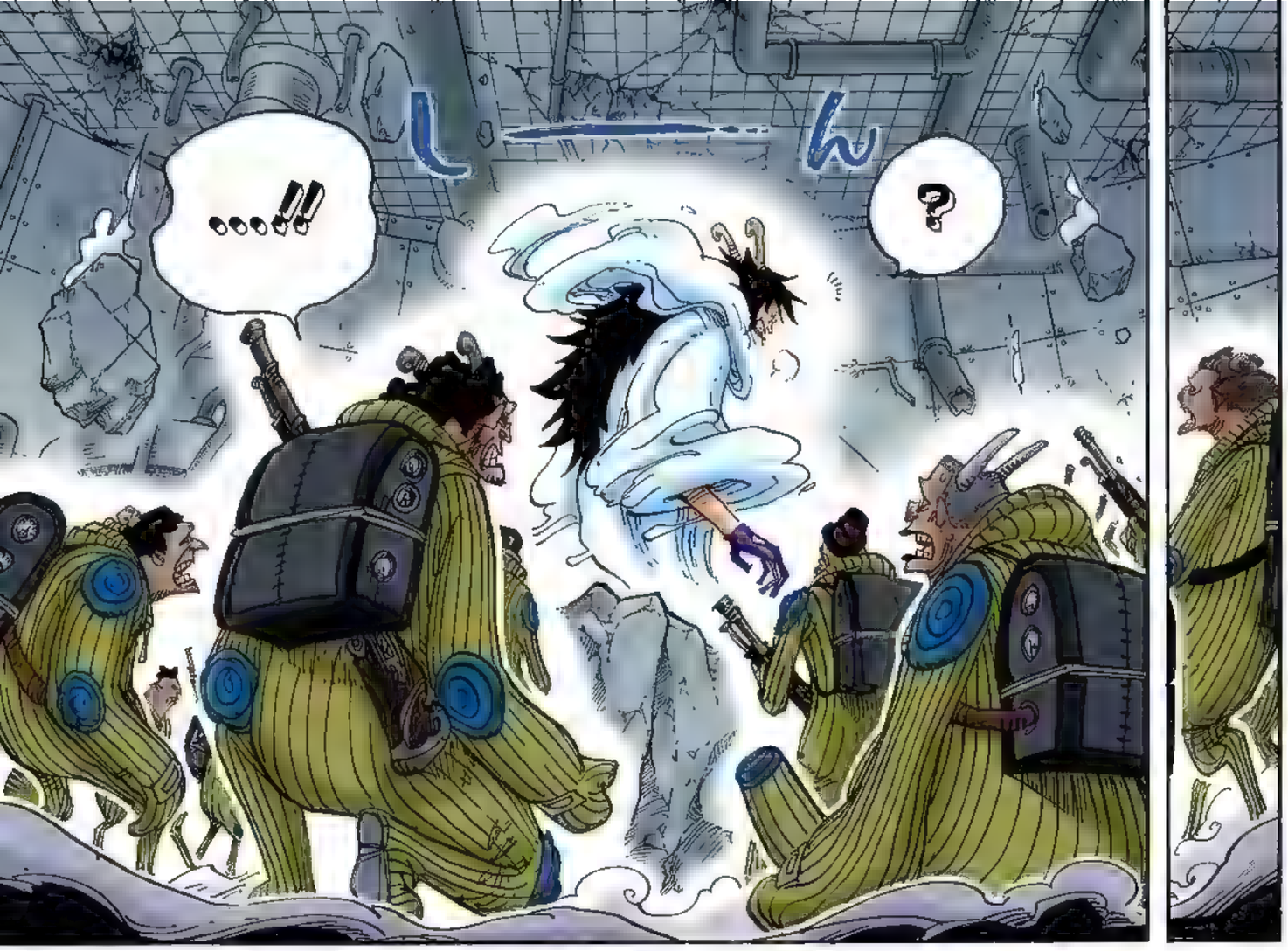

RIGHT NOW!!
UNDERSTOOD!! WE'LL GIVE YOU A BIT OF TIME TO EVACUATE THE OTHER GUARDS BEFORE--
!?
FLOOD THIS ROOM WITH LAND OF THE DEAD!!!
R-66
OPEN THE AIR VENTS AT ONCE!!
IT WON'T KILL ME; I'M ALREADY MADE OF GAS!!
I ORDERED YOU TO DO IT THIS INSTANT!! DON'T WASTE MY TIME!!!
B-BUT THERE ARE STILL AT LEAST A HUNDRED MEN DOWN THERE...
LAND OF THE DEAD REPRESENTS MY TRUE POWER!!!
...!! RRRGH!!!
!!?
AS IF I CARE!!! YOU'RE ALL GUINEA PIGS ANYWAY!!
SOCIETY WON'T SHED A TEAR FOR THE DEATHS OF A FEW HUNDRED LOWLIFES!!!

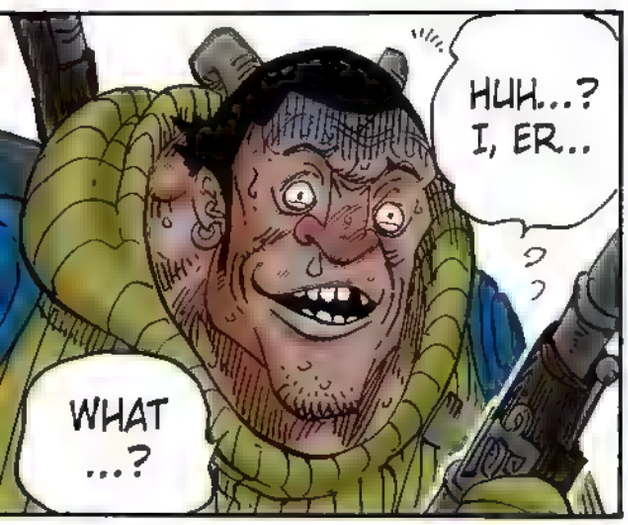

I CAN ALWAYS FIND REPLACEMENTS FOR THE LIKES OF YOU!!!
...?
DIDN'T YOU HEAR ME?!! I SAID DO IT!!!



I CAN SEE ZOLO AND THE OTHERS ON THE MONITORS! DANG, THEY'RE BEING CHASED AROUND BY THE GAS.
AND THANKS TO THAT, THEY'VE FORGOTTEN ABOUT ME FOR A SECOND.
ARE THE DOORS CONTROLLABLE FROM HERE?!

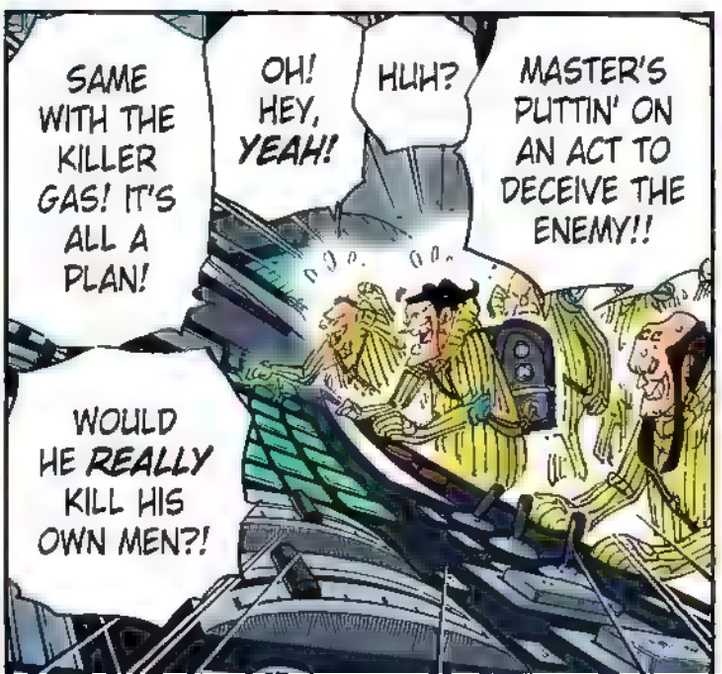

YEOW...
MAYBE THEY'VE FINALLY PICKED UP ON CAESAR'S TRUE COLORS, LIKE BROWNBEARD DID...
MAN, THE MOOD'S DOWNRIGHT FROSTY IN HERE...

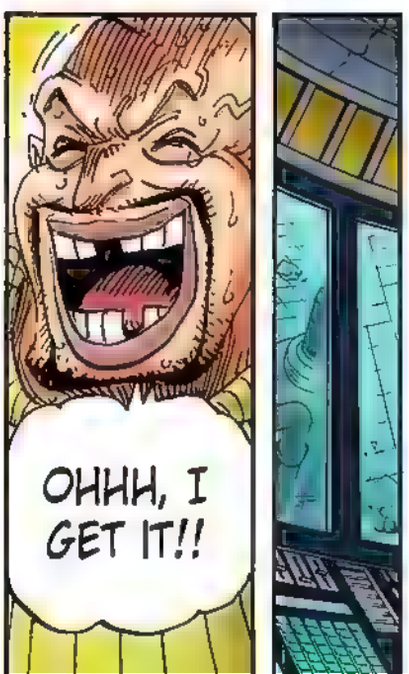

...!!
?


HUH...? I, ER..
WHAT ...?

WHAT'S THAT LOOK ON YOUR FACE?
WHAT'S YOUR PROBLEM ...?

HOW COULD WE DOUBT OUR KIND MASTER?! IT'D HURT HIS FEELINGS!!


SAME WITH THE KILLER GAS! IT'S ALL A PLAN!
OH! HEY, YEAH!
HUH?
MASTER'S PUTTIN' ON AN ACT TO DECEIVE THE ENEMY!!
WOULD HE REALLY KILL HIS OWN MEN?!

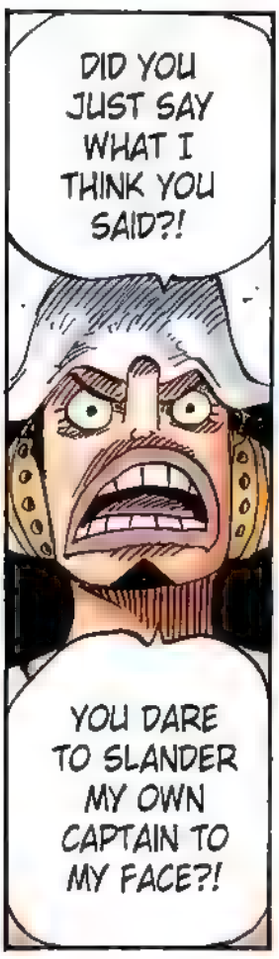

OHHH, I GET IT!!

OKAY, MASTER! VENTS ARE OPEN!!
R-66
HUH?!
SHU HO HO HO!!
AAAH!! THE KILLER GAS IS INSIDE!!
THAT'S RIGHT, SCUM! YOUR JOB IS TO FOLLOW ORDERS, NOT USE YOUR HEADS!!
NOW COME AND BE MY STRENGTH, LAND OF THE DEAD!!
モクモク
モクモク
SHU HO HO HO HO HO!!!
THIS IS MY POWER... THE POWER OF SCIENCE!!!
URP! THAT'S THE STUFF...
THANKS TO THE PUBLIC DEMONSTRATION, TWO NATIONS--PEACEFUL ONES, MIND YOU--HAVE ALREADY LEAPT AT THE CHANCE TO USE LAND OF THE DEAD!!
...
WHEN HUMANKIND TRULY SEEKS TO PROTECT ITSELF, IT DESIRES THE MEANS TO KILL ITS ENEMIES!! THEY ALL NEED ME IN THE END!!!
I WILL FILL THE WORLD WITH WEAPONS AND BEGIN MY REIGN AS KING OF THE LAND OF THE DEAD!!!
SHU HO HO HO!! BEHOLD!!!

STOP...
MASTER !!
HUH ...?
!
B-BUT... WHAT IS HAPPENING HERE?
THOSE MEN ARE...
WHAT?! VERY WELL!
WATCH OVER BROWNBEARD, MOMO!!

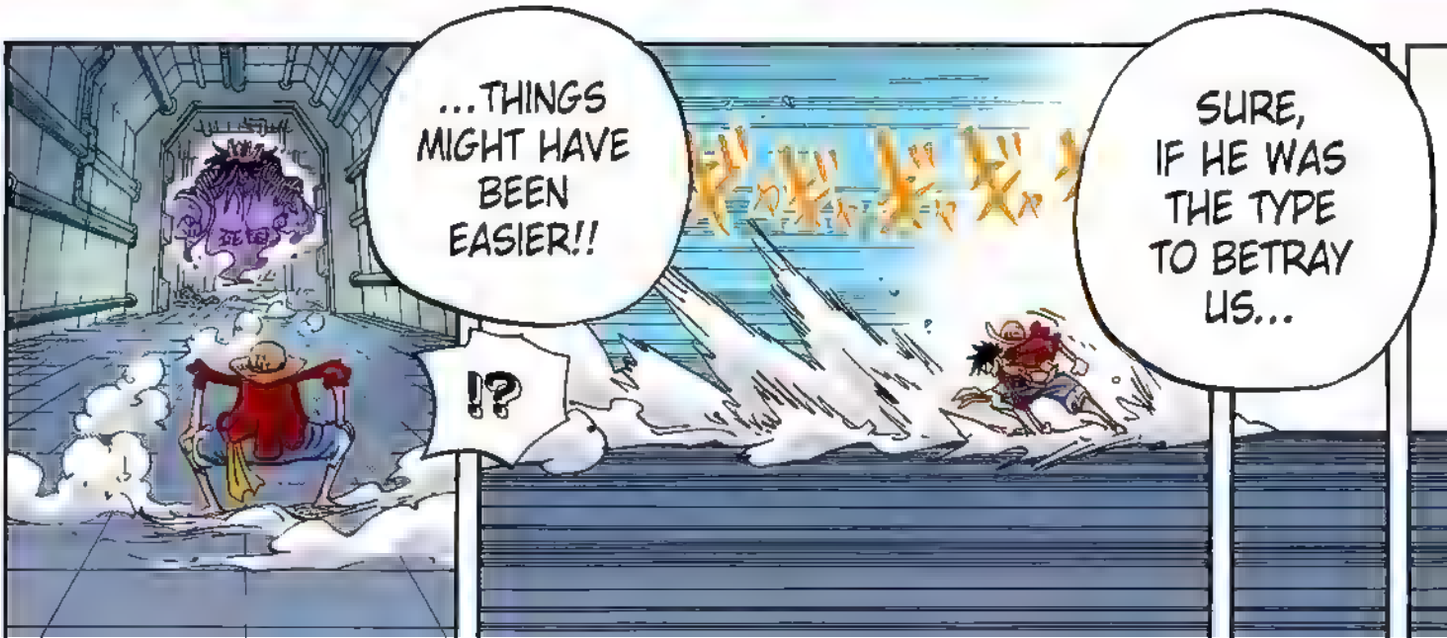
IS IT TRUE ...?!
HE'S WASTING THE OTHER GUARDS!! WHAT IS MASTER THINKING?!!
ガクッ!!
AAAAHH !!!
ARE WE NOTHING BUT GUINEA PIGS?!
VEG
THE SPEED WITH WHICH IT AFFECTS THE NERVES IS SIMPLY A WORK OF ART!!
SHU HO HO HO!! EVEN I HAVE TO ADMIT THIS HAS SURPASSED ALL EXPECTATIONS!!
BUT ONCE YOU PASS THROUGH THAT HALLWAY, STRUCTURE B WILL ALREADY BE FULL OF THE GAS!!
DSH DSH DSH DSH...
HEY!! WHERE ARE YOU GOING, STRAW HAT LUFFY?!! SHU HO HO!!
YOU ARE ALL DOOMED!! THERE'S NOWHERE LEFT TO RUN ON THE ENTIRE ISLAND!!!
HAVE YOU LOST YOUR WILL TO FIGHT?! WHAT A PATHETIC EXCUSE FOR A MAN!!!

HEY, I FORGOT ABOUT HIM! HE'S WITH STRAW HAT!!
I WANT TO PROTECT MY FRIENDS FROM THE GAS!!!
I HATE TO BOTHER YOU IN A TIME OF GRIEF, BUT CAN YOU GIVE ME ACCESS TO THOSE CONTROLS?!


DID YOU JUST SAY WHAT I THINK YOU SAID?!
YOU DARE TO SLANDER MY OWN CAPTAIN TO MY FACE?!

DIDN'T YOU SEE YOUR CAPTAIN RUNNING FROM CAESAR?!!
BUT... AREN'T YOU IN THE SAME SITUATION?!!
HE'S CHICKENING OUT AND LEAVING YOU BEHIND!!
HA HA!! SERVES YOU RIGHT!!

I ADMIT IT, WE'VE ALL BEEN BETRAYED!!
SO YOU SAW THAT WHOLE TURN OF EVENTS?! FINE...
BUT KNOWING THAT HE'S OUR ENEMY DOESN'T CHANGE ANYTHING... THERE'S NO ESCAPE!!


...THINGS MIGHT HAVE BEEN EASIER!!
!?
SURE, IF HE WAS THE TYPE TO BETRAY US...

...BUT HE NEVER, EVER FAILS...
WE MIGHT WANNA TUCK OUR TAILS BETWEEN OUR LEGS AND RUN...
...UNTIL IT BREAKS OUR OWN BACKS!!
...TO BELIEVE IN OUR STRENGTH AS A GROUP...
...FOR AS LONG AS OUR LIVES HOLD OUT!!!
WHICH MEANS WE STEP UP AND MEET HIS HOPES...
STOMP!!
JUST WATCH. CAESAR'S THE KIND OF MAN LUFFY HATES MOST!!
!?
!!?

I DON'T EVER WANT TO SEE YOU AGAIN!!!!

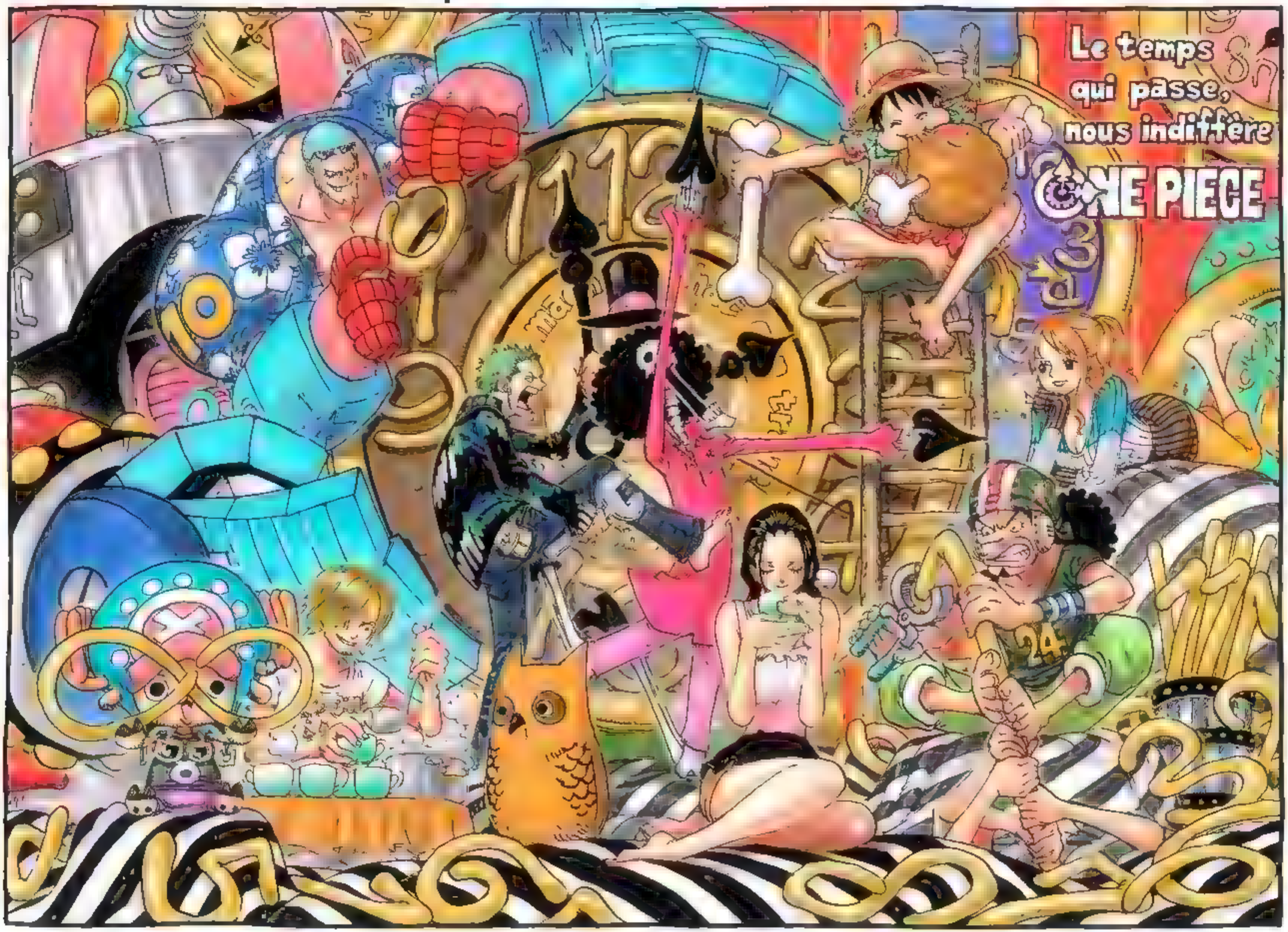
LUFFY ...

...WILL NEVER FORGIVE CAESAR FOR THIS!!!!

KI

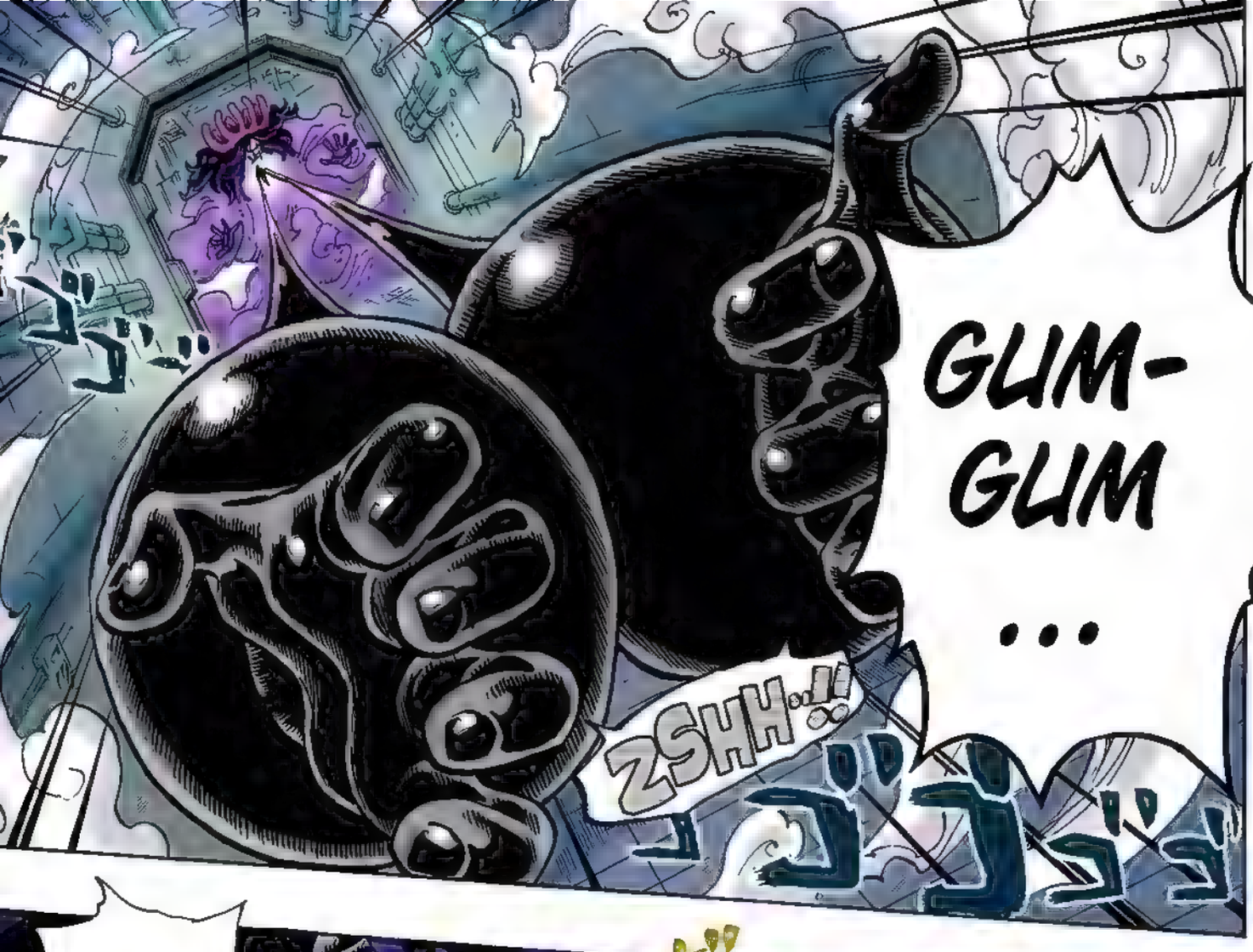
!!?

Chapter 692: ASSASSINS FROM DRESSROSA

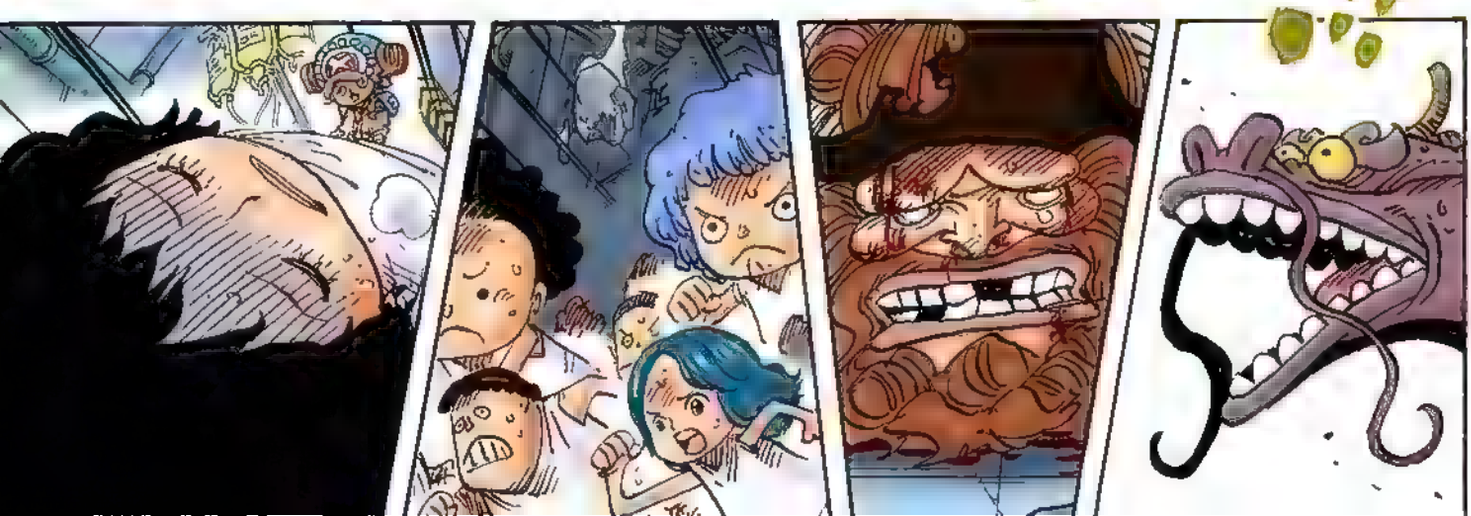


vol. 70

ONE PIECE


GUM-
GUM
...
ZSHH..!!
ゴゴゴゴ

H-HEY, I KNOW...!
UM, STRAW HAT...
...YOU WADDA WORK FOR ME...?!!
ギギギ...!!



…
GRIZZLY
MAGNUM
!!!!
IGBLPGH
!!!
!!!!
!!!
バキバキ
バキ

ゴォォーン
ドドドッ!!
ドギュン!!
パキ パキ..
SHLUNK..
STARE

WHAT KIND OF JOKE IS THIS...?
YOU CALL THIS A PUBLIC DEMONSTRATION?!!
...!!
FZZT..!!
AROUND THE NEW WORLD...
ゴゴォォォォ...
JOKER WILL NOT TAKE THIS LYING DOWN!!
GRRR !!!
INFORM MAMA, TOUT DE SUITE!
ガッ!
HE JUST TOOK DOWN CAESAR!!
...
...
オォォ
I SUSPECT THEY HAVE AN ALLIANCE. INFORM THE WORLD!!
THIS IS NO LONGER A MATTER OF MERE CRIMINAL BUSINESS!!!
YOU SURE?! YOU KNOW THINGS'LL GET HAIRY!!
TELL JACK ABOUT THIS...

CAN YOU HEAR ME, CHOPPER ?!!
HANG IN THERE, MOCHA!!
HURRY, HURRY!!
STRUCTURE B, 2ND FLOOR
HUH?! IS THAT USOPP?!

UH--! OKAY, THANKS!!
HURRY !!!
I'M CLOSING THE GATE TO STRUCTURE R BEFORE THE GAS GETS INSIDE!!

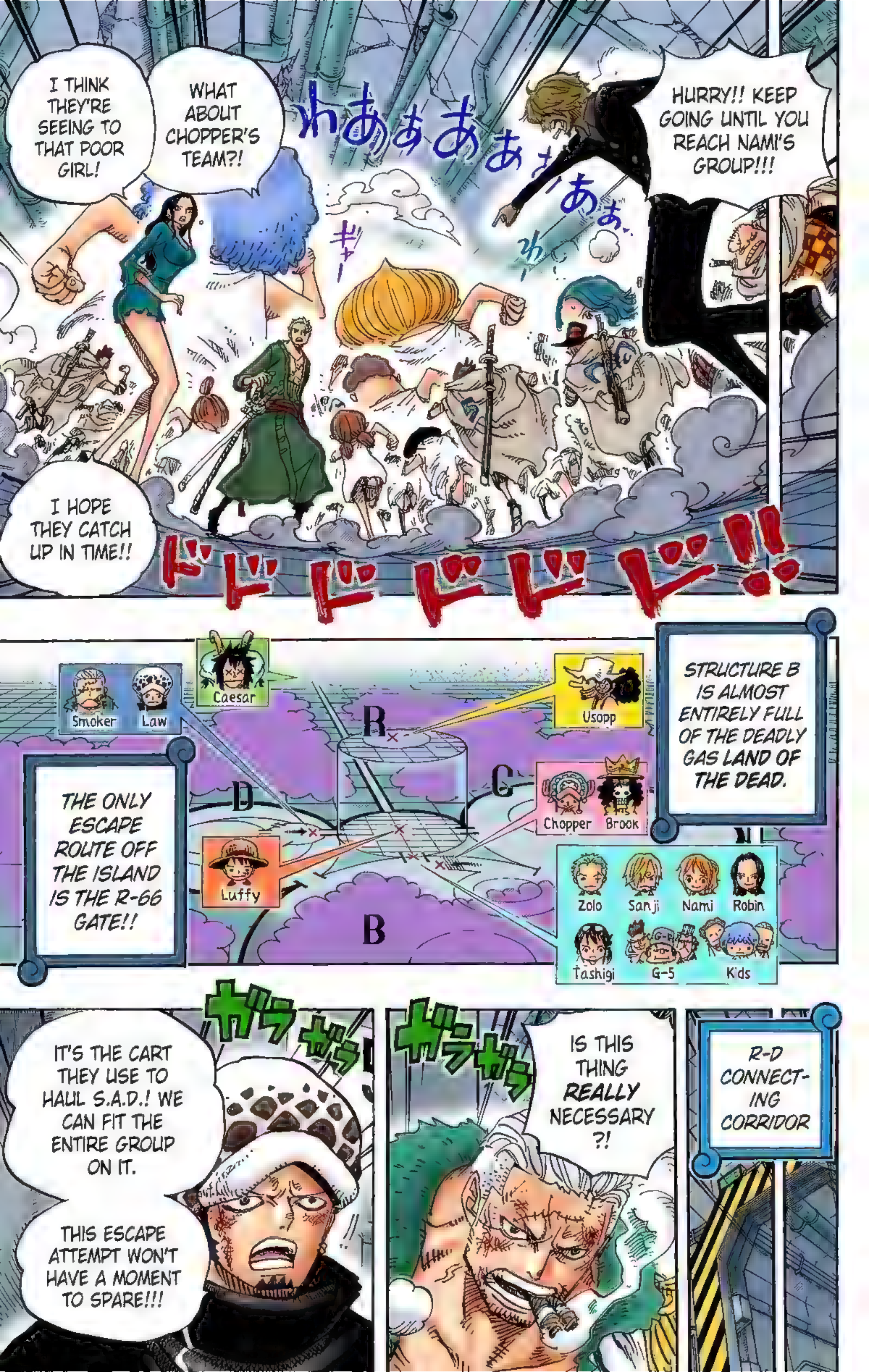
TAKE THE STAIRS AHEAD AND TO THE RIGHT! IT'S YOUR SHORTEST ROUTE!!

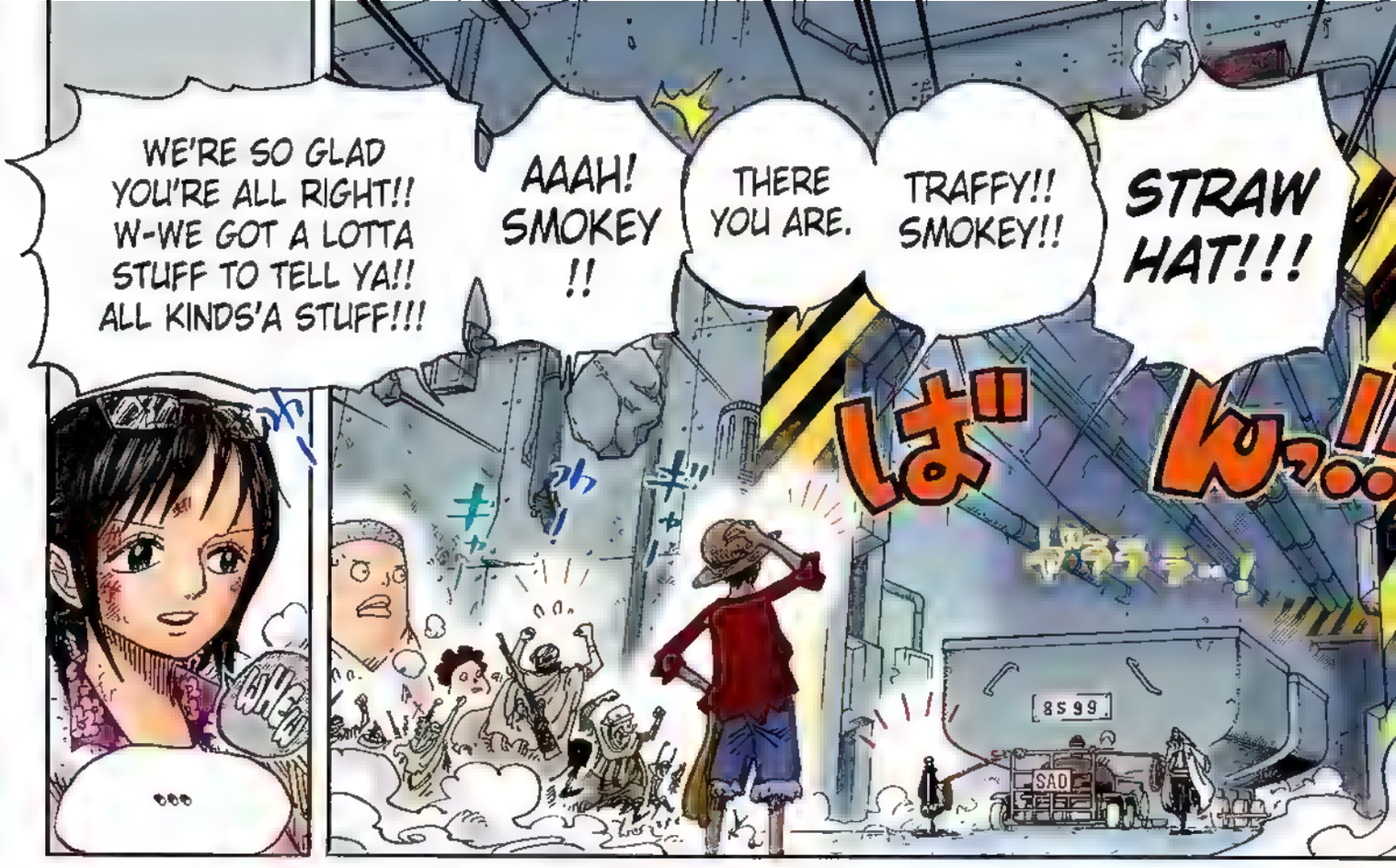
WHAAAAT ?!!
...AND THE RESULTS WERE, WELL, FATAL!!
KIN'EMON GOT HIT BY THE KILLER GAS...

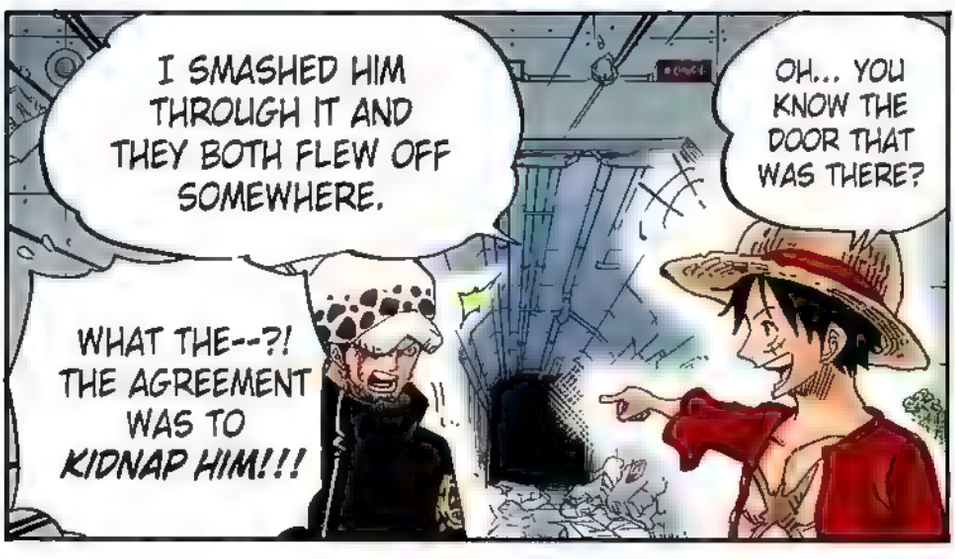
HUH?! BROOK!!
AHH!! WAIT, CHOPPER !!

YES, REALLY! IT'S A SECRET, THOUGH.
WHAT?!! HE TURNED INTO A LITTLE DRAGON?!
EEEK! HIS FACE IS SCARY!
...KIN'EMON WAS SEARCHING FOR HIS LOST SON, AND...
WHILE WE WERE FREEING MORE CHILDREN FROM AN EXAMINATION ROOM BACK THERE...
RUN AWAY, CHILDREN!!
TO STRUCTURE R!!
TALK ABOUT RECKLESS !!!
...AND THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED!!!
ばーーーん!!
COME GAS OR FLAMES, I WILL BOLDLY STRIDE THROUGH!!!
THERE IS NOTHING THAT CANNOT BE OVERCOME THROUGH SHEER WILL!!
BUT THAT CORRIDOR'S ALREADY FILLED WITH GAS!
MIGHT HE HAVE BEEN THAT DRAGON I SLASHED?!
YOU WANT ANOTHER BLAST FROM MY ULTIMATE SLINGSHOT, GROWN-UP BLACK KABUTO?!!
ど
THAT'S WHAT YOU CLOWNS GET FOR PUTTING UP A FIGHT!!
DAMN... YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS!
THE SECRET ROOM, STRUCTURE R, 2ND FLOOR
ん!
UHOA UHOA

HMM ?
LUFFY !!!
B-R CORRIDOR, 1ST FLOOR
キャー
A-ALL THE CHILDREN !!
...!!
WAIT, NO, HE'S NOT FINE!!
YEAH, HE'S FINE!!
OH!! BROWNIE'S KNOCKED OUT!! IS HE OKAY?!
I'M SO GLAD YOU GOT HERE BEFORE US!!
わぁあああああ...
...!!
HEE HEE HEE!! SEE, MOMO?!
MY CREW'S ALREADY ON THE WAY TO SAVE THEM!!
AND WHEN THEY SAY THEY'LL DO SOMETHING, THEY DO IT!! DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT!!!
DON'T WORRY ABOUT THE KIDS.

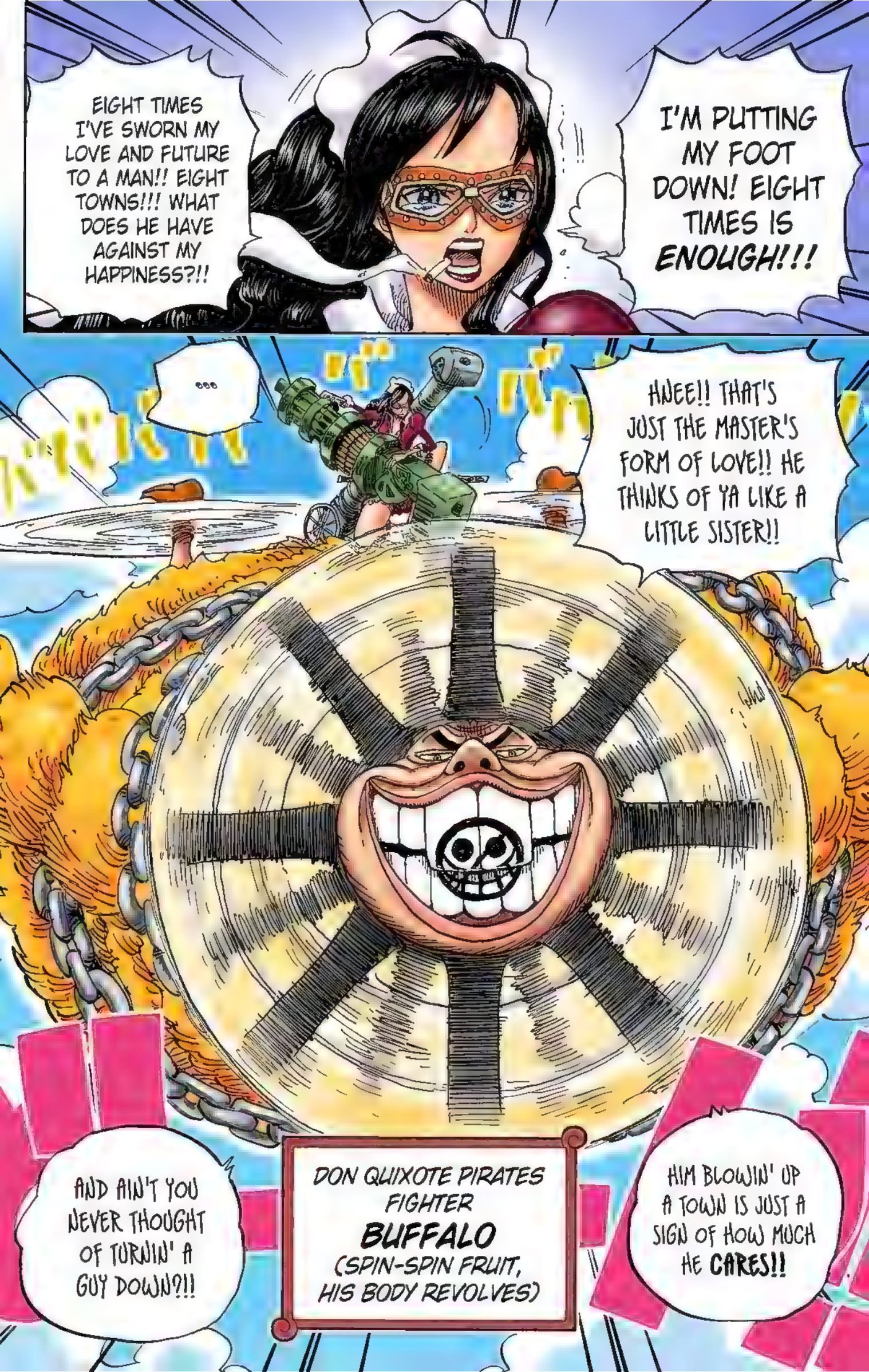

HURRY!! KEEP GOING UNTIL YOU REACH NAMI'S GROUP!!!
わあぁあぁあぁ
WHAT ABOUT CHOPPER'S TEAM?!
I THINK THEY'RE SEEING TO THAT POOR GIRL!
I HOPE THEY CATCH UP IN TIME!!
ドドドドド!!
STRUCTURE B IS ALMOST ENTIRELY FULL OF THE DEADLY GAS LAND OF THE DEAD.
Usopp
Caesar
Smoker
Law
R
C
D
B
Chopper
Brook
Luffy
Zolo
Sanji
Nami
Robin
Tashigi
G-5
Kids
THE ONLY ESCAPE ROUTE OFF THE ISLAND IS THE R-66 GATE!!
R-D CONNECTING CORRIDOR
ガラガラ
IS THIS THING REALLY NECESSARY?!
ガラガラ
IT'S THE CART THEY USE TO HAUL S.A.D.! WE CAN FIT THE ENTIRE GROUP ON IT.
THIS ESCAPE ATTEMPT WON'T HAVE A MOMENT TO SPARE!!!

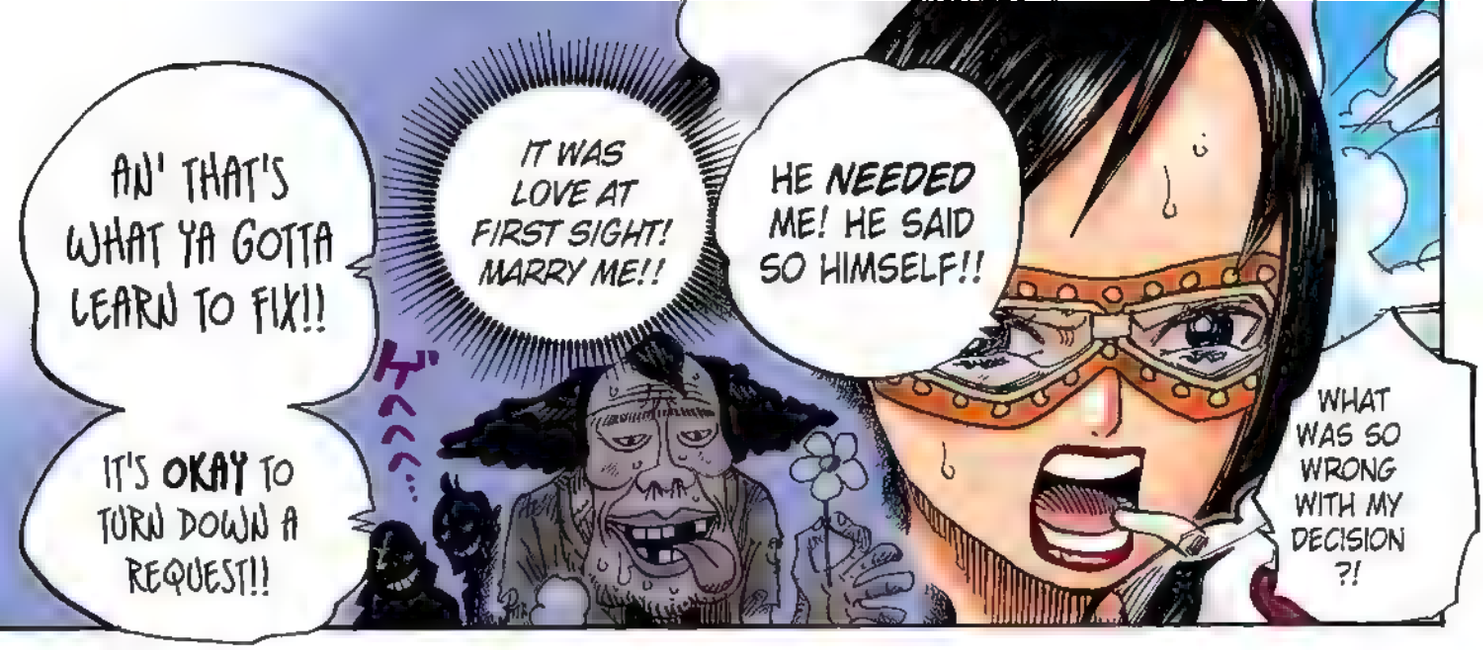




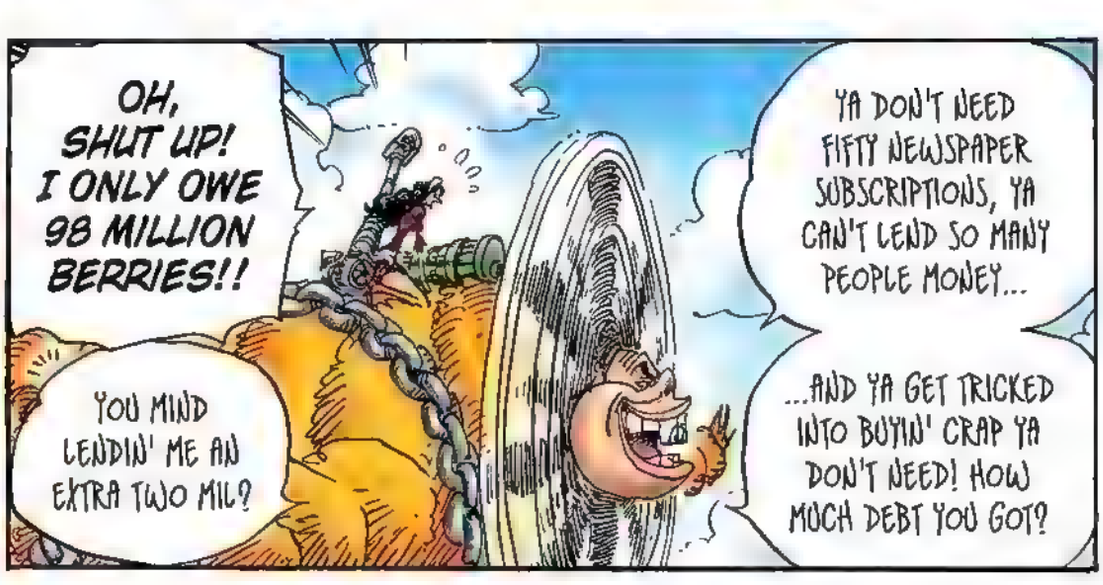
STRAW HAT!!!
TRAFFY!! SMOKEY!!
THERE YOU ARE.
AAAH! SMOKEY !!
WE'RE SO GLAD YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!! W-WE GOT A LOTTA STUFF TO TELL YA!! ALL KINDS'A STUFF!!!
ばんっ!!
...
WHERE'S CAESAR?!
OH... YOU KNOW THE DOOR THAT WAS THERE?
I SMASHED HIM THROUGH IT AND THEY BOTH FLEW OFF SOMEWHERE.
WHAT THE--?! THE AGREEMENT WAS TO *KIDNAP HIM!!!*
BUT I DON'T EVEN *WANT* TO CAPTURE THAT JERK ANYMORE!!
THAT'S NOT THE POINT! THE PLAN CALLS FOR IT!! WHAT IF HE GETS AWAY?!!
WHO CARES ABOUT HIM ANYWAY?!
YOU CAN'T JUST CHANGE THE PLAN ON A WHIM!! I SHOULD NEVER HAVE TRUSTED YOU!! WE HAVE TO GO AFTER HIM!!!
フン!!

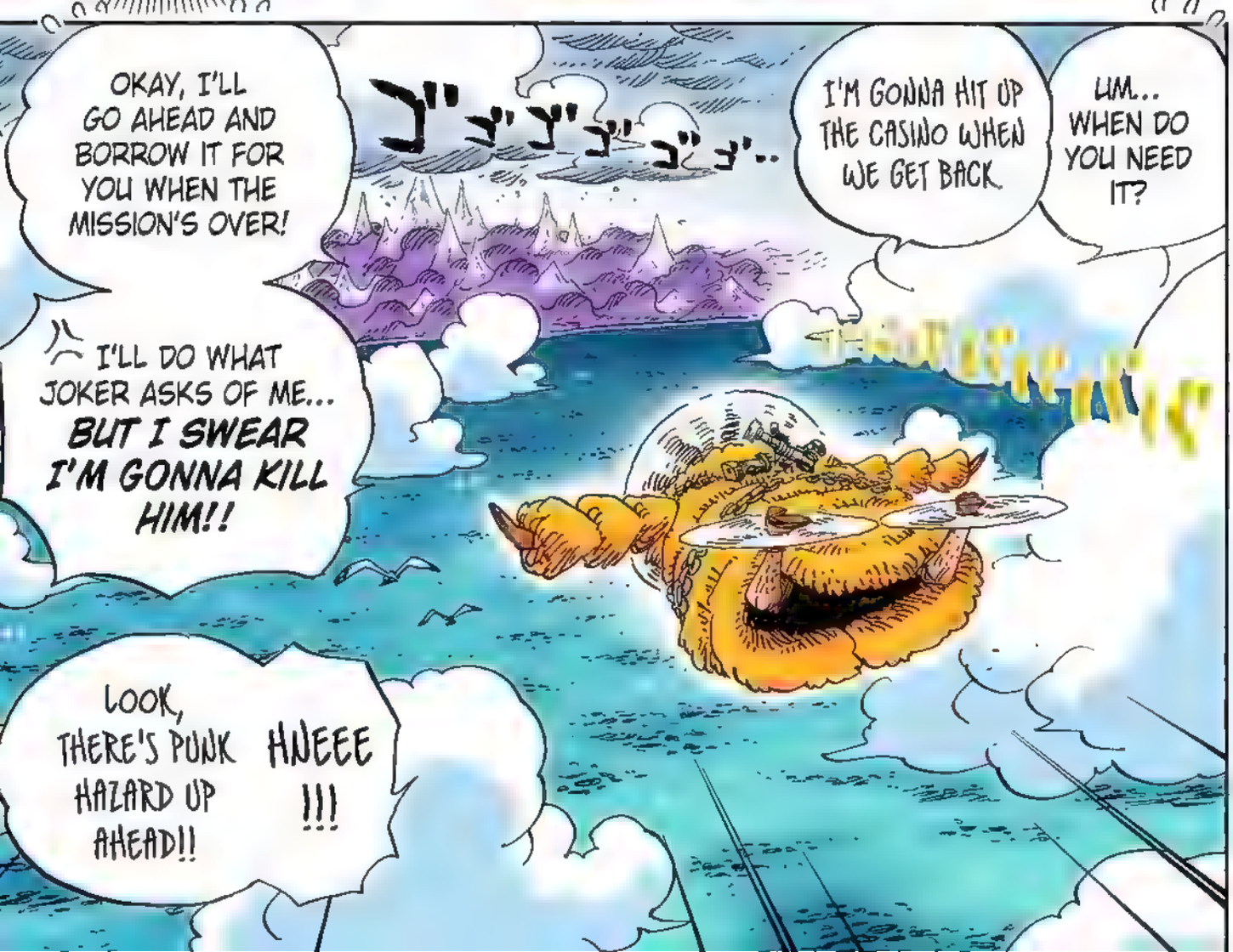
A SHORT TIME AGO, IN THE SKY NEAR PUNK HAZARD...
ONCE THIS JOB IS OVER, IT'S TIME FOR A CLEAN BREAK.
WHEN I GET BACK, I'M FINISHING HIM OFF ONCE AND FOR ALL!!
JOKER, YOU SCUM-BAG!!!
YOU BLEW UP MY FIANCÉ...
...ALONG WITH HIS ENTIRE TOWN!!!
SOME-ONE'S GOTTA DO YOU IN!!!
DON QUIXOTE PIRATES SERVANT/ASSASSIN
BABY 5
(ARMS-ARMS FRUIT, HER ENTIRE BODY IS MADE OF WEAPONS)


EIGHT TIMES I'VE SWORN MY LOVE AND FUTURE TO A MAN!! EIGHT TOWNS!!! WHAT DOES HE HAVE AGAINST MY HAPPINESS?!!
I'M PUTTING MY FOOT DOWN! EIGHT TIMES IS ENOUGH!!!
...
HNEE!! THAT'S JUST THE MASTER'S FORM OF LOVE!! HE THINKS OF YA LIKE A LITTLE SISTER!!
AND AIN'T YOU NEVER THOUGHT OF TURNIN' A GUY DOWN?!!
DON QUIXOTE PIRATES FIGHTER
BUFFALO
(SPIN-SPIN FRUIT, HIS BODY REVOLVES)
HIM BLOWIN' UP A TOWN IS JUST A SIGN OF HOW MUCH HE CARES!!


AN' THAT'S WHAT YA GOTTA LEARN TO FIX!!
IT'S OKAY TO TURN DOWN A REQUEST!!
IT WAS LOVE AT FIRST SIGHT! MARRY ME!!
HE NEEDED ME! HE SAID SO HIMSELF!!
WHAT WAS SO WRONG WITH MY DECISION ?!

きゅん♡
HUH ?!
HE... HE NEEDS ME!!


OH, SHUT UP! I ONLY OWE 98 MILLION BERRIES!!
YOU MIND LENDIN' ME AN EXTRA TWO MIL?
YA DON'T NEED FIFTY NEWSPAPER SUBSCRIPTIONS, YA CAN'T LEND SO MANY PEOPLE MONEY...
...AND YA GET TRICKED INTO BUYIN' CRAP YA DON'T NEED! HOW MUCH DEBT YOU GOT?


OKAY, I'LL GO AHEAD AND BORROW IT FOR YOU WHEN THE MISSION'S OVER!
I'LL DO WHAT JOKER ASKS OF ME... BUT I SWEAR I'M GONNA KILL HIM!!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ..
I'M GONNA HIT UP THE CASINO WHEN WE GET BACK
UM... WHEN DO YOU NEED IT?
LOOK, THERE'S PUNK HAZARD UP AHEAD!!
HNEEE !!!

CAESAR'S GAS IS SMOTHERING THE PLACE! WILL IT DISAPPEAR IF I BLOW IT UP?

ジャキン!!

NAH, I'LL HANDLE THIS. HOP UP AND GIMME SOME SPACE, BABY 5.

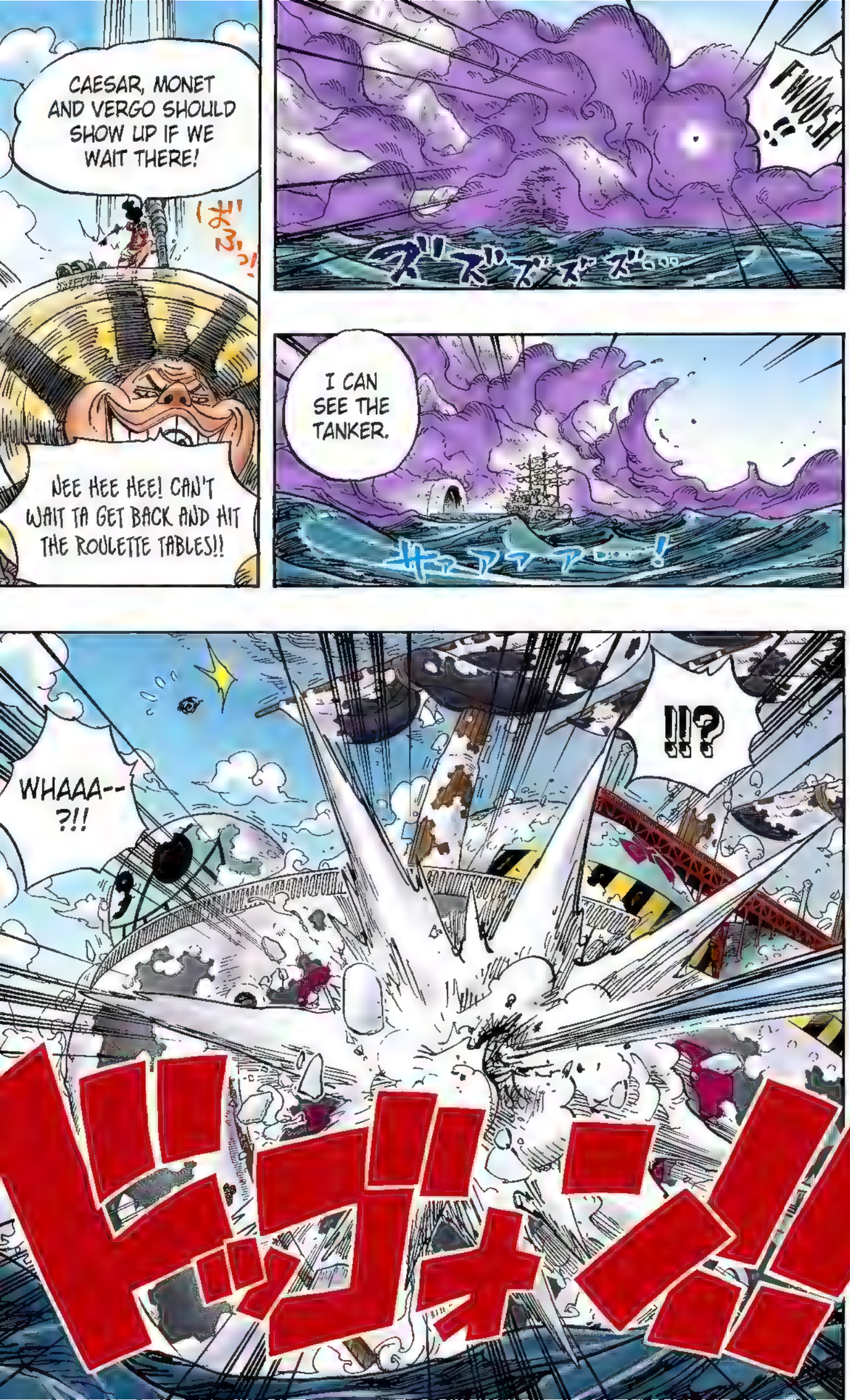
HERE GOES...

...THE STRENGTH...

...OF A TYPHOON!!

STORM GUST!!!

MATA-SABURO!!!


CAESAR, MONET AND VERGO SHOULD SHOW UP IF WE WAIT THERE!
ぼふっ!
NEE HEE HEE! CAN'T WAIT TA GET BACK AND HIT THE ROULETTE TABLES!!
FWOOSH
ズズズズズ…
I CAN SEE THE TANKER.
キャアアア…!
WHAAA--?!!
!!?
ドゴォン!

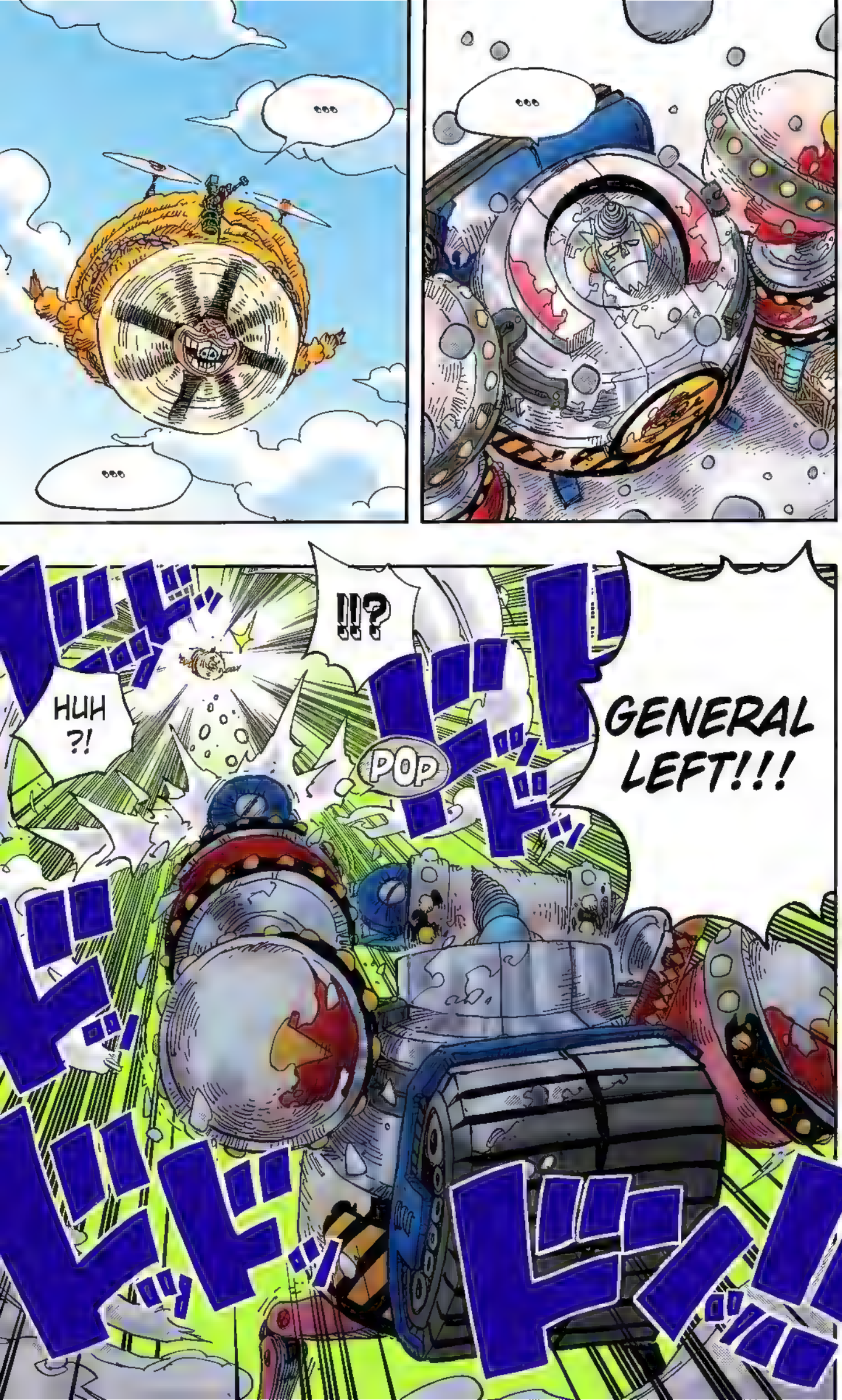
CAESAR CLOWN ?!!
WHA...
IT'S A PERSON !!
ばーーーん!!
NAH, SOMETHIN' HIT IT!!
DID THE TANKER JUST EXPLODE ?!!
PLOP..
...MASTER CAESAR JUST GOT WALLOPED OFF THE ENTIRE ISLAND!!!
FOR SOME REASON, IT LOOKS LIKE...
!?
THIS IS BUFFALO AT PUNK HAZARD!!
JOKER !!!
DRESS-ROSA
RRRR!
...AND COME BACK HERE TO DRESSROSA !!!
ドン
COLLECT CAESAR AT ONCE...
!!
WHAT DID YOU SAY...?!
...!

WHAT ABOUT MONET AND VERGO?
DO AS HE SAYS; HE'S GOT HIS REASONS!!
AYE AYE, JOKER!!
HEE HEE HEE HEE!
THE FOOLS !!!
HEAVEN'S ON MY SIDE, KIDS!! WITH CEASAR STILL UNDER MY CONTROL, I CAN ALWAYS MAKE MORE S.A.D.!!
HUH? LOOK DOWN ON THE DECK.
KSHUNK KSHUNK
IS SOMEONE THERE?
NAH, YOU SAW ALL THAT GAS! NO ONE COULDA SURVIVED THAT...
A ROBOT ?
キィーン!
HUH?
どーん!!
WHAT THE-- ?
WHAT'S WITH THAT BIRD?

Chapter 693: DIE FOR ME

vol. 70

ONE PIECE


...
...
HUH ?!
!!?
POP
GENERAL LEFT!!!

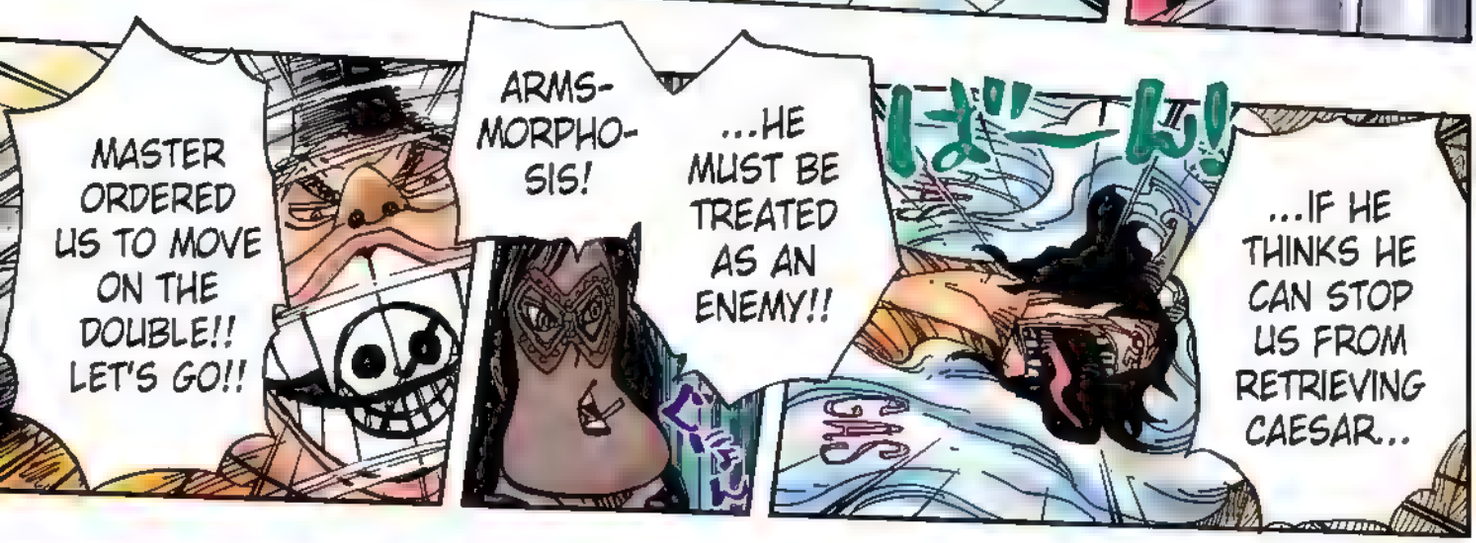
DWAHH !!!
EEK !!!
BUFFALO !!!
WHAT'S THAT GUY DOIN'?!!
!!!
NOT EVEN A WARNING SHOT?! WHAT IS THAT THING?!!

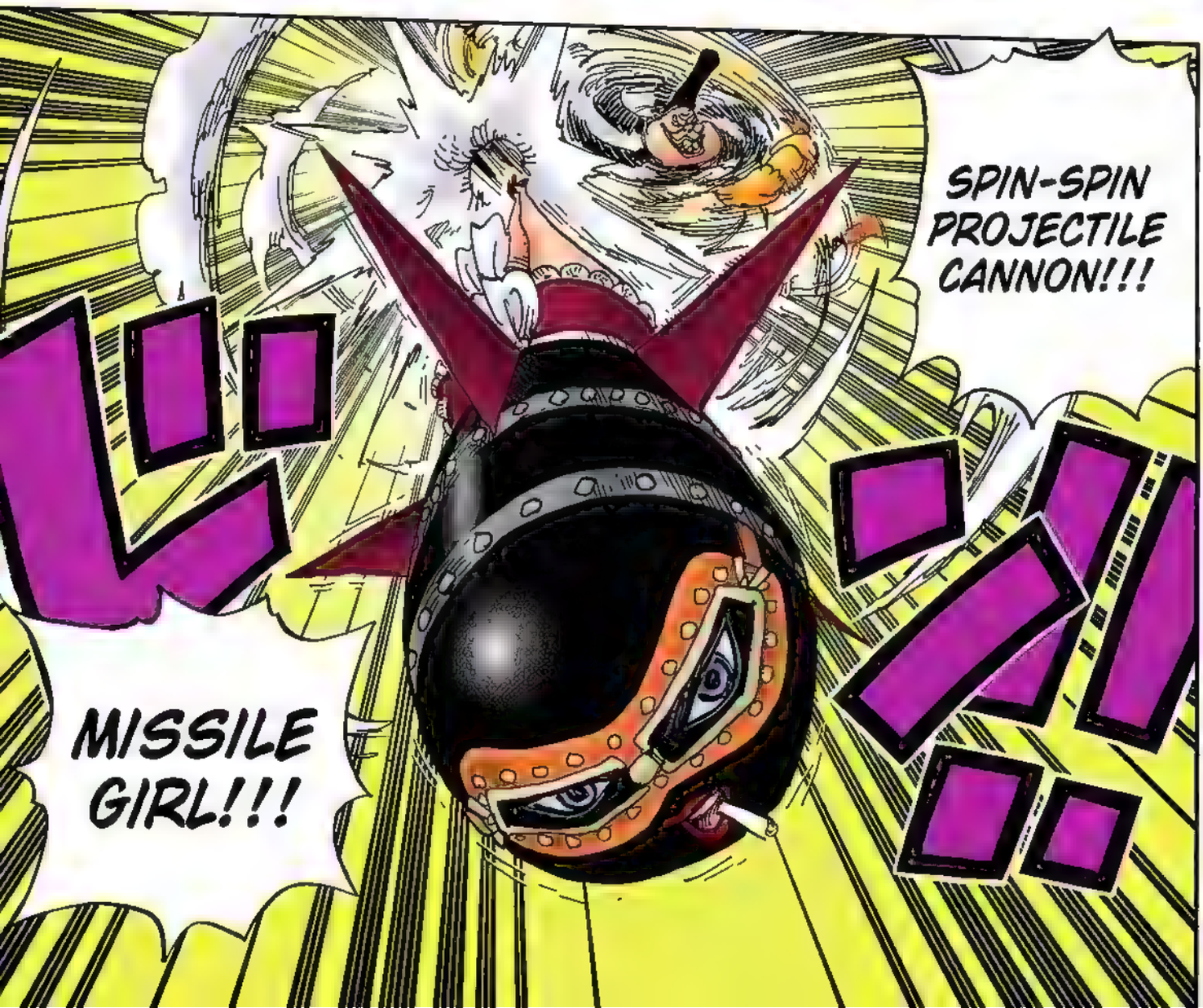
WELL, WHATEVER YOU ARE...
IF YOU WANT A FIGHT, YOU'VE GOT ONE!!!
IS IT A PACIFISTA?! IT CAN'T BE!!
CAESAR HAS NO INTEREST IN HUMAN WEAPONS!
I ALREADY KNOW ALL OF THE STRAW HATS!!

HUH ?
ゴゴゴゴ
...!!
I DIDN'T PUT A SCRATCH ON IT?!!
GENERAL JUST FINE!!
IT'S TOO LATE!!
AND TOO SMALL !!!
バァーン!!
GENERAL SHIELD!!!
GET READY FOR THIS ONE... NOW!!
CLICK!

SO YOU WON'T BE SATISFIED WITH MERE TOYS, THEN?
ARMS-MORPHO-SIS!!
HE JUST THREW IT IN FRUSTRA-TION!!
GENERAL SHIELD BOOMER-ANG!!!
!
ESPADA GIRL!!
GUNT!!

DAS-YAN
DAS-YAN
DAS-YAN
DAS-YAN!!
DAS-YAN,
DAS-YAN
...
!!?
HNEEE
!!!





READY, BABY 5?

OF COURSE! WHOEVER THIS IS...

...IF HE THINKS HE CAN STOP US FROM RETRIEVING CAESAR...

ばーん!

...HE MUST BE TREATED AS AN ENEMY!!

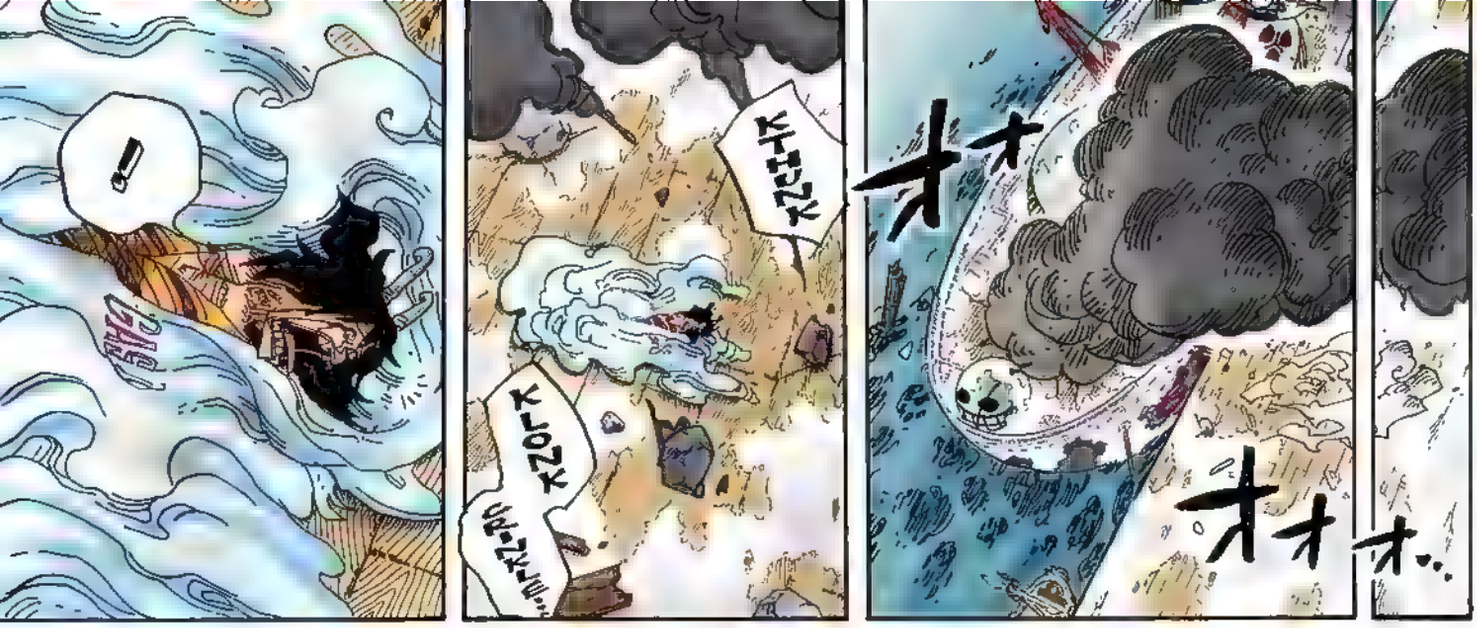
ARMS-MORPHO-SIS!

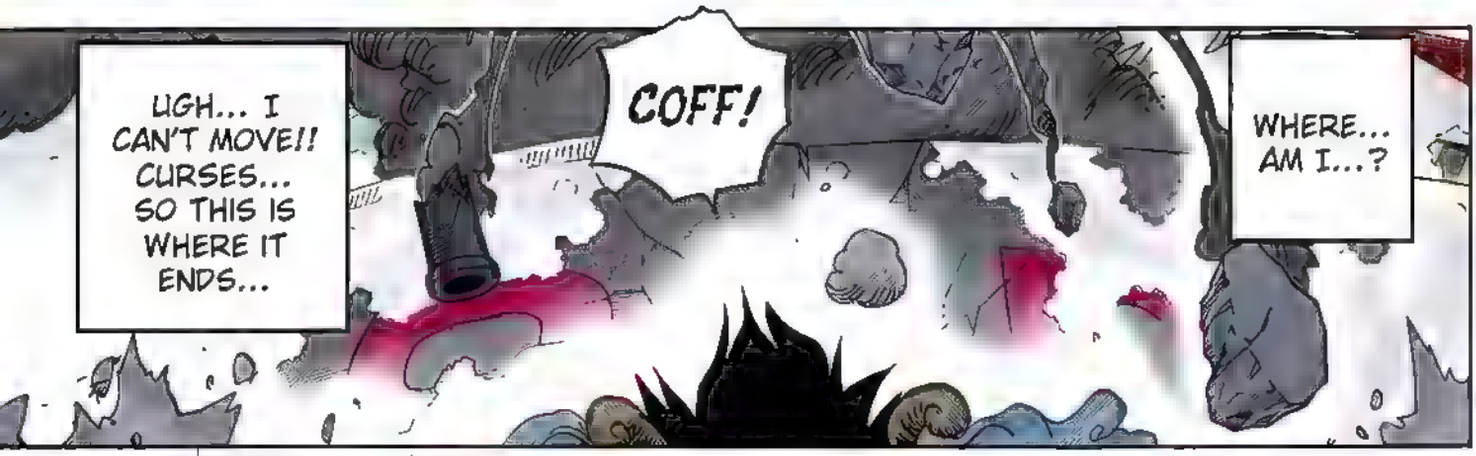
MASTER ORDERED US TO MOVE ON THE DOUBLE!! LET'S GO!!

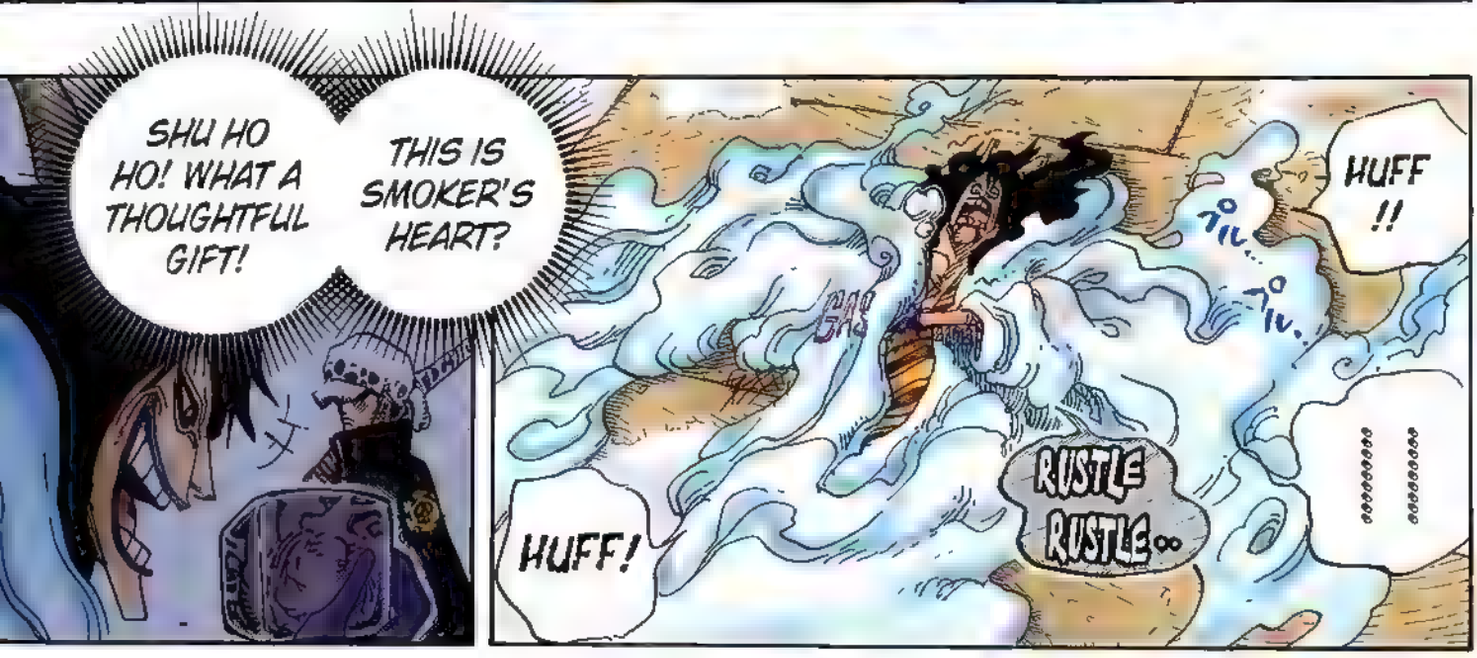
SPIN-SPIN PROJECTILE CANNON!!!

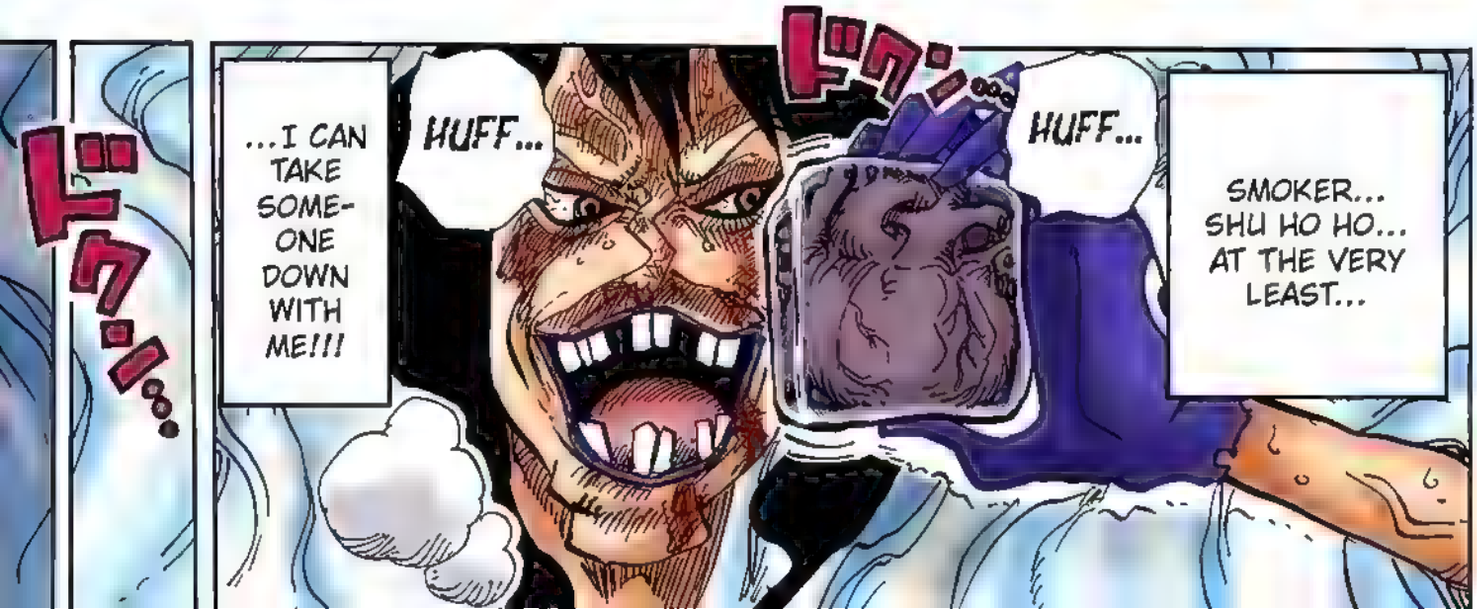
MISSILE GIRL!!!

ド ド ド ド!!
SWISH!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! WHAT ABOUT CAESAR?!!
!?
WE'RE TAKING CAESAR WITH US!!!
!!?
ドゴォ…!!
!!!

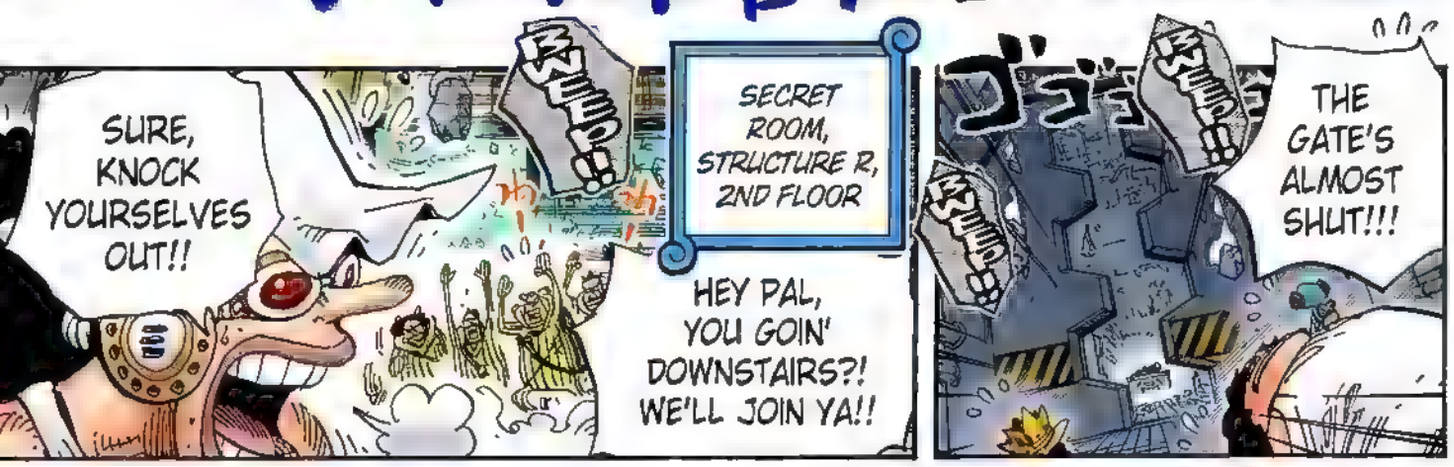

!
KTHUNK
KJOZK
オオ
オオ

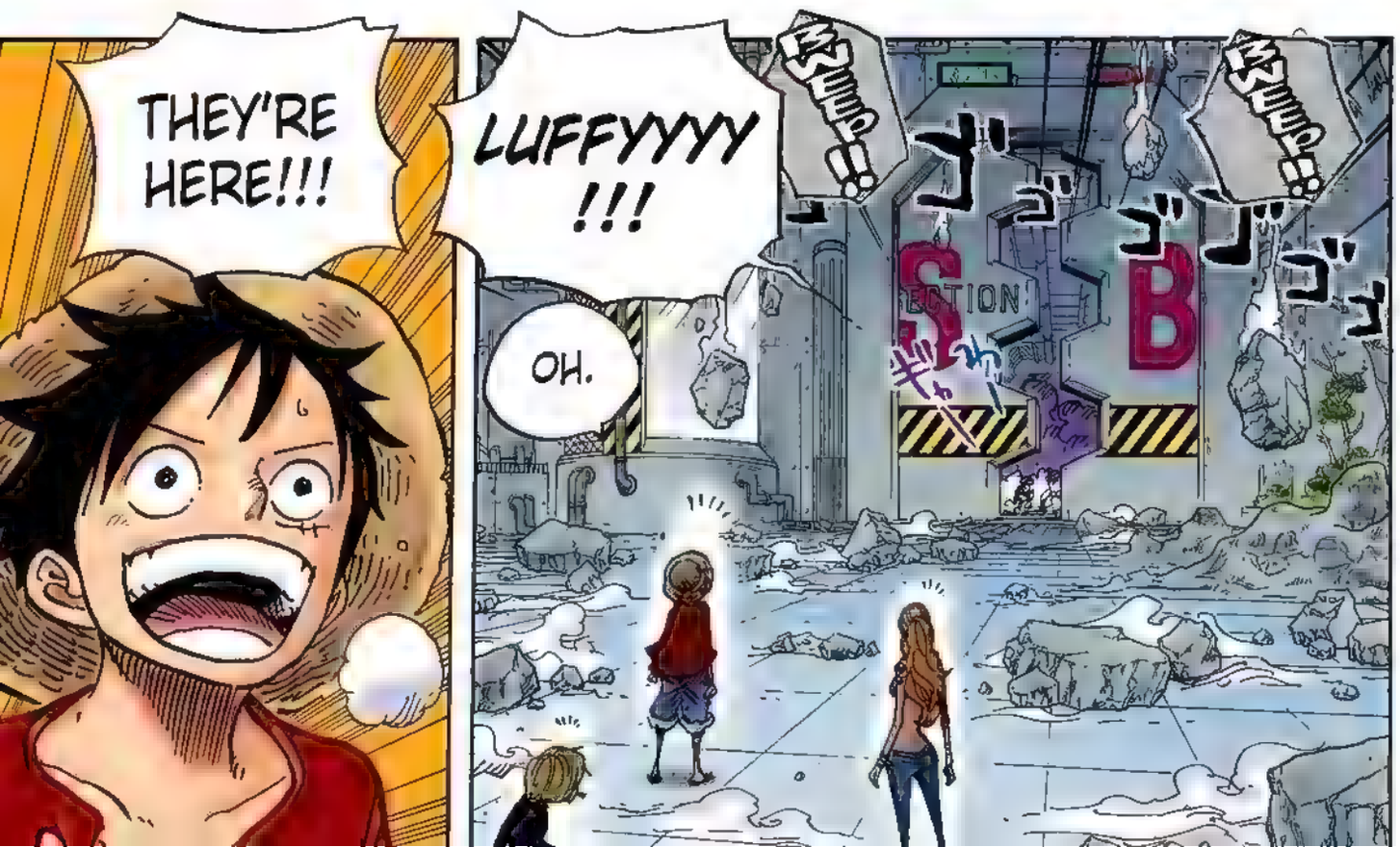

UGH... I CAN'T MOVE!! CURSES... SO THIS IS WHERE IT ENDS...
COFF!
WHERE... AM I...?


SHU HO HO! WHAT A THOUGHTFUL GIFT!
THIS IS SMOKER'S HEART?
HUFF!!
GAS
RUSTLE RUSTLE...
HUFF!


ドゴ...!...
...I CAN TAKE SOME-ONE DOWN WITH ME!!!
HUFF...
ドク...
HUFF...
SMOKER... SHU HO HO... AT THE VERY LEAST...

BWEEP!!
Straw Hats
Law
G-5
Kids
Escape Route
STRUC-TURE R
INSIDE THE THIRD LABORATORY BUILDING
BWEEP!!
BWEEP!!
HEY!!
D
R
G
B
Brook
Chopper
Mocha
BWEEP!!
WHAT'S YOUR POINT?!!
IF CAESAR GETS AWAY BECAUSE YOU KNOCKED HIM OFF INTO THE DISTANCE, THE ENTIRE PLAN IS RUINED!!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?! EVERYONE INTO THE CART!!!
STRAW HAT CREW!!
BWEEP!!
NOT ALL OF MY PEOPLE ARE HERE!!!
IS FRANKY OUTSIDE?
HE SAID HE WANTED TO MOVE THE SUNNY OUT TO SEA. HE'S PROBABLY JUST FINE.
S





B-R CORRI-DOR

CHOPPER, BROOK, HURRY!! FIFTY YARDS AND YOU'RE CLEAR OF THE GAS!!!

THE GATE'S CLOSING!! YOU GOTTA SLIDE THROUGH!!!

AAAHH!!!

ALL RIGHT, USOPP!!!

WE'RE THE ONES DOIN' THE RUNNING!!!

WEEZ!!

WEEZ!!

THE GATE'S ALMOST SHUT!!!

SECRET ROOM, STRUCTURE R, 2ND FLOOR

HEY PAL, YOU GOIN' DOWNSTAIRS?! WE'LL JOIN YA!!

SURE, KNOCK YOURSELVES OUT!!

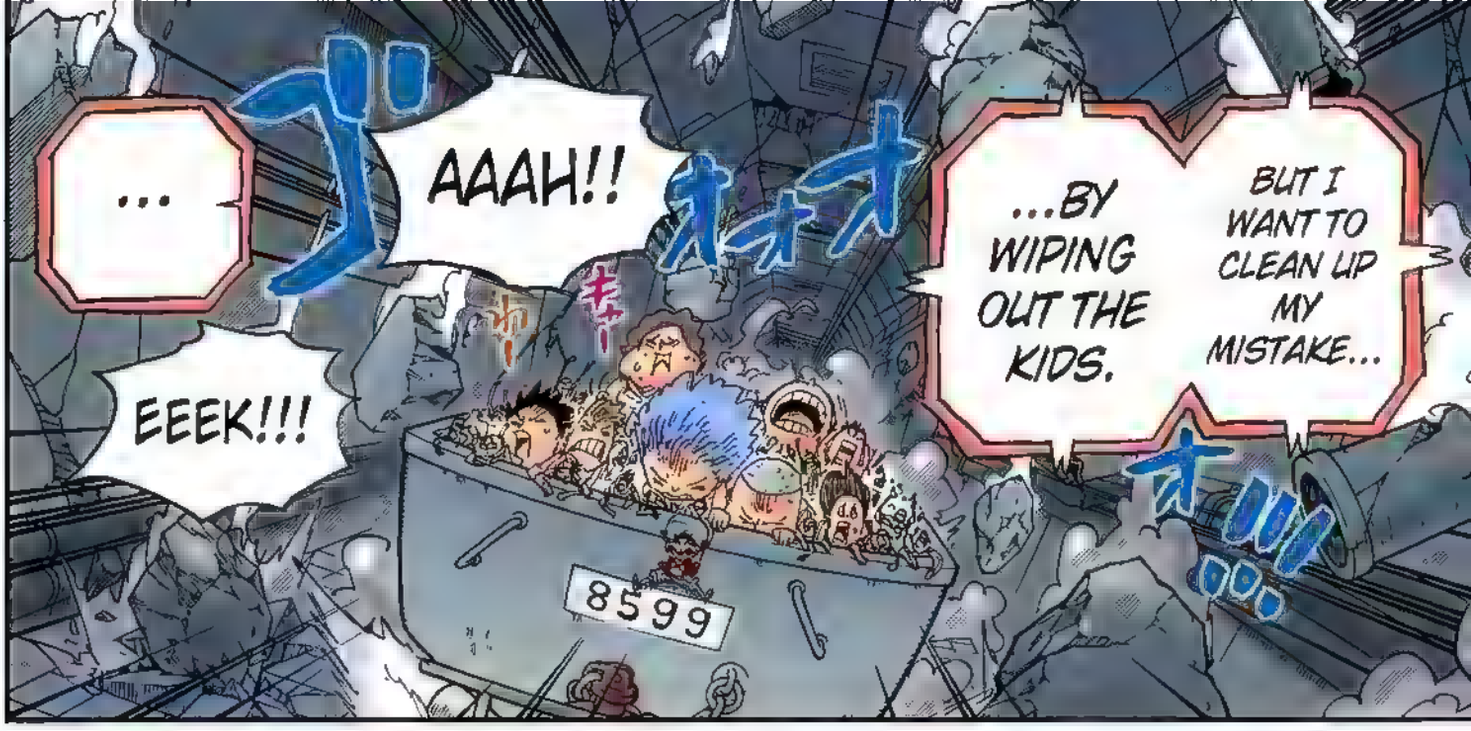
LUFFYYYY!!!

OH.

THEY'RE HERE!!!

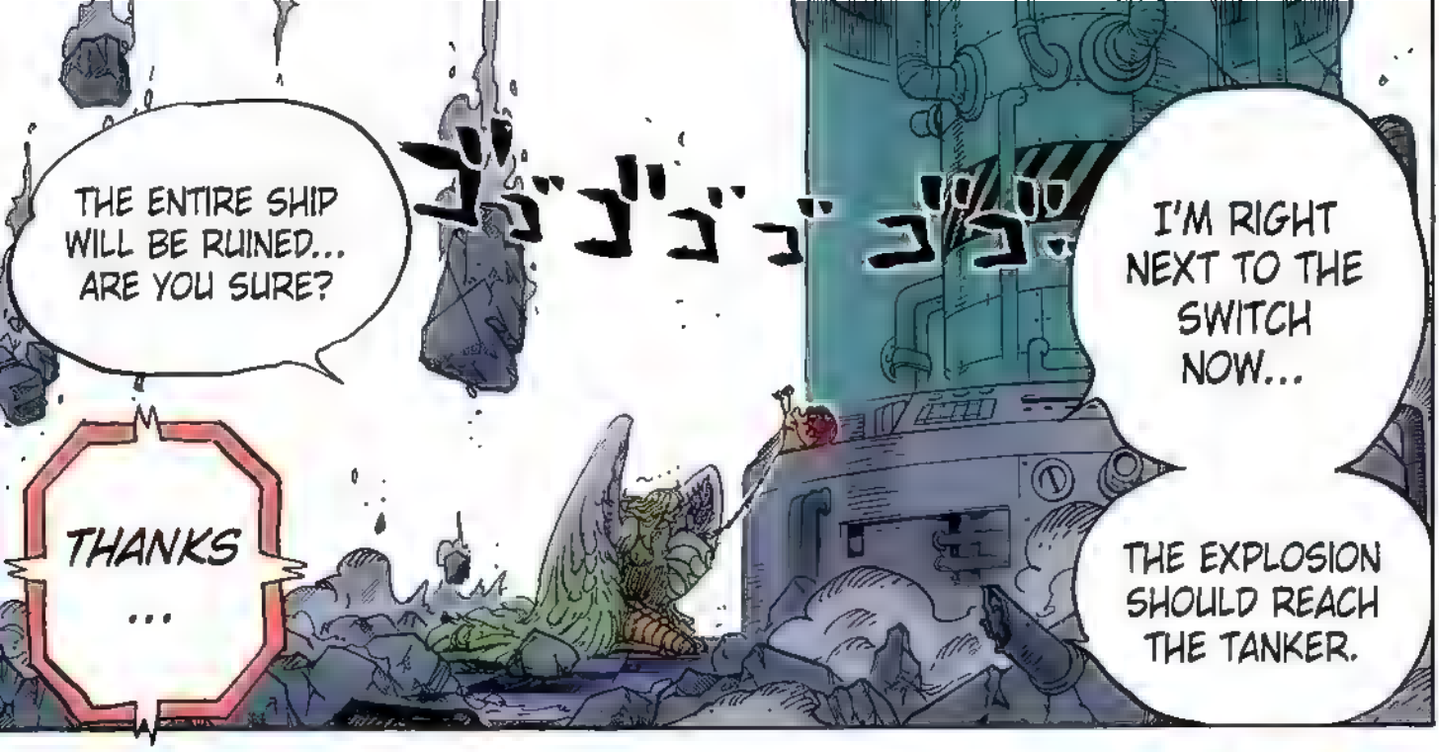
WE'RE BACK TOGETHER!! EVERYBODY ON BOARD!!
THIS PLACE IS FALLIN' APART!!!
WE MADE IT!!!
ガコォン
うおぉぉ
DWAAAH !!!
WEEZ!
WE WERE THE ONES DOIN' THE RUNNING!!!
WEEZ!
RAHHH !!!
ビーム!!
ああああああ
HURRY UP!! TIME TO GET OUTTA HERE, GUYS!!!
ONTO THE CART!!!

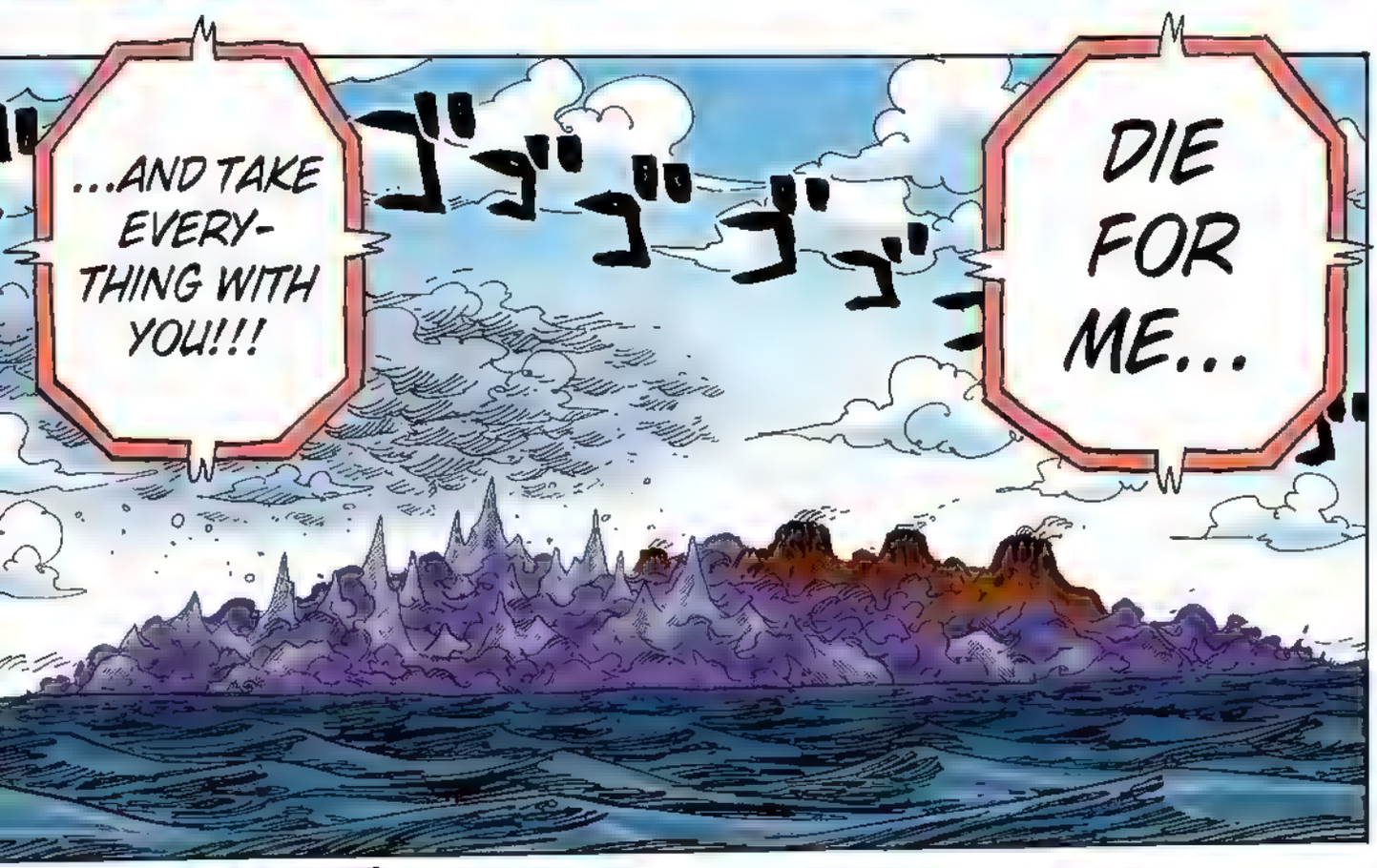
K-KIN'EMON ?!!
えぇぇ!?
LIH...I DON'T THINK WE CAN DO ANYTHING FOR HIM..
WHAT ?!
ばーん!!
WHAT SHALL WE DO WITH KIN'EMON?! WHAT SHALL WE DO?!!
CAN YOU... READ ME...?
ゴゴゴゴゴ
JOKER ...
RRRRRR!!!
ゴォ
CAESAR TOO... BUT IT LOOKS LIKE BABY 5 AND BUFFALO WILL GET HIM BACK.
...!!
THEY GOT VERGO!!
MONET! I'M GLAD YOU'RE ALIVE...
I MISREAD THE SITUATION... I'VE DONE A TERRIBLE THING TO YOU ALL...
ハァ...
THIS IS...MONET REPORTING!!
ハァ
ハァ
ドン!!

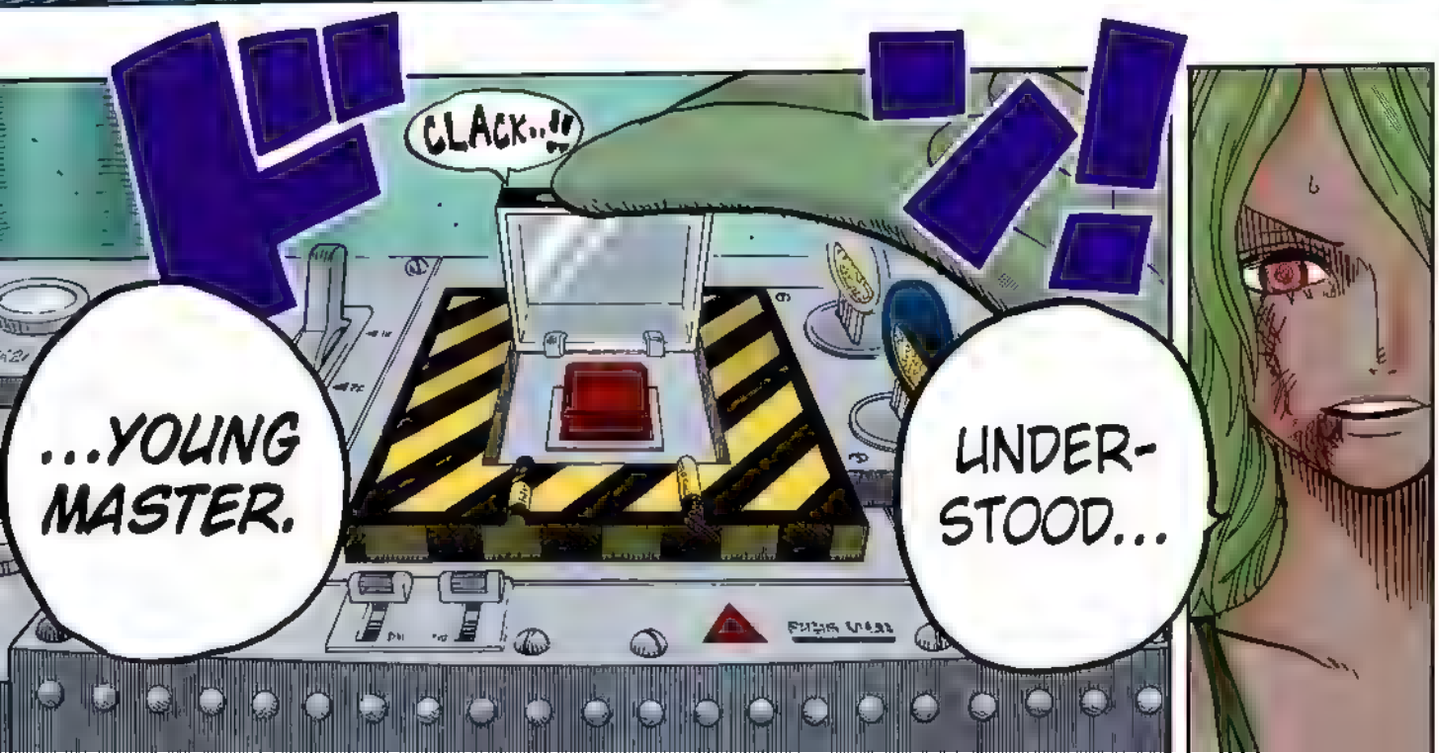

...
AAAH!!
EEEK!!!
...BY WIPING OUT THE KIDS.
BUT I WANT TO CLEAN UP MY MISTAKE...
8599

...THAT DESTROYED THE FIRST TWO LABS AND THE REST OF THE ISLAND FOUR YEARS AGO!! IF YOU PRESS THE IGNITION SWITCH...
...YOU'LL FIND ONE MORE WEAPON OF THE SAME TYPE...
THERE INSIDE THE THIRD LAB BUILDING ...

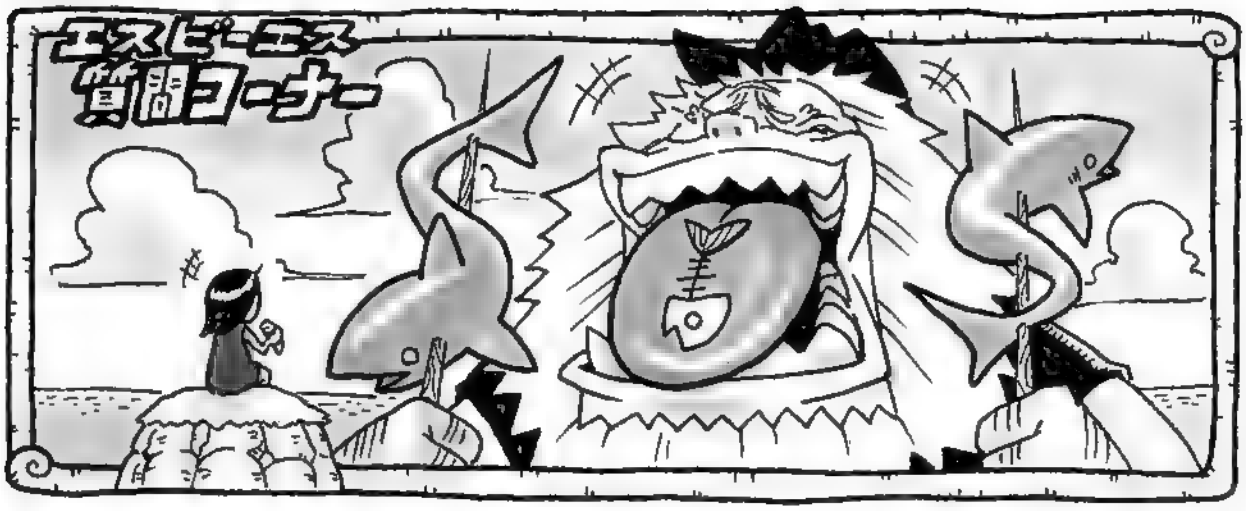
SAY NO MORE, JOKER.
!?
THAT WAS MY PLAN ALL ALONG.
YOU CAN FIND THE SWITCH IN...
...CAESAR WILL BE THE ONLY ONE CAPABLE OF SURVIVING THE POISON GAS...


THE ENTIRE SHIP WILL BE RUINED... ARE YOU SURE?
I'M RIGHT NEXT TO THE SWITCH NOW...
THANKS ...
THE EXPLOSION SHOULD REACH THE TANKER.


...AND TAKE EVERY-THING WITH YOU!!!
DIE FOR ME...


CLACK..!!
...YOUNG MASTER.
UNDER-STOOD...

SBS Question Corner



(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Who's going to slip in the first "Start the SBS!!" this volume? I can't wait to find out…
Oh! It's me.

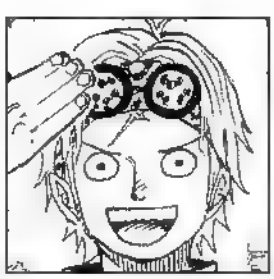
--Nomi

A: You just said it!! That's my face on the right!!

Q: Take this, Odacchi!
Land of Nothing!

--I'm the Master

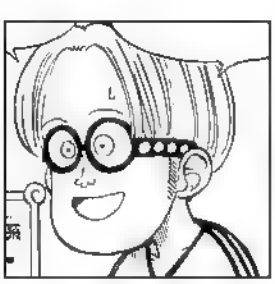
A: Urk!! I...I can't...!!
Hrg...can't...breathe...!! I...can breathe?
Okay, next question.



Q: Um...I have a problem. My *One Piece*-loving friend keeps telling me that I look just like Koby. What should I do about this? (cries)
You have to take responsibility! (angry)

--Yuminami Kobayashi Pigeon

A: What?! Wow, you're really angry! What's so bad about that? Koby's gotten so much cooler lately! I just... can't take responsibility for this. I mean, who's saying this to you?



Q: Odacchi!! Hey, Odacchi! One of my friends totally looks like Koby!!! But he's really angry at you because of it, so watch out!!! Anyway, here's my question.♪ In Chapter 653…

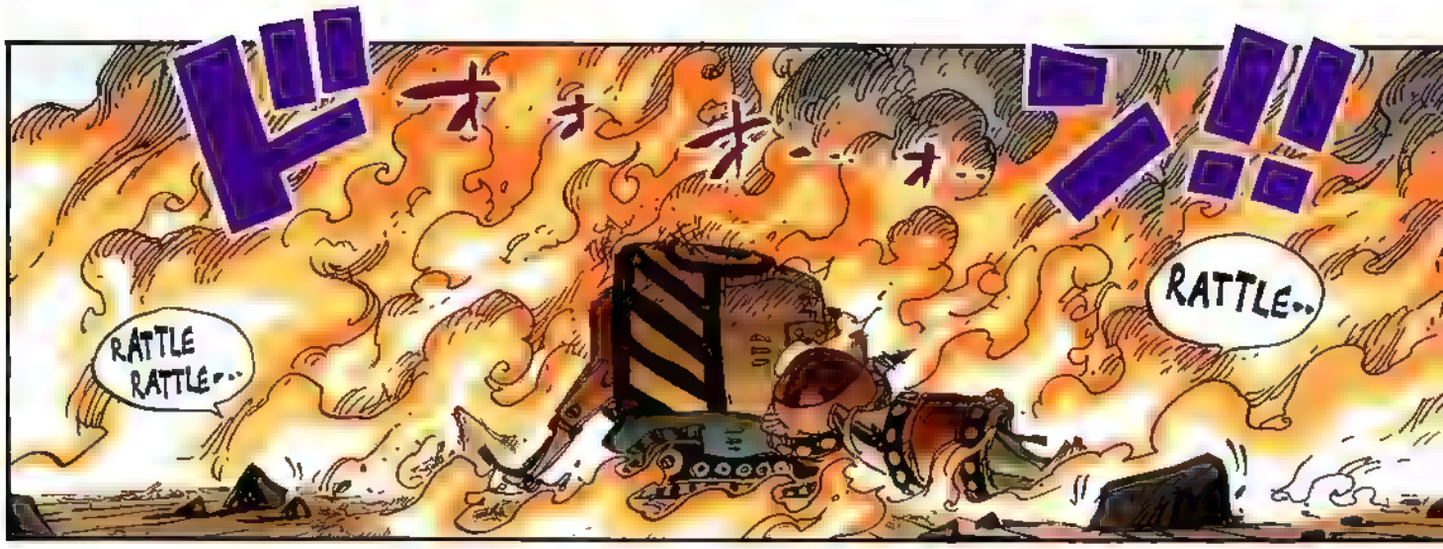
--Yuminami Kobayashi Cat

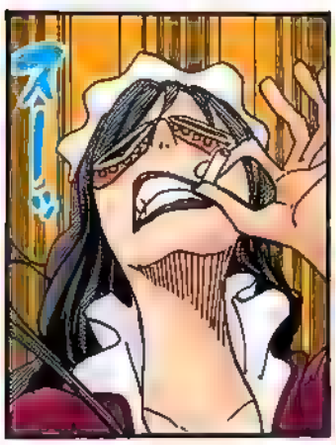
A: Wait a second!! It's you!!
I was totally getting chewed out because you keep teasing the kid in the previous letter!! What's the big idea?! And looking at your pen names...you two seem to get along just fine!

Chapter 694:
THE MOST DANGEROUS MAN

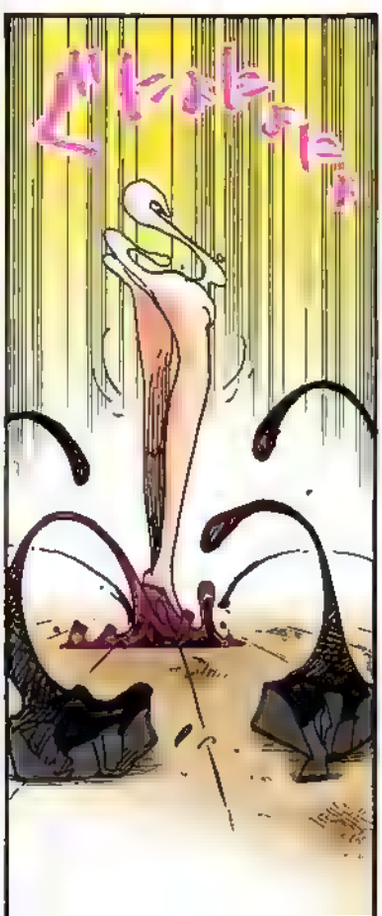
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 16: "HELPIN' HIMSELF TO THE OLD HAG'S MEAT PIE AND CHEAP JEWELRY"

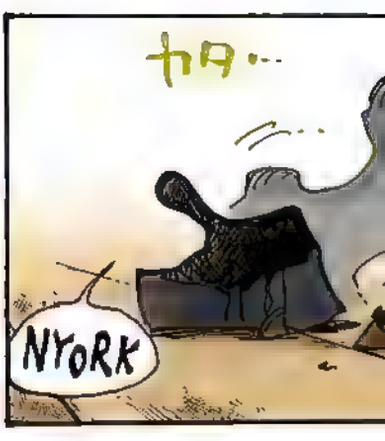
ゴゴゴオオ
オオ…


ドオオオオン!!
RATTLE RATTLE…
RATTLE…

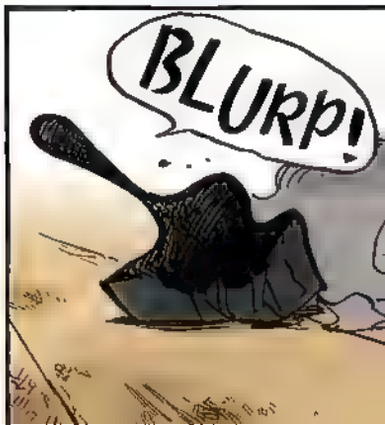

フーッ

ドドドドドン


ドドドドドン


カラ…
NYORK

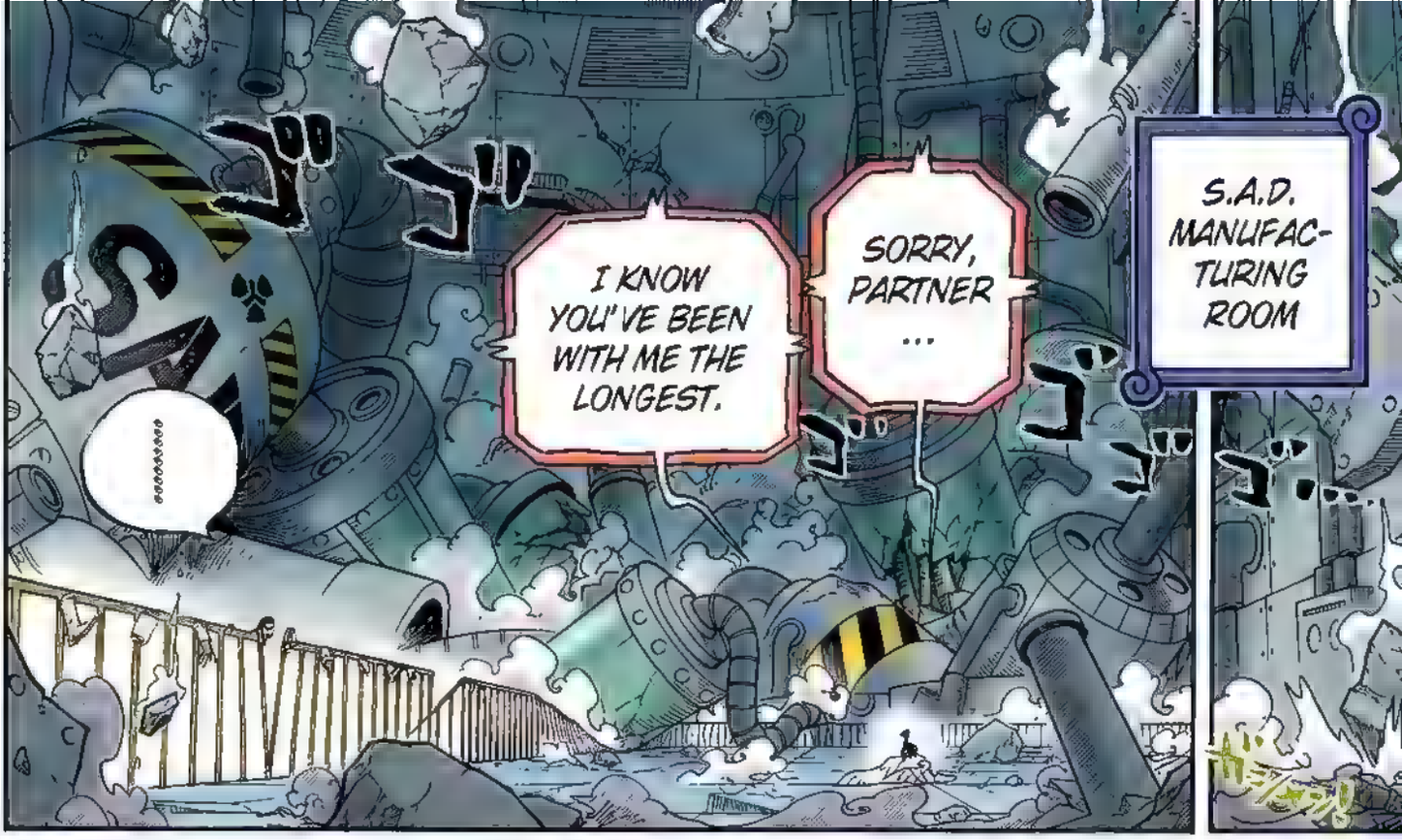
フーッ!!

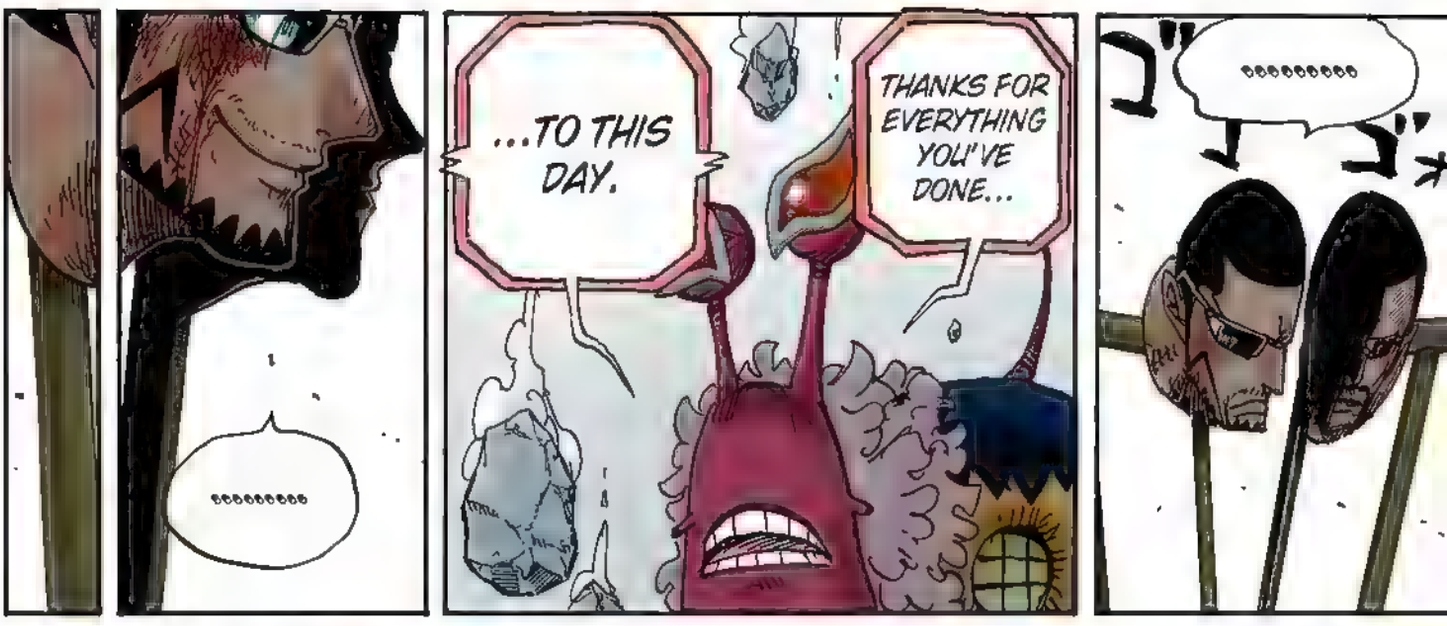

BLURP!

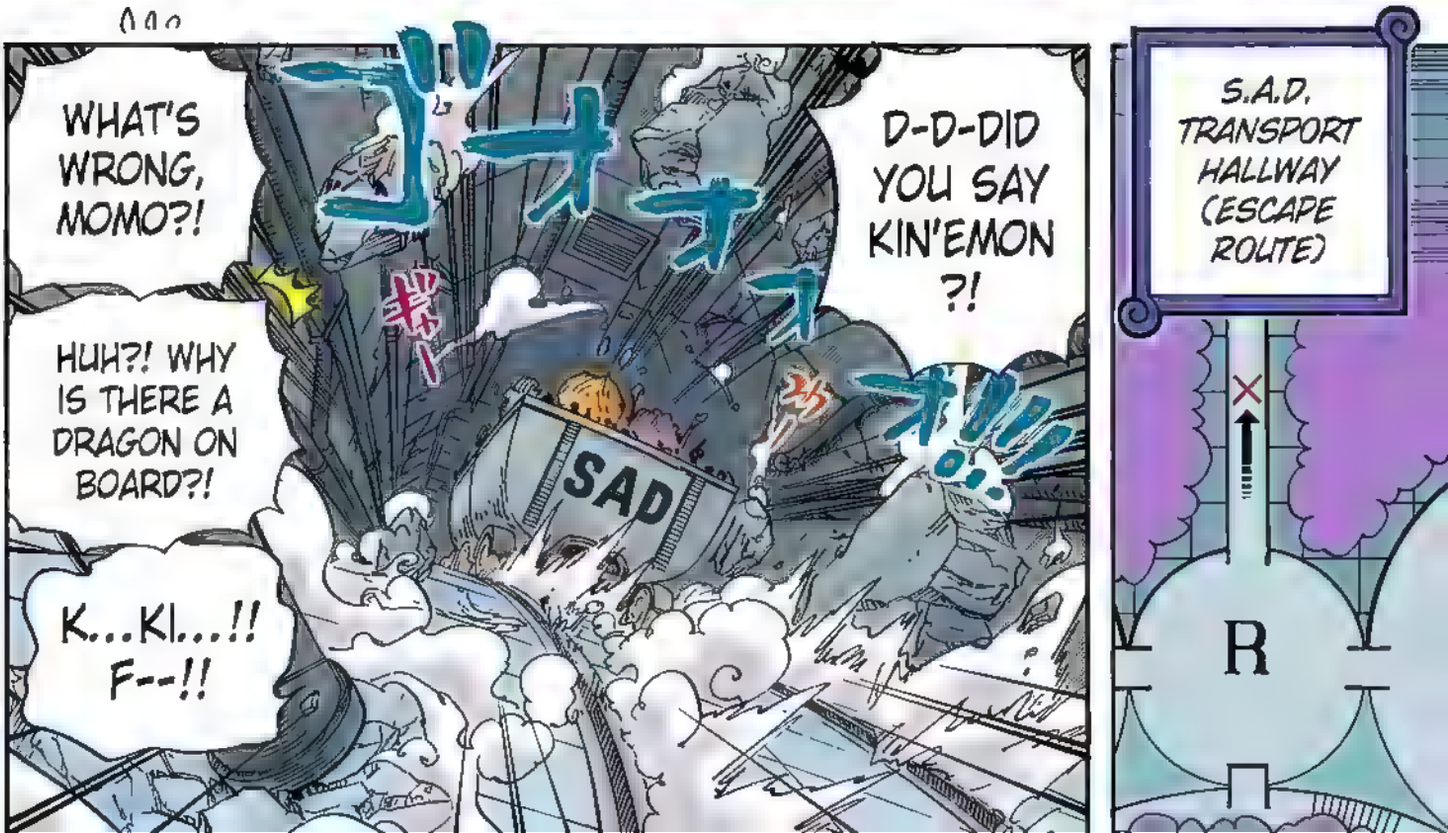
...BURNING PASSION ?!!
DID YOU LIKE MISSILE GIRL'S...
AND IF YOU BUY IT, THAT WILL MAKE ME HAPPY TOO!!
OH... HE NEEDS ME!!
DID SOMEONE TRICK YA INTO BUYING THIS?!!
THAT ONE HAS SPECIAL MAGICAL POWERS.
DID YOU PICK THAT UP FOR ME, BUFFALO? THANKS.
YOU CAN TURN INTA ALL THE WEAPONS YA NEED!!
BABY 5, YOU STILL WANT THIS WEAPON?
WHOEVER OWNS THIS WEAPON LEADS A CHARMED LIFE!
I DUNNO WHO YOU PEOPLE ARE, BUT...
!
BEHIND YA, BABY 5!!!

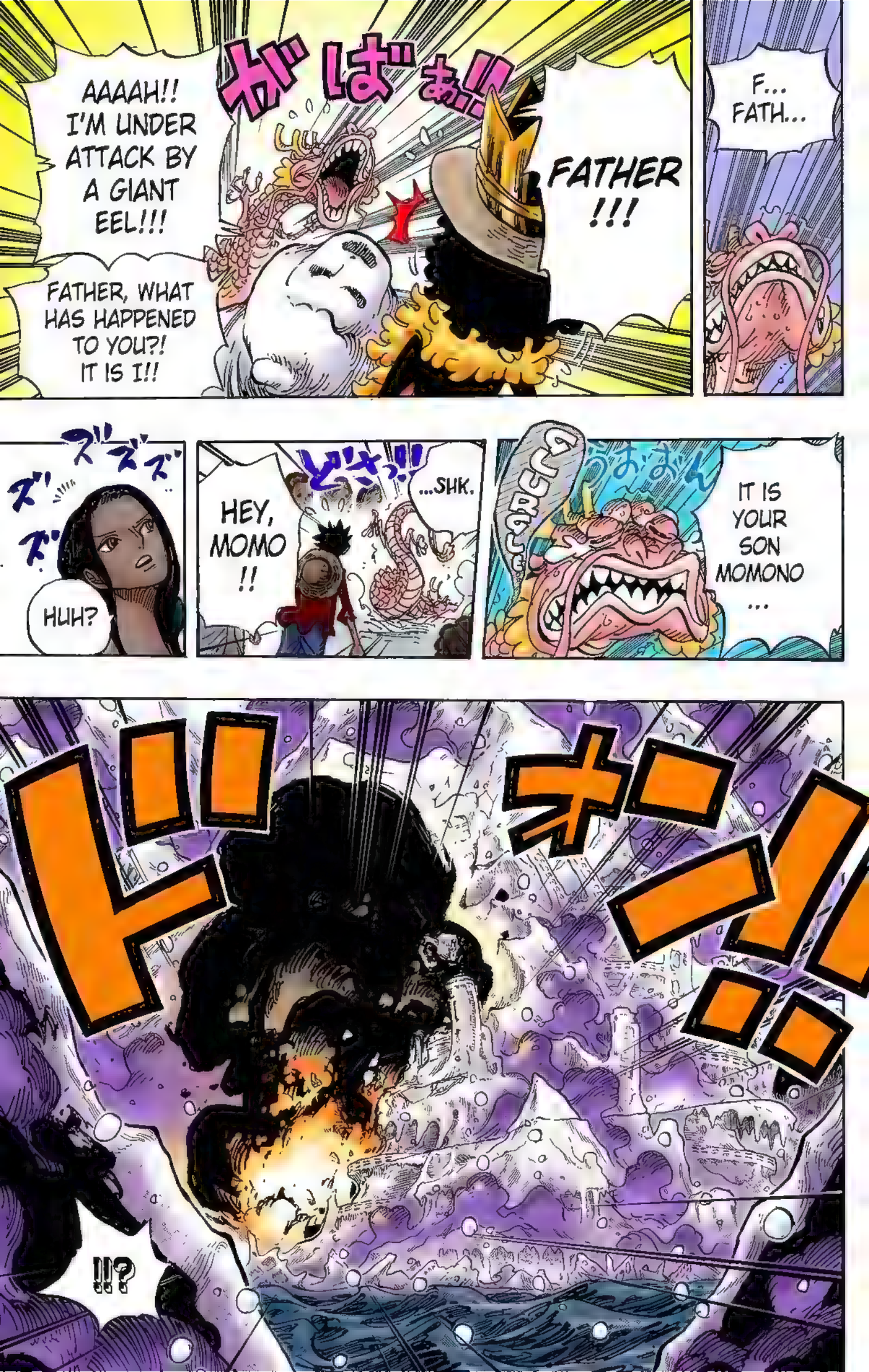
HOP!!
!!!
...I AM AN IN-VIN-CI-BLE IRON PIRATE!♪♪
ENOUGH OF THIS!!
!!
!!
IRON PIRATE! ♪
AND I DON'T BOTHER WITH...
...PEACE ON THE SEA!♫
ARMS-MORPHO-SIS!!
RE-VOLVER GIRL!!!

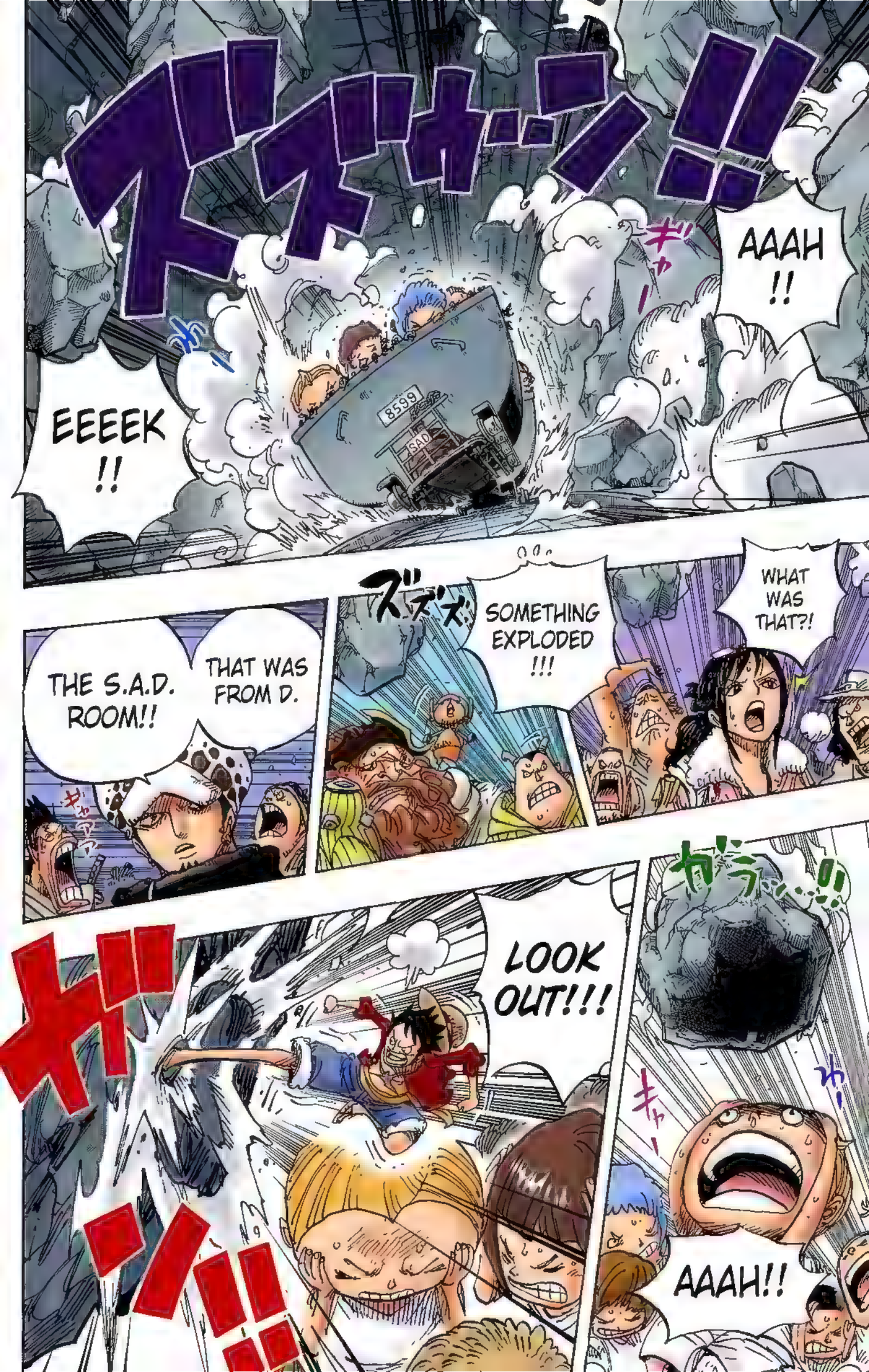
YEOW !!
I DIDN'T FEEL A THING!!!
...
HUFF... HUFF...
IS THAT BABY 5 AND BUFFALO...? PHEW, I'M SAVED...
SHIVER SHIVER...
BUT BEFORE THAT...

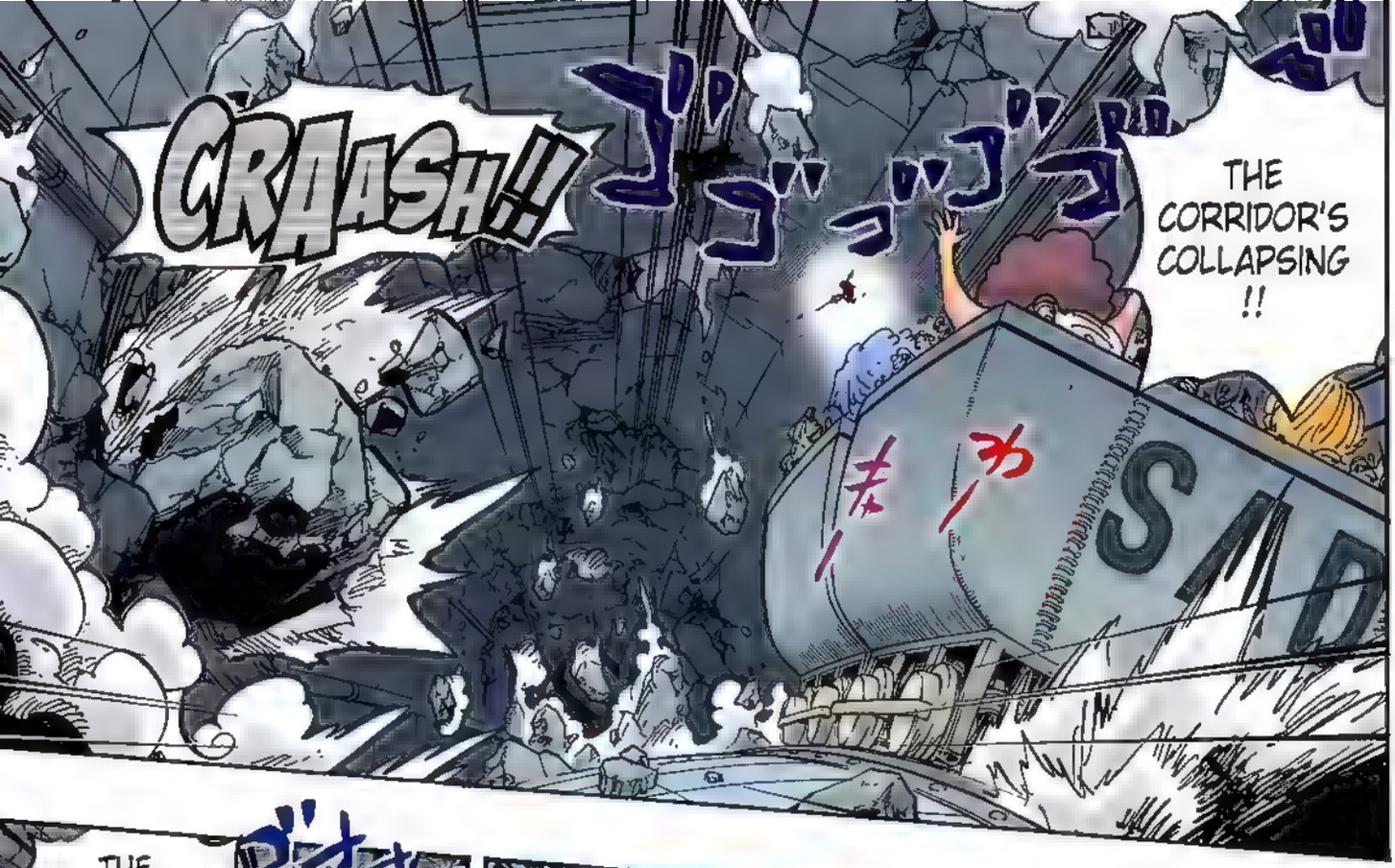

S.A.D. MANUFAC-TURING ROOM
SORRY, PARTNER ...
I KNOW YOU'VE BEEN WITH ME THE LONGEST.
.....

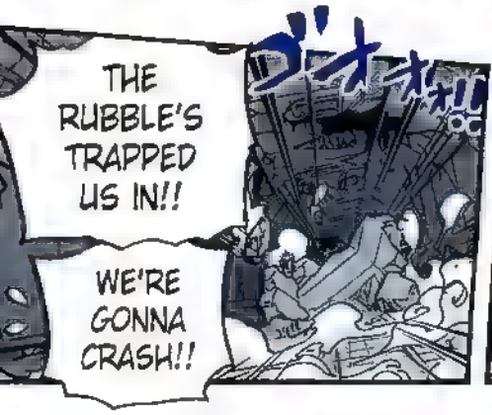

.....
...TO THIS DAY.
THANKS FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE...
.....

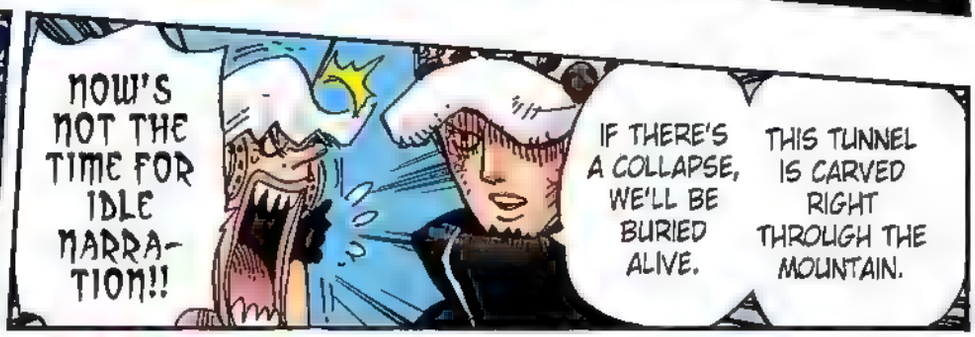

WHAT'S WRONG, MOMO?!
HUH?! WHY IS THERE A DRAGON ON BOARD?!
K...KI...!! F--!!
D-D-DID YOU SAY KIN'EMON ?!
SAD
S.A.D. TRANSPORT HALLWAY (ESCAPE ROUTE)
R

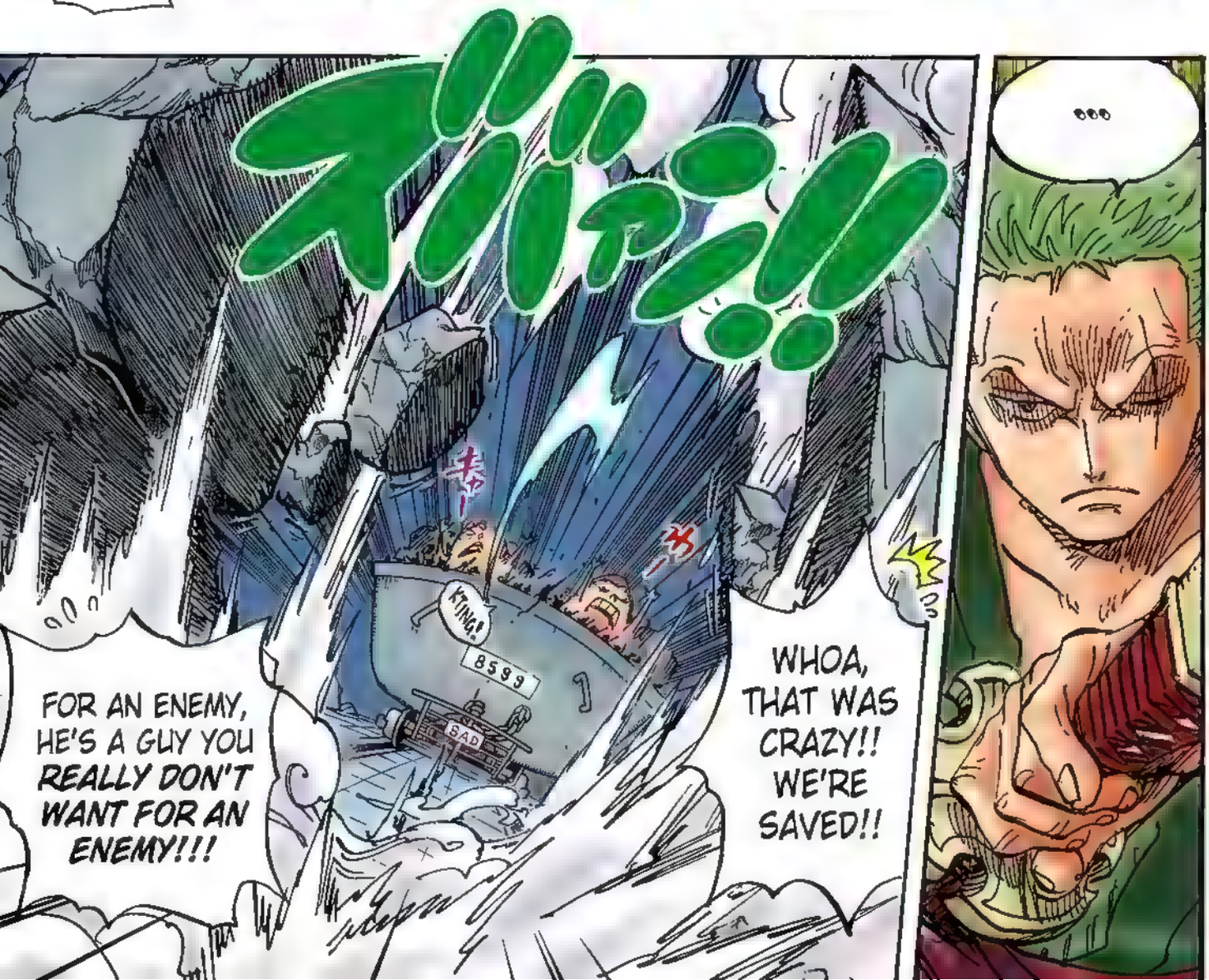

F... FATH...
がばぁ!!
FATHER !!!
AAAAH!! I'M UNDER ATTACK BY A GIANT EEL!!!
FATHER, WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO YOU?! IT IS I!!
IT IS YOUR SON MOMONO ...
うおおん
どさっ!!
...SHK.
HEY, MOMO !!
ズズズ
ズズ
HUH?
ドオン!!
!!?


AAAH !!
EEEEK !!
WHAT WAS THAT?!
SOMETHING EXPLODED !!!
THAT WAS FROM D.
THE S.A.D. ROOM!!
AAAH!!
LOOK OUT!!!

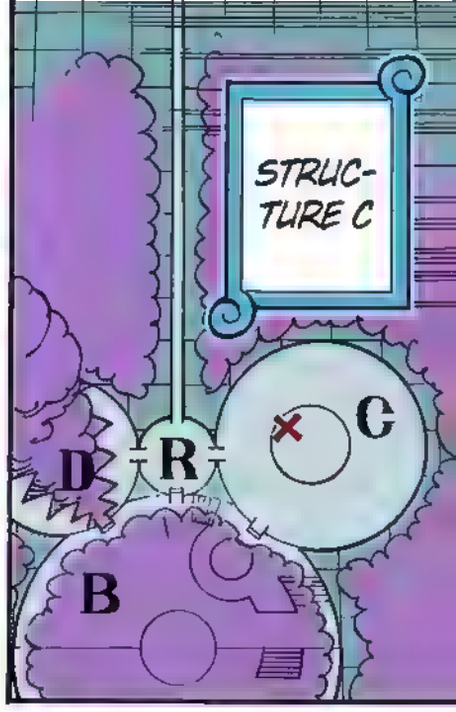

CRAASH!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
THE CORRIDOR'S COLLAPSING !!
SAD

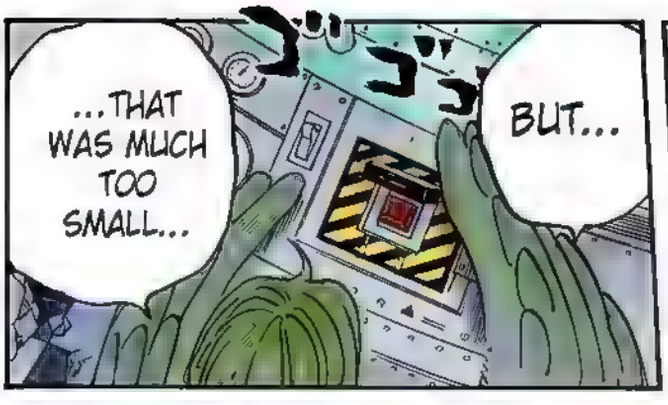

THE RUBBLE'S TRAPPED US IN!!
ゴオオオ!!
WE'RE GONNA CRASH!!

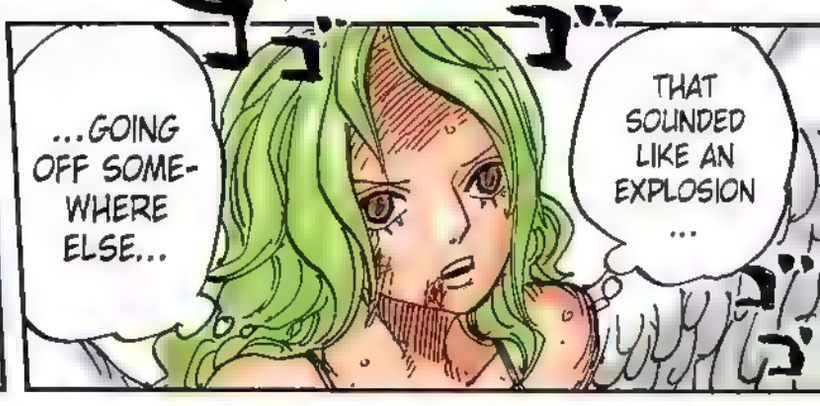

NOW'S NOT THE TIME FOR IDLE NARRA-TION!!
IF THERE'S A COLLAPSE, WE'LL BE BURIED ALIVE.
THIS TUNNEL IS CARVED RIGHT THROUGH THE MOUNTAIN.

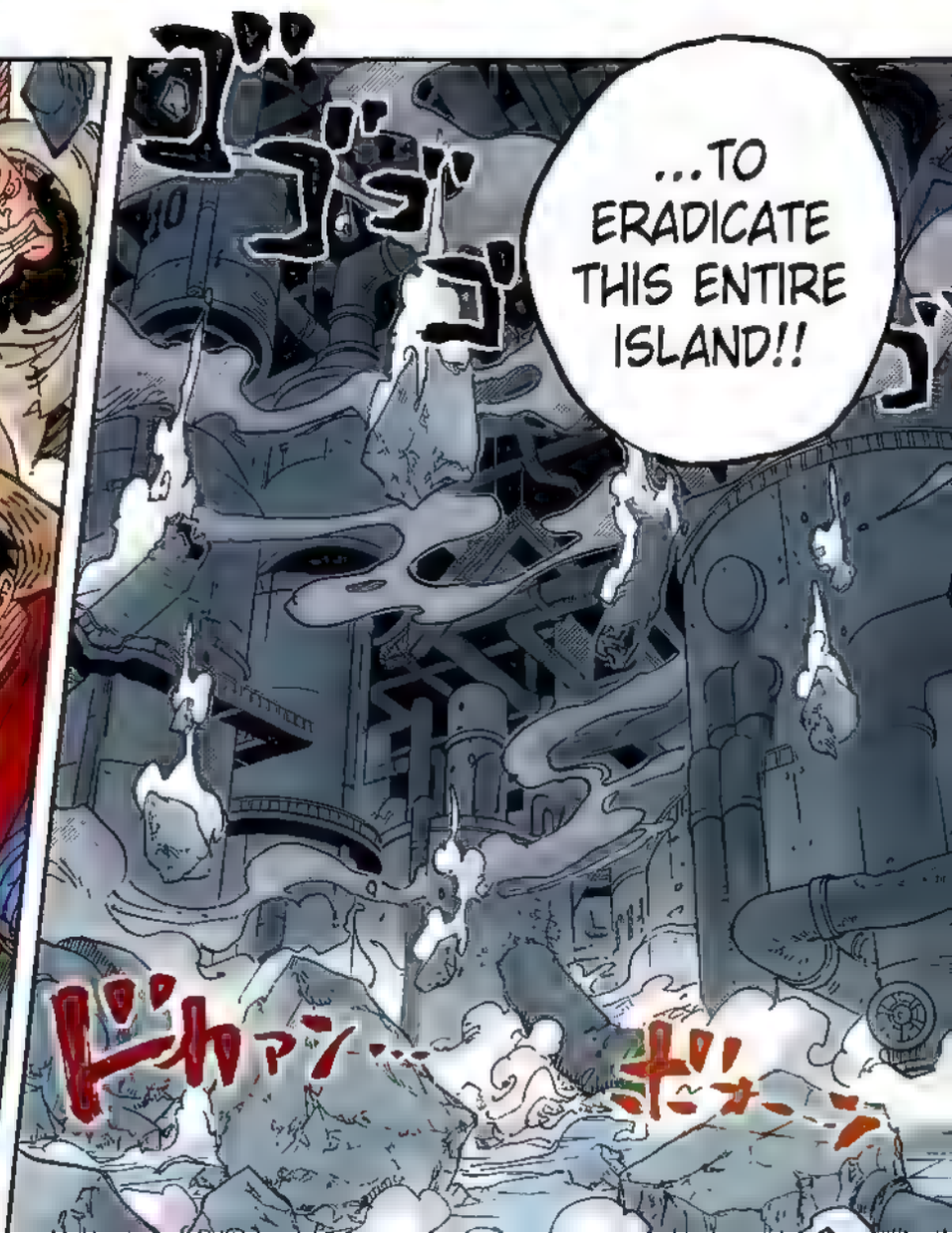

ズバッ!!
KTING!
8593
SAD
FOR AN ENEMY, HE'S A GUY YOU REALLY DON'T WANT FOR AN ENEMY!!!
WHOA, THAT WAS CRAZY!! WE'RE SAVED!!
...

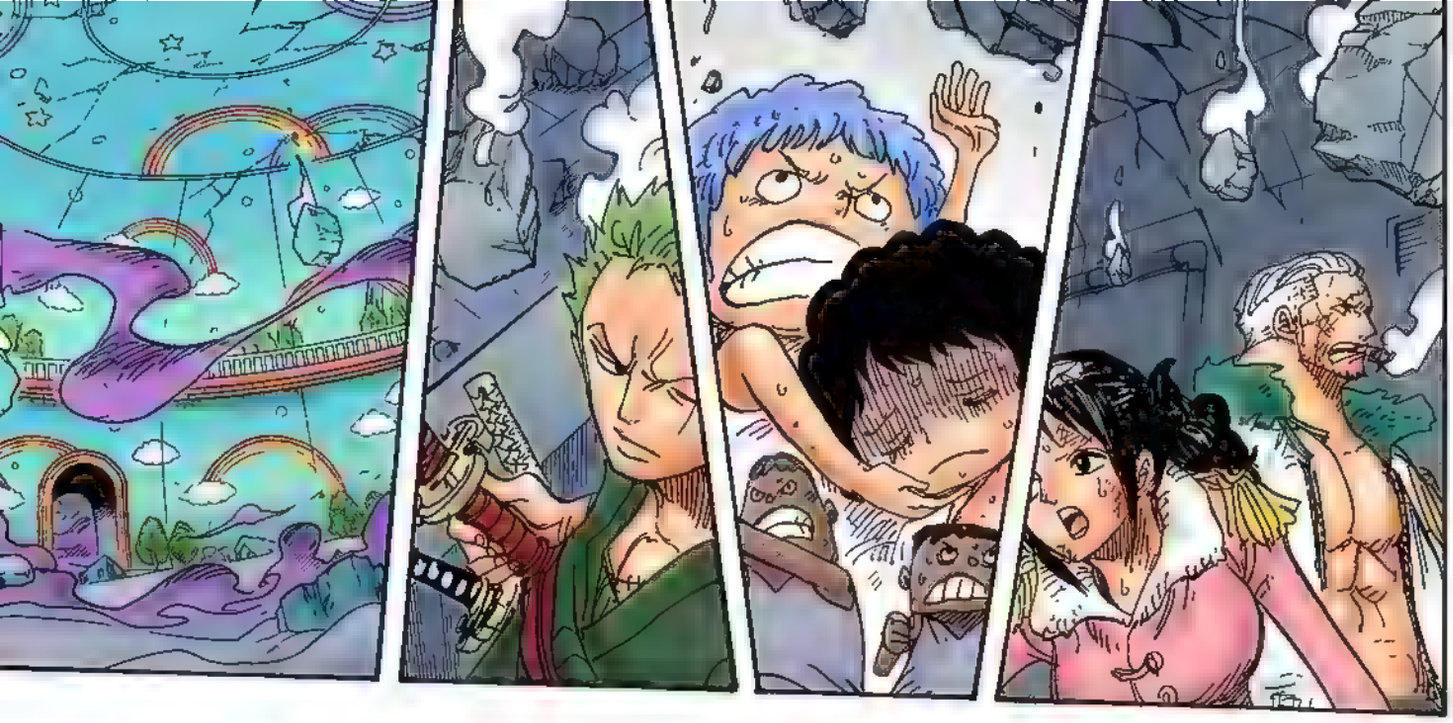
POISON GAS WEAPON SELF-DESTRUCT PANEL
ズズ…ン!!
…


STRUC-TURE C
C
D
R
B

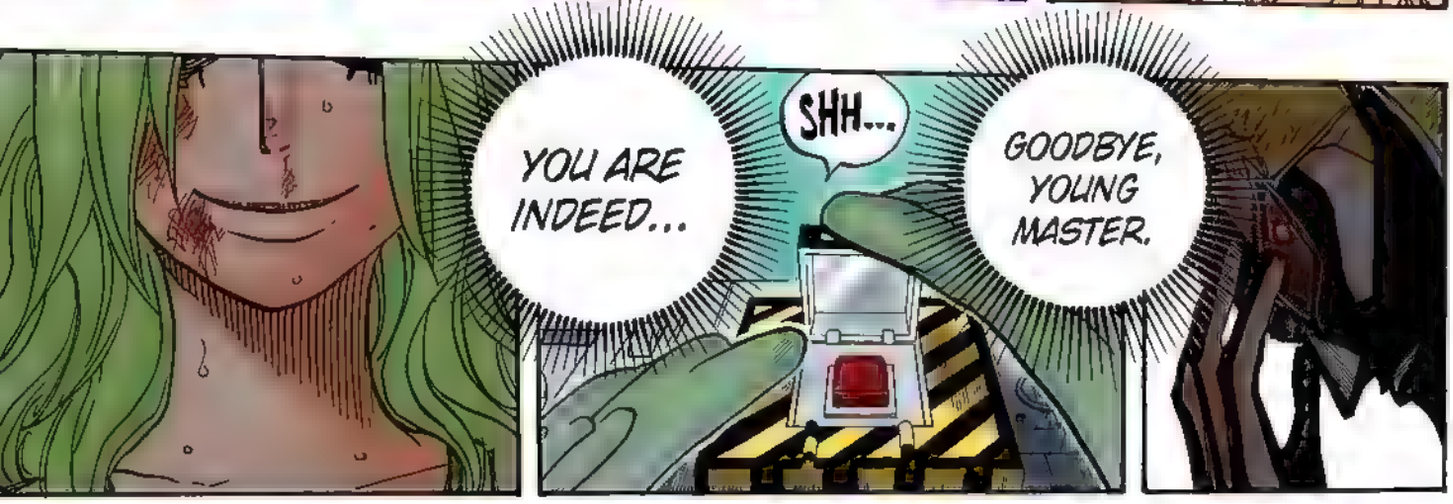

…THAT WAS MUCH TOO SMALL…
BUT…

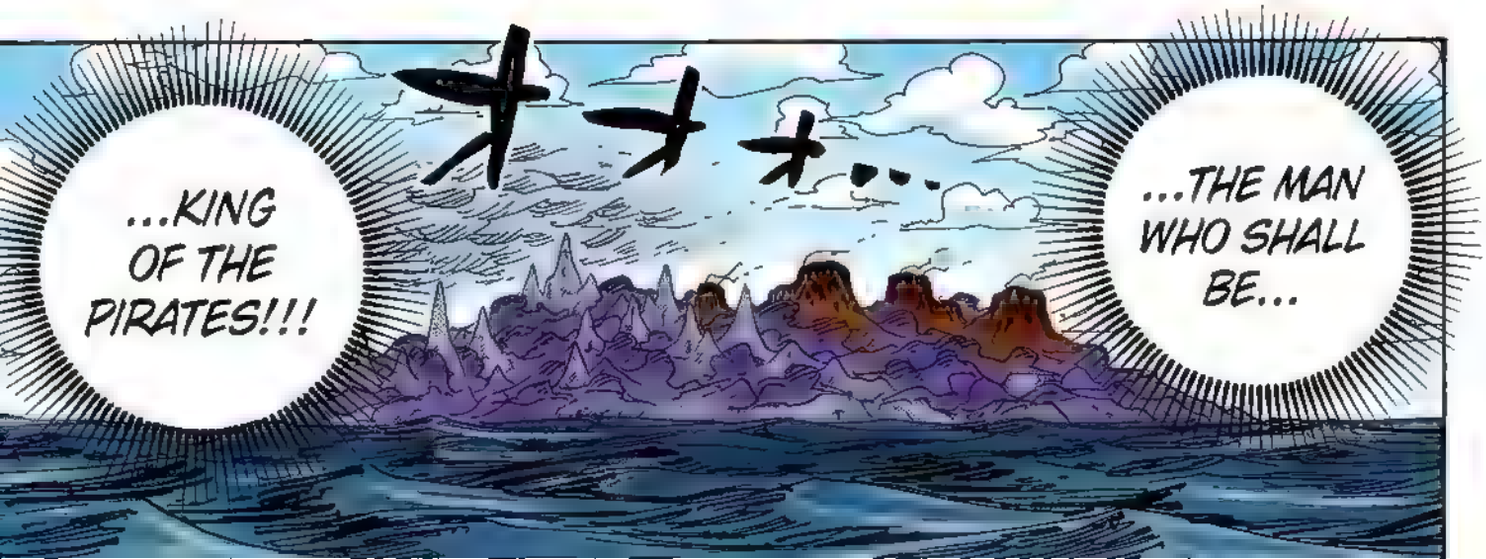

…GOING OFF SOME-WHERE ELSE…
THAT SOUNDED LIKE AN EXPLOSION …


…TO ERADICATE THIS ENTIRE ISLAND!!
ドカァン…ボッ…

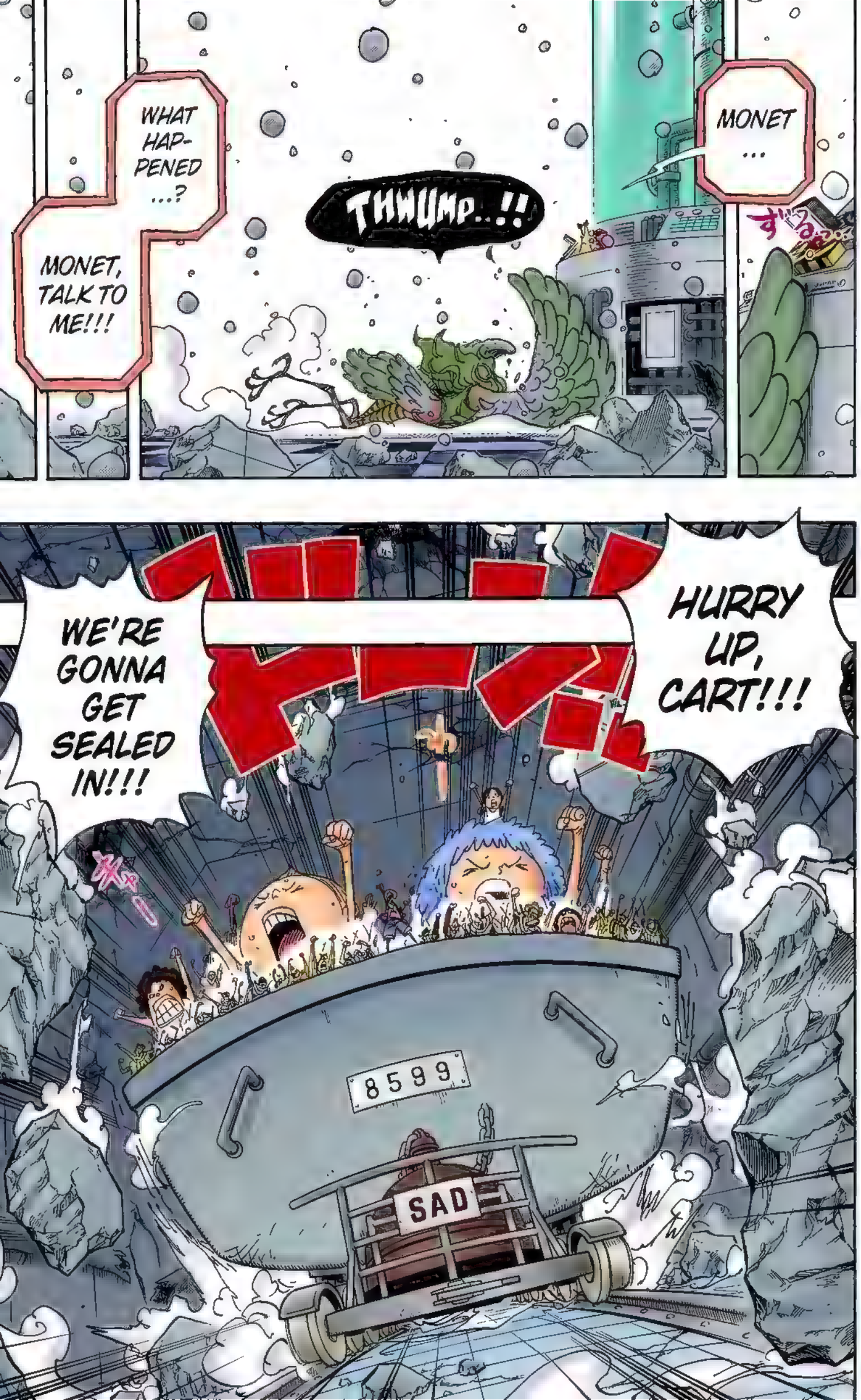


...

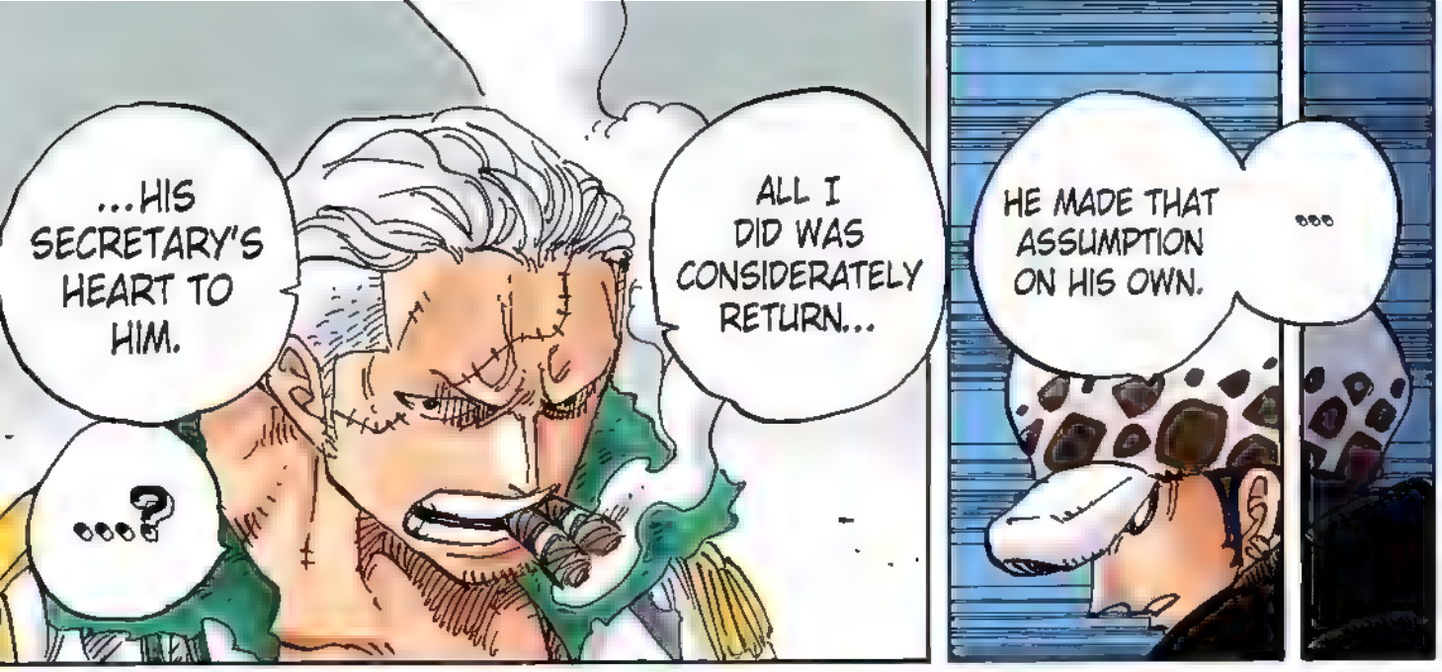

YOU ARE INDEED...
SHH...
GOODBYE, YOUNG MASTER.

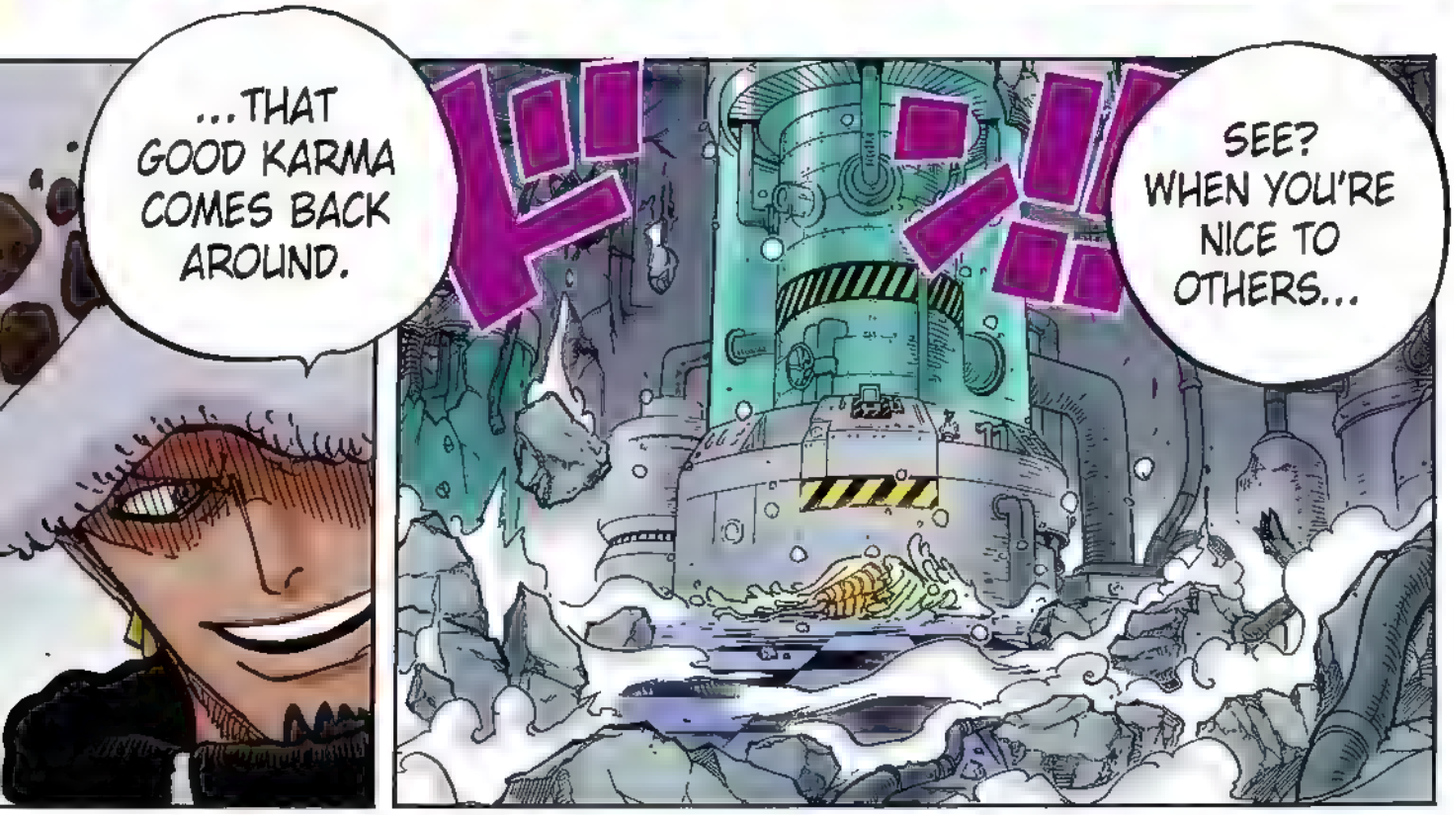

...KING OF THE PIRATES!!!
...THE MAN WHO SHALL BE...

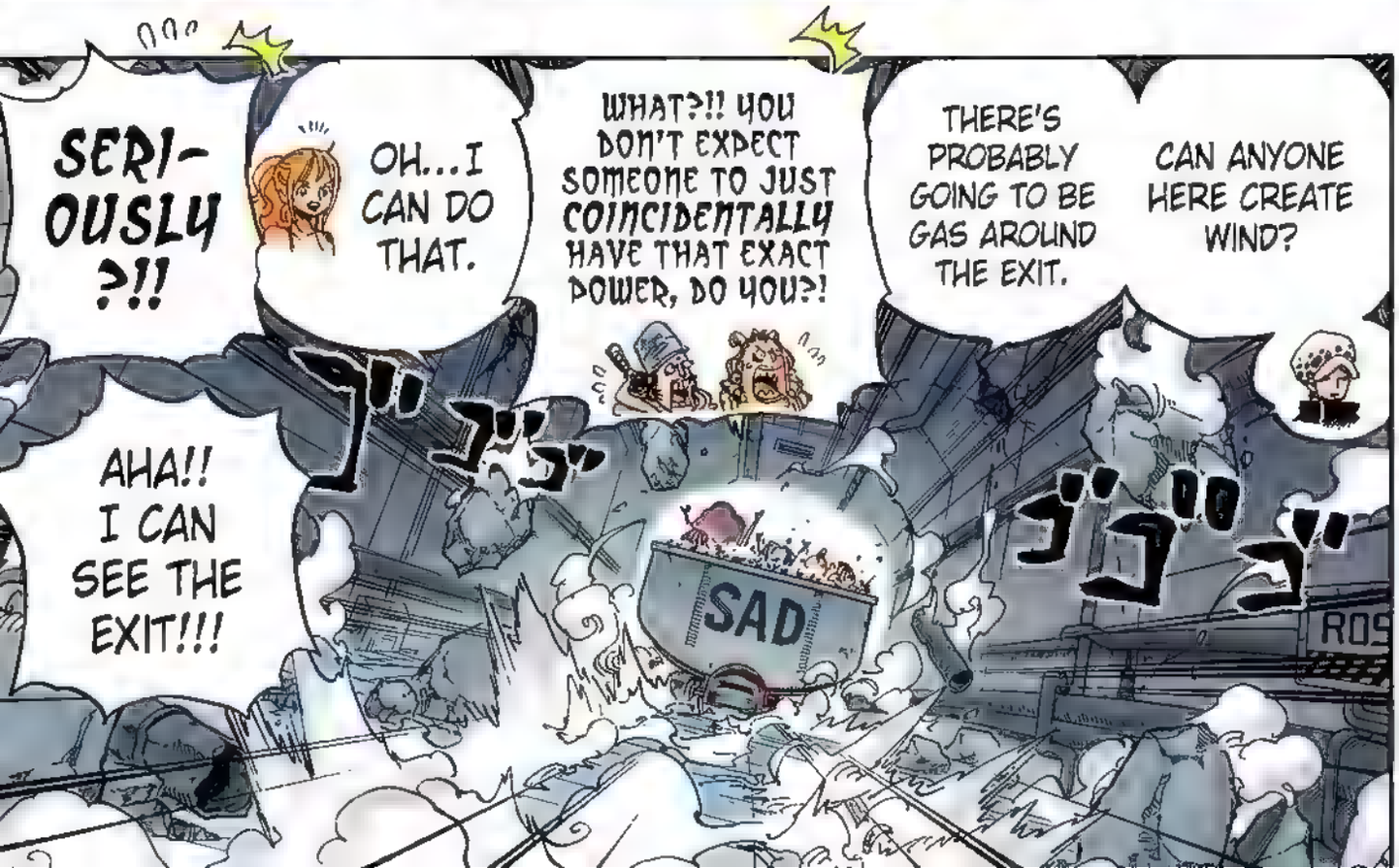
ガラ…
SHU HO HO HO!!
DIE, SMOKER!!!
ドス…!!!
ドクン…
ドクン…
!?
GAKH!
ガシャーン…!!!
!!?


WHAT HAP-PENED ...?
MONET, TALK TO ME!!!
THWUMP..!!
MONET ...
ずるっ...
WE'RE GONNA GET SEALED IN!!!
ドドド
HURRY UP, CART!!!
8599
SAD

IN RETURN, I WILL LEAVE MONET'S WITH YOU!!
YOU WILL GIVE ME YOUR HEART!!
ドン!!
TELL ME, LAW.
IS THIS REALLY THE TIME FOR THAT?!
!
WHY DID CAESAR THINK HE HAD MY HEART?
ドン!!
LAW AND SMOKER ARE IN A HUGE BATTLE OUTSIDE, MASTER!!
!?
AND NOW OUR DEAL IS COMPLETE!!!
SHU HO HO! SMOKER'S HEART, EH?
AHH, WHAT A THOUGHTFUL PRESENT.
BA-BUMP
BA-BUMP


...HIS SECRETARY'S HEART TO HIM.
...?
ALL I DID WAS CONSIDERATELY RETURN...
HE MADE THAT ASSUMPTION ON HIS OWN.
...


...THAT GOOD KARMA COMES BACK AROUND.
ドン!!
SEE? WHEN YOU'RE NICE TO OTHERS...


SERI-OUSLY ?!!
OH...I CAN DO THAT.
WHAT?!! YOU DON'T EXPECT SOMEONE TO JUST COINCIDENTALLY HAVE THAT EXACT POWER, DO YOU?!
THERE'S PROBABLY GOING TO BE GAS AROUND THE EXIT.
CAN ANYONE HERE CREATE WIND?
AHA!! I CAN SEE THE EXIT!!!
ゴゴゴ
SAD
ゴゴゴ

MEANING THE ISLAND HASN'T GONE UP IN A CATASTROPHIC EXPLOSION?

BUT OTHERWISE, YOU'RE FINE?

WELL, GET RID OF THAT GUY FOR NOW!!!

WE'RE HAVING TROUBLE WITH A METAL SECURITY GUARD OF SOME KIND...

AT SEA...

MASTER!

DRESS-ROSA

HE SHOULD BE IN HIS ROOM ON THE FOURTH FLOOR.

IS THE YOUNG MASTER HERE?!

THE WINDOW WAS OPEN.

HE'S NOT.

OH...I SEE...

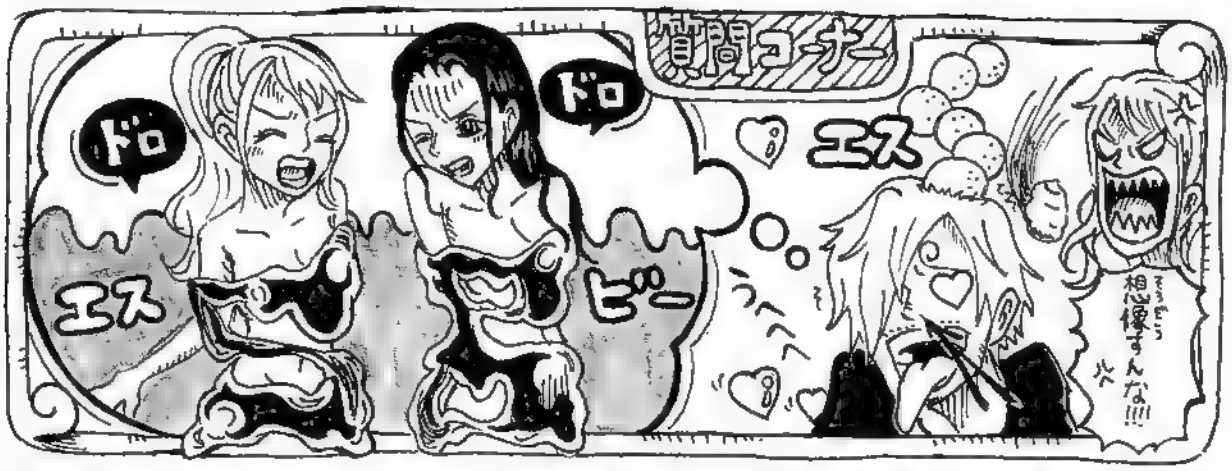
I DON'T KNOW, THEN.

HUH?!

I'M ON MY WAY.

HE WENT OFF WITHOUT TAKING ANYONE AGAIN.

SBS Question Corner



(Potofu, Tokyo)

A: Well, since I didn't answer the last question from the previous section, let's start with that.

Q: In Chapter 653, when Shirahoshi and the crew promised to go on a walk in a real forest the next time they met, why did Zolo and Franky not do the pinky promise?!

--Yuminami Kobayashi Cat

A: Hmm. Seems like many people were bothered by this. There's no real deep meaning to this, but based on the path the story traveled and the individual characters' actions, it seemed like maybe those two in particular hadn't had much interaction with Shirahoshi, so why would they feel the need to hold out their pinkies? Of course, given that their captain and crewmates made that promise, I'm sure Zolo and Franky felt just like the rest of them. Don't worry.

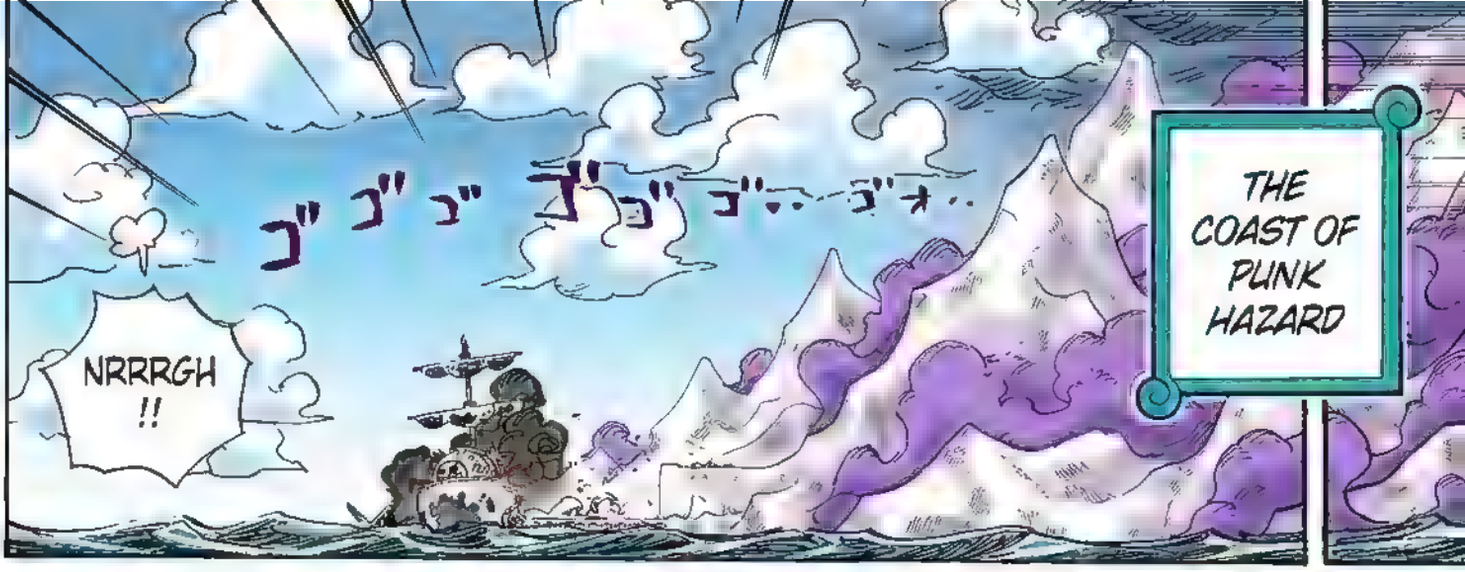
Q: In Chapter 692, there's a scene where Nami and Luffy reunite. You can see a stocky-looking sailor who appears to be carrying Tashigi on his shoulder. That's her, right?! Why is she riding him? She told Zolo, "Let me down when we find my men." Is Zolo really that worried about her health? Heehee.

--Someta

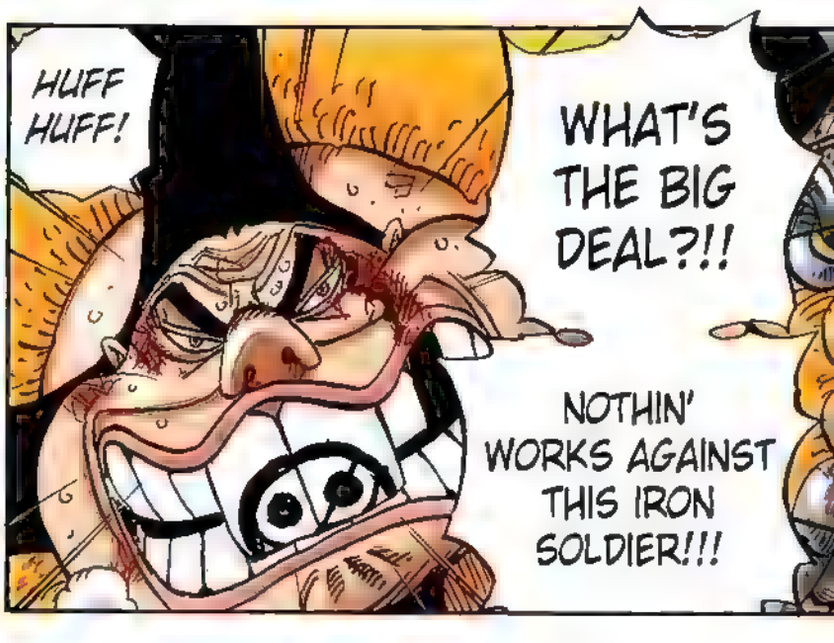
A: Well spotted. Yes, that is Tashigi. But that wasn't on Zolo's orders. I think Tashigi being embarrassed by Zolo was simply that she didn't want her subordinates to see her being helped by a pirate. But being carried by her own men is different. I suppose she might be embarrassed in a different way, though. I don't really know how young women think.

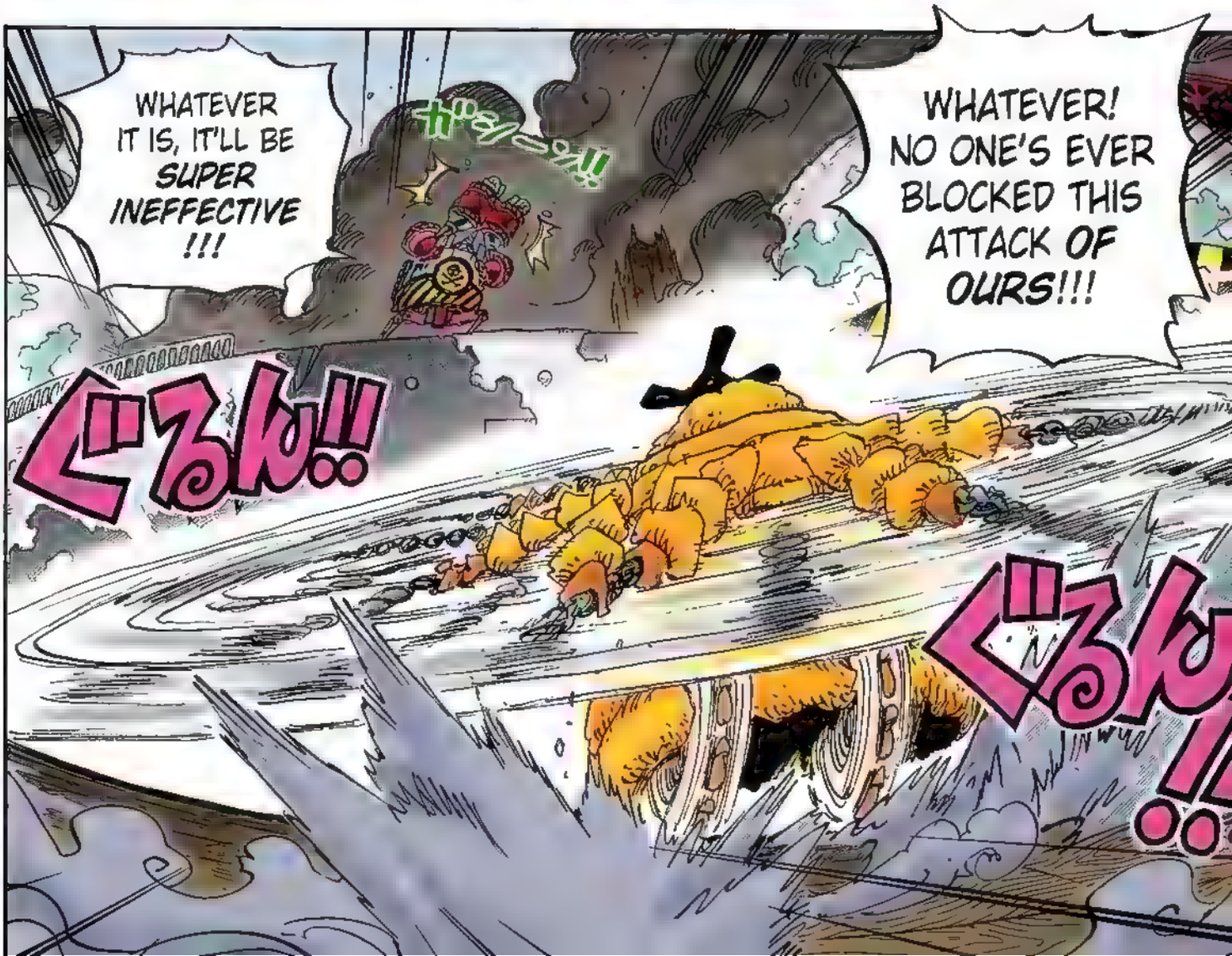
Chapter 695:
LEAVE IT TO US!!!

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 17: "CARIBOU GETS A MEAT PIE FOR THE ROAD—THE PORT IS THAT WAY"

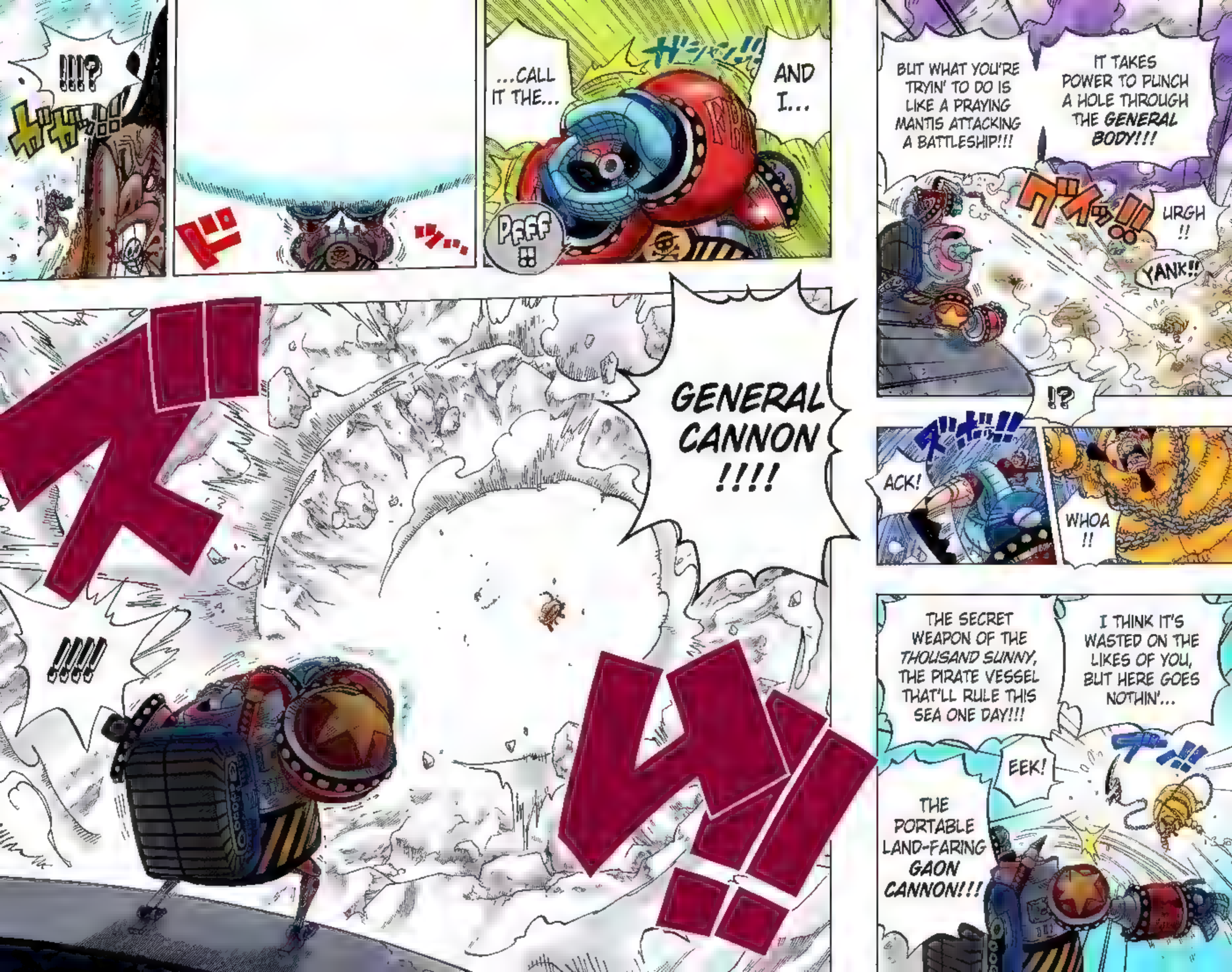

ゴ ゴ ゴ ゴ ゴ ゴ ゴ
NRRRGH !!
THE COAST OF PUNK HAZARD

THAT'S WHAT YOU GET FOR TRYIN' TO STEAL MY COLA!!!
WHAT COLA?! WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?!!


HUFF HUFF!
WHAT'S THE BIG DEAL?!!
NOTHIN' WORKS AGAINST THIS IRON SOLDIER!!!


WHATEVER IT IS, IT'LL BE SUPER INEFFECTIVE !!!
ポーン!!
WHATEVER! NO ONE'S EVER BLOCKED THIS ATTACK OF OURS!!!
ビろん!!
ビろん!!

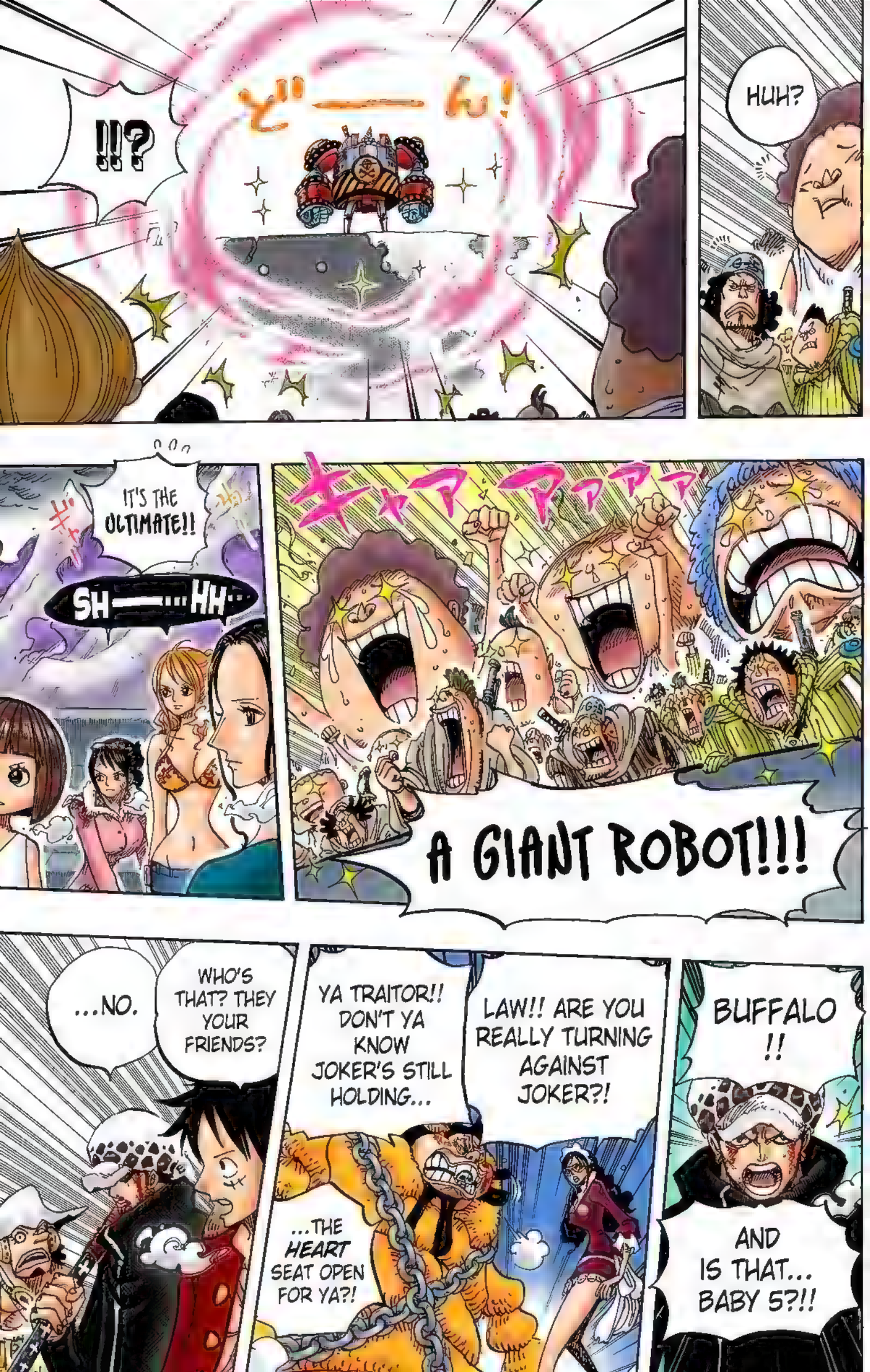
ドン!!
SICKLE GIRL!!!
!
...WITH THIS SPINNING WEAPON OF DEATH!!
WE'RE GONNA SLICE YOUR BODY TO BITS...
!!!
GOTTA GIVE YOU PROPS FOR THAT ONE.
OKAY.
HEH HEH.


IT TAKES POWER TO PUNCH A HOLE THROUGH THE GENERAL BODY!!!
BUT WHAT YOU'RE TRYIN' TO DO IS LIKE A PRAYING MANTIS ATTACKING A BATTLESHIP!!!
URGH!!
YANK!!
!?
WHOA!!
ACK!
I THINK IT'S WASTED ON THE LIKES OF YOU, BUT HERE GOES NOTHIN'...
THE SECRET WEAPON OF THE THOUSAND SUNNY, THE PIRATE VESSEL THAT'LL RULE THIS SEA ONE DAY!!!
EEK!
THE PORTABLE LAND-FARING GAON CANNON!!!
AND I...
...CALL IT THE...
PFFF!!
!!!?
GENERAL CANNON!!!!
!!!!

...ON KEEPING US FROM RETRIEVING CAESAR, ANYWAY?!
W-WHY IS THIS GUY SO HELL-BENT...
ガコォ...ン!!
IS THAT CAESAR?
WHO'S THAT PASSED OUT OVER THERE...?
HUH?
WHAT'S HE DOING HERE?!
ゴ!!

...
I'LL BE DAMNED... YOU AIN'T NO PUSHOVER..
...
WE WILL NOT...BE BEATEN SO EASILY...
...NO MATTER WHO YOU WORK FOR.
!?
ドン!!
...!!
...WE WILL DO WHATEVER IT TAKES TO RETRIEVE CAESAR.
IN THE NAME OF JOKER..
WE AIN'T YOUR GARDEN-VARIETY HOOLIGANS, PAL...
GIVE US A NICE STRONG GUST, NAMI!!
IT'S A WORLD OF POISON OUT THERE!!
THERE'S THE EXIT! GET READY TO LEAP!!!
SAD
HANG ON, YOU GUYS MUST BE AFTER CAESAR OVER THERE!
...

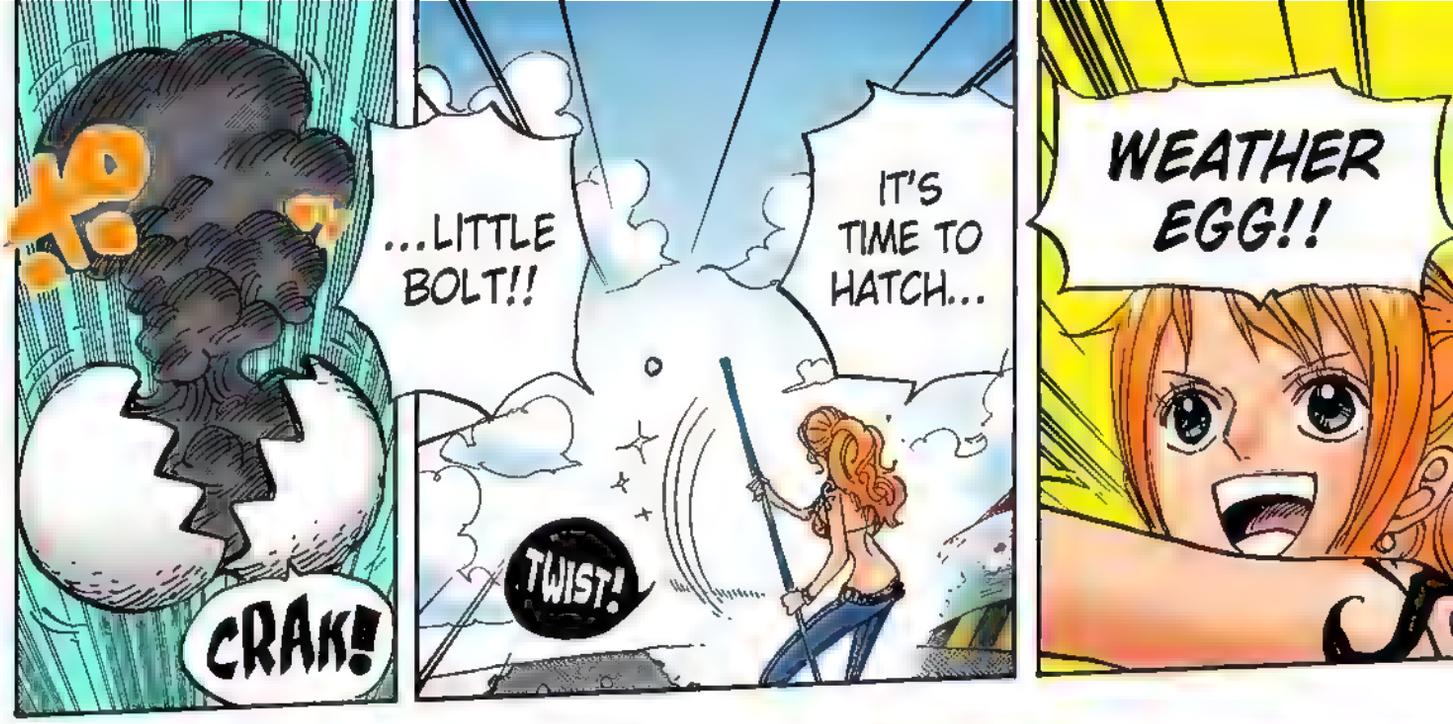
WE'RE FREE!!!
8599
SAD
YEAAAH !!!
WOOO!! CHECK IT OUT!!!
IT'S THE GENERAL!!!
ABOUT TIME! I WAS DYIN' OF BOREDOM!!
!!?
HUH?!!
AHH !!

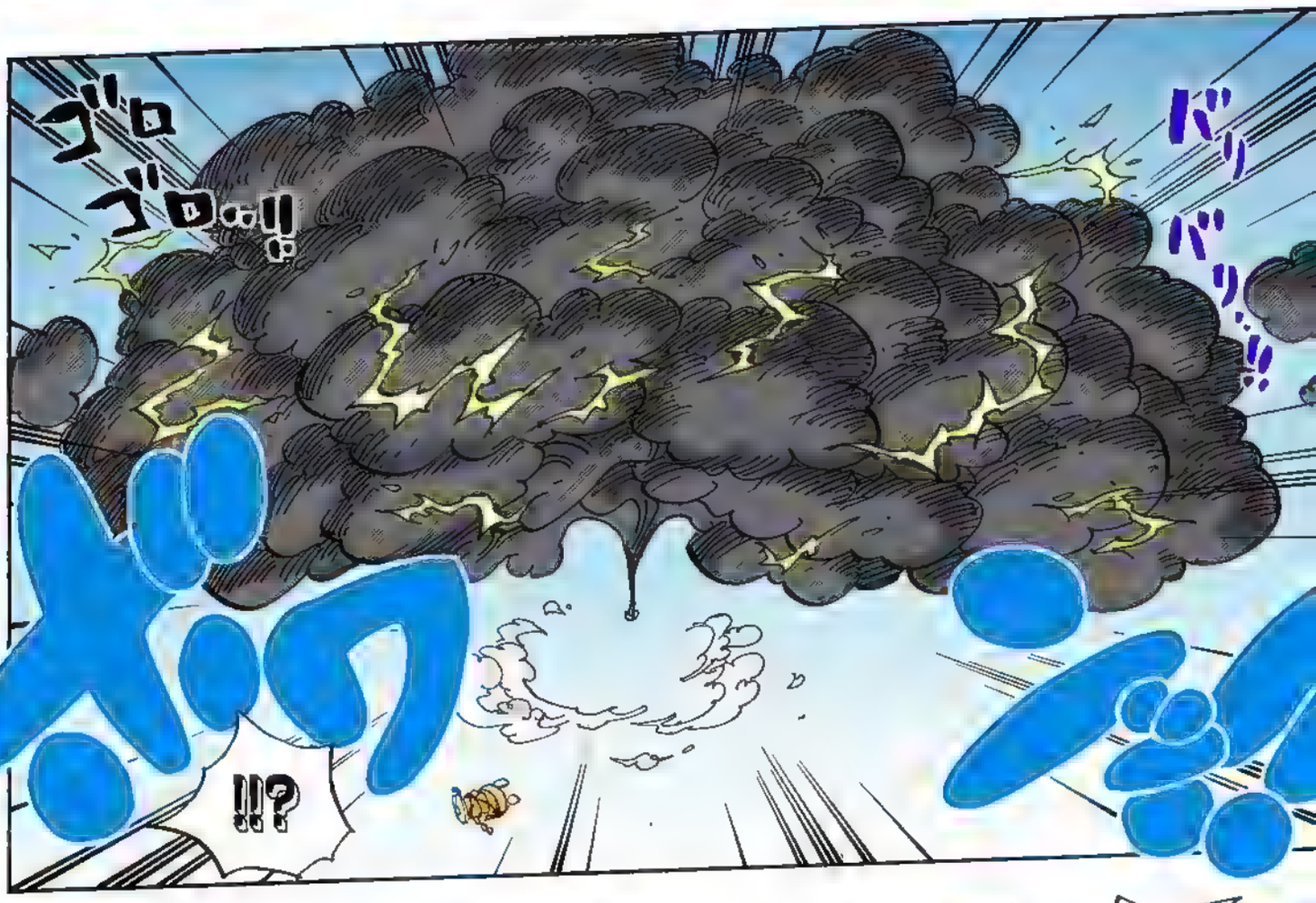

!!?
HUH?
IT'S THE ULTIMATE!!
SH—…HH…
A GIANT ROBOT!!!
…NO.
WHO'S THAT? THEY YOUR FRIENDS?
YA TRAITOR!! DON'T YA KNOW JOKER'S STILL HOLDING…
LAW!! ARE YOU REALLY TURNING AGAINST JOKER?!
…THE HEART SEAT OPEN FOR YA?!
BUFFALO !!
AND IS THAT… BABY 5?!!

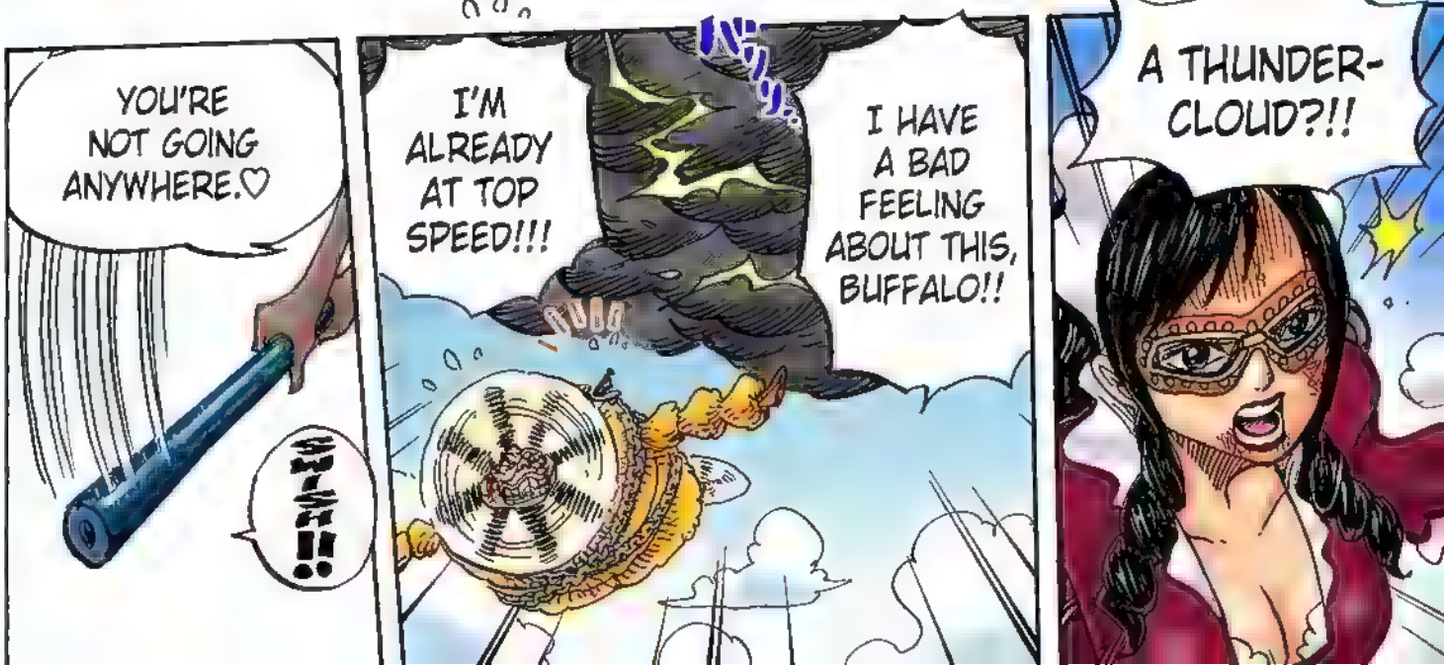
THEY'RE ENEMIES !!!
!!?
HUH?!
THE FULL CREW, PLUS NAVAL G-5!! WE'RE OUT-NUMBERED!!!
ZIP!!!
OH... BABY 5? WHAT'S HAP-PENING ...?
FOR NOW ...
...WE GOTTA GET CAESAR TO THE YOUNG MASTER !!!
THEY STOLE CAESAR AND RAN!! LEAVE IT TO ME!!
TAKING DOWN FLYING ENEMIES IS THE SNIPER'S JOB!!
GOTTA STOP 'EM...
SWISH...
WHOA, WHOA.
USOPP SAID TO LEAVE IT TO HIM.
!!
DON'T THINK JUST CUZ HE HAS A LONG NOSE...
...OUR SNIPER CAN'T DO HIS JOB!
THAT'S NOT THE POINT!!
OUR PLAN IS RUINED IF THEY GET AWAY...
ARE WE AN ALLIANCE OR NOT?!
!
WE'D APPRECIATE A LITTLE TRUST!!
HUH? WHAT ALLIANCE?
I'VE DONE ENOUGH RUNNING.
I WANT IN ON THE OFFENSE!!

ESPECIALLY WHEN THEY'RE WOUNDED AND HAVE THEIR BACKS TO US!! LEAVE IT TO ME!!!
I'M NOT AFRAID OF AN ENEMY AT LONG DISTANCE WITH NO WILL TO FIGHT!!!
JUST GET ON WITH IT!!
GROWN-UP BLACK KABUTO!!
AND CHOMP-GRASS !!!
CHOMP CHOMP!
TIME FOR YOUR WATERING!!
SQUISH!
NOW WORK YOUR MAGIC!!

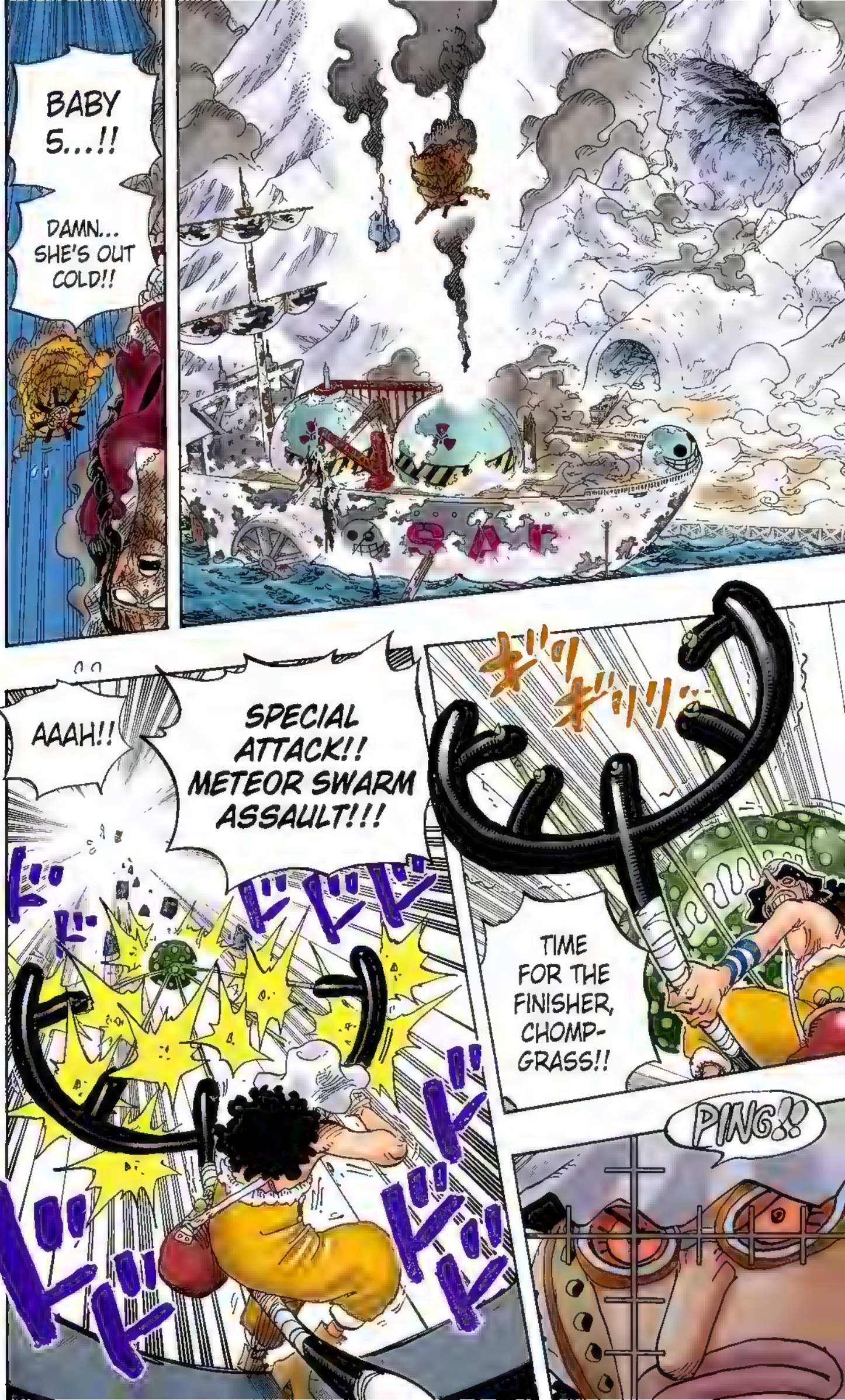
バクン!
バクン!
MUNCH MUNCH!!
EAT UP!! YOU NEED AMMO!!
AAAHH
LEAVE THE FLYIN' TO ME! WE GOT A MISSION TO FULFILL!!
KEEP THE SKIES CLEAR BEHIND US, BABY 5!!
BE CAREFUL, BUFFALO!!
THEY'RE ABOUT TO ATTACK!!
?!
SOMETHIN' JUST FLEW OVERHEAD!!
ヒヴァ!!
ROGER! YOU NEED ME, DON'T YOU?! I'LL GIVE MY LIFE TO STOP THE ATTACK!!
きゅん♥

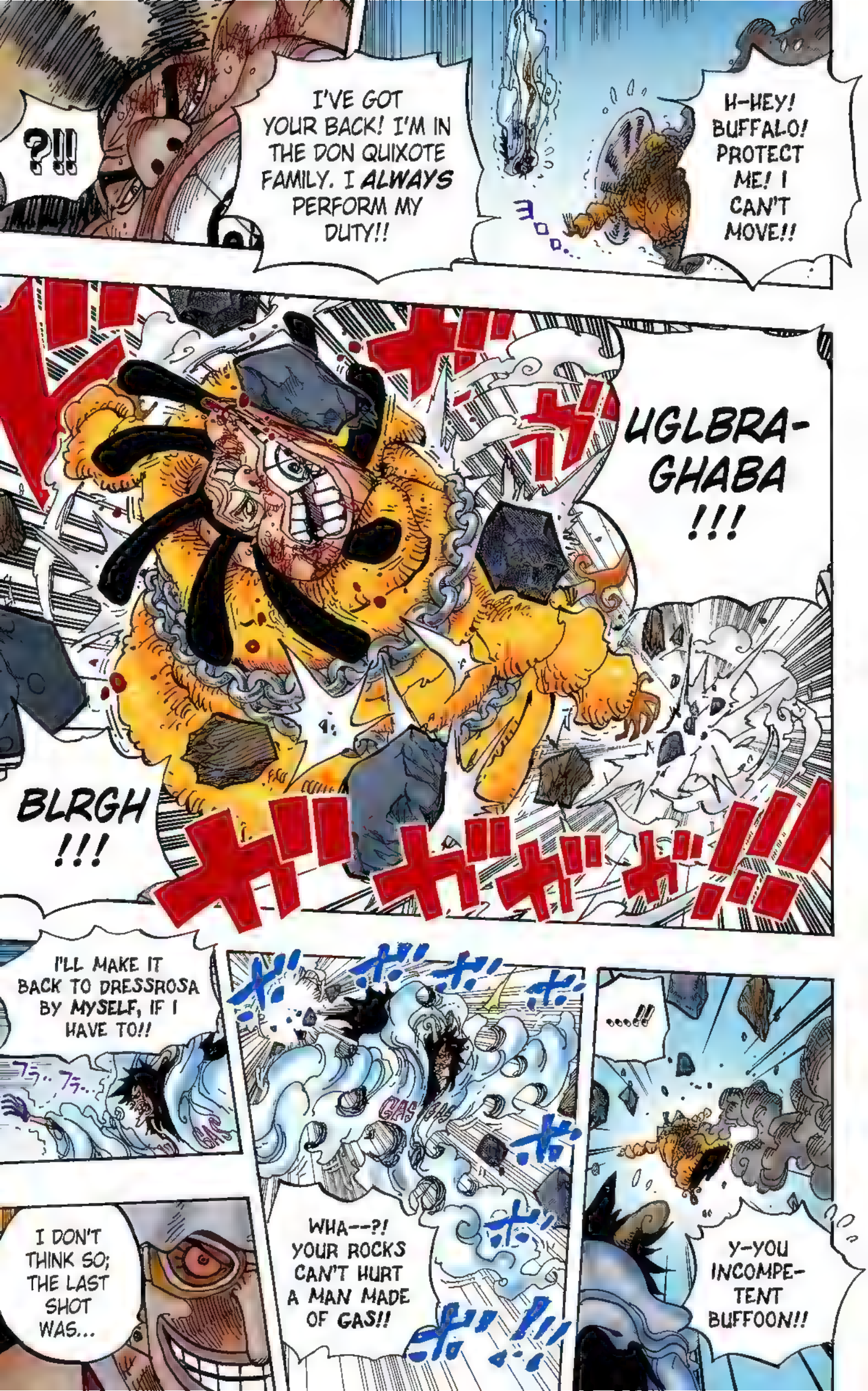

CRAK!
...LITTLE BOLT!!
IT'S TIME TO HATCH...
TWIST!
WEATHER EGG!!


ゴロゴロ..!!
バリバリ..!!
!!?


YOU'RE NOT GOING ANYWHERE.♡
SWISH!!
I'M ALREADY AT TOP SPEED!!!
I HAVE A BAD FEELING ABOUT THIS, BUFFALO!!
A THUNDER-CLOUD?!!

NO WAY!!
SWISH!!
METEOROLOGY ATTACK... THUNDER-BREED!!!
SPIN!
DAAH !!!
TEMPO !!!
DYAAAGH !!!
AAAH !!


BABY 5...!!
DAMN... SHE'S OUT COLD!!
AAAH!!
SPECIAL ATTACK!! METEOR SWARM ASSAULT!!!
TIME FOR THE FINISHER, CHOMP-GRASS!!
PING!!


?!!
I'VE GOT YOUR BACK! I'M IN THE DON QUIXOTE FAMILY. I ALWAYS PERFORM MY DUTY!!
H-HEY! BUFFALO! PROTECT ME! I CAN'T MOVE!!
UGLBRA-GHABA !!!
BLRGH !!!
I'LL MAKE IT BACK TO DRESSROSA BY MYSELF, IF I HAVE TO!!
GAS
WHA--?! YOUR ROCKS CAN'T HURT A MAN MADE OF GAS!!
I DON'T THINK SO; THE LAST SHOT WAS...
Y-YOU INCOMPE-TENT BUFFOON!!

SNATCH!!
SEA PRISM SHACK-LES!!!
GWEHHLK !!!
WE GET IT ALREADY !!
LEAVE THE ENEMIES WITH THEIR BACKS TURNED TO ME.
WE GOT HIM!!!
IN YOUR FACE, CAESAR!!!

ドン!!

ドン!!

ドン!!

ボチャン!

ボチャン!!

SEE? I TOLD YOU THEY WERE GOOD.

OKAY... STAGE ONE IS A SUCCESS.

ゴゴゴゴゴ...

OH, I THINK I OVERSLEPT...

SO WHICH WAY'S PUNK HAZARD?

AAAHH ...

MMM...

(Ponio, Aichi)

Q: In the last panel of the tenth page of Chapter 602 (Volume 61), she says, "Creatures I've never seen before! One, two, three, four..." So that would be Brook, Franky, Chopper, and who?

--Chopper's Friend's Owner

A: I'm assuming it's Sanji with a bizarre look on his face.

Q: Hello! I'm usually a graphic-novel-only reader, but I heard about how incredible this color chapter cover was, and rushed out to buy the issue of Jump with Chapter 691 (^_^). And I just so happened to spot, on the right edge over Brook's shoulder, among all the younger versions of the Naval officers, what appears to be the same person who was to the right of Ivankov on the page after Whitebeard's order to "back up Luffy with all you've got." Is that really the same person?!! Did he go from the Navy to being a pirate?!!

--Anri

Chapter 691, cover

A: That's very well spotted. So how does the same face show up in both the Navy and a pirate crew? Well, there was a fellow originally introduced in the book One Piece Green (in Japan) as "Pirate Captain Andre," a member of Whitebeard's fleet. But the people I drew in the Chapter 691 cover illustration are all past versions of Navy officers. The guy with the same face shown here is actually still in the Navy, and his name is Kandre. A few years ago during the Paramount War arc, I'm pretty sure I drew Kandre as well, fighting on the side of the Navy--search for him if you're bored sometime! You see, the twin brothers Andre and Kandre were forced to fight against each other in the big war!!

It's a very boring and pointless story!! But thanks for spotting them!

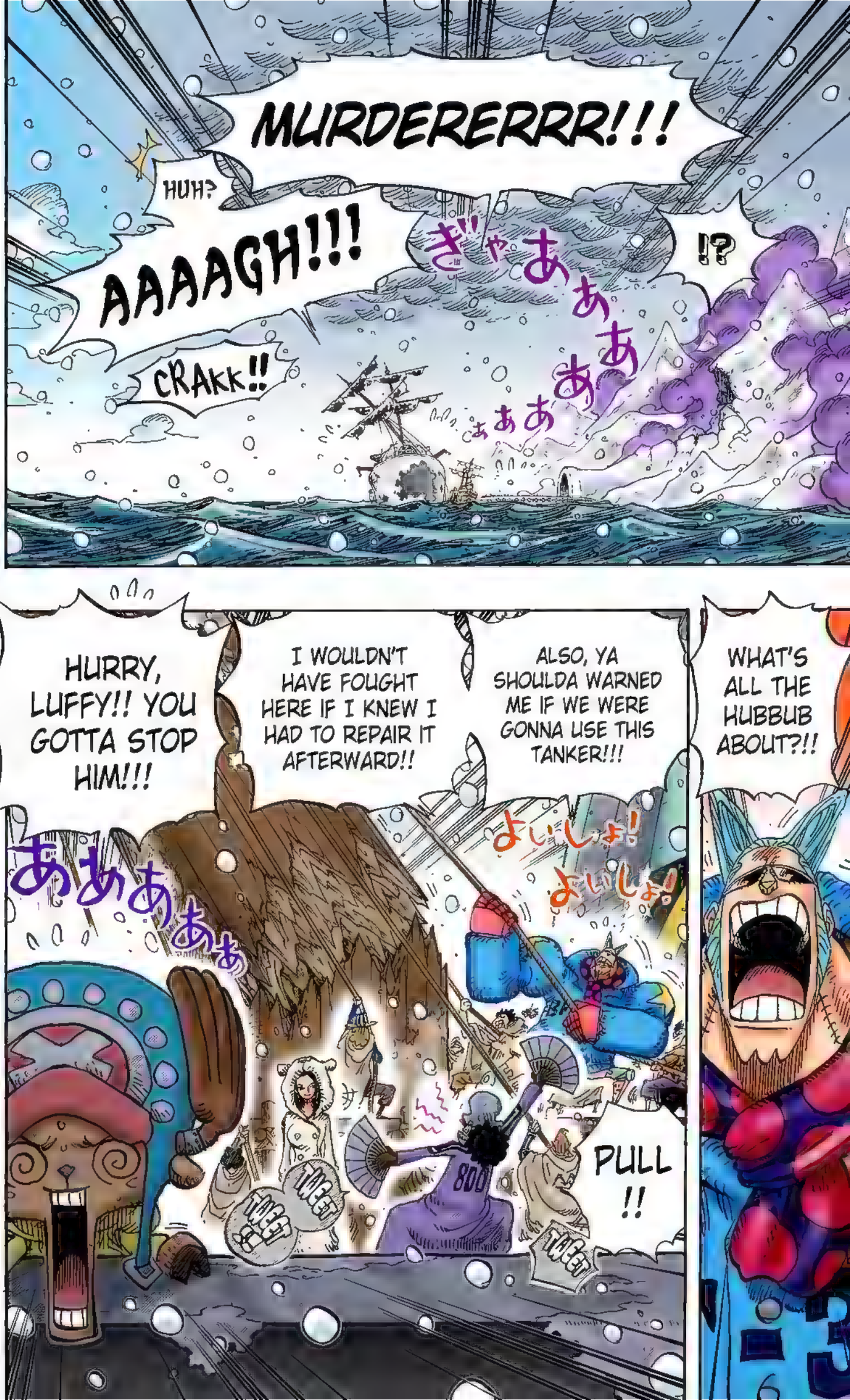
Volume 58, p.138

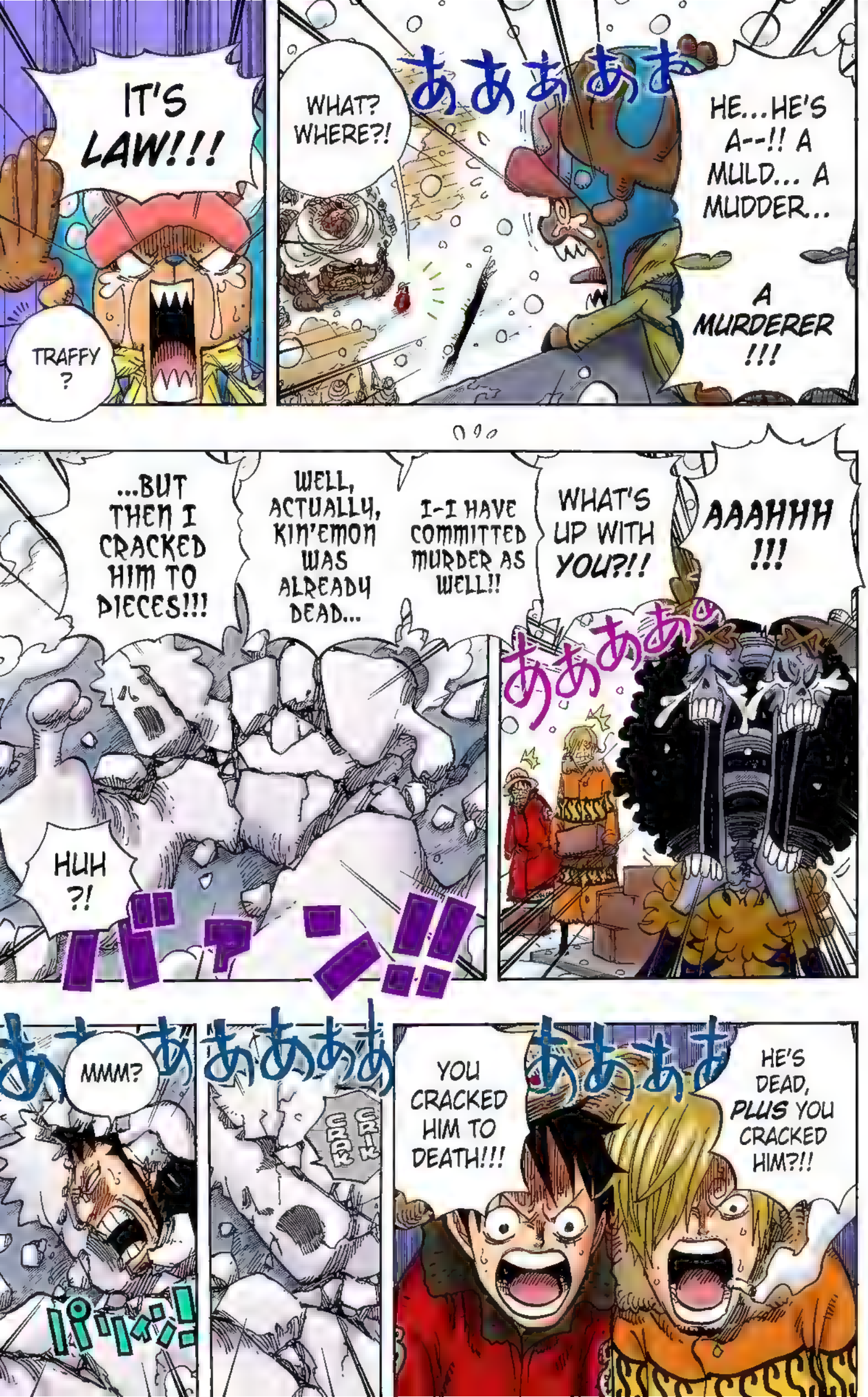
Chapter 696:
ALIGNMENT OF INTERESTS

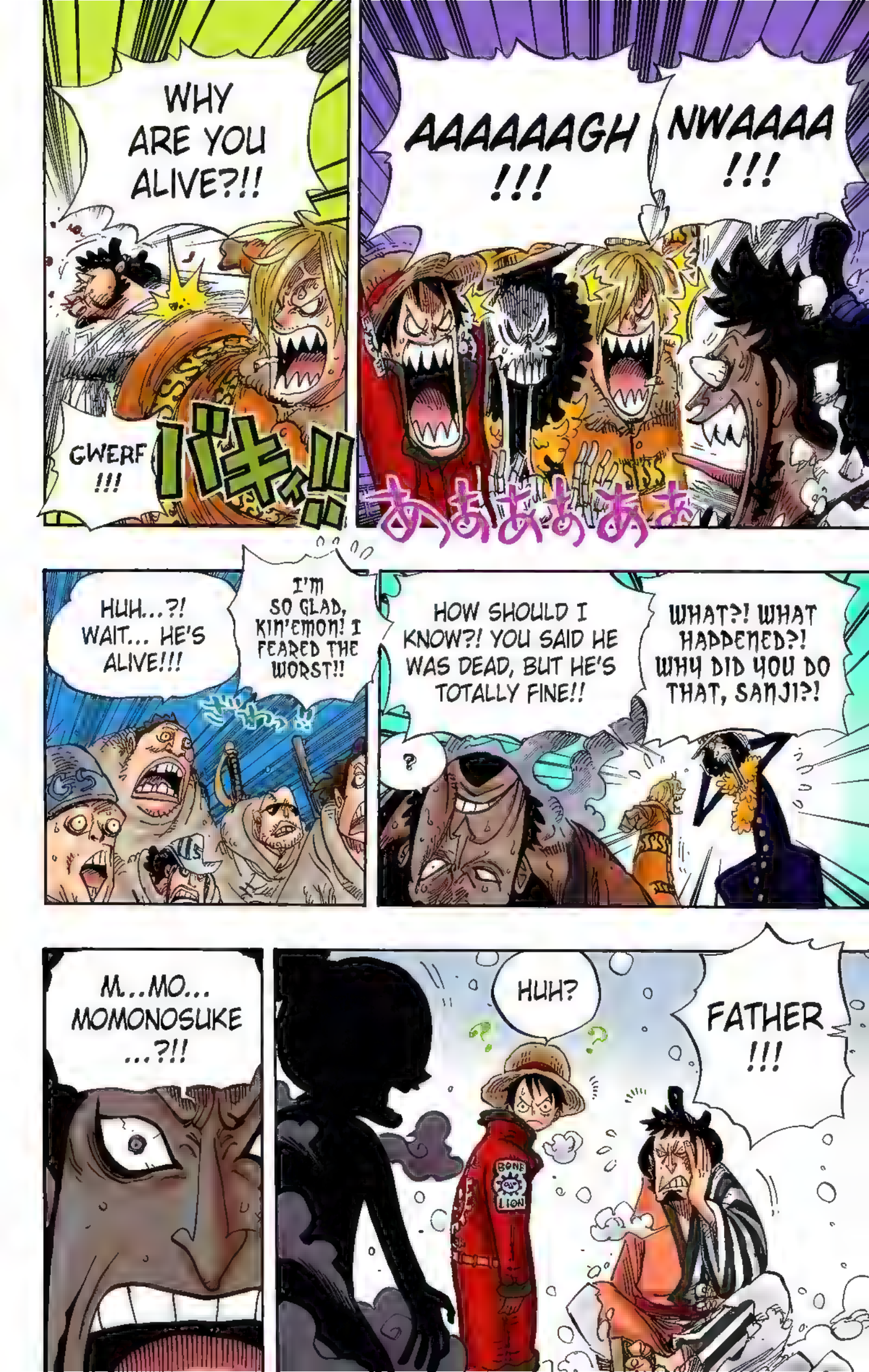
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 18: "ON THE ROAD TO PORT, A VOICE CALLS OUT, “CAPTAIN GOBBLE!!”"

ドーーーン!!
THIS IS THE BOUNDARY BETWEEN JUSTICE AND EVIL!!
DON'T YOU DARE CROSS OVER THE LINE!!
IS THAT CLEAR, STRAW HATS?!!
LISTEN UP, YA FILTHY PIRATES!!
THE TANKER IS *YOUR* TERRITORY!!
I'VE MADE CONTACT WITH THE G-5 BASE.
WE'LL WAIT HERE FOR THE SHIP TO GET US.
AYE AYE!!
IF WE'RE GONNA DO THIS, WE'RE GOING IN WHOLE-HOG, VICE ADMIRAL SMOKEY!!!
ALL I SAID WAS NOT TO FRATERNIZE WITH THE PIRATES.
WHO TOLD YOU TO WASTE YOUR TIME WITH THIS?
ALSO, ANY MEDICAL EXPERTS ARE EXEMPT FROM THE BOUNDARY LINE!!!
MARINE
SAD

WO HO HO! IT TURNS OUT WE WERE ALL GIVEN TRACE AMOUNTS OF POISON.
THAT'S TOO BAD.
JUST AFTER WE BECAME FRIENDS!
YOU GUYS ARE GETTIN' ARRESTED, BROWN-BEARD?
HEY! STRAW HAT!! WE JUST TOLD YOU NOT TO COME OVER HERE!!!
HE SAYS THE GOVERNMENT WILL TREAT US IF WE COME QUIETLY, SO...
SO?! THAT'S YOUR STUPID RULE, NOT MINE!!
BONE
LION
BONE
どどん!!
THANKS FOR YOUR HELP. IT FELT GOOD TO SEE YOU POUND CAESAR LIKE THAT...
I HAVE NO MORE COMPANIONS TO KEEP ME HERE, EITHER!
I'D RATHER ROT IN JAIL THAN BE CAESAR'S TEST SUBJECT.


MURDERERRR!!!
HUH?
AAAAGH!!!
CRAKK!!
ぎゃあああああ
!?
WHAT'S ALL THE HUBBUB ABOUT?!!
ALSO, YA SHOULDA WARNED ME IF WE WERE GONNA USE THIS TANKER!!!
I WOULDN'T HAVE FOUGHT HERE IF I KNEW I HAD TO REPAIR IT AFTERWARD!!
HURRY, LUFFY!! YOU GOTTA STOP HIM!!!
ああああ
よいしょ!
よいしょ!
PULL !!


HE...HE'S A--!! A MULD... A MUDDER...
A MURDERER !!!
WHAT? WHERE?!
IT'S LAW!!!
TRAFFY ?
AAAHHH !!!
WHAT'S UP WITH YOU?!!
I-I HAVE COMMITTED MURDER AS WELL!!
WELL, ACTUALLY, KIN'EMON WAS ALREADY DEAD...
...BUT THEN I CRACKED HIM TO PIECES!!!
HUH ?!
HE'S DEAD, PLUS YOU CRACKED HIM?!!
YOU CRACKED HIM TO DEATH!!!
CRAK
CRIK
MMM?


WHY ARE YOU ALIVE?!!
GWERF !!!
バキッ!!
AAAAAAGH !!!
NWAAAA !!!
あおおおおお
HUH...?! WAIT... HE'S ALIVE!!!
I'M SO GLAD, KIN'EMON! I FEARED THE WORST!!
HOW SHOULD I KNOW?! YOU SAID HE WAS DEAD, BUT HE'S TOTALLY FINE!!
WHAT?! WHAT HAPPENED?! WHY DID YOU DO THAT, SANJI?!
?
M...MO... MOMONOSUKE ...?!!
HUH?
FATHER !!!
BONE LION

HUH?
MOMONO-SUKE?
F-FWADDAA! H-HGH!!
がばっ!!
MOMONO-SUKE!!!
YOU ARE ALIVE AND WELL!!!
POOF !!!
!
BOY OF WANO (KIN'EMON'S SON) MOMONOSUKE
OH, RIGHT, YOU DID SAY YOU WERE ORIGINALLY A HUMAN! IS THAT REALLY YOU, MOMO?!
HUH? OH...
BUT YOU ARE NAKED!
AAAH!! MOMONO-SUKE!!!
THUD
...HEEH ...
BUT FATHER.. HOW DID YOU KNOW I WAS...
MUCH BETTER! A TRUE SON OF WANO LOOKS BEST IN A KIMONO!!

ガキャ…!!
LAW!! GET OUT HERE, LAW!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING IN THERE?!
ギャー
…CUTTING THEIR BODIES TO PIECES!!
AAAAH!!
I TOLD YOU NOT TO PEEK, DIDN'T I? I WAS JUST INSIDE...
WHAT WERE YOU DOING TO THOSE CHILDREN?! SO HELP ME, IF YOU HURT A HAIR ON THEIR HEADS--!!
カツン
カツン
RACCOON MAN!!
わあああ
AAAH! IT'S THE RACCOON!!
THOSE WERE HEAVY DRUGS THEY WERE ON... PAINFUL LONG-TERM REHAB IS UNAVOIDABLE.

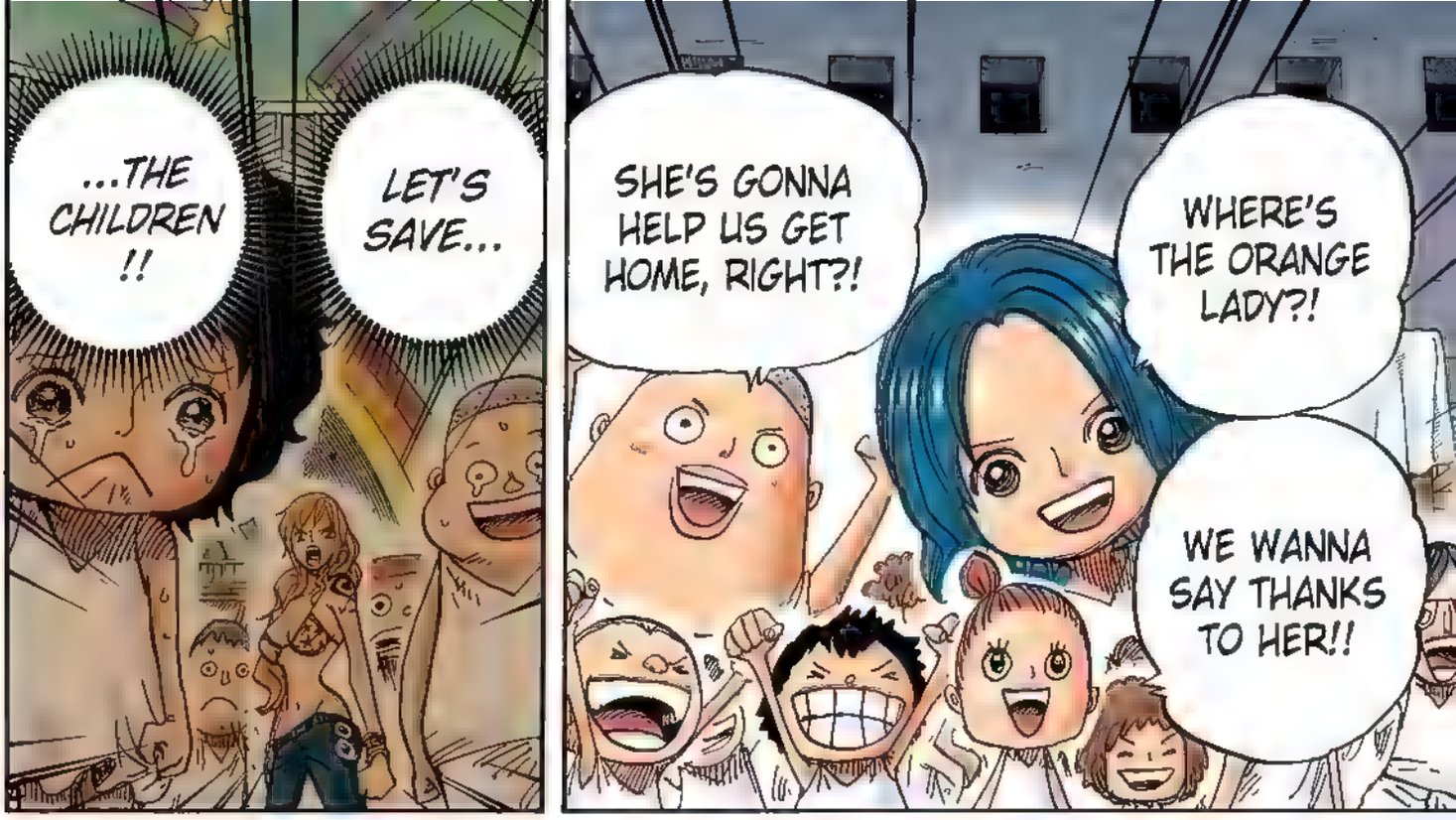
HE TOOK ALL THE BAD DRUGS OUT OF OUR BODIES!!
YOU KNOW THAT GUY WITH THE PUFFY HEAD?
H-HEY, YOU GUYS ARE ALL RIGHT?!!
IT WAS SCARY AT FIRST, BUT NOW I FEEL BETTER!!
I'M HUNGRY!!

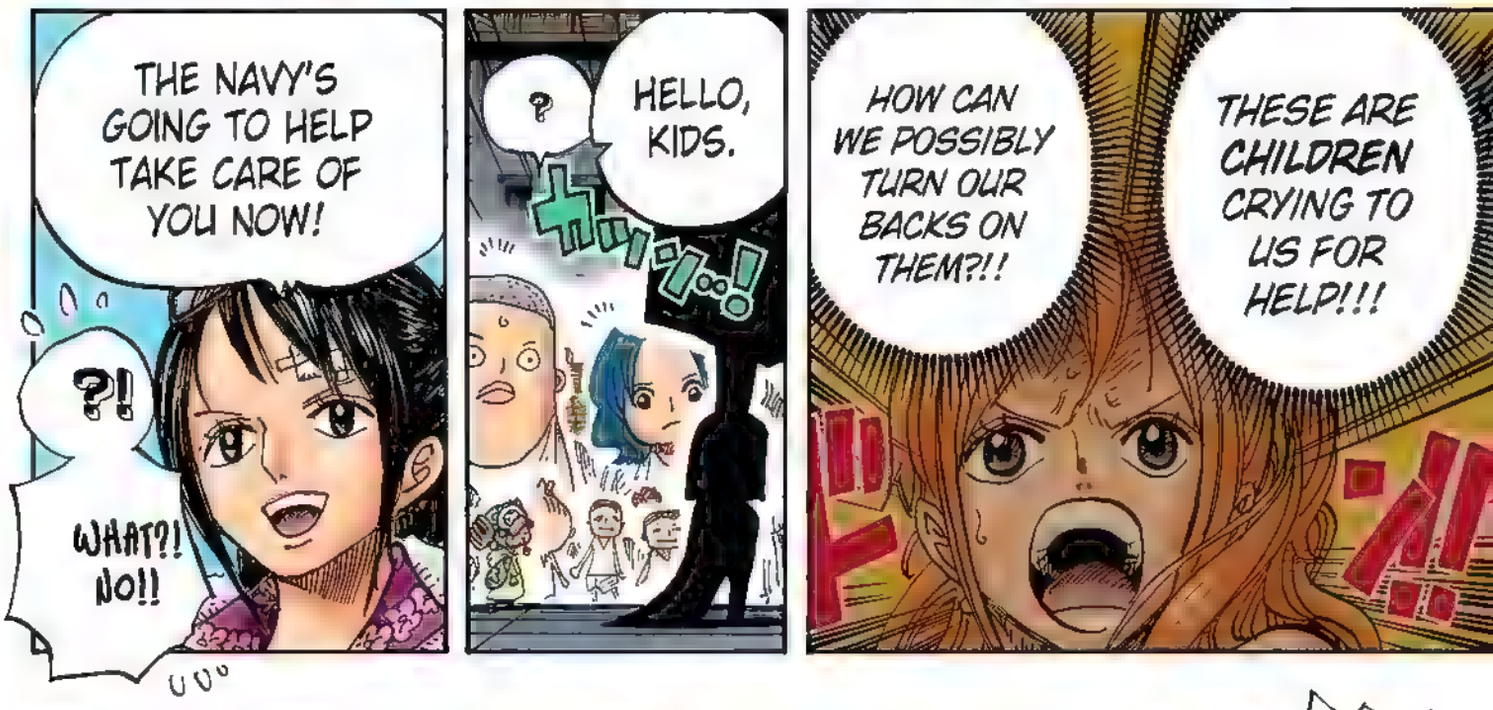
MOCHA STILL WON'T WAKE UP, THOUGH...
WE DIDN'T KNOW THE MASTER WAS SUCH A BAD GUY.
SHE WAS FIGHTING TO KEEP US SAFE, RIGHT?

IT WAS FUNNY WHEN OUR BODIES WERE ALL IN PIECES.
OH...I SEE.

AND OF COURSE SHE WILL! WE'LL ALL LEAVE THIS LAND OF NIGHTMARES TOGETHER!

SHE'LL BE ABLE TO GO HOME WITH US, RIGHT, RACCOON?!
I'M A REIN-DEER
MY MEMORY'S ALL FUZZY, BUT I DO REMEMBER WHEN MOCHA COUGHED UP BLOOD AND FAINTED.
SHE'S GONNA BE OKAY, RIGHT, RACCOON?!


...THE CHILDREN !!
LET'S SAVE...
SHE'S GONNA HELP US GET HOME, RIGHT?!
WHERE'S THE ORANGE LADY?!
WE WANNA SAY THANKS TO HER!!

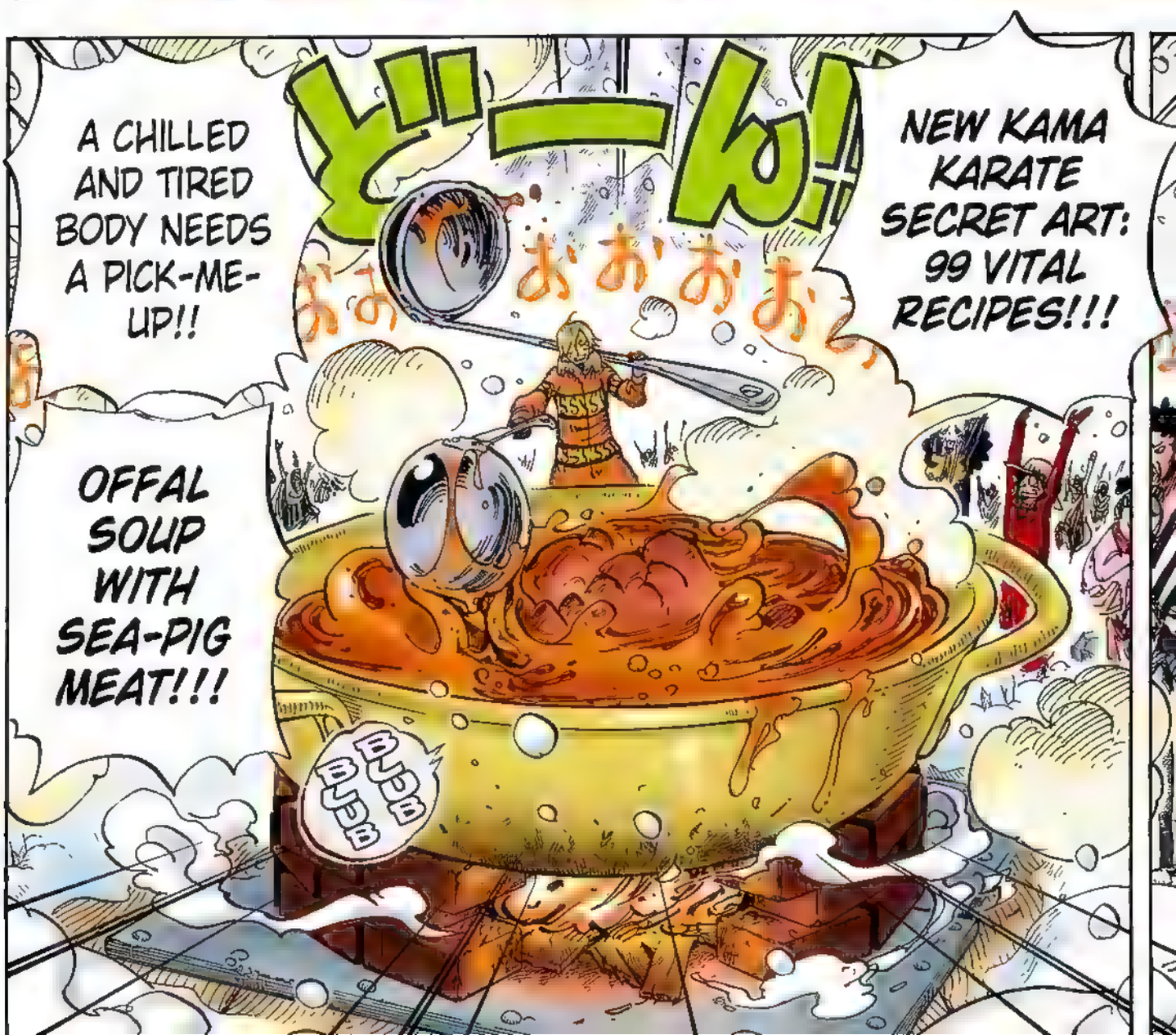

THE NAVY'S GOING TO HELP TAKE CARE OF YOU NOW!
?!
WHAT?! NO!!
?
HELLO, KIDS.
HOW CAN WE POSSIBLY TURN OUR BACKS ON THEM?!!
THESE ARE CHILDREN CRYING TO US FOR HELP!!!

HUH?
NAMI...
I CAN'T WAIT!!
WHAT'S SANJI COOKING UP?!
MMMM! SMELLS GOOD.
WHAT ABOUT THE ROBOT?!
WHAT ABOUT THE RUBBER MAN?!
WHAT ABOUT THE SWIRLY MAN?!

...BUT I'M SURE THE PARENTS WOULD PREFER NOT TO HAVE PIRATES INVOLVED WITH THEIR CHILDREN...
I'M LEAVING THEM WITH THE NAVY! I KNOW I TALKED A BIG GAME ABOUT SAVING THEM...
YEP.
HAVE YOU FINISHED STRIKING A DEAL WITH THE NAVY ABOUT THE KIDS?
...
TRUE... PLUS...
YEAH, WE'D PROBABLY JUST GET BLAMED FOR KIDNAPPING THEM OURSELVES, LIKE YOU'D EXPECT.
LET THE GOOD GUYS DO WHAT THEY DO.
LADY SAILORS?
I HAVE A WEAKNESS FOR POWERFUL STARES FROM LADY SAILORS.
PLEASE!! PLEASE LEAVE THE CHILDREN WITH ME!!!

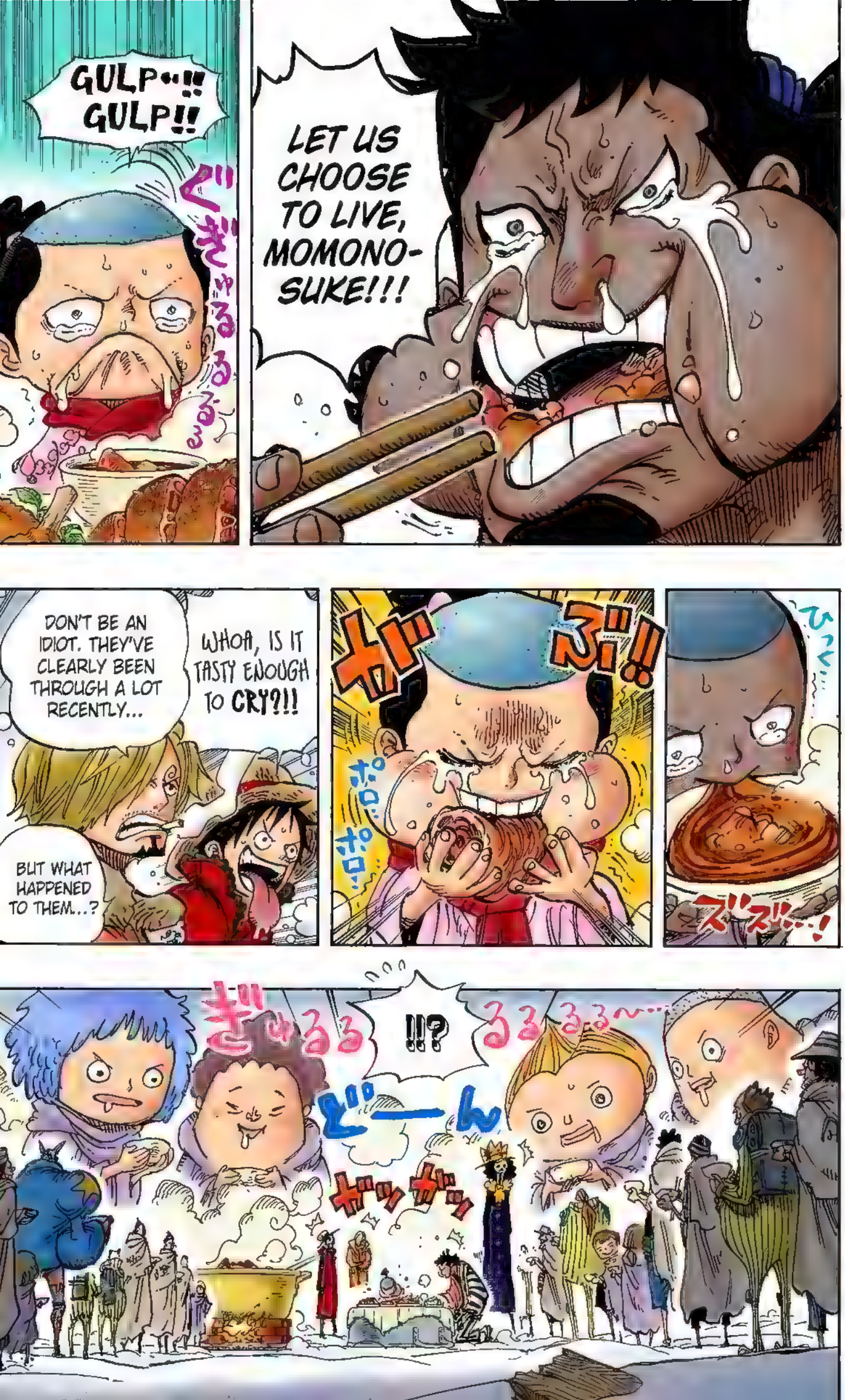
OH YEAH, NOW I REMEMBER.
YOUR MOM WAS IN THE NAVY.
THEY PUT ME AT EASE.

I DON'T LIKE IT WHEN YOU SAY IT!
YOU SAID IT FIRST!!
...
AND THAT'S A FACT.
IF YOU WANT TO BE SAVED, A STRONG BUT GENTLE LADY SAILOR IS BEST!
トゥテゥガッ!
トゥテゥガッ!


A CHILLED AND TIRED BODY NEEDS A PICK-ME-UP!!
ドーン!
おおおおお
NEW KAMA KARATE SECRET ART: 99 VITAL RECIPES!!!
OFFAL SOUP WITH SEA-PIG MEAT!!!
BUBB BUBB

IF YOU HAVEN'T EATEN IN DAYS...
どぼっ
ダン!
SHH
...THEN TAKE YOUR TIME AND START WITH THE SOUP.
!!!
NNNUMMY !!!
だーっ!!
ぐぎゅるる
コポコポコポ
どーーん!!
AREN'T YOU STARVING, MOMO?! SANJI'S COOKING IS THE BEST!!!
...
G...GULP!
I...I DO NOT WANT ANY!!!
I AM...NOT HUNGRY!!!
NOT IN THE LEAST!!!
!!?
がば!

WHOA! HEY!!
!!
ばくっ!!
I SHALL ACCEPT YOUR FEAST!!!
I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A KID, I DON'T PUT UP WITH ANYONE WASTING FOOD AROUND HERE!!!
HEY! WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING WITH THAT DISH?!
!!!
ガ!!
...!!
IT IS FINE TO EAT!!
IT IS ALL RIGHT, MOMONOSUKE!
しばくばく
もぐもぐ
WHAT'S THIS?! I FEEL THE STRENGTH FLOODING BACK!!
DELICIOUS!!!
BUT IT IS ALL RIGHT NOW!!
...
ぎゅるるるる
WE MUST HAVE FAITH THAT THEY ARE ALSO ALIVE AND WELL!!
MY LIFE WAS SAVED AS WELL ON THIS ISLAND...
WE CAN TRUST THESE PEOPLE!! YOU HAVE NOT EATEN UNTIL TODAY, HAVE YOU...?
YOU'VE BEEN STRONG! IT MUST HAVE BEEN HARD!!
バク
パク
モグ
パク
THIS ONE... AND THIS ONE TOO!! THEY ARE ALL DELECTABLE DISHES IN TRUTH!
LET US BE INDEBTED TO THEM FOR THIS MEAL!!


GULP…!! GULP!!
LET US CHOOSE TO LIVE, MOMONOSUKE!!!
DON'T BE AN IDIOT. THEY'VE CLEARLY BEEN THROUGH A LOT RECENTLY...
WHOA, IS IT TASTY ENOUGH TO CRY?!!
BUT WHAT HAPPENED TO THEM...?
!!?

ドンチャン♪

IT'S PARTY TIME!!

ドンチャン!!

MARINE

ドンチャン♪

HEYA, PAL!!

CEASE-FIRE.

WHAT HAPPENED TO THE BOUNDARY BETWEEN JUSTICE AND EVIL?!!

AND JUICE FOR US!!

WITH PLEA-SURE!!

GO HAUL US SOME LIQUOR OUT OF THE TANKER!!

...!!

ドンチャン

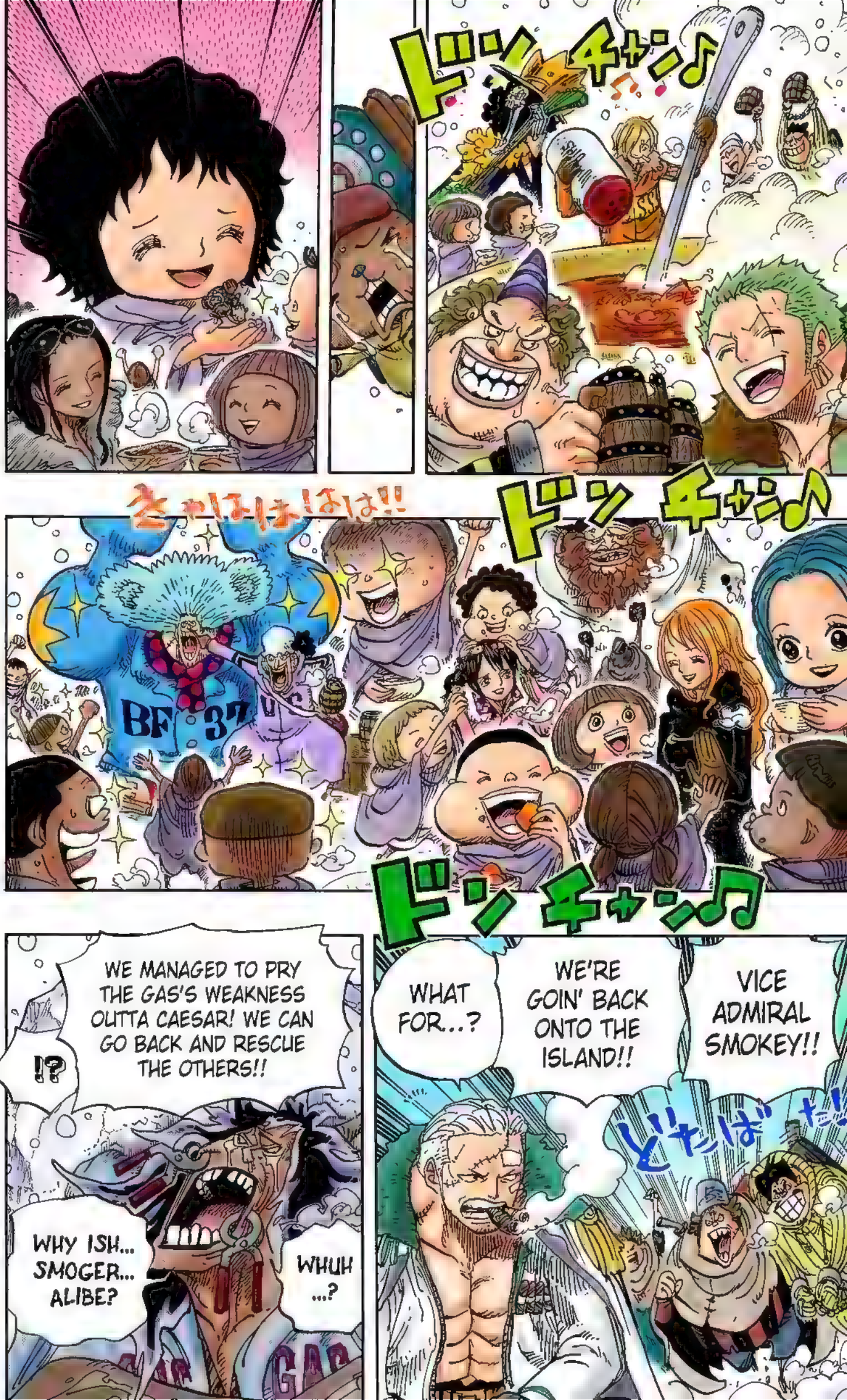
THEY WILL BE ON OUR HEELS SOON IF WE STOP TO EAT!! MAKE SURE YOUR PEOPLE KNOW.

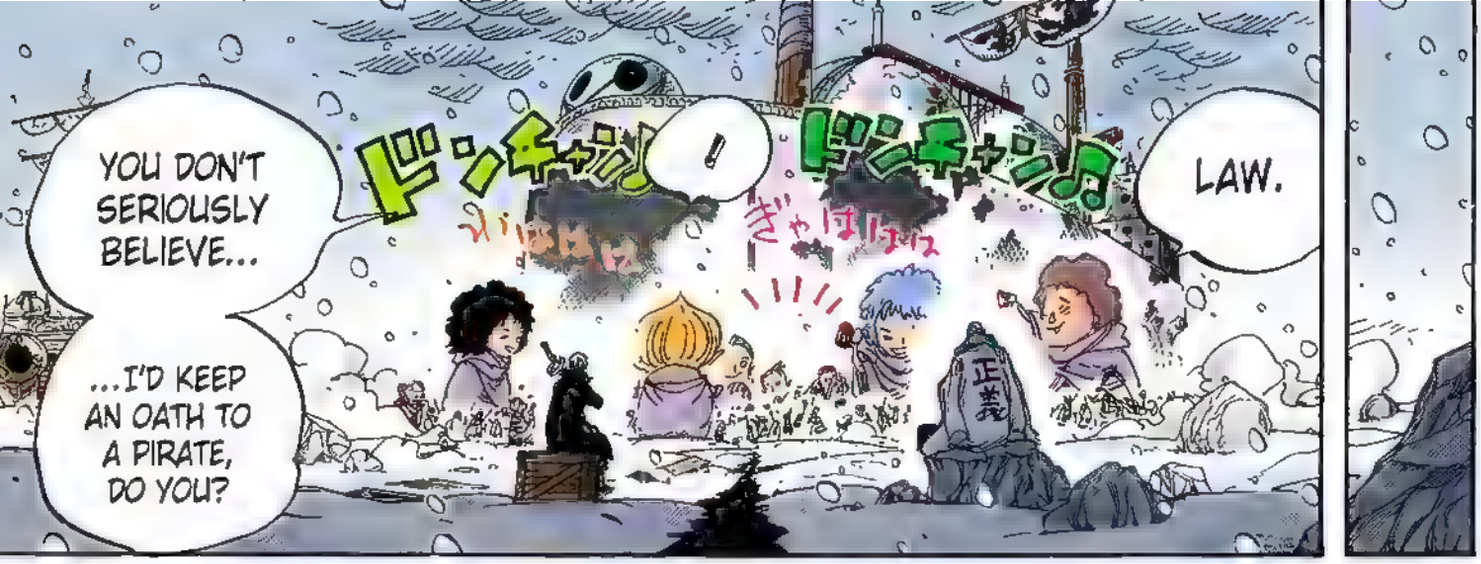
WE NEED TO LEAVE THIS PLACE AT ONCE, STRAW HAT.

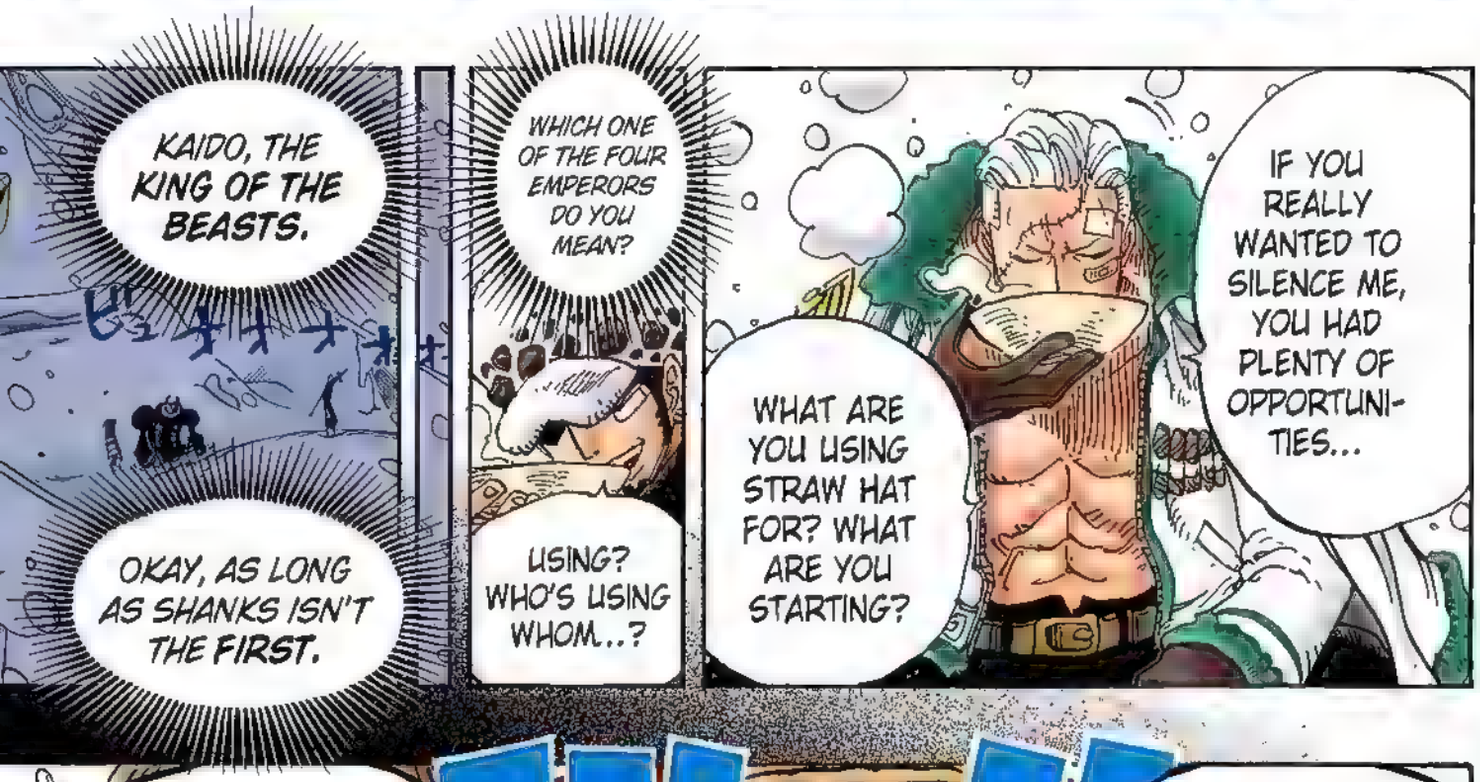
OH YEAH?

OKAY, I'LL TELL 'EM!!!

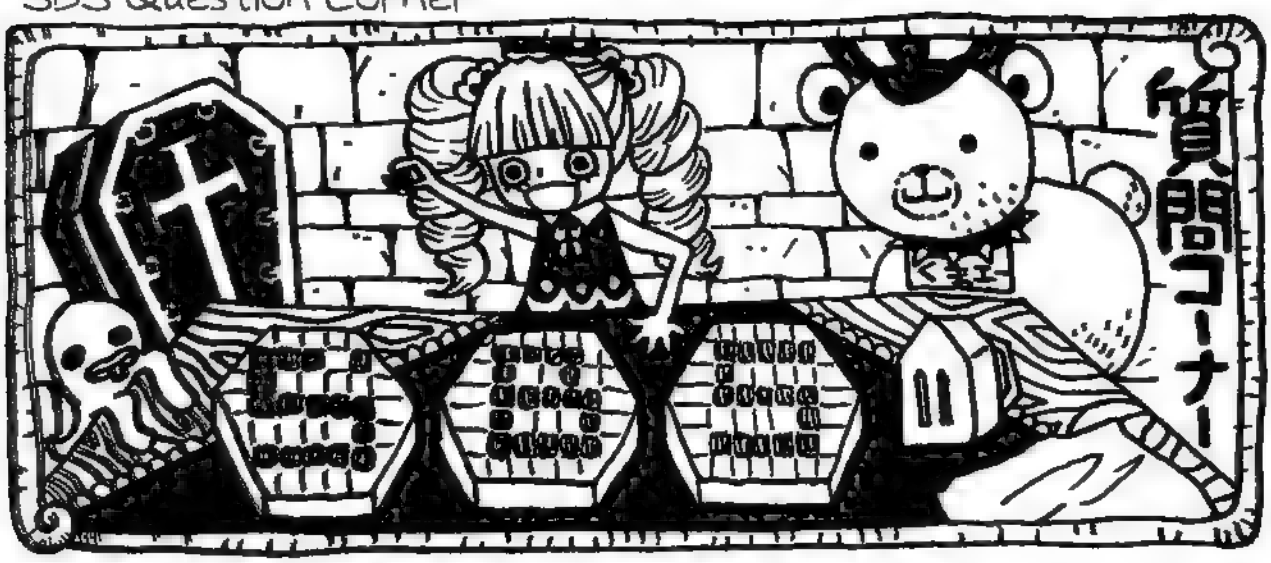
BONE LION


ドンチャン♪
きゃはは!おは!!
BF 37
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪♫
WE MANAGED TO PRY THE GAS'S WEAKNESS OUTTA CAESAR! WE CAN GO BACK AND RESCUE THE OTHERS!!
!?
WHY ISH... SMOGER... ALIBE?
WHUH ...?
WHAT FOR...?
WE'RE GOIN' BACK ONTO THE ISLAND!!
VICE ADMIRAL SMOKEY!!
どんぱた!


YOU DON'T SERIOUSLY BELIEVE...
...I'D KEEP AN OATH TO A PIRATE, DO YOU?
ドンチッ!
ドンチッ♪
ぎゃはは
LAW.


KAIDO, THE KING OF THE BEASTS.
OKAY, AS LONG AS SHANKS ISN'T THE FIRST.
WHICH ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS DO YOU MEAN?
USING? WHO'S USING WHOM...?
WHAT ARE YOU USING STRAW HAT FOR? WHAT ARE YOU STARTING?
IF YOU REALLY WANTED TO SILENCE ME, YOU HAD PLENTY OF OPPORTUNITIES...

...CRUSH ALL FOUR EMPERORS !!!
!?
ドン!
MY PLAN IS TO...



(Misapero, Fukui)

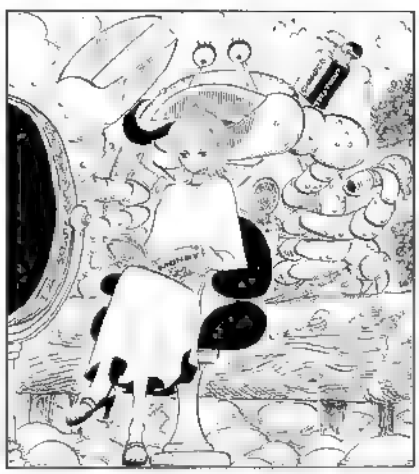
Q: Odacchi, speak in Kansai dialect!

--Enoki

A: Whaaat? I cain't do that! It's jes' plain impossible, ya jerk! I cain't do it!! Don't make me whupyer behind!!

Q: The crew's hair has to grow out on those long voyages, right? Does someone give the rest haircuts? Nami or Robin, perhaps?

--I Want to be a Hairdresser



A: True, their hair does grow out. So who gives haircuts on the crew? Why, it's Zolo. He turns on the rest and goes, "Tiger Trap!!" Just kidding!! What the hell, man?!! I'm gonnawhupyer behind!! Shut yerpiehole!! Why, I oughtta!! The real answer is prolly Usopp or Robin. Maybe I should draw a heart-warmin' picture of a haircut someday.

Q: Can I drink the bath water after Nami's been in it?

--ChageroKiyomizu

A: What the hell, man?!! What in tarnation are you thinkin'?! This is a manga for all ages!! Excuse me, officer! This man's a pervert, can ya arrest him for me? Huh? What'm I holding, ya say? Why, it's a pretty lady's flute. What's wrong with lickin' it whiles I walk around plum-naked? What--hey! Not me! He's the pervert, I swear! No, stop!? I got deadlines ta meet!

What?! Impersonation of a Kansai resident?! What's that s'pose ta mean?! Who cares?! No, look, the readers put me up to it...

Chapter 697:
A DEAL

CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 19: "THE OLD HAG DRIVES OFF THE MYSTERIOUS SOLDIERS'"

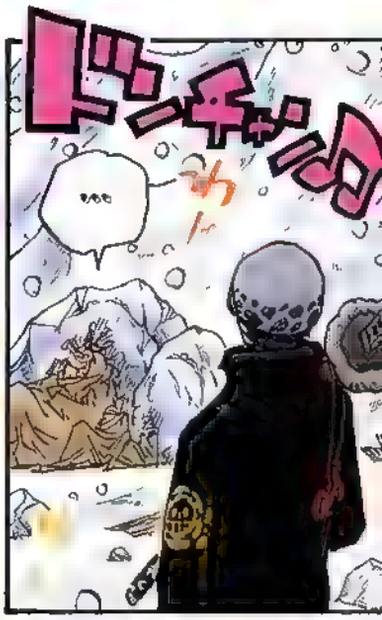
OUR INTERESTS MIGHT SEEM TO BE ALIGNED HERE, BUT YOU'RE CLEARLY TAKING THIS AS A JOKE.
YOU'RE GOING TO TAKE DOWN ALL FOUR EMPERORS?!
HUH? WHAT DO YOU MEAN? HE'S NOT EVEN HUMAN?!
...IS OFTEN CALLED THE MOST POWERFUL CREATURE IN THE WORLD.
AND KAIDO, KING OF THE BEASTS...
THESE ARE THE EMPERORS OF THE SEA, MASSIVELY POWERFUL FIGURES WHO ENGAGED IN CONSTANT TERRITORIAL CLASHES WITH THE GREAT WHITEBEARD.
THAT'S WAY TOO LOW! THIS PLAN ISN'T WORTH JOINING, LUFFY! NOT AT ALL!!
...30 PERCENT.
THE CHANCE OF SUCCESS IS ABOUT... I'D SAY...
OUR ALLIANCE ONLY LASTS UNTIL WE BRING DOWN KAIDO...
...

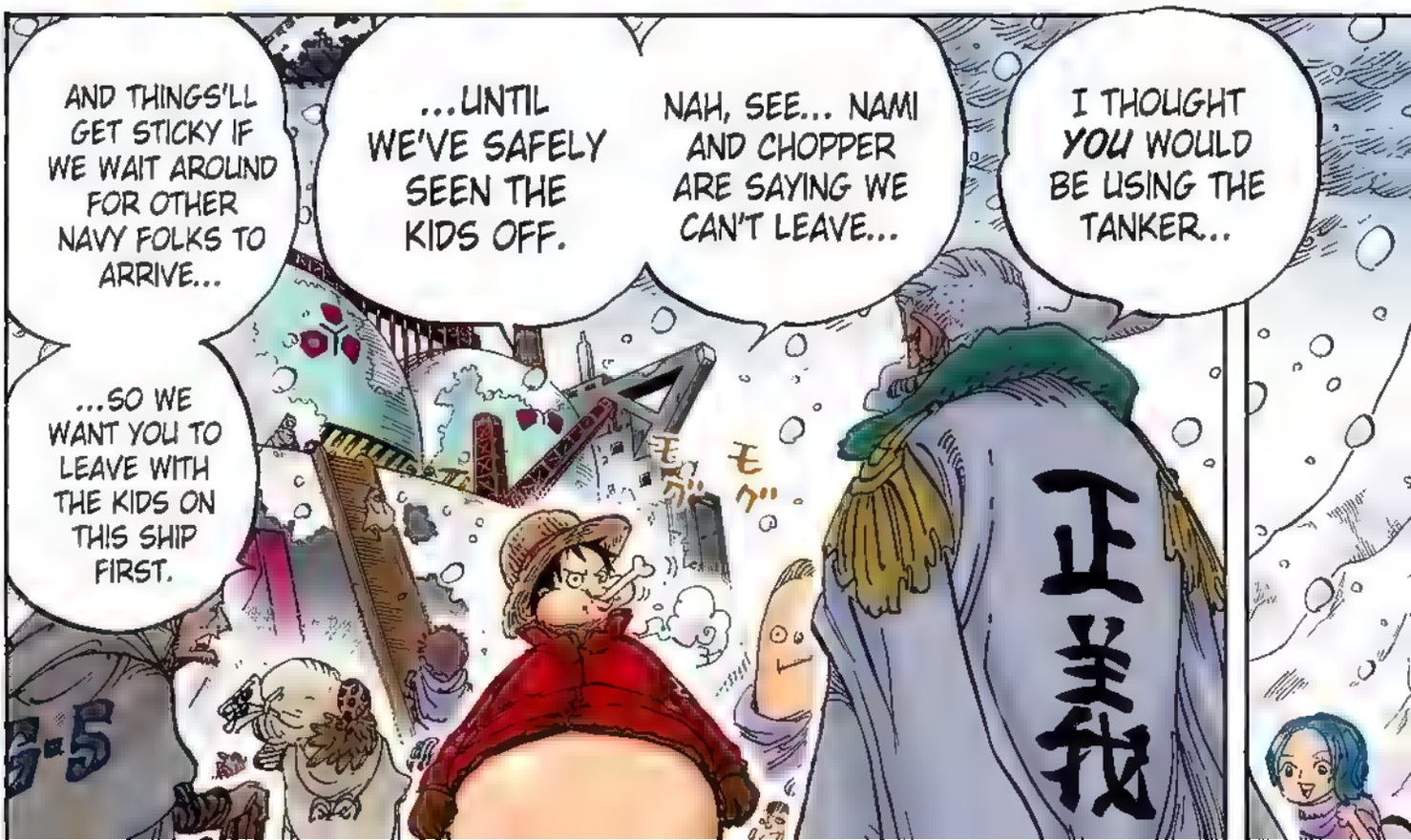
WAIT A MINUTE!!
I'M IN!
WHAT ?!!
I SEE, I SEE ...
どぃんっ!!
...MEANS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING, WHITE CHASE.
...
グビッ…
THE FACT THAT I LEFT YOU ALIVE...
ドンチャン♪
WE'LL SEE IF THE STRAW HAT CREW IS COMPLIANT ENOUGH...
...
...TO PLAY ALONG WITH MY PLAN.
!?
ドンチャン♪
ぎゃはは!!
ドンチャン♪♫
INCIDENTALLY... I'M PLANNING TO HEAD FOR GREENBIT AFTER THIS...
SHH...
正義
GLUNK

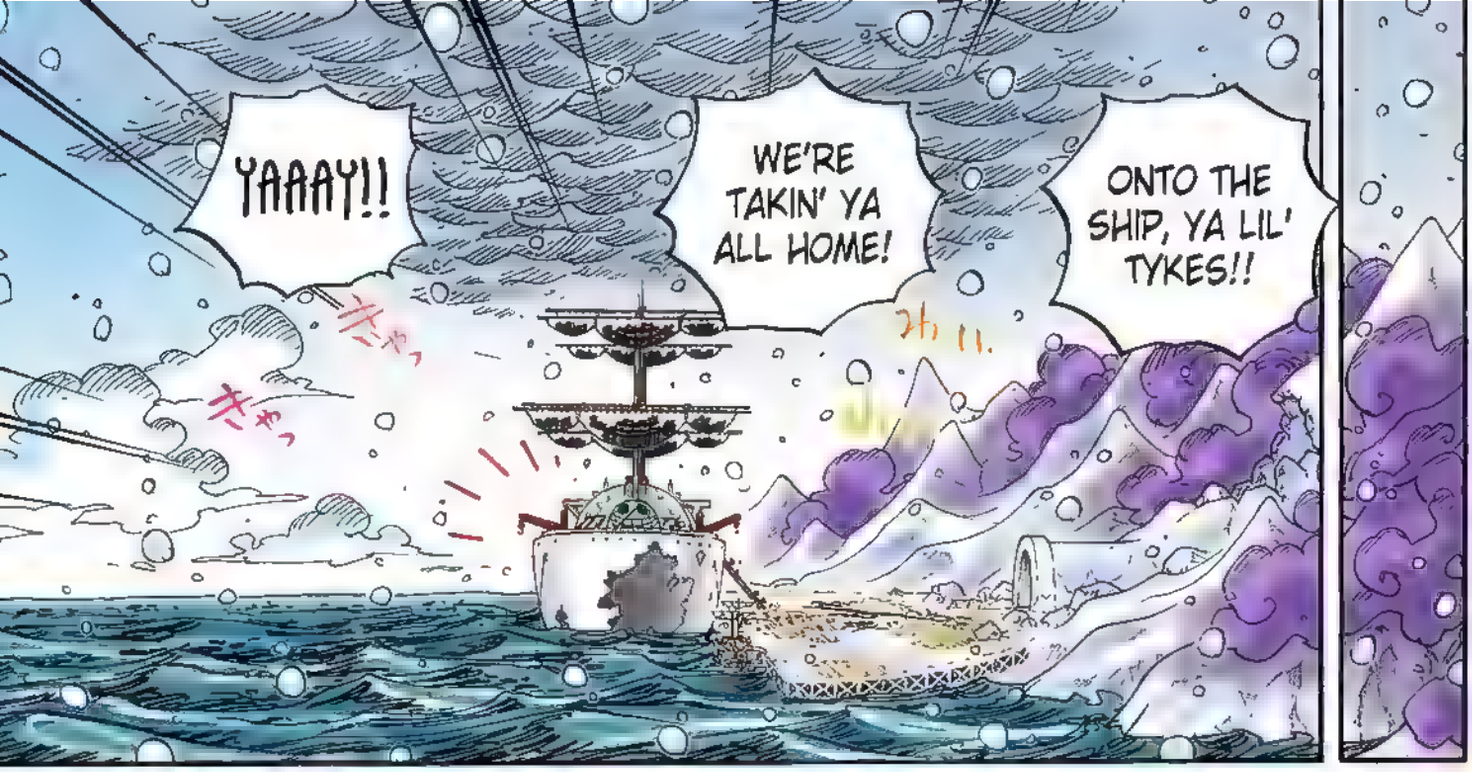
ぎゃはははは!!
ドンチャン♪

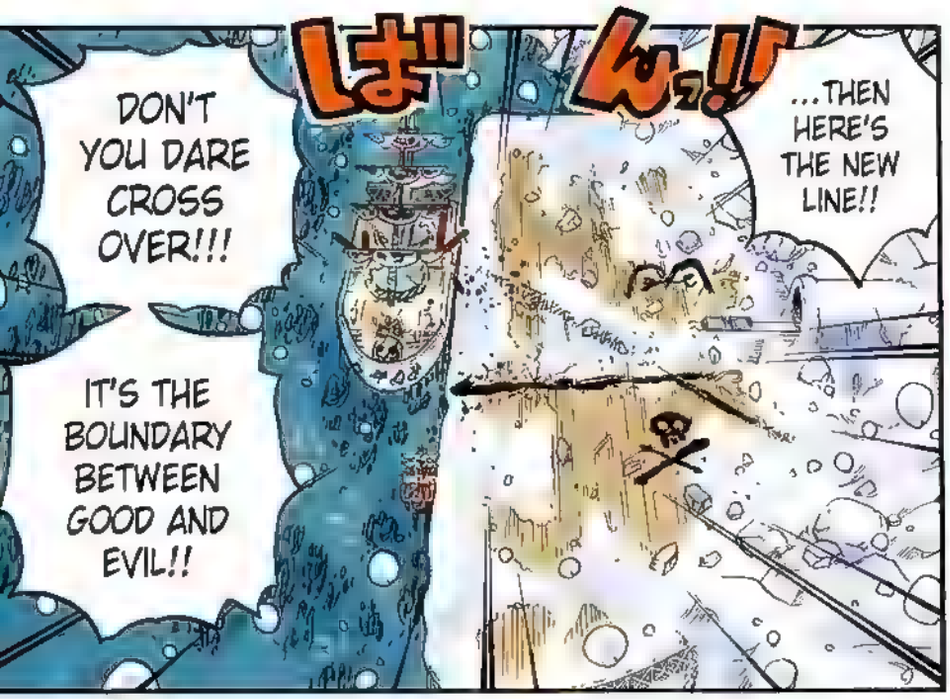
ドンチャン♪
!
ドンチャン♪

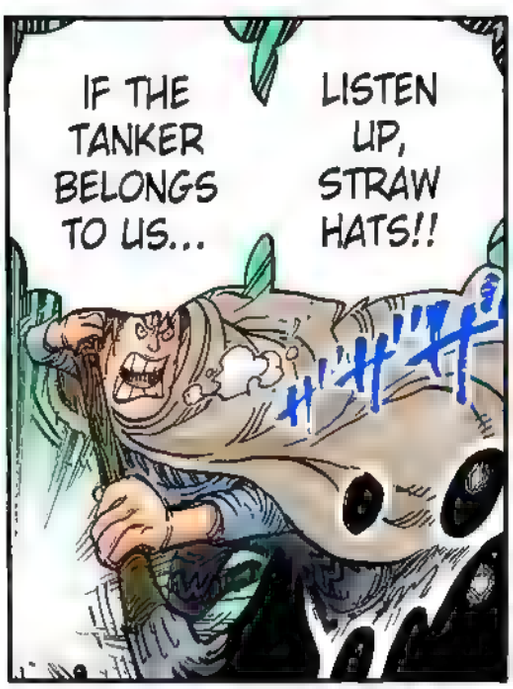
H...
HNEE...

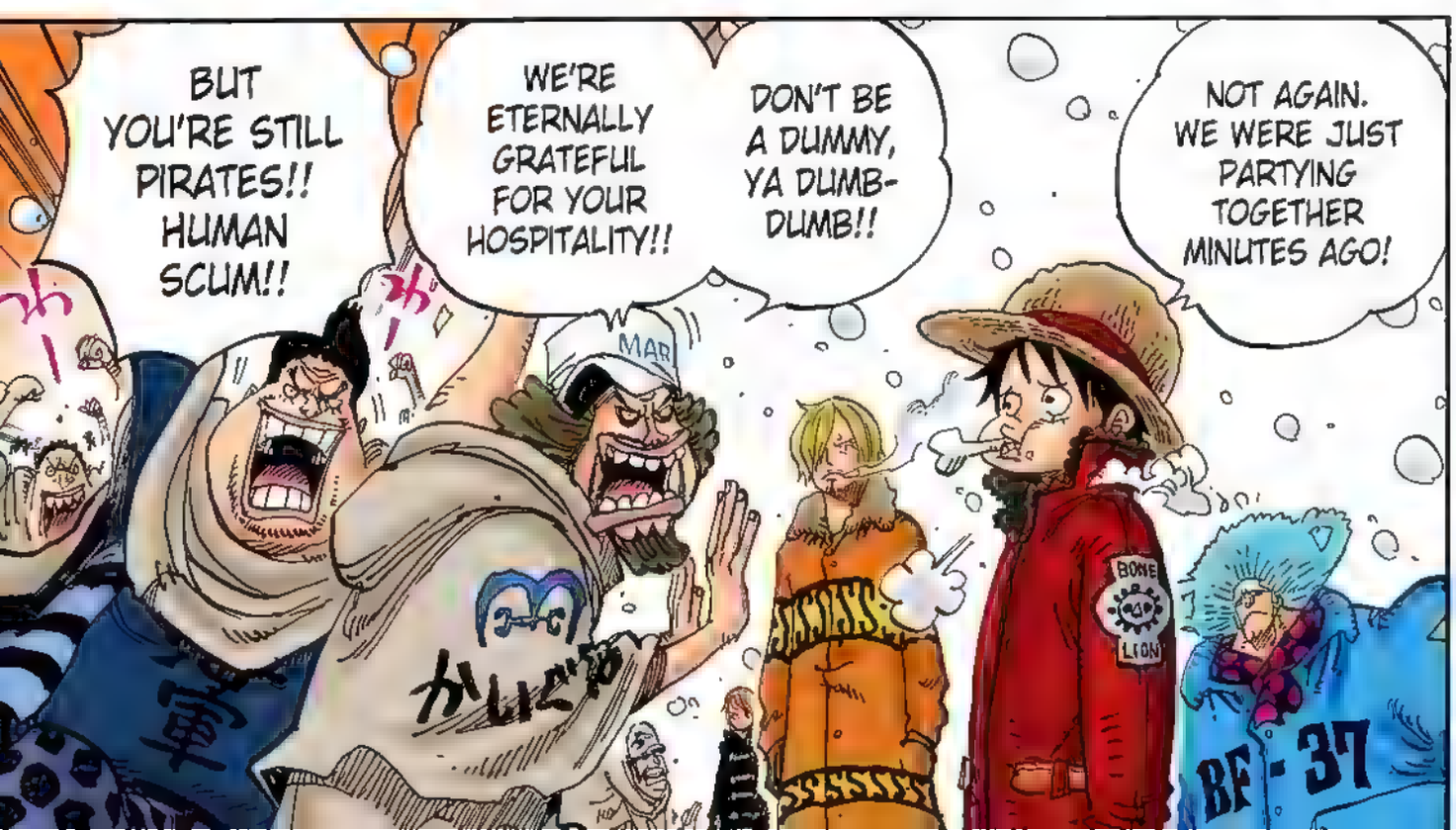

ドンチャン♪
...

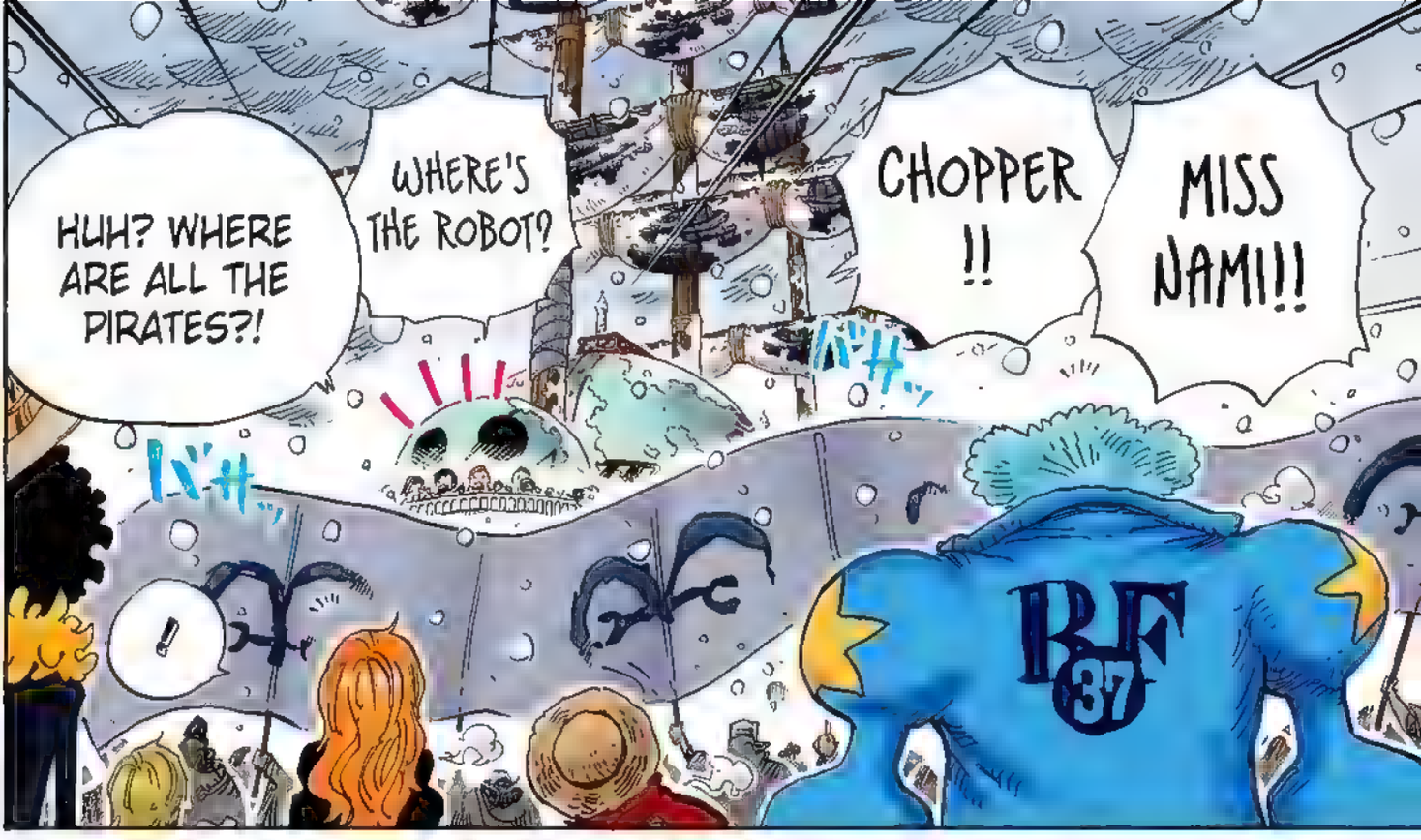

AND THINGS'LL GET STICKY IF WE WAIT AROUND FOR OTHER NAVY FOLKS TO ARRIVE...
...SO WE WANT YOU TO LEAVE WITH THE KIDS ON THIS SHIP FIRST.
...UNTIL WE'VE SAFELY SEEN THE KIDS OFF.
NAH, SEE... NAMI AND CHOPPER ARE SAYING WE CAN'T LEAVE...
I THOUGHT *YOU* WOULD BE USING THE TANKER...
モグ
モグ
正義

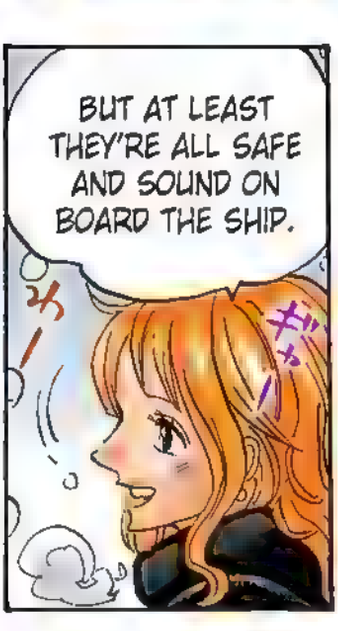

YAAAY!!
WE'RE TAKIN' YA ALL HOME!
ONTO THE SHIP, YA LIL' TYKES!!

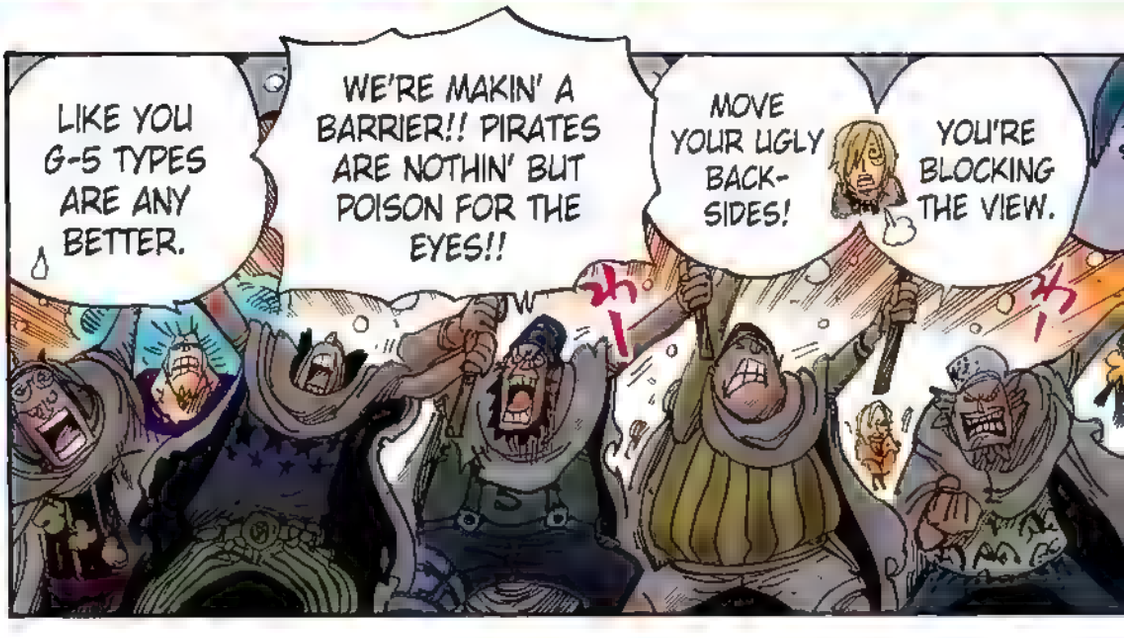

DON'T YOU DARE CROSS OVER!!!
IT'S THE BOUNDARY BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL!!
ばーん!!
...THEN HERE'S THE NEW LINE!!

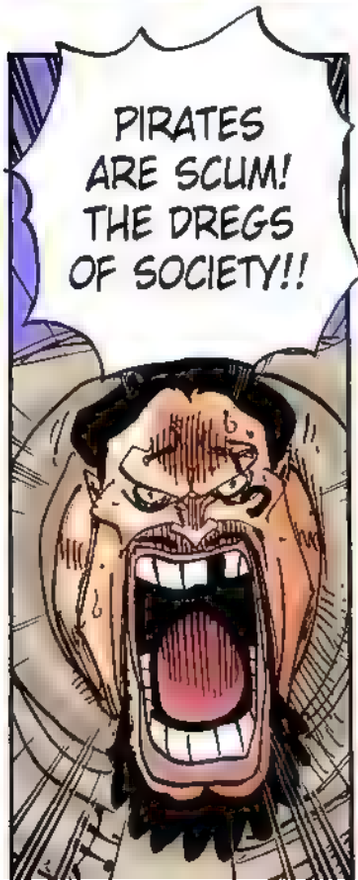

IF THE TANKER BELONGS TO US...
LISTEN UP, STRAW HATS!!


BUT YOU'RE STILL PIRATES!! HUMAN SCUM!!
WE'RE ETERNALLY GRATEFUL FOR YOUR HOSPITALITY!!
DON'T BE A DUMMY, YA DUMB-DUMB!!
NOT AGAIN. WE WERE JUST PARTYING TOGETHER MINUTES AGO!
かしこ
BONE
LION
BF-37

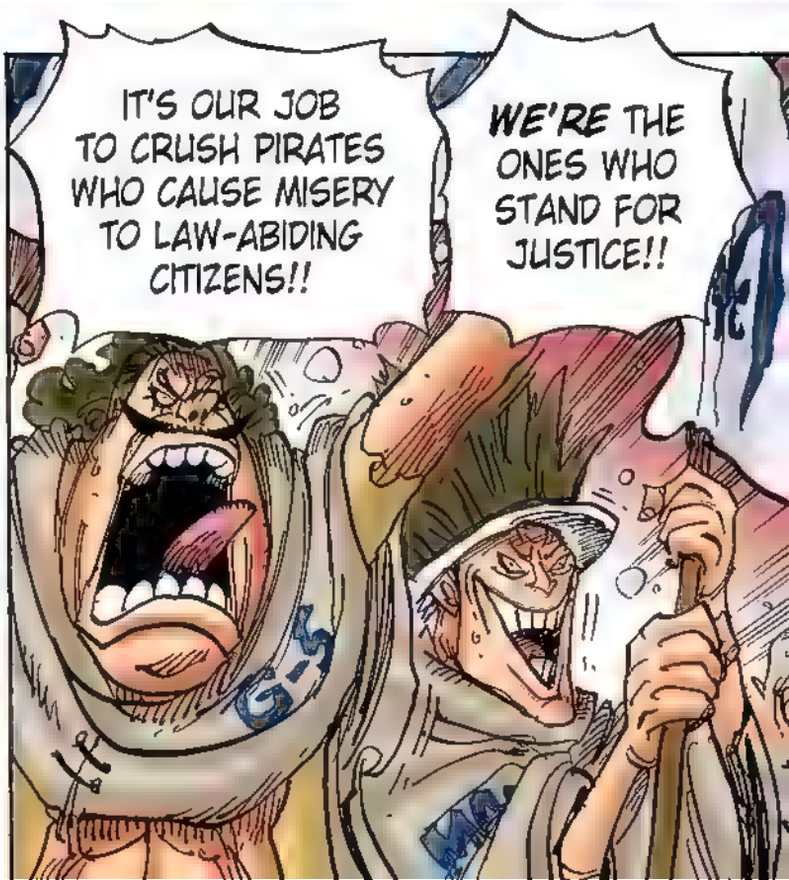

HUH? WHERE ARE ALL THE PIRATES?!
WHERE'S THE ROBOT?
CHOPPER !!
MISS NAMI!!
!
BF 37


BUT AT LEAST THEY'RE ALL SAFE AND SOUND ON BOARD THE SHIP.

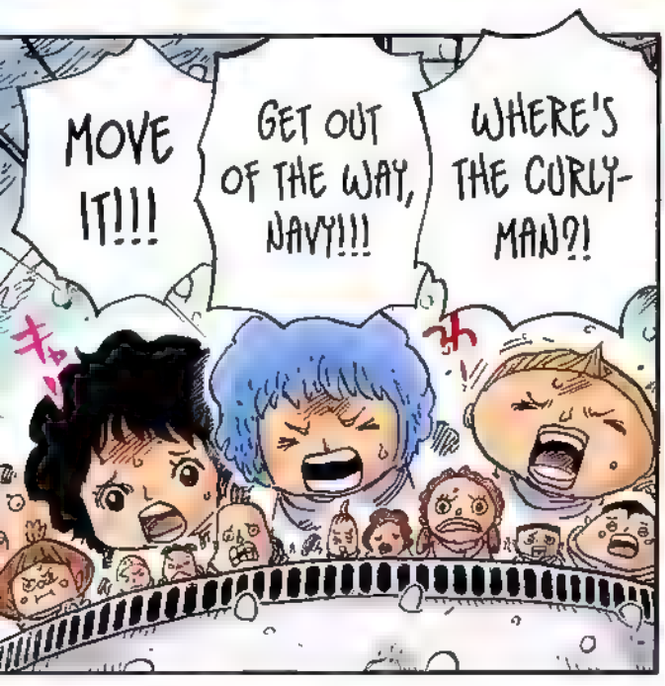

LIKE YOU G-5 TYPES ARE ANY BETTER.
WE'RE MAKIN' A BARRIER!! PIRATES ARE NOTHIN' BUT POISON FOR THE EYES!!
MOVE YOUR UGLY BACK-SIDES!
YOU'RE BLOCKING THE VIEW.


PIRATES ARE SCUM! THE DREGS OF SOCIETY!!

AAAGH !!


IT'S OUR JOB TO CRUSH PIRATES WHO CAUSE MISERY TO LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS!!
WE'RE THE ONES WHO STAND FOR JUSTICE!!

YEP. I GUESS WE DIDN'T EXPLAIN THE WHOLE ALLIANCE THING TO YOU YET, HUH?
HEY, IS HE COMIN' WITH US?
THEN IT'S TIME FOR US TO SET SAIL.
THAT'S GREAT NEWS!
THEY SAID THEY'LL ASK VEGAPUNK ABOUT DEVELOPING A CURE FOR THE CANDY.
US
BF-3


MOVE IT!!!
GET OUT OF THE WAY, NAVY!!!
WHERE'S THE CURLY-MAN?!

RUN, DAMMIT!!
RUN, IF YOU DON'T WANT TO DIE!!!

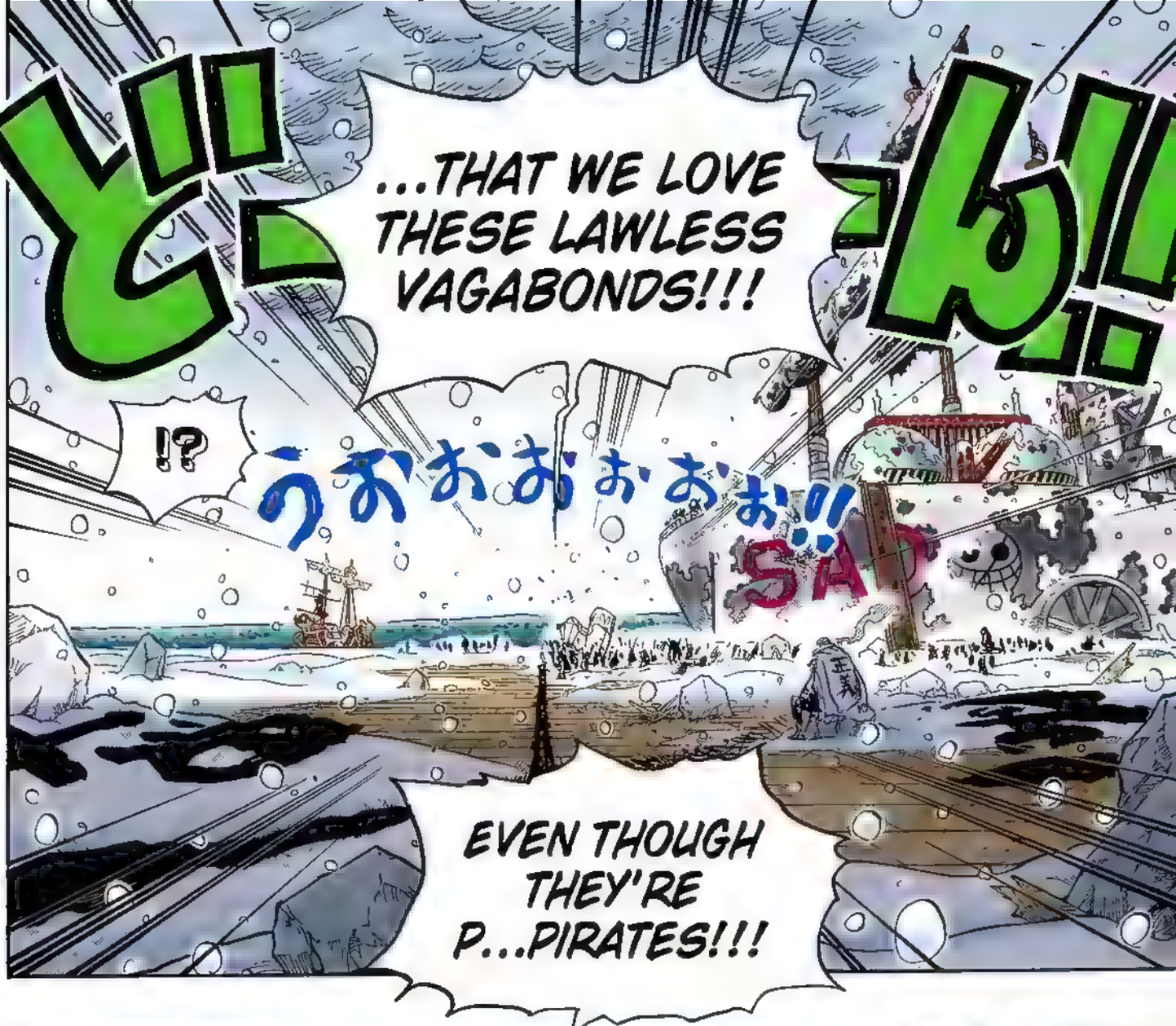
DON'T LET THE KIDS SEE THEIR CORRUPTING INFLUENCE!!
WE STAND FOR JUSTICE IN THE WORLD!!!

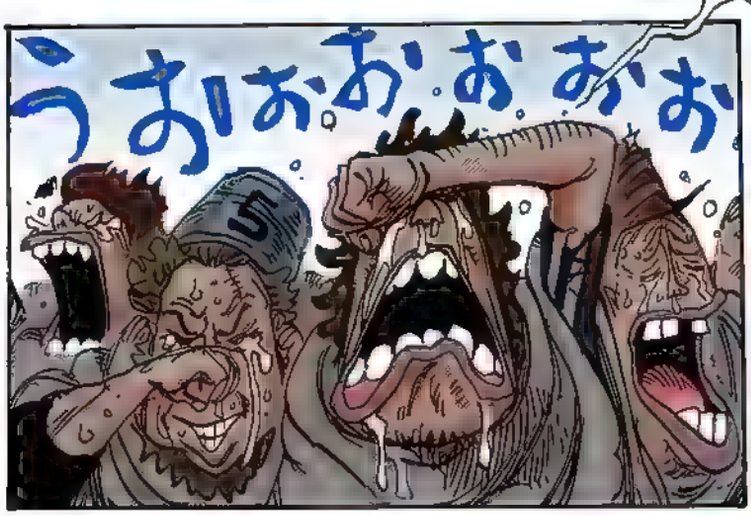
...!!
!!
IF YOU WANT TO THANK THEM, YOU CAN STAY HERE ON THE ISLAND WHILE EVERYONE ELSE GOES HOME!!!
ONLY NAUGHTY LITTLE BRATS WOULD DARE TO SPEAK TO PIRATES!!
MARINE

...!!
RRGH !!!

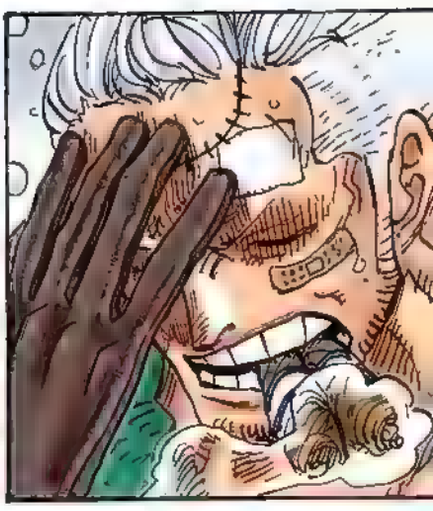
!
BUT...WE ASKED THEM TO SAVE US...
...!!
...!!
ギャー
THE NAVY ARE THE GOOD GUYS!!
LISTEN UP! PIRATES ARE EVIL!!
...BUT THEY HELPED US BREAK FREE AND ESCAPE WITHOUT THINKING TWICE...
THEY DIDN'T HAFTA SAVE US AND OUR BIG OVERGROWN BODIES...
THEY DIDN'T KNOW US...
...AND THEY DID...
I'M SORRY !!!
I'M SORRY I COULDN'T FIND YOU EARLIER!!!
BUT THEY DID!!
NO ONE ELSE EVER CAME TO THIS EMPTY LITTLE ISLAND...!!
...
I JUST WANNA GO HOME!!
I'M SURE WE'LL GET TO LEAVE SOON... JUST HANG IN THERE!!

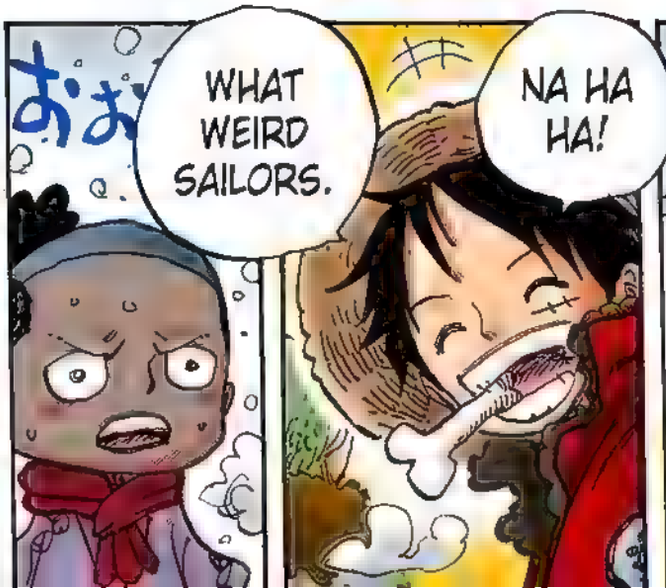
PIRATES ARE ALL DIRTY, AND SMELLY, AND GROSS...
BUT US, ON THE OTHER HAND...
IF YOU CAN'T EVEN LET US SAY OUR GOODBYES AND THANKS...
...THEN THE NAVY'S WORSE THAN--
WAIT, WAIT!!
I'M SORRY, CHILDREN !!
THE NAVY'S BRAVE AND GALLANT AND...
STOP THAT RIGHT THIS INSTANT !!!
IT'S SHAME-FUL!!!
!!?
...
...!!
...!!
BUT... SNIFF!
BUT, TASHIGI-- !!
IF WE DON'T KEEP TALKIN' MESS ABOUT 'EM..
!?
...THEN WE CAN'T HELP BUT ADMIT...


ど…
…THAT WE LOVE THESE LAWLESS VAGABONDS!!!
ん!!
!?
うおおおおおお!!
SAT
EVEN THOUGH THEY'RE P…PIRATES!!!

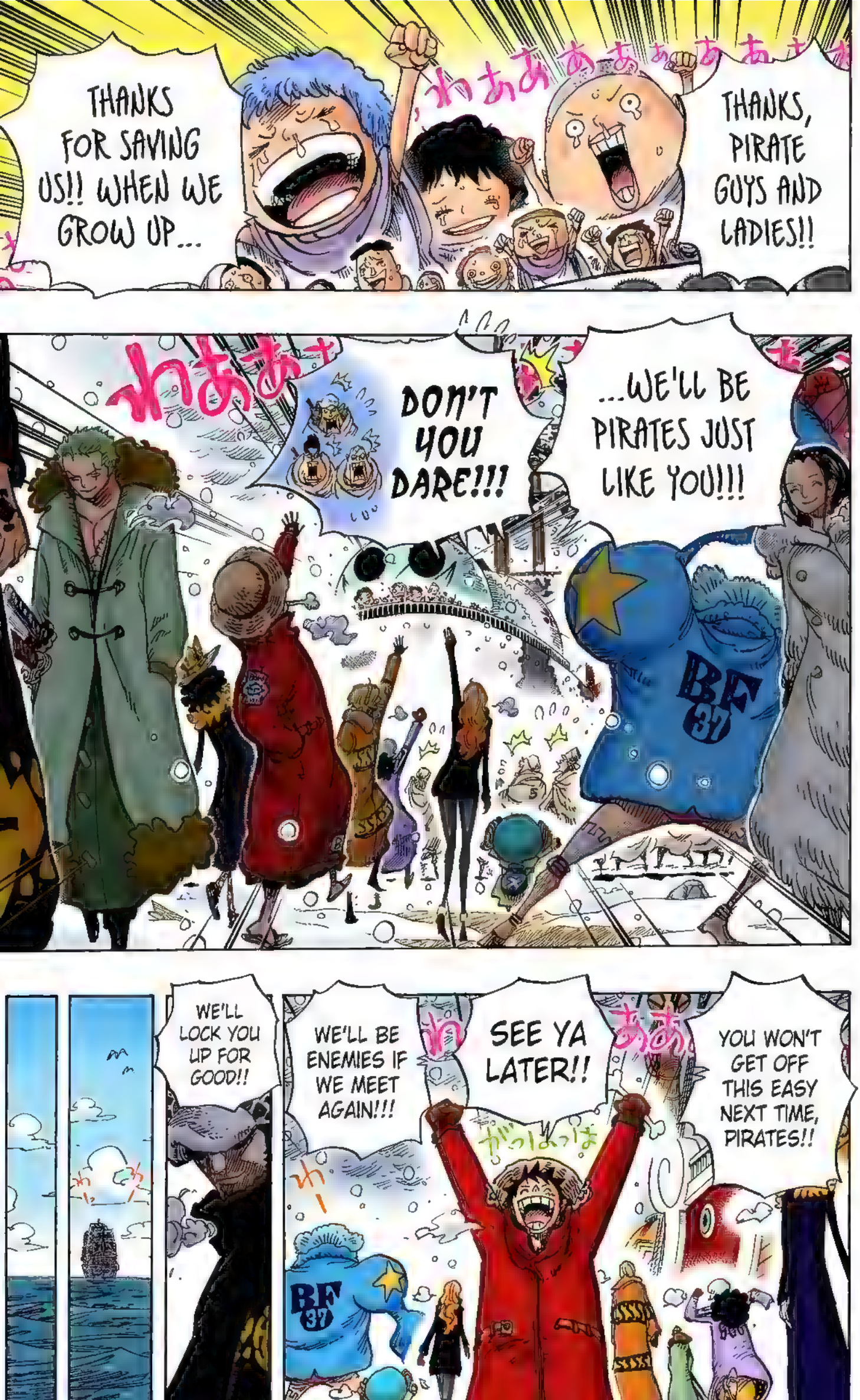

うおおおおおお

おおお

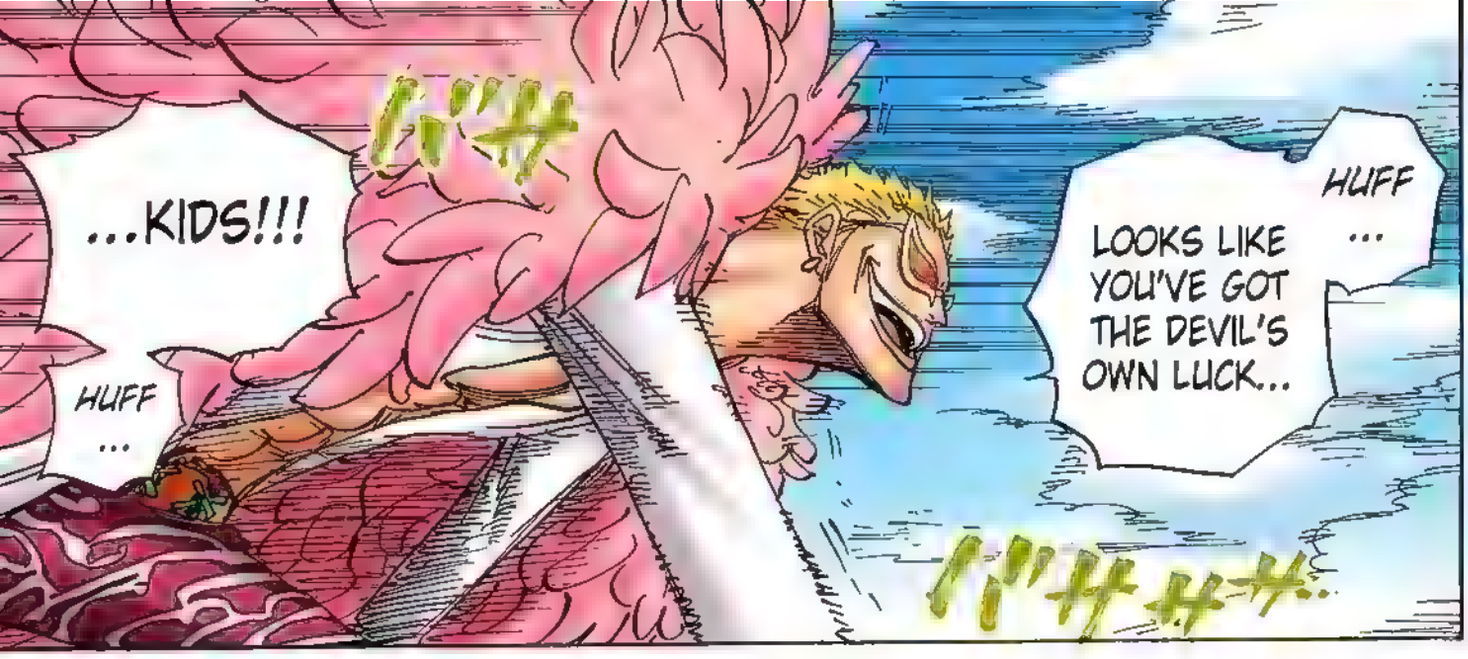


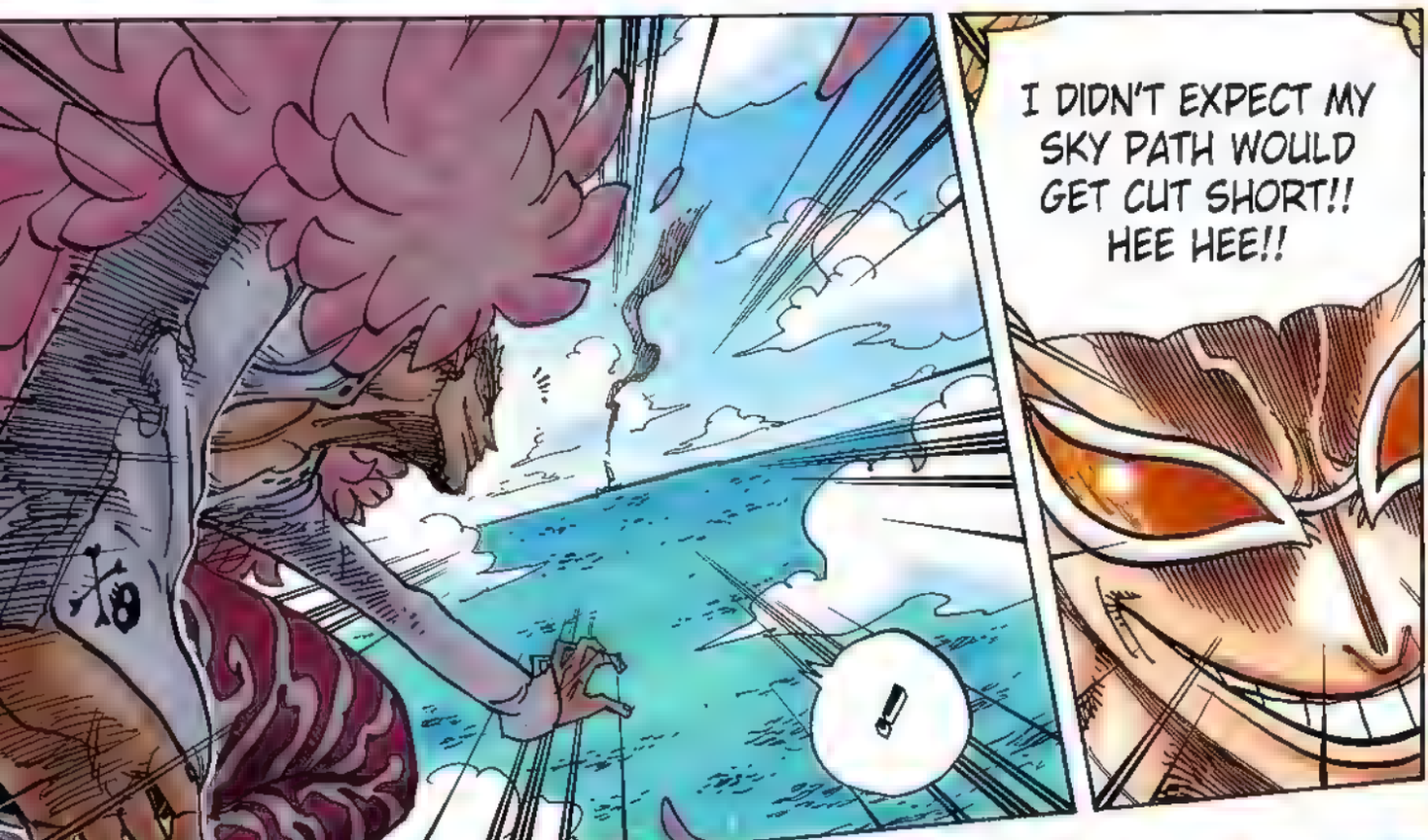

おお
WHAT WEIRD SAILORS.
NA HA HA!

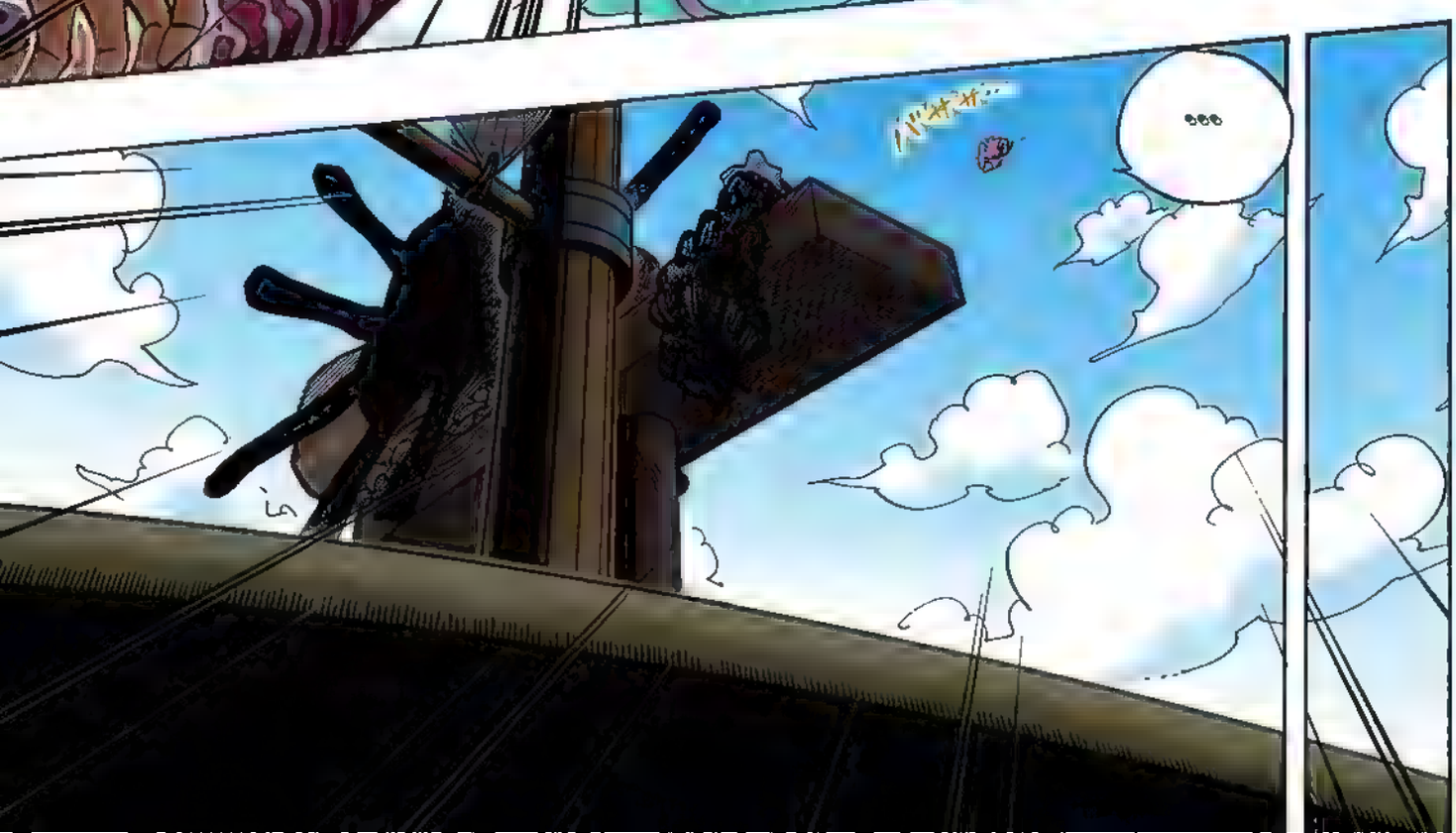
おおお


THANKS FOR SAVING US!! WHEN WE GROW UP...
わあああああ
THANKS, PIRATE GUYS AND LADIES!!
わあ
DON'T YOU DARE!!!
...WE'LL BE PIRATES JUST LIKE YOU!!!
BF 37
WE'LL LOCK YOU UP FOR GOOD!!
WE'LL BE ENEMIES IF WE MEET AGAIN!!!
SEE YA LATER!!
YOU WON'T GET OFF THIS EASY NEXT TIME, PIRATES!!
BF 37

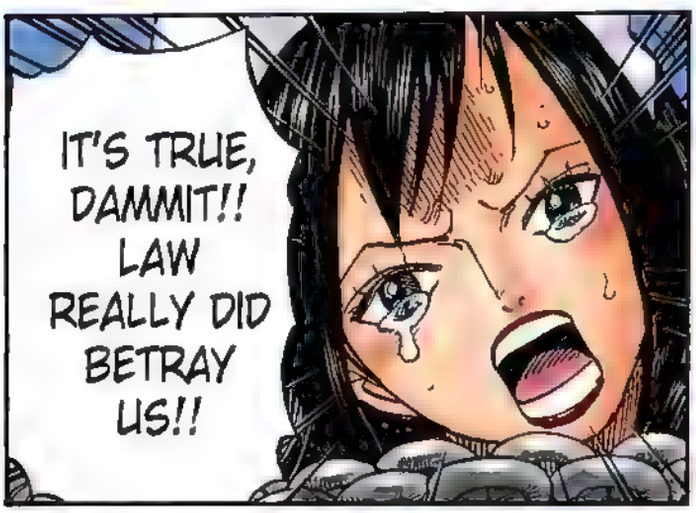
ドビュ!!
WHIP!
WHIP!


...KIDS!!!
HUFF ...
LOOKS LIKE YOU'VE GOT THE DEVIL'S OWN LUCK...
HUFF ...

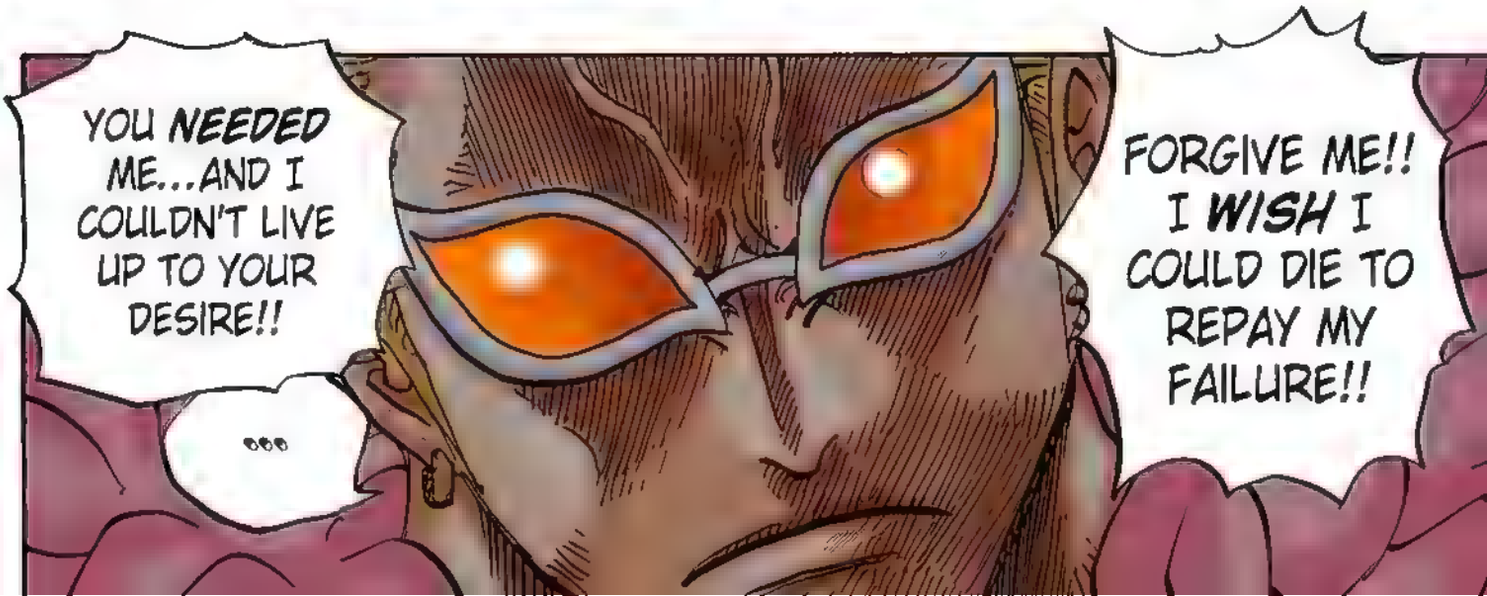

I DIDN'T EXPECT MY SKY PATH WOULD GET CUT SHORT!! HEE HEE!!
!

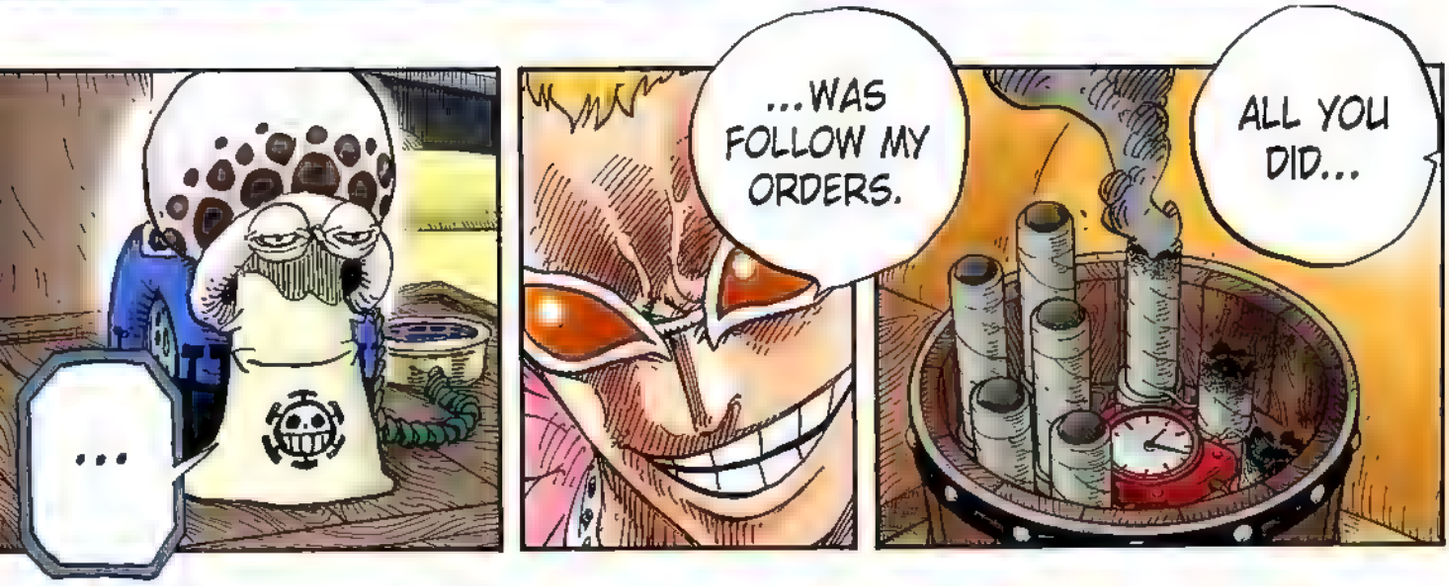

...

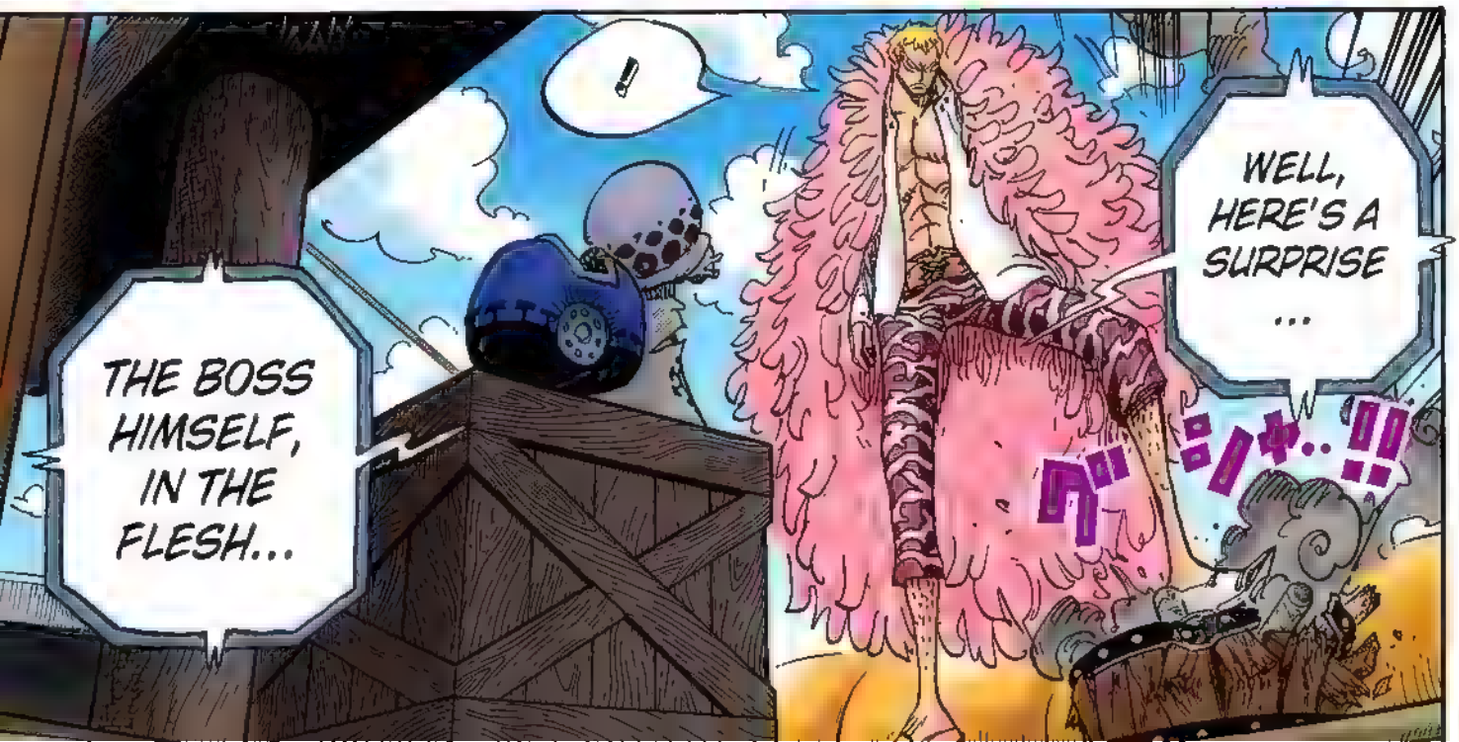
!!?


IT'S TRUE, DAMMIT!! LAW REALLY DID BETRAY US!!

YOUNG MASTER !!!


YOU NEEDED ME...AND I COULDN'T LIVE UP TO YOUR DESIRE!!
...
FORGIVE ME!! I WISH I COULD DIE TO REPAY MY FAILURE!!





THIS IS THE LIFE-YACHT FROM OUR TANKER..

I'M A MISERABLE FAILURE!!

THEY'VE STILL GOT--!!

NO NEED TO SAY IT, I KNOW.

ALL YOU DID...

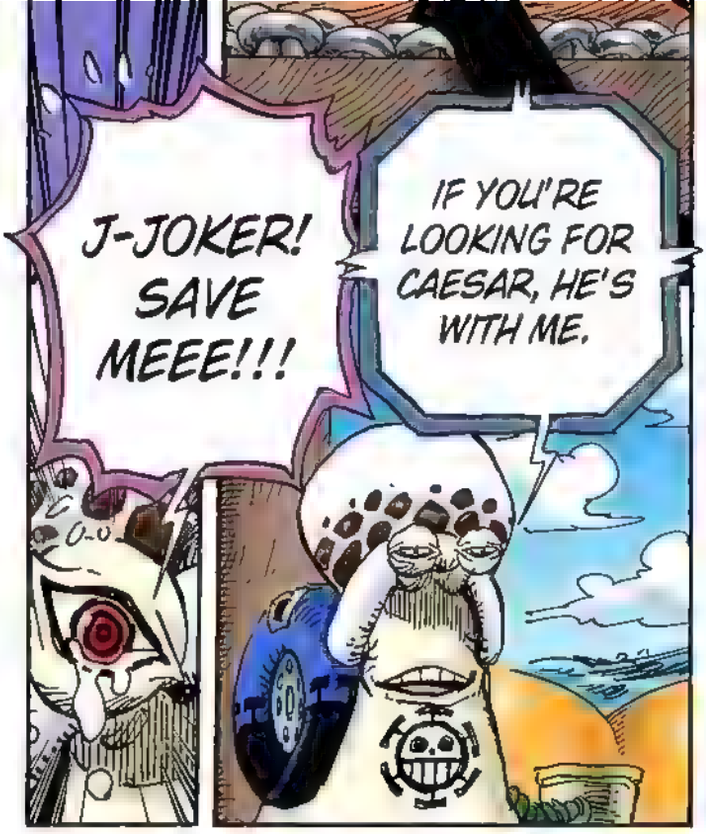
...WAS FOLLOW MY ORDERS.

...

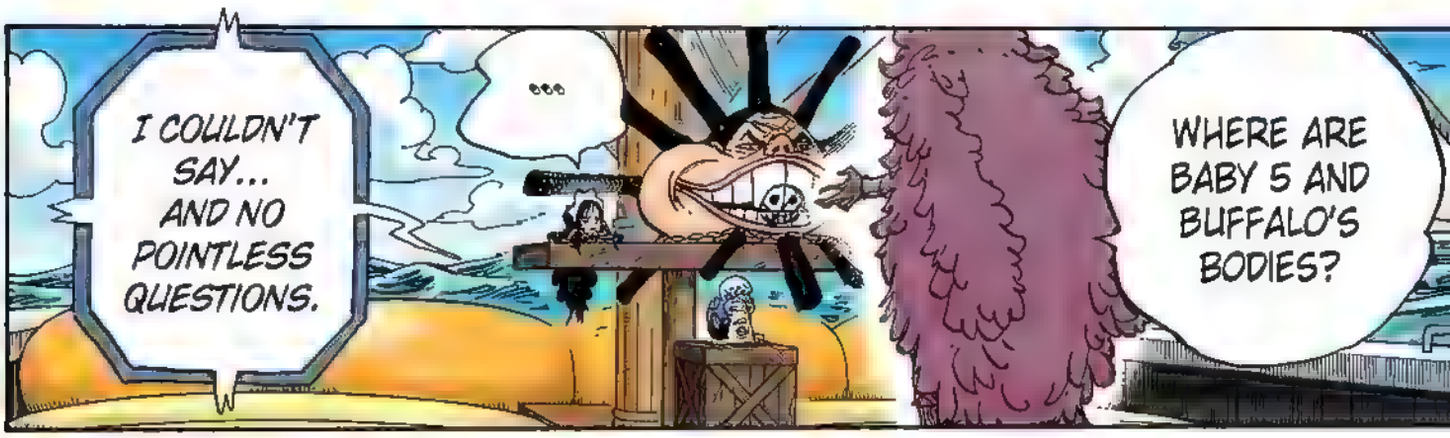
WELL, HERE'S A SURPRISE ...

!

THE BOSS HIMSELF, IN THE FLESH...

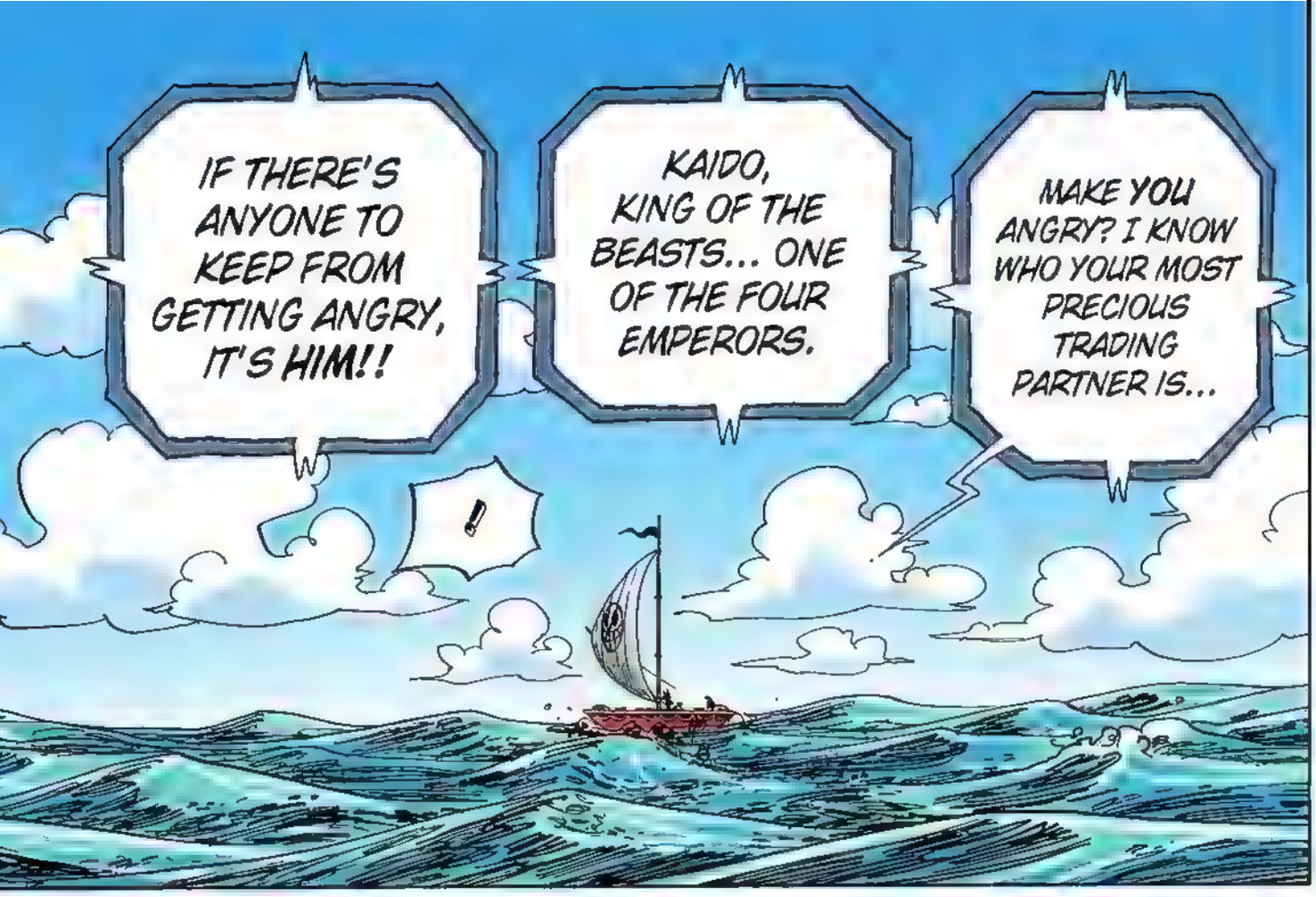

J-JOKER! SAVE MEEE!!!
IF YOU'RE LOOKING FOR CAESAR, HE'S WITH ME.

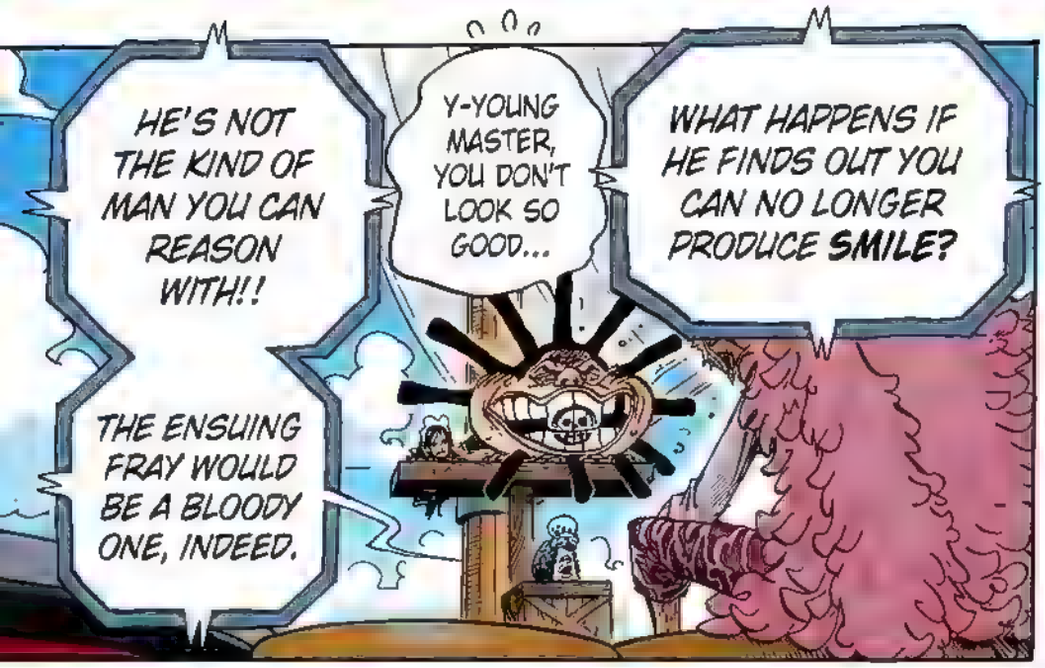
IS THAT YOU, LAW?
FOR THE AMOUNT OF TIME IT'S BEEN, YOU SEEM AWFULLY RESISTANT TO A PROPER REUNION...

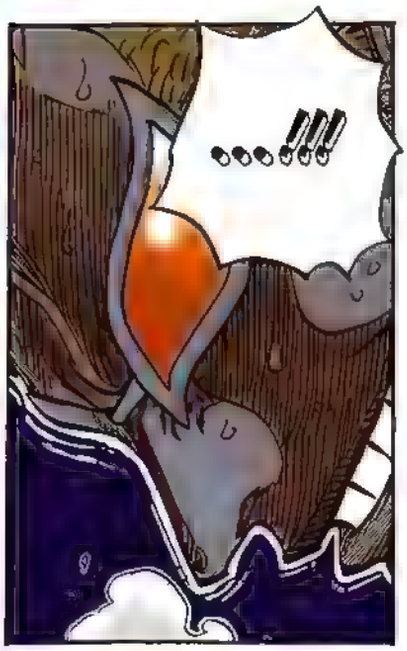

I COULDN'T SAY... AND NO POINTLESS QUESTIONS.
...
WHERE ARE BABY 5 AND BUFFALO'S BODIES?

COOL YOUR JETS, LAW. YOU'RE A KID PLAYING IN GROWN-UP BUSINESS!!
HEE... HEE HEE HEE HEE HEE!!
WHERE ARE YOU NOW?!
YOU DON'T WANNA MAKE ME ANGRY!!

!
LET'S MAKE A DEAL...


IF THERE'S ANYONE TO KEEP FROM GETTING ANGRY, IT'S HIM!!
KAIDO, KING OF THE BEASTS... ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS.
MAKE YOU ANGRY? I KNOW WHO YOUR MOST PRECIOUS TRADING PARTNER IS...
!

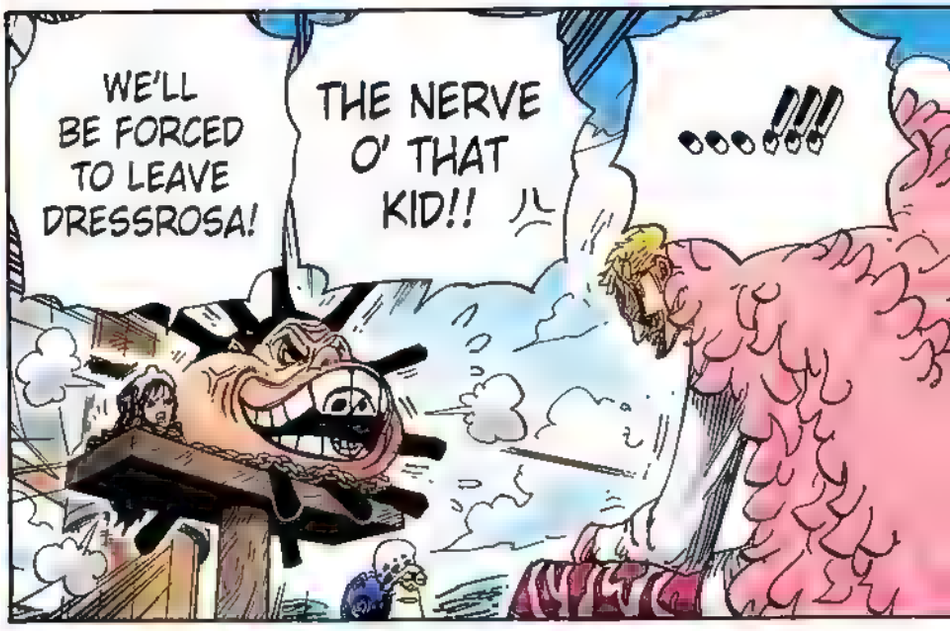

HE'S NOT THE KIND OF MAN YOU CAN REASON WITH!!
THE ENSUING FRAY WOULD BE A BLOODY ONE, INDEED.
Y-YOUNG MASTER, YOU DON'T LOOK SO GOOD...
WHAT HAPPENS IF HE FINDS OUT YOU CAN NO LONGER PRODUCE SMILE?

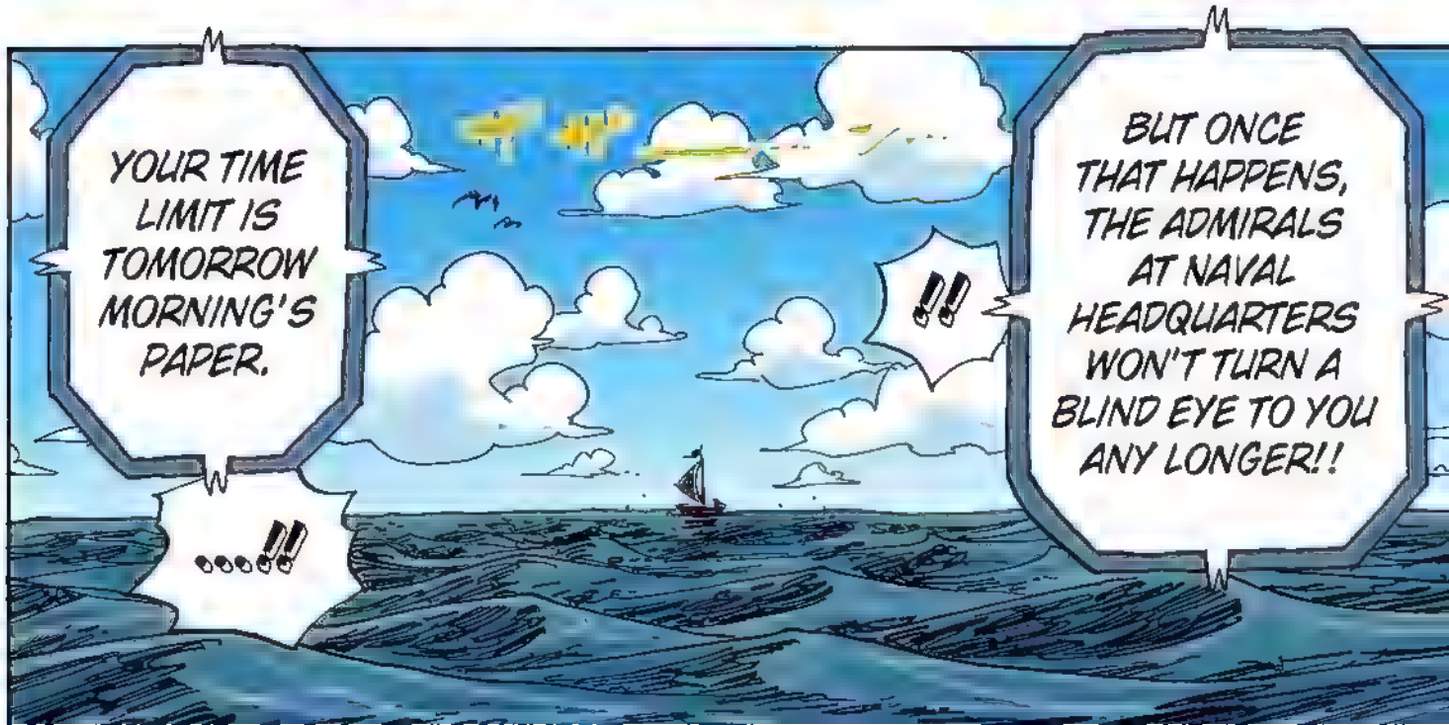

...!!!

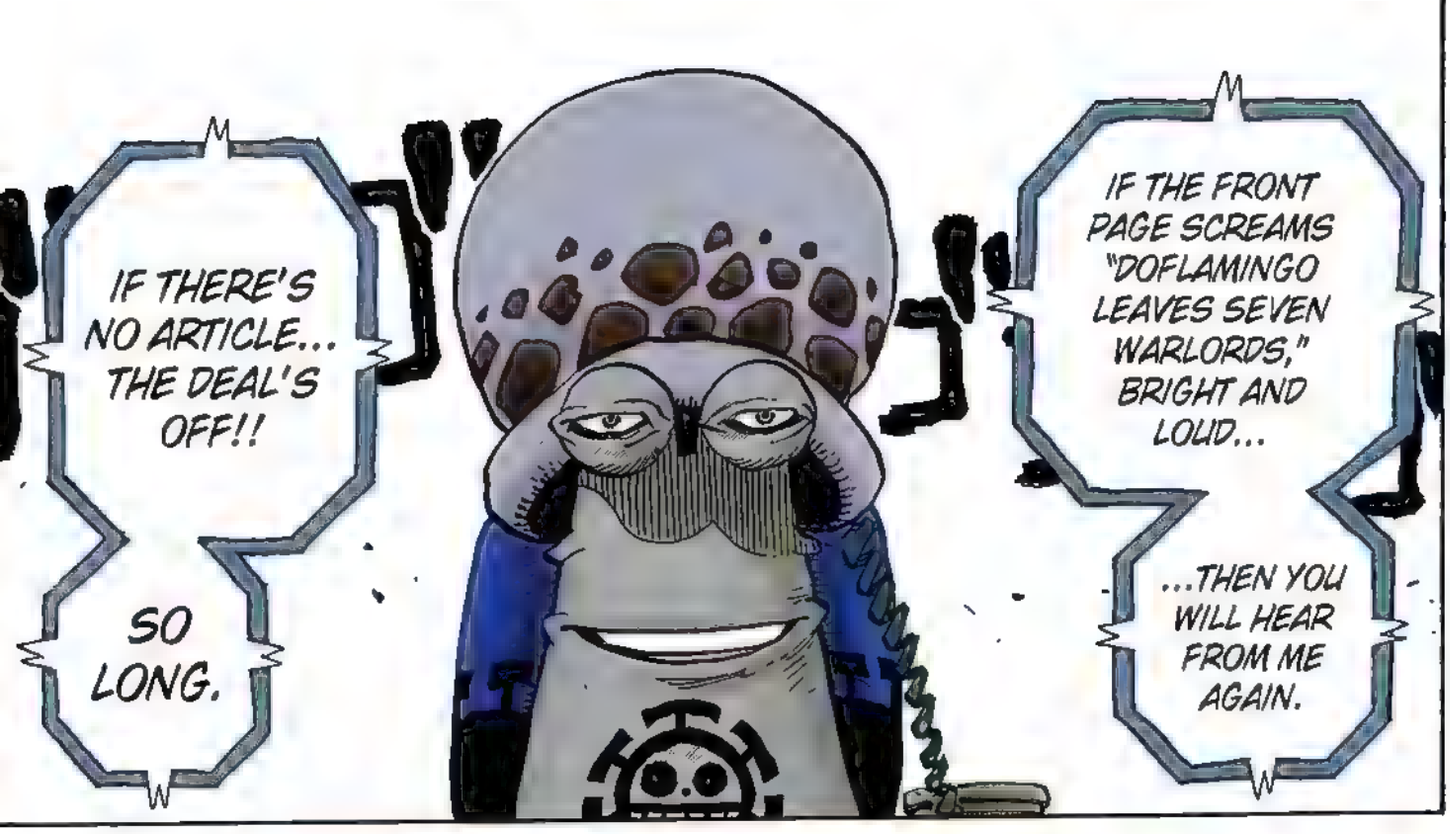
ALL RIGHT, LAW! THIS AIN'T FUNNY!! WHAT'LL IT TAKE TO GET CAESAR BACK?!
WHAT ARE YOUR TERMS?!
!!!
HE'LL WIPE YOU OFF THE MAP.

!!?
QUIT THE SEVEN WARLORDS !!!

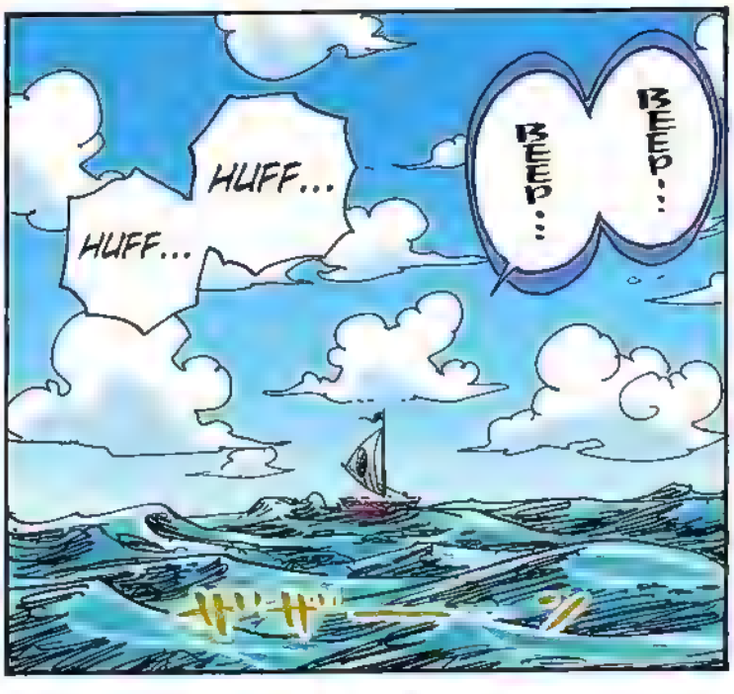
ABANDON THE STATUS YOU'VE BUILT OVER THE LAST DECADE...AND GO BACK TO BEING A SIMPLE PIRATE. THAT'S IT.

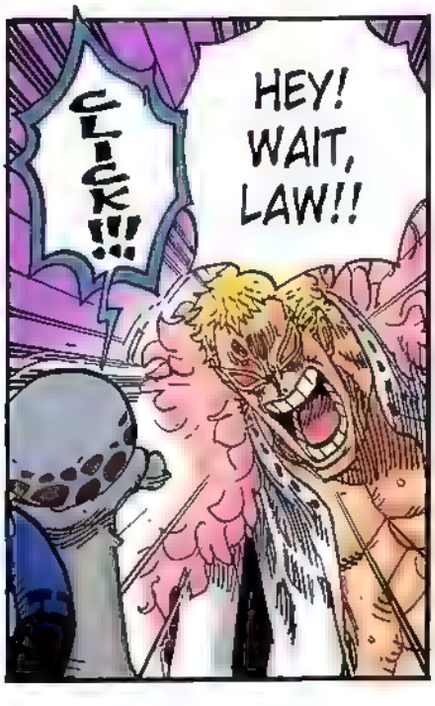

WE'LL BE FORCED TO LEAVE DRESSROSA!
THE NERVE O' THAT KID!!
...!!!

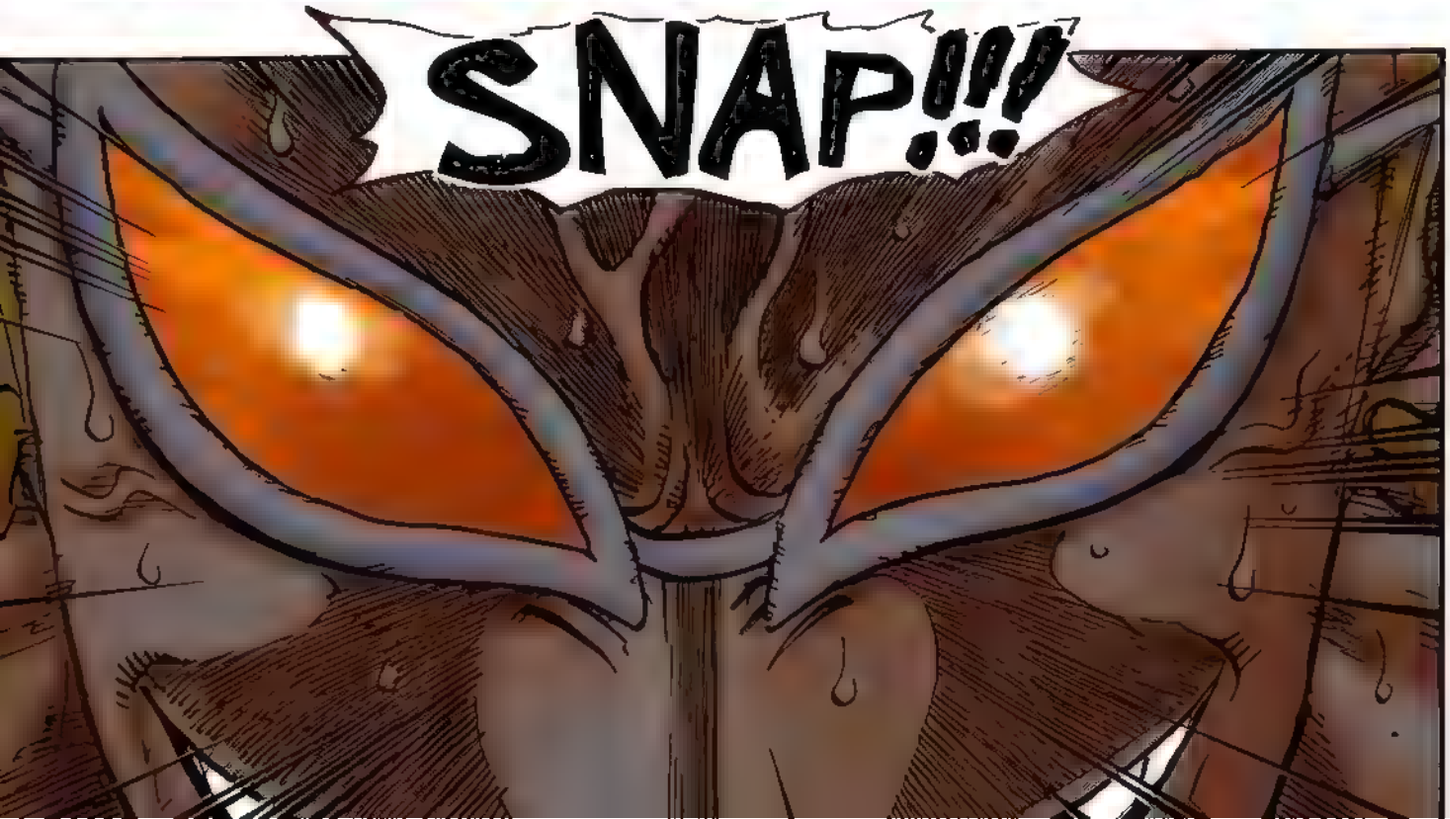

YOUR TIME LIMIT IS TOMORROW MORNING'S PAPER.
...!!
!!
BUT ONCE THAT HAPPENS, THE ADMIRALS AT NAVAL HEADQUARTERS WON'T TURN A BLIND EYE TO YOU ANY LONGER!!


IF THERE'S NO ARTICLE... THE DEAL'S OFF!!
SO LONG.
IF THE FRONT PAGE SCREAMS "DOFLAMINGO LEAVES SEVEN WARLORDS," BRIGHT AND LOUD...
...THEN YOU WILL HEAR FROM ME AGAIN.

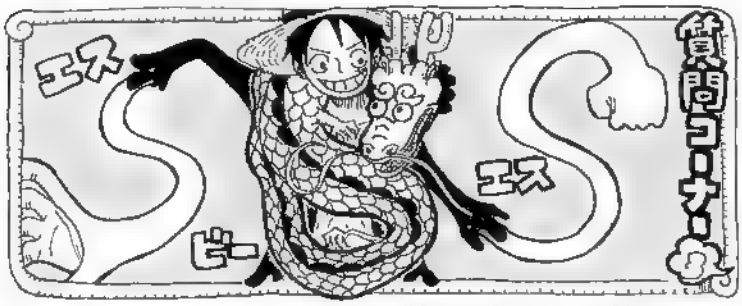
YOUNG MASTER..


HUFF...
HUFF...
BEEP...
BEEP...


CLICK!!!
HEY! WAIT, LAW!!


SNAP!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Hiroya Imamura, Kanagawa)

Q: I have a request for Odacchi! I want to see the childhood looks for the following Whitebeard Crew folks: Whitebeard, Marco, Jozu, Vista and Izo!!!

--Arinko

A: Sure thing.

Marco

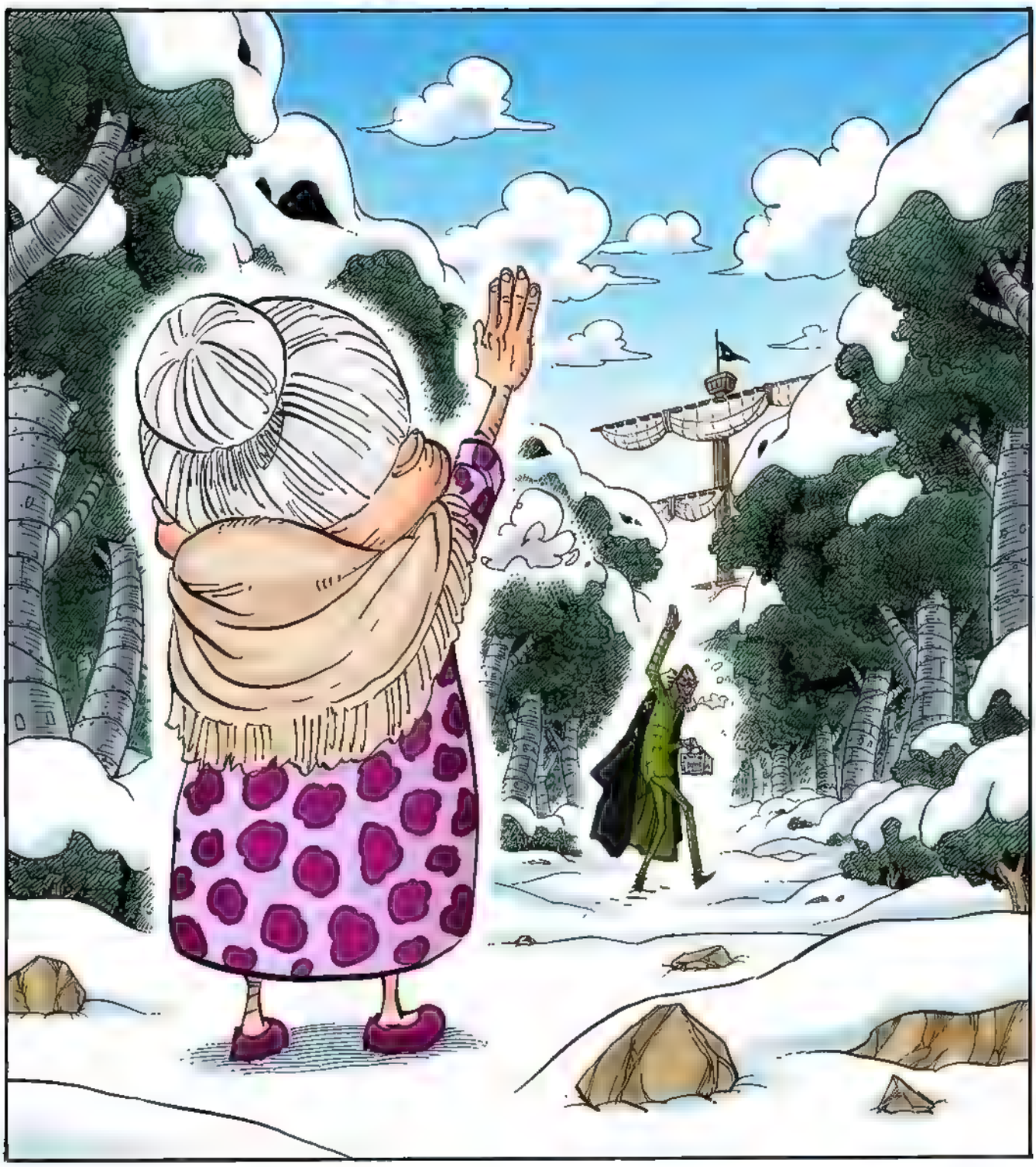
Whitebeard

Jozu

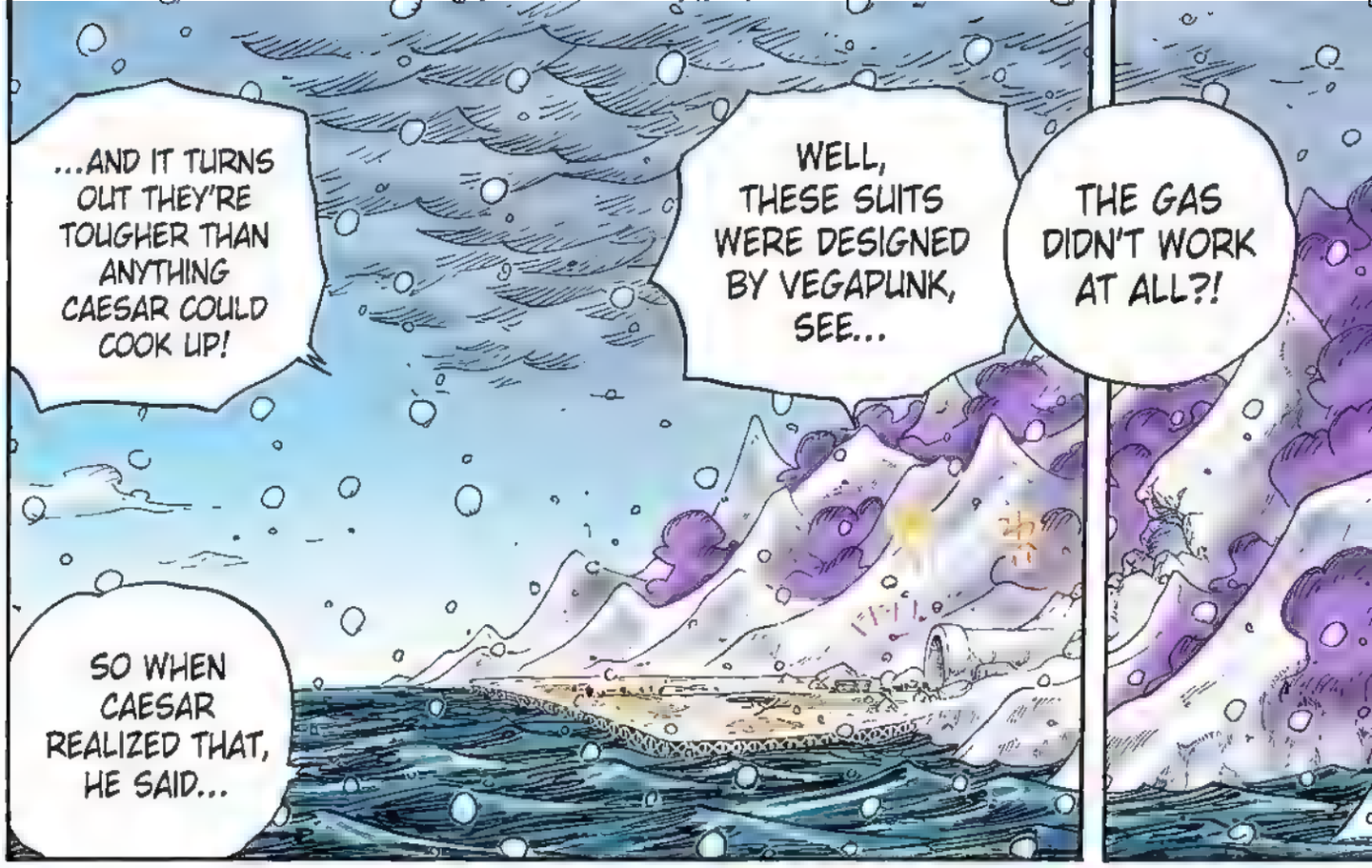
Vista

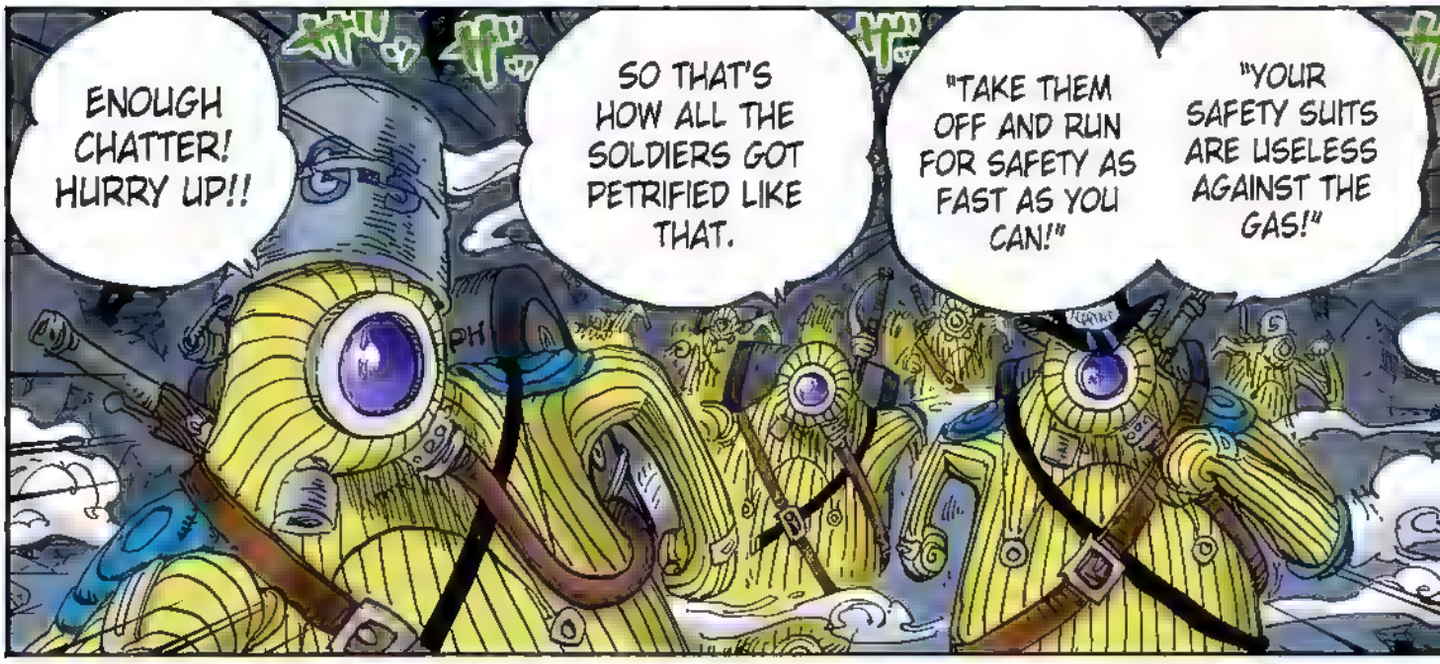
Izo

Chapter 698:
ENTER DOFLAMINGO



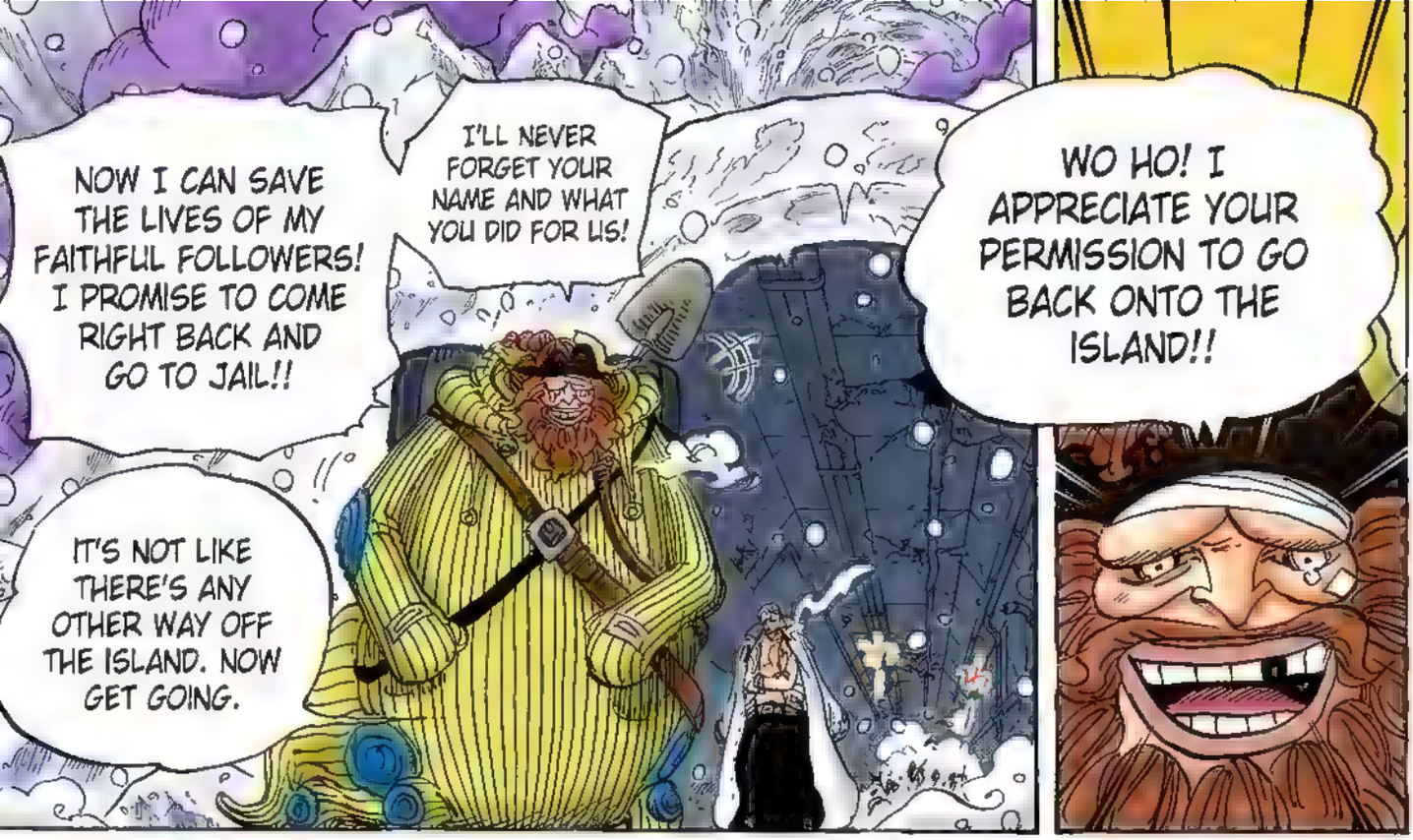
CARIBOU'S NEW WORLD KEE HEE HEE, VOL. 20:
"TO THE PORT"

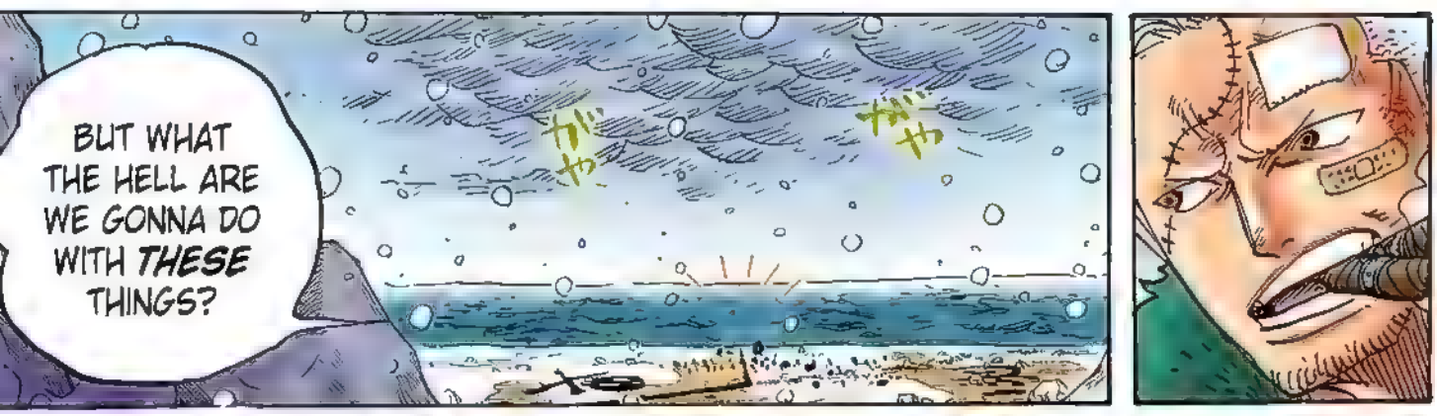

...AND IT TURNS OUT THEY'RE TOUGHER THAN ANYTHING CAESAR COULD COOK UP!
WELL, THESE SUITS WERE DESIGNED BY VEGAPUNK, SEE...
THE GAS DIDN'T WORK AT ALL?!
SO WHEN CAESAR REALIZED THAT, HE SAID...


ENOUGH CHATTER! HURRY UP!!
SO THAT'S HOW ALL THE SOLDIERS GOT PETRIFIED LIKE THAT.
"TAKE THEM OFF AND RUN FOR SAFETY AS FAST AS YOU CAN!"
"YOUR SAFETY SUITS ARE USELESS AGAINST THE GAS!"

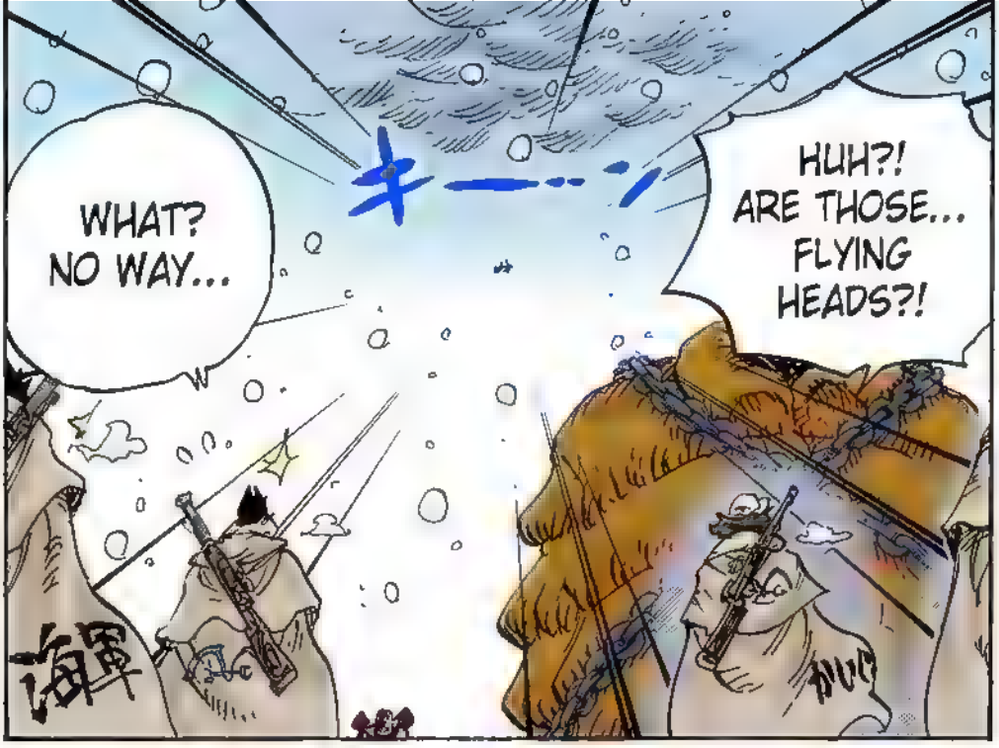
...THAT MEANS IT'LL STILL TAKE HALF A DAY FOR THEM TO FULLY BREATHE IN THE POISON AND DIE! FIND EVERYONE AND BREAK THEIR SHELLS!!
YES, BUT...
ドドドドド

EVERY MAN SOLIDIFIED BY THAT GAS IS IN A COMA-LIKE STATE OF PARALYSIS! THEY'RE STILL IN GREAT DANGER!

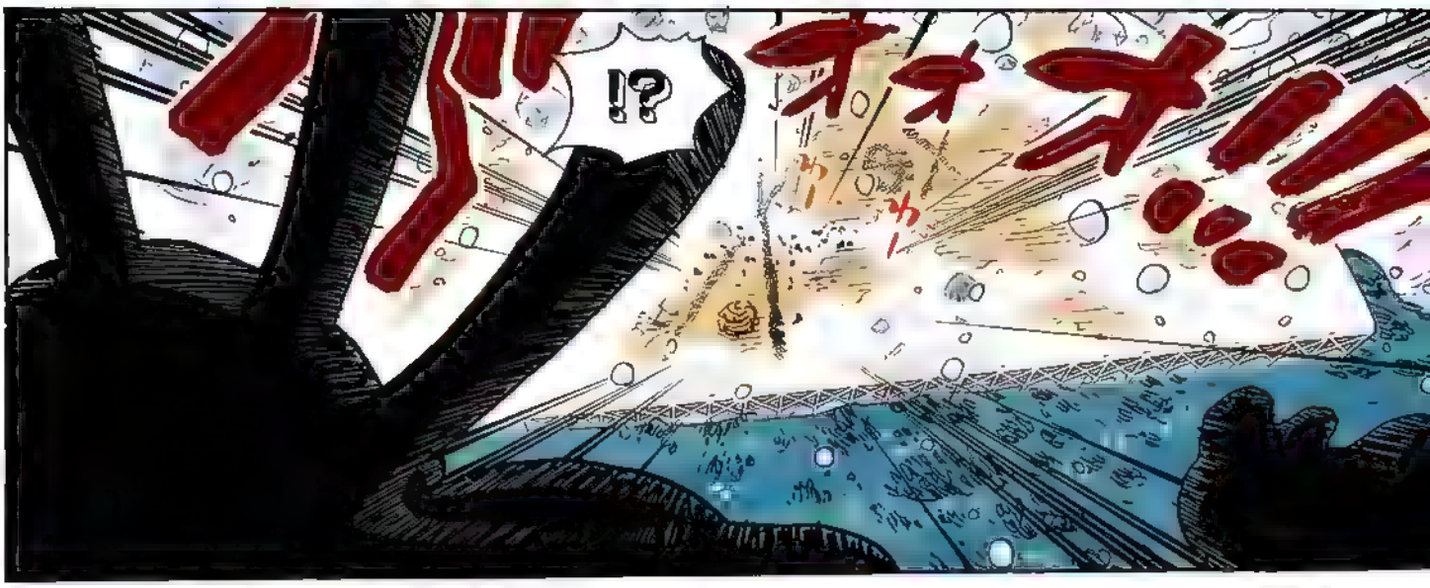

NOW I CAN SAVE THE LIVES OF MY FAITHFUL FOLLOWERS! I PROMISE TO COME RIGHT BACK AND GO TO JAIL!!
I'LL NEVER FORGET YOUR NAME AND WHAT YOU DID FOR US!
IT'S NOT LIKE THERE'S ANY OTHER WAY OFF THE ISLAND. NOW GET GOING.
WO HO! I APPRECIATE YOUR PERMISSION TO GO BACK ONTO THE ISLAND!!

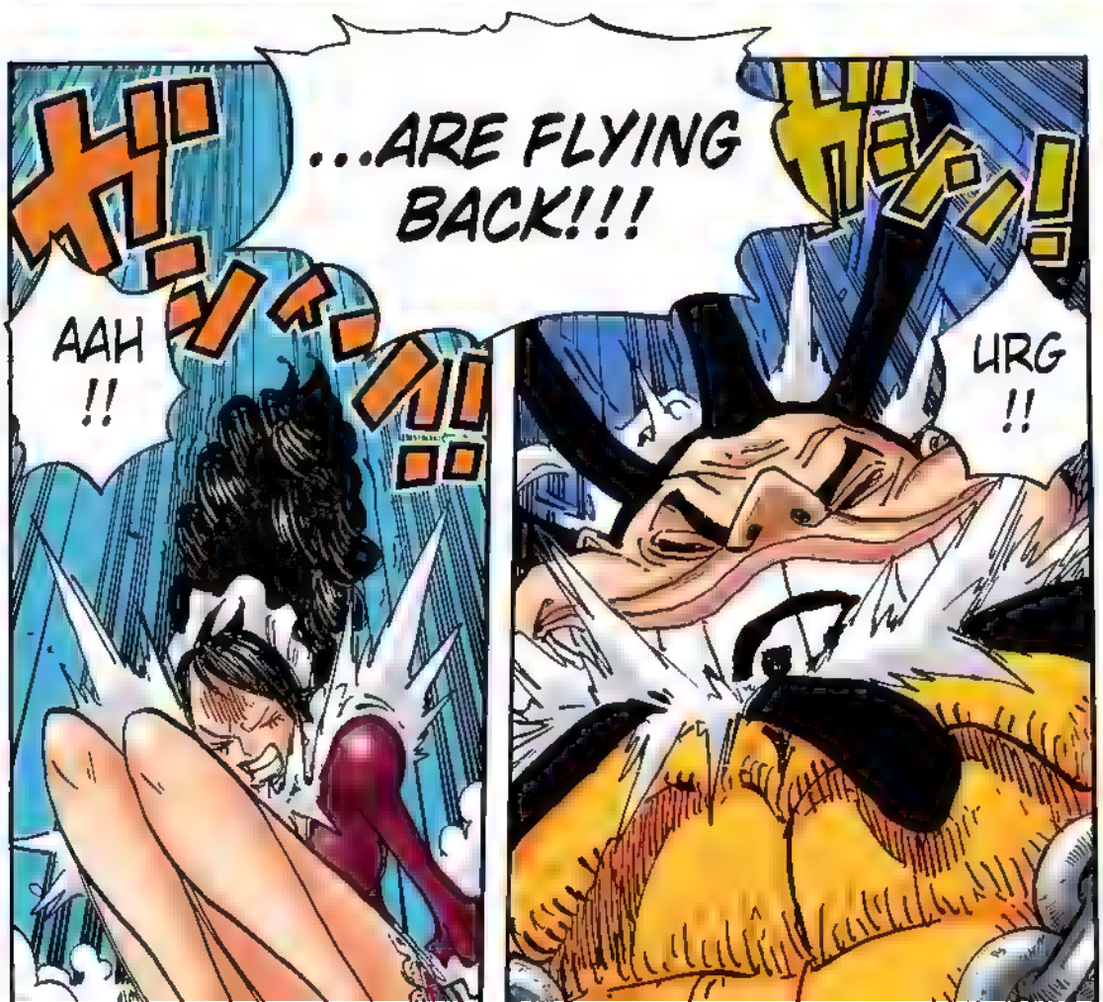

BUT WHAT THE HELL ARE WE GONNA DO WITH *THESE* THINGS?

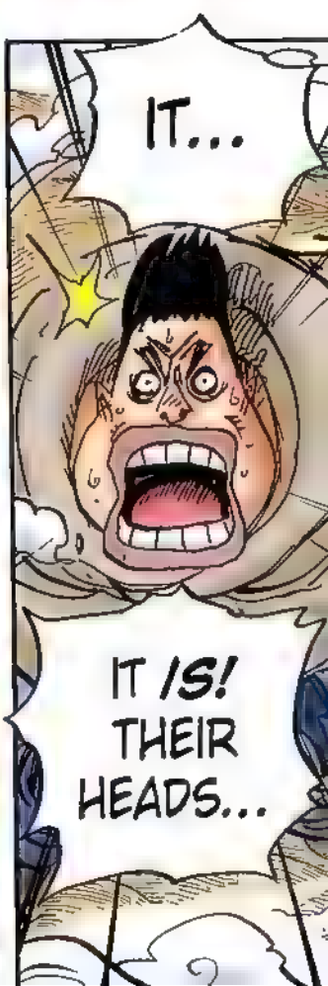
DUNNO...
THEY SURE ARE CREEPY...
ドーーーん!
ARE THESE GUYS PIRATES?
FLOP
FLOP
TWIST TWIST


WHAT? NO WAY...
HUH?! ARE THOSE... FLYING HEADS?!

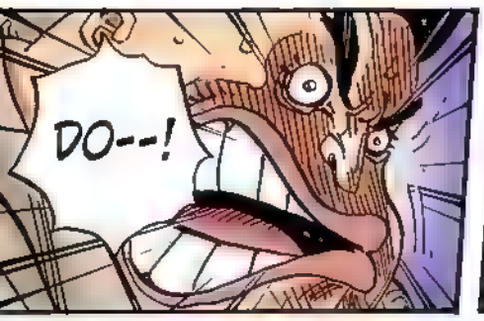
AH!
HMM?
MARINE

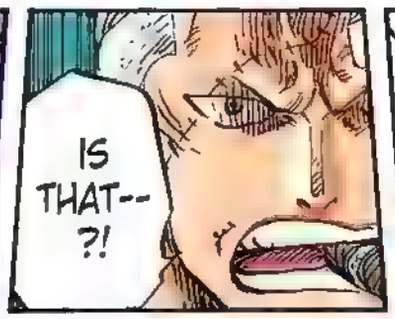

!?

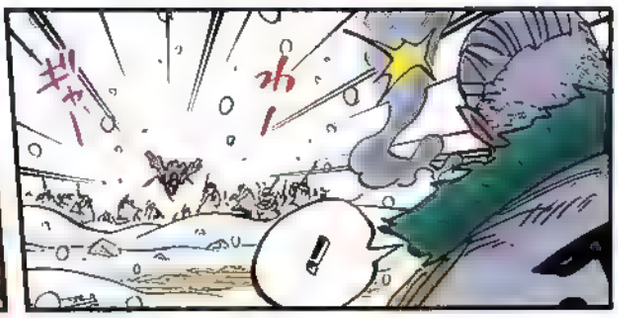

...ARE FLYING BACK!!!
AAH !!
URG !!


IT...
IT IS! THEIR HEADS...

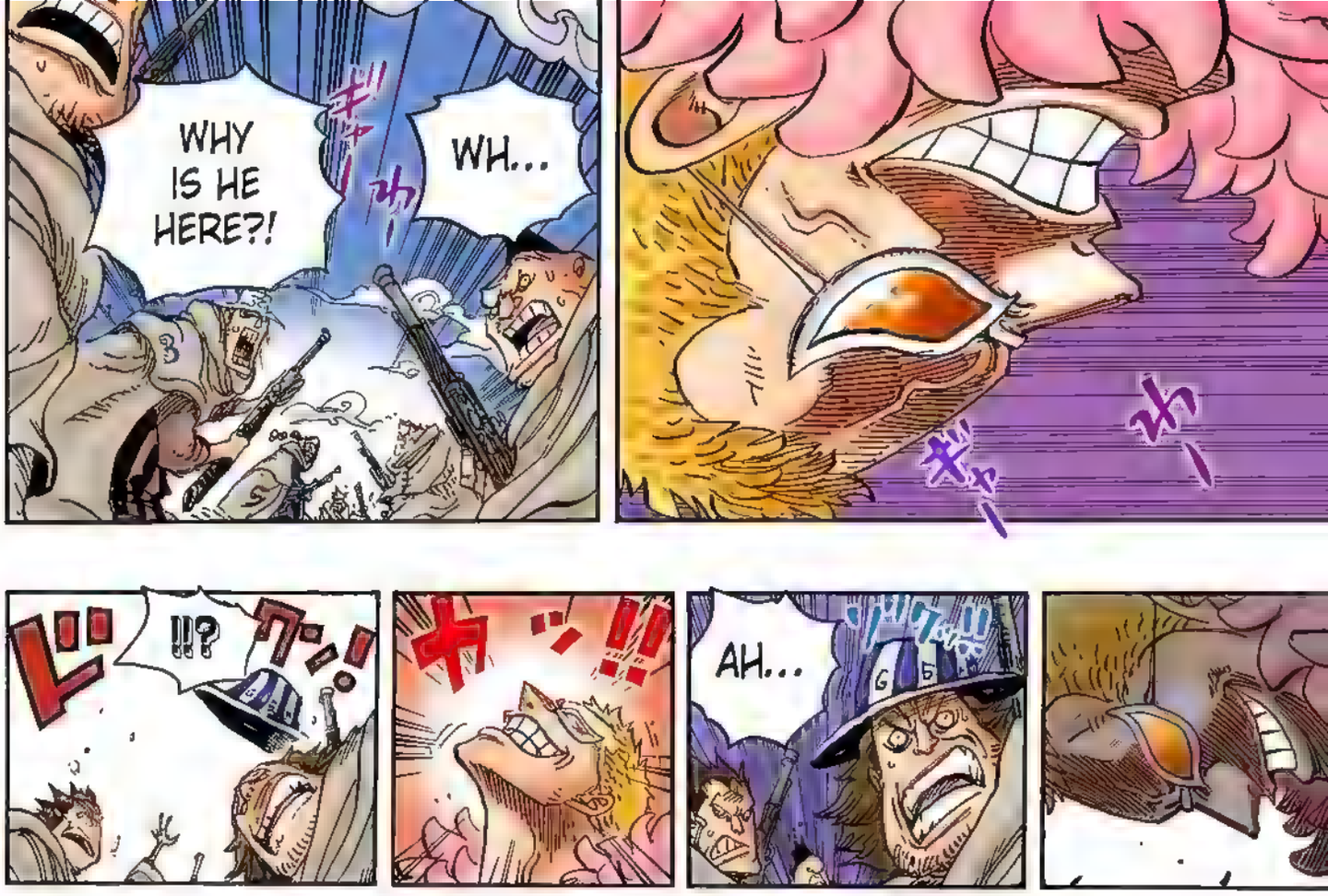
ビュオオ…
FLAP FLAP!!
WHA--?!


DO--!


IS THAT--?!

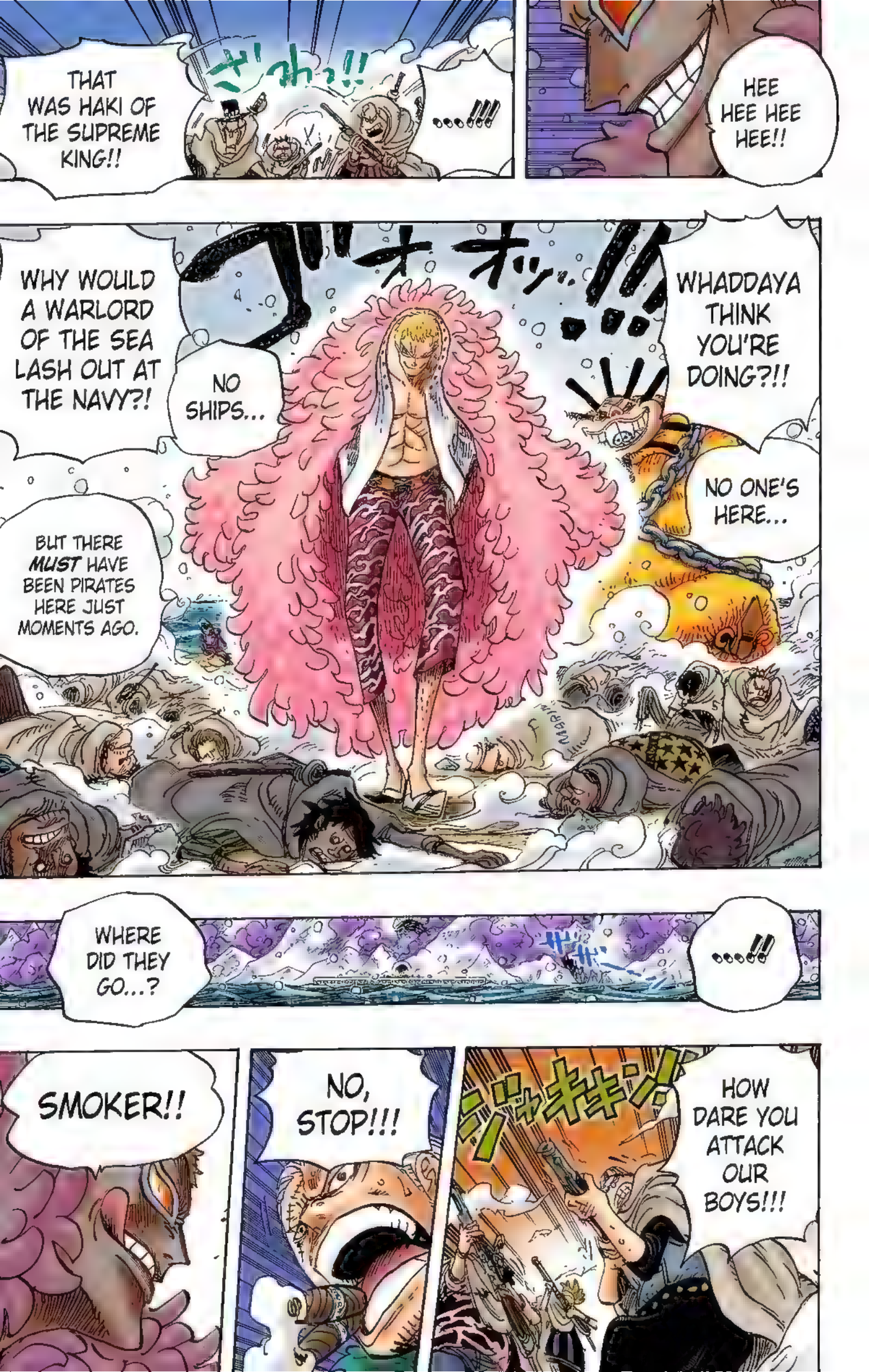

ギャー
わー
!

ドドド
DOFLA-MINGO?!


WHY IS HE HERE?!
WH...

!!?
AH...

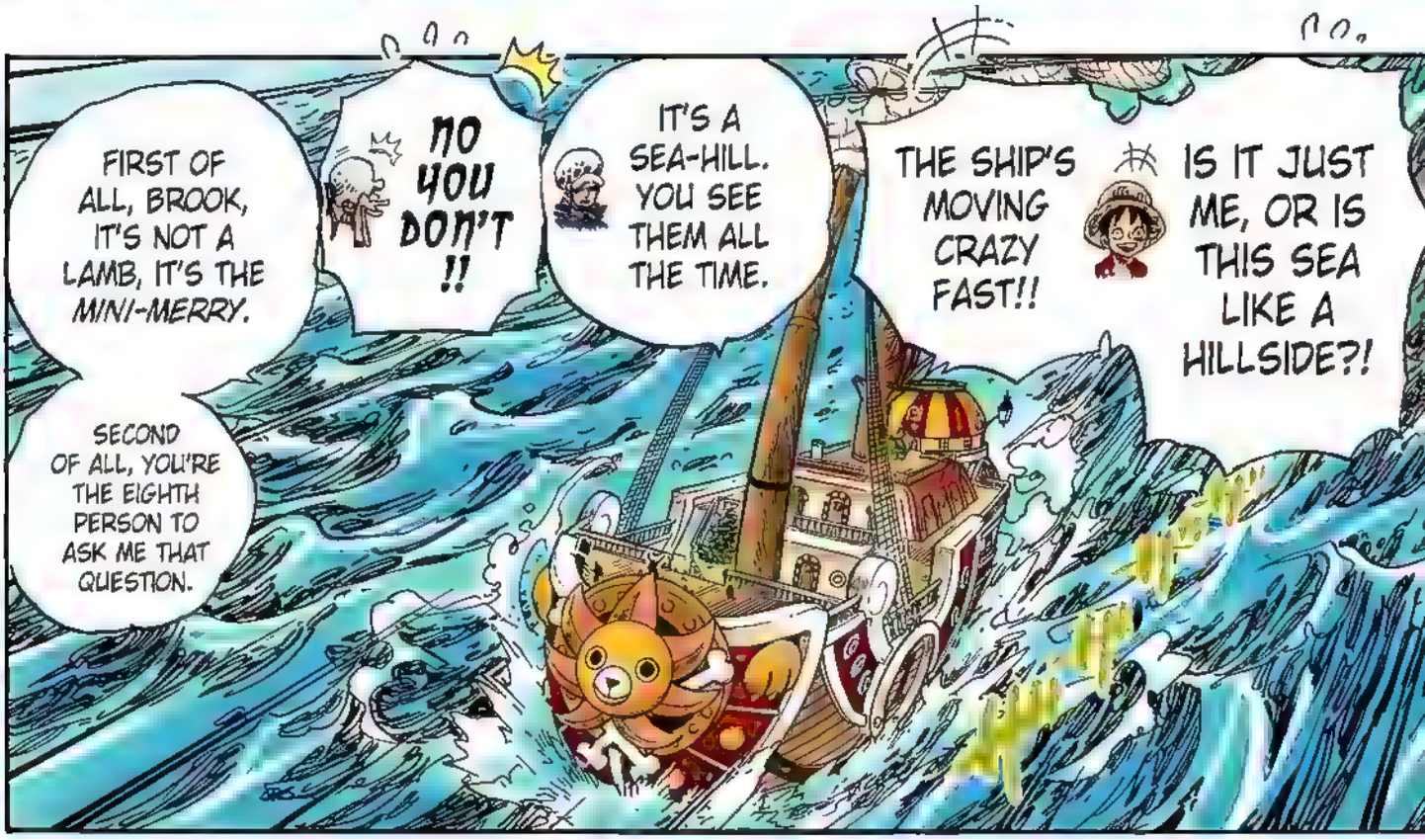
MARINE

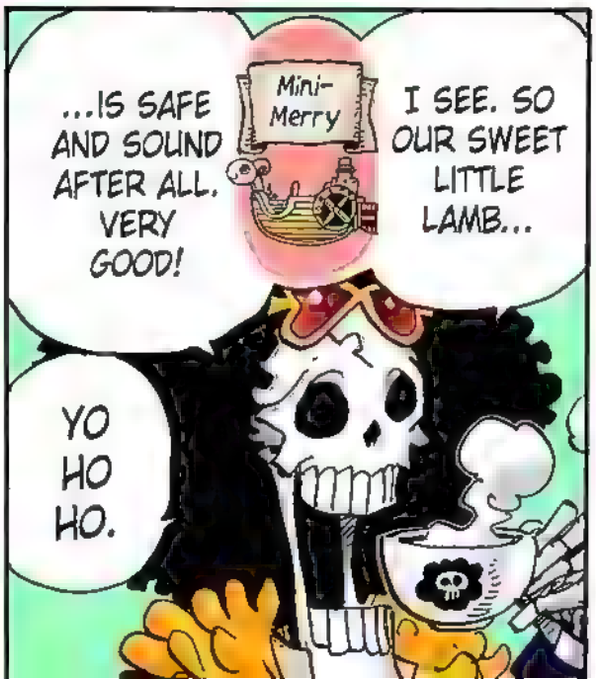

THAT WAS HAKI OF THE SUPREME KING!!
さすが!!
...!!!
HEE HEE HEE HEE!!
WHY WOULD A WARLORD OF THE SEA LASH OUT AT THE NAVY?!
NO SHIPS...
BUT THERE MUST HAVE BEEN PIRATES HERE JUST MOMENTS AGO.
WHADDAYA THINK YOU'RE DOING?!!
NO ONE'S HERE...
WHERE DID THEY GO...?
...!!
SMOKER!!
NO, STOP!!!
ジャキ!!
HOW DARE YOU ATTACK OUR BOYS!!!

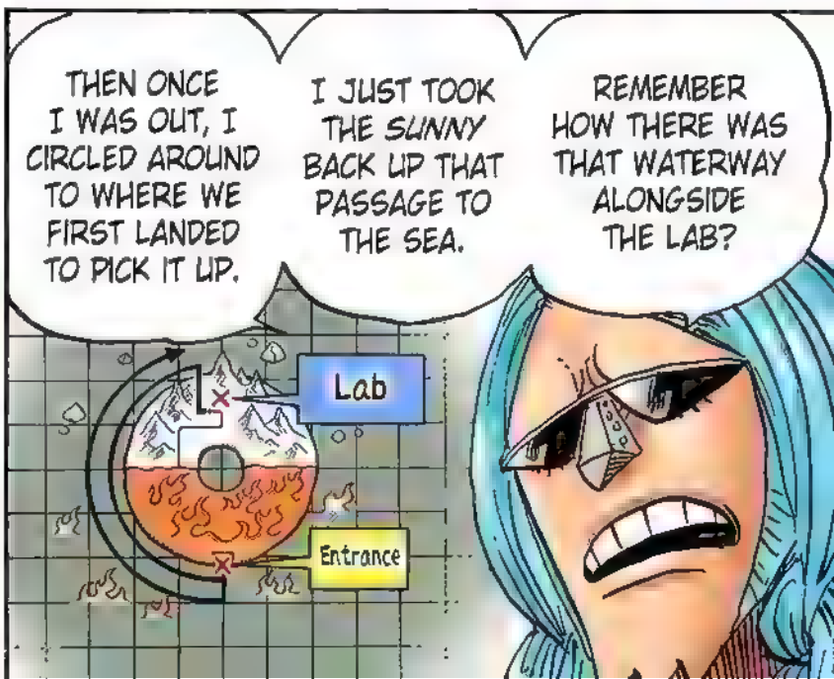
LAW I CAN UNDER-STAND...
...BUT STRAW HAT'S JUST A REGULAR OLD PIRATE!!
YOU LET THEM GO!! WHERE ARE THEY?!!
AAAGH !!!
!

...
JOKER.
I WOULDN'T KNOW...
I'M PLANNING TO HEAD FOR GREENBIT AFTER THIS...
WHICH DIRECTION DID THOSE DAMN KIDS GO?!!
SMOKEY--
I'M GETTING THE SENSE THAT YOU KNOW TOO MUCH!!!
"ב"
YOU KNOW HE'S GONE...!
I CARELESSLY LET THEM SLIP AWAY... I'LL HAVE A LOT TO ANSWER FOR TO COMMANDER VERGO AFTER THIS ONE...
ドーンッ!!!
VICE ADMIRAL SMOKEY !!!
!!!

KEEP AN EYE OUT FOR REEFS!!
AAAAH !!
ZSHHH...!!


FIRST OF ALL, BROOK, IT'S NOT A LAMB, IT'S THE MINI-MERRY.
NO YOU DON'T !!
IT'S A SEA-HILL. YOU SEE THEM ALL THE TIME.
THE SHIP'S MOVING CRAZY FAST!!
IS IT JUST ME, OR IS THIS SEA LIKE A HILLSIDE?!
SECOND OF ALL, YOU'RE THE EIGHTH PERSON TO ASK ME THAT QUESTION.


...IS SAFE AND SOUND AFTER ALL. VERY GOOD!
Mini-Merry
I SEE. SO OUR SWEET LITTLE LAMB...
YO HO HO.


THEN ONCE I WAS OUT, I CIRCLED AROUND TO WHERE WE FIRST LANDED TO PICK IT UP.
I JUST TOOK THE SUNNY BACK UP THAT PASSAGE TO THE SEA.
REMEMBER HOW THERE WAS THAT WATERWAY ALONGSIDE THE LAB?
Lab
Entrance

D-DRESS-ROSA?!
TRAFFY TOLD US TO IGNORE THE MIDDLE NEEDLE...
A PLACE CALLED DRESS-ROSA.
NAMI! WHERE ARE WE HEADING, AGAIN?!
...AND TO TAKE DETOURS RATHER THAN FOLLOW A STRAIGHT PATH.
WHO WERE YOU JUST TALKING TO, TRAFFY?
YEAH, I THINK SO!
DOFLA-MINGO.
DO YOU HAVE BUSINESS THERE AS WELL?!
TH-THAT IS WHERE WE-- WHERE I WISH TO GO!!
YOU KNOW ABOUT IT?
OH YEAH, WE BETTER EXPLAIN THE PLAN!! GATHER 'ROUND, EVERYBODY!!
WHAT PLAN?
THE PLAN'S ALREADY IN MOTION.
DOFLAMINGO?! FROM THE SEVEN WARLORDS?! ISN'T HE LIKE, THE MOST DANGEROUS GUY TO MESS WITH?!

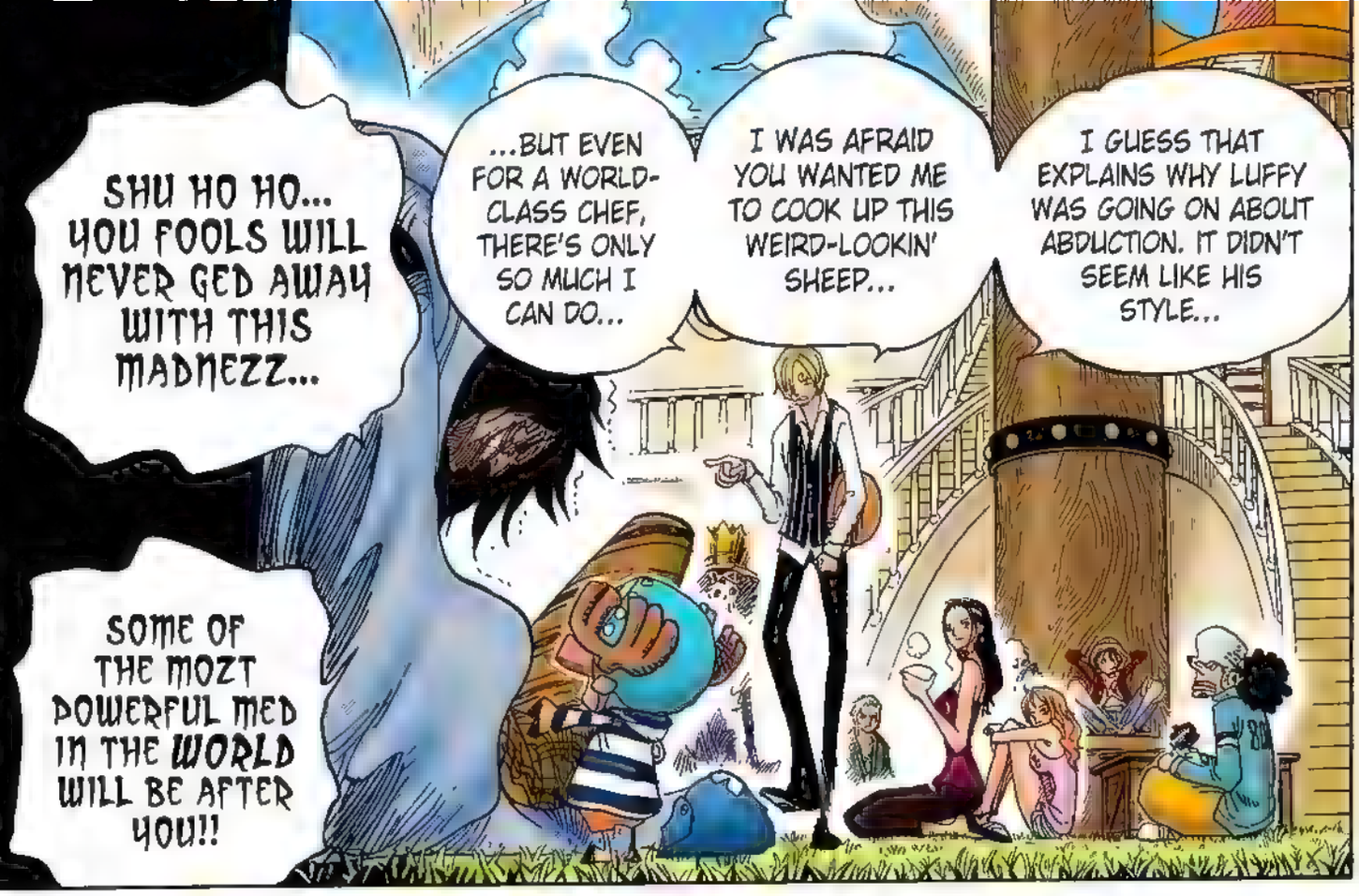
WE'RE FORMING AN ALLIANCE TO TAKE DOWN ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS?!!
AN EMPEROR! I LIKE IT.
YOU SHOULDN'T !!

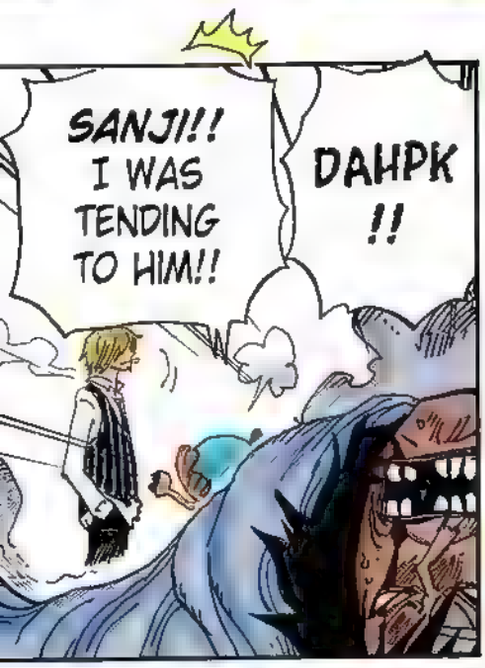
...ARE AN ALLIANCE NOW! SO LET'S ALL GET ALONG!! HEE HEE!!
SURE! TRAFFY'S PIRATE CREW AND US...
...

CAN YOU EXPLAIN THIS ALLIANCE TO THOSE OF US WHO DON'T KNOW ABOUT IT?
HANG ON! EVERYONE JUST SETTLE DOWN.

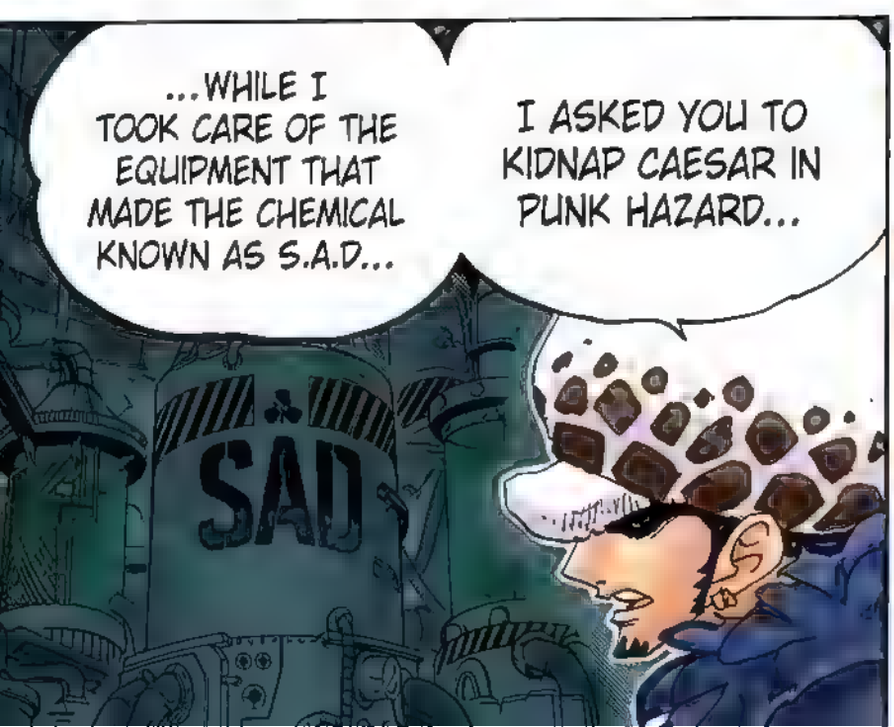
...
...IS PROBABLY A BIT DIFFERENT FROM YOURS. WATCH OUT.
A WORD TO THE WISE-- LUFFY'S DEFINITION OF AN ALLIANCE...

WILL OUR OBJECTIONS MAKE ANY DIFFERENCE?
ANY OBJEC-TIONS?!
LUFFY ALREADY MADE THE DECISION, DIDN'T HE?


SHU HO HO... YOU FOOLS WILL NEVER GED AWAY WITH THIS MADNEZZ...
SOME OF THE MOZT POWERFUL MED IN THE WORLD WILL BE AFTER YOU!!
...BUT EVEN FOR A WORLD-CLASS CHEF, THERE'S ONLY SO MUCH I CAN DO...
I WAS AFRAID YOU WANTED ME TO COOK UP THIS WEIRD-LOOKIN' SHEEP...
I GUESS THAT EXPLAINS WHY LUFFY WAS GOING ON ABOUT ABDUCTION. IT DIDN'T SEEM LIKE HIS STYLE...


SANJI!! I WAS TENDING TO HIM!!
DAHPK !!

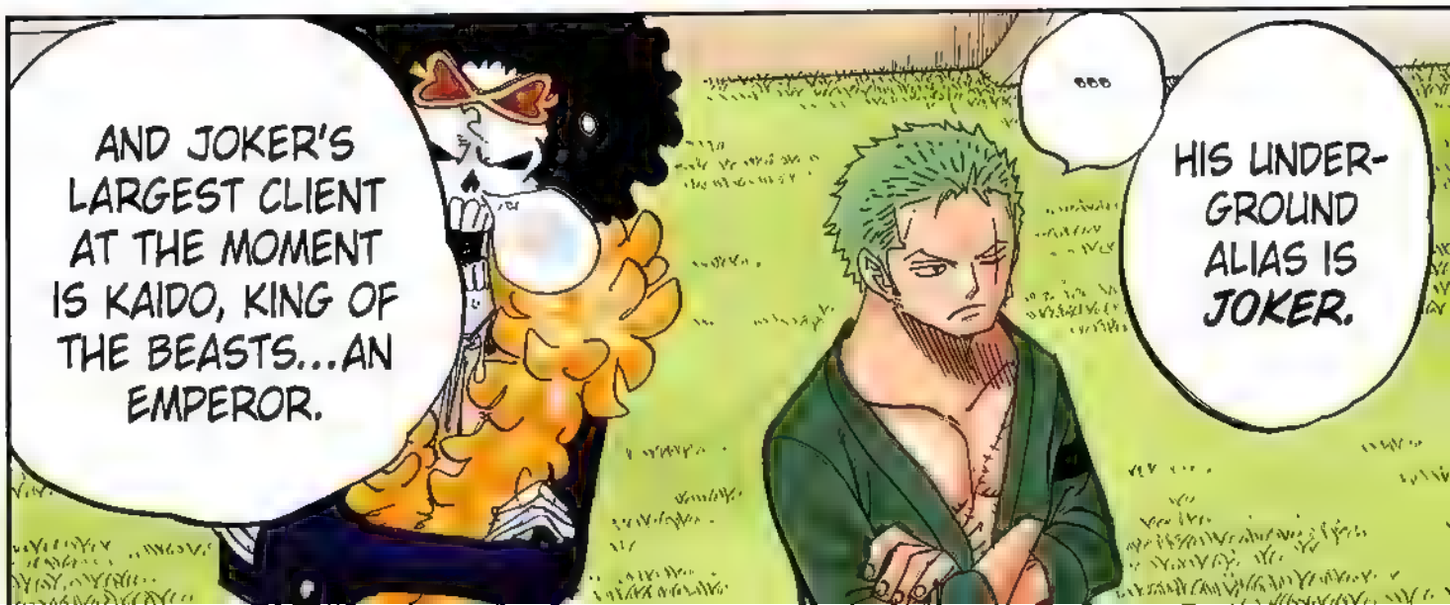
... BEFORE YOU DIE!!!
SOON YOU WILL RUE YOUR OWD IGNORANCE ...


...WHILE I TOOK CARE OF THE EQUIPMENT THAT MADE THE CHEMICAL KNOWN AS S.A.D...
I ASKED YOU TO KIDNAP CAESAR IN PUNK HAZARD...
SAD

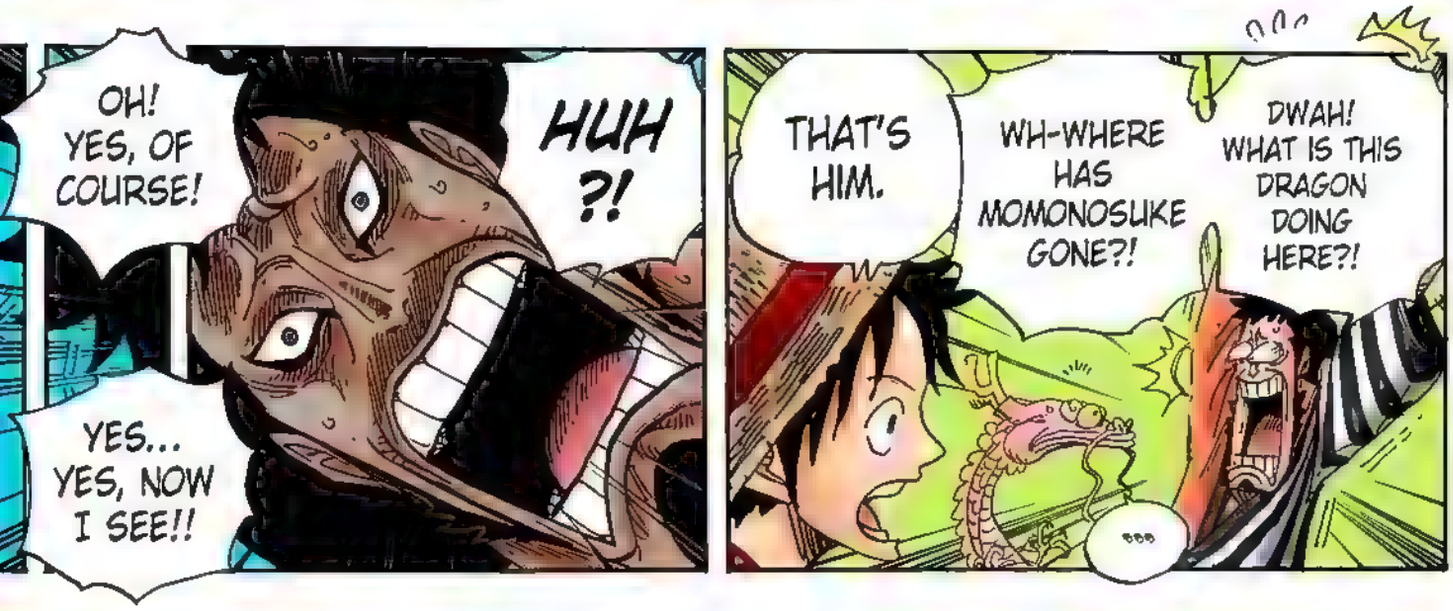
SO IT'S FINE TO BEAT HIM UP ONCE YOU'RE DONE?
AT LEAST WAIT UNTIL I FINISH BEFORE YOU BEAT HIM UP!!

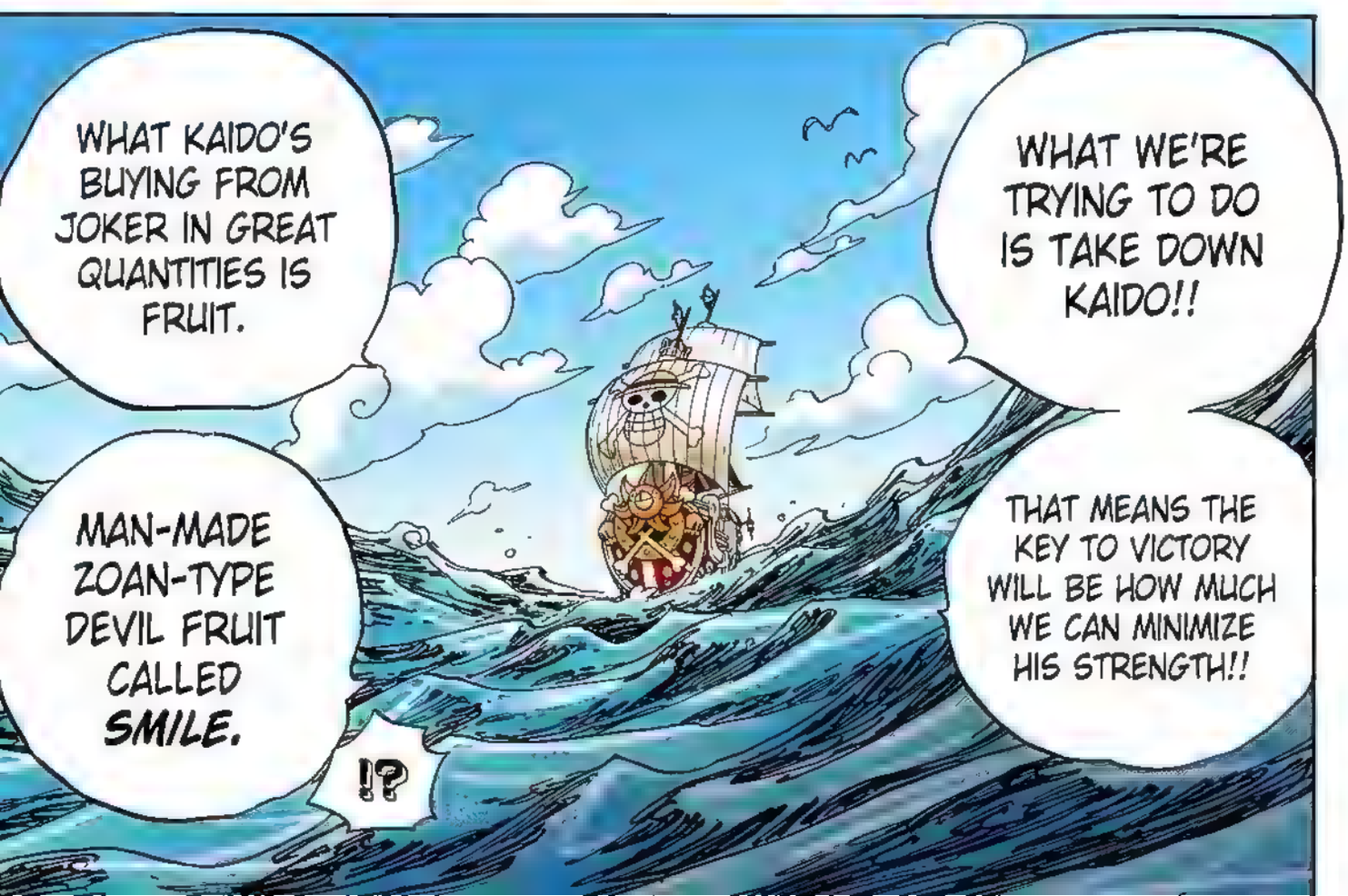
IN THE NEW WORLD, MOST OF THE GREATEST PIRATES...
...HOLD A TERRITORY GUARDED BY COUNTLESS SUBORDI-NATES...
...OVER WHICH THEY RULE LIKE AN ENORMOUS CRIMINAL SYNDICATE.
MATTERS HAPPEN ON A LARGER SCALE THAN ANYTHING YOU'VE SEEN UNTIL NOW!!
TACKLING THEM WITH A SINGLE CREW IS POINTLESS. YOU'LL NEVER EVEN CATCH A GLIMPSE OF THEIR CAPTAINS!!

HAVING SAID THAT, THIS IS STILL THE UNDER-GROUND.
ALL THEIR NECESSARY DEALS ARE CONDUCTED IN SECRET...
...SO AS TO AVOID NAVAL ATTENTION!!
AND THE MOST TRUSTED AND POWERFUL OF THESE MEN IS DOFLAMINGO.


HIS UNDER-GROUND ALIAS IS JOKER.
...
AND JOKER'S LARGEST CLIENT AT THE MOMENT IS KAIDO, KING OF THE BEASTS...AN EMPEROR.

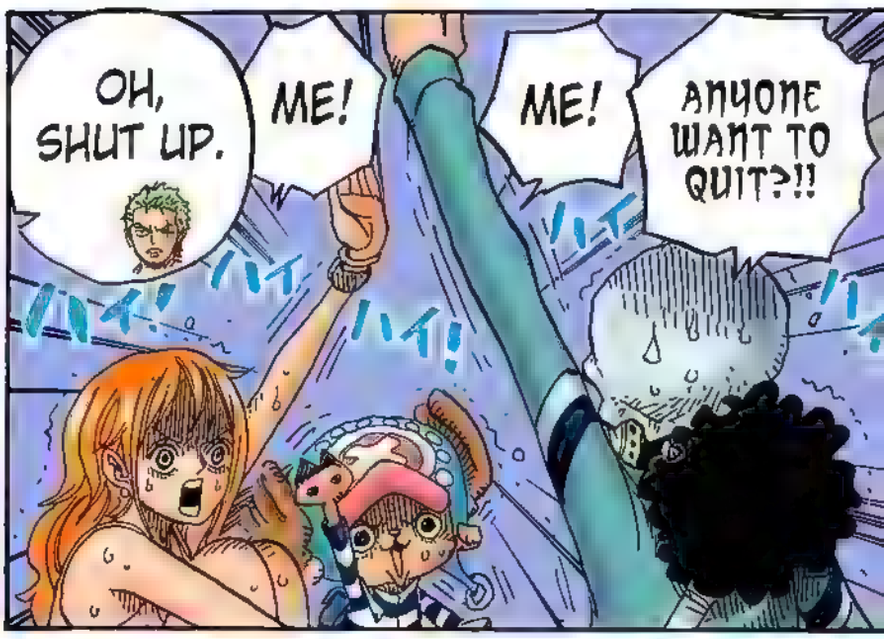
PLEASE, DO CONTINUE!
IT IS NOTHING!!
ER...!
WHAT'S UP?
...!!!
WHA--!!!

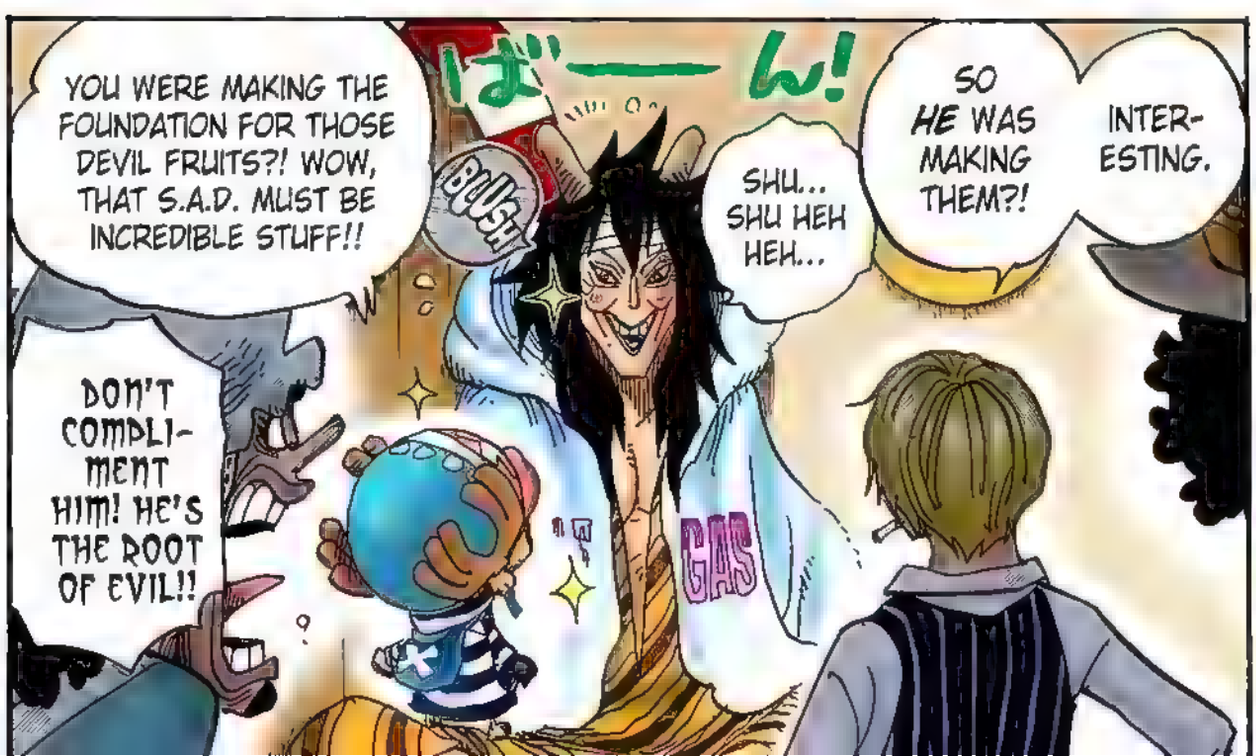

OH! YES, OF COURSE!
HUH?!
YES... YES, NOW I SEE!!
THAT'S HIM.
WH-WHERE HAS MOMONOSUKE GONE?!
DWAH! WHAT IS THIS DRAGON DOING HERE?!


WHAT KAIDO'S BUYING FROM JOKER IN GREAT QUANTITIES IS FRUIT.
WHAT WE'RE TRYING TO DO IS TAKE DOWN KAIDO!!
MAN-MADE ZOAN-TYPE DEVIL FRUIT CALLED SMILE.
!?
THAT MEANS THE KEY TO VICTORY WILL BE HOW MUCH WE CAN MINIMIZE HIS STRENGTH!!

...BUT AS OF THIS MOMENT, KAIDO HAS AT LEAST FIVE HUNDRED PEOPLE IN HIS CREW WITH DEVIL FRUIT POWERS.
APPARENTLY, THERE ARE INHERENT RISKS IN THE MAN-MADE FRUIT...
!!?
MAN-MADE?! IF YOU COULD JUST CREATE DEVIL FRUIT, PEOPLE WITH POWERS WOULD BE POPPING UP ALL OVER THE PLACE!!
EXACTLY.

BUT NOW THAT FRUIT'S BEEN TAKEN OUT OF THE EQUATION.
!


OH, SHUT UP.
ME!
ME!
ANYONE WANT TO QUIT?!!
ハイ!
ハイ!
ハイ!
ハイ!


YOU WERE MAKING THE FOUNDATION FOR THOSE DEVIL FRUITS?! WOW, THAT S.A.D. MUST BE INCREDIBLE STUFF!!
ばーーん!
BUSH
SHU... SHU HEH HEH...
SO HE WAS MAKING THEM?!
INTER-ESTING.
DON'T COMPLI-MENT HIM! HE'S THE ROOT OF EVIL!!
GAS

JOKER'S OUT OF THE PICTURE NOW, SO WE MOVE ON TO THE NEXT STEP.
SHUT UP! I'D LIKE TO SEE YOU CREATE THAT STUFF!!
OH, SO VEGAPUNK'S THE GENIUS...
IT'S JUST AN APPLICATION OF BLOODLINE ELEMENTS, WHICH WERE FIRST DISCOVERED BY VEGAPUNK.
NINCOM-POOPS!!
AND THIS IS THE PLACE YOU WANNA GO TOO, KIN?!
INDEED!
SO WE FIND IT AND DESTROY IT?
EXACTLY... BUT THE ENEMY'S WELL CONNECTED... WE CAN'T BE SLOPPY.
THERE'S A SMILE PRODUCTION FACTORY IN DRESSROSA SOMEWHERE.
...IS BEING HELD THERE!!!
!?
ONE OF MY PEOPLE ...

WOULD YOU MIND GETTING OFF HIM?

!!?

OOPS... PARDON ME, BUDDY.

AND IF WE LOSE HIM..

STOP IT! YOU'RE GONNA KILL SMOKEY!!

...THEN WHO'S GONNA LEAD OUR RABBLE-ROUSING UNIT?!!

THERE'S NO TELLING *WHO* MIGHT HAVE LEARNED *WHAT*, SINCE I CAN'T READ MINDS...

OH, DON'T WORRY, I'LL BE KILLING *ALL OF YOU!!!*

HE'S AN OLD FRIEND.

HUFF...

HUFF!

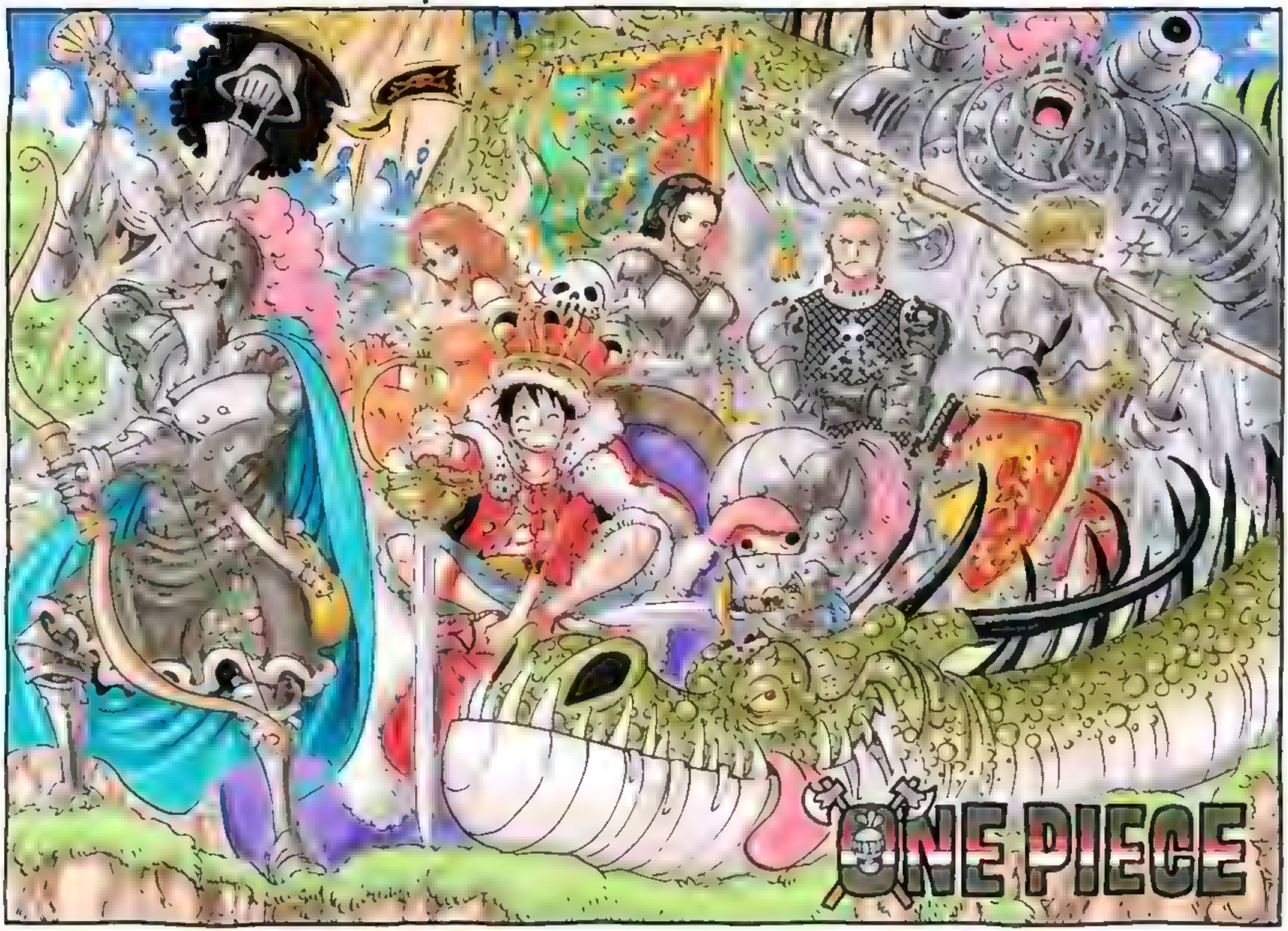
WH-WHAA?!!

I'LL FIND THEM ALL BEFORE THE DAY'S THROUGH !!!

SAME GOES FOR LAW AND STRAW HAT!!

COFF!

Chapter 699: MORNING EDITION

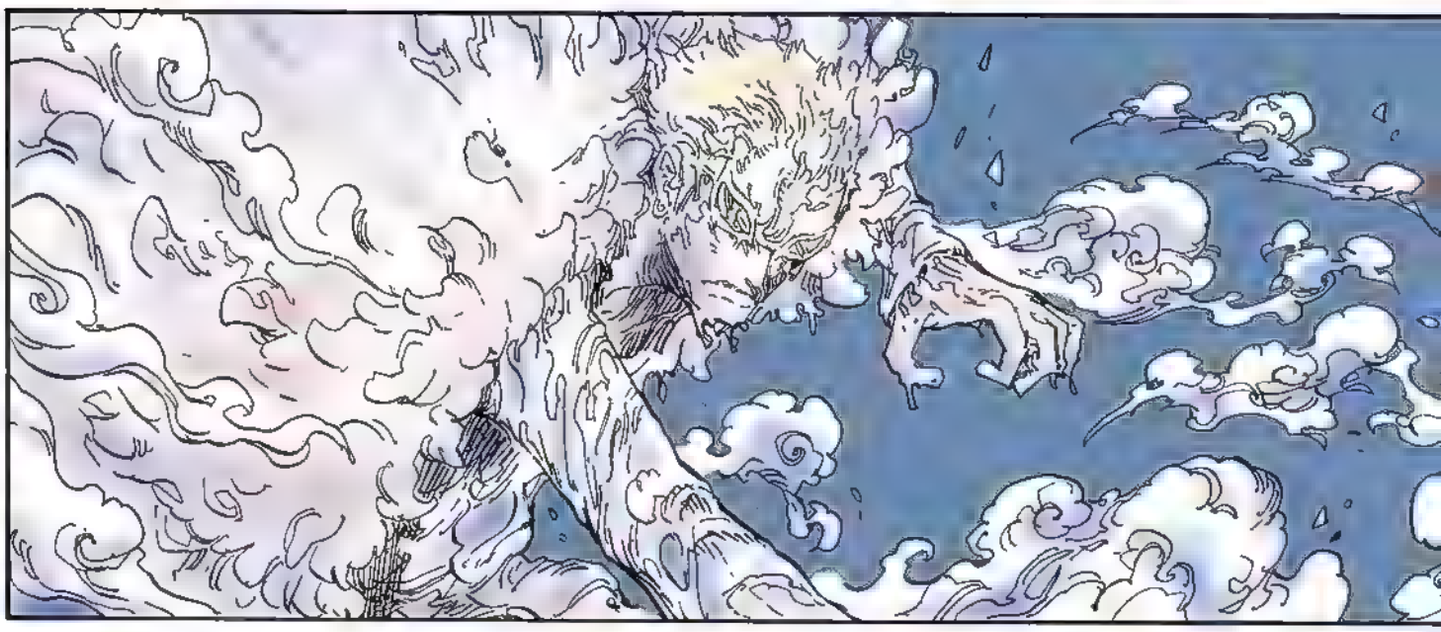


vol. 70

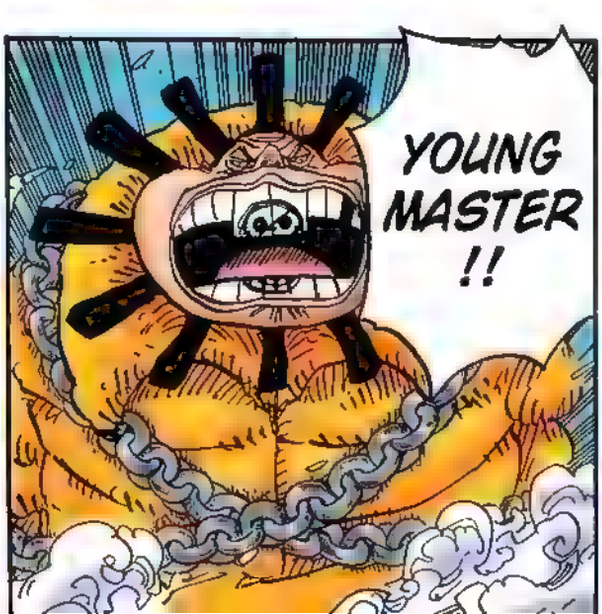
ONE PIECE

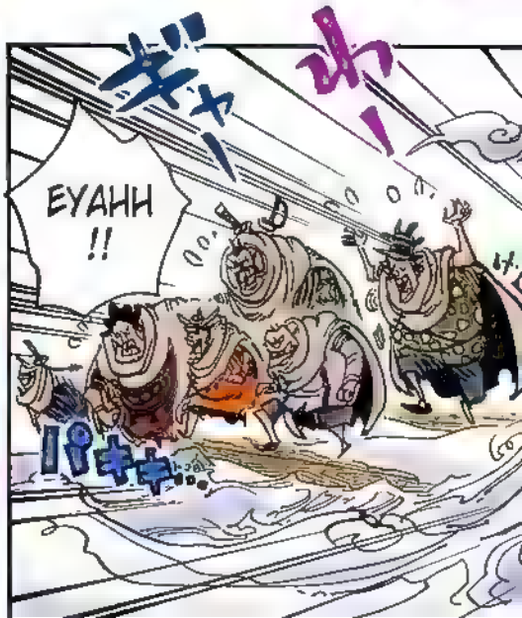
A...
AOKIJI !!!
...
...
!!!
パキ
パキ
パキ
...!!
パキ!!

!!!
パキパキ
パキキ…!!

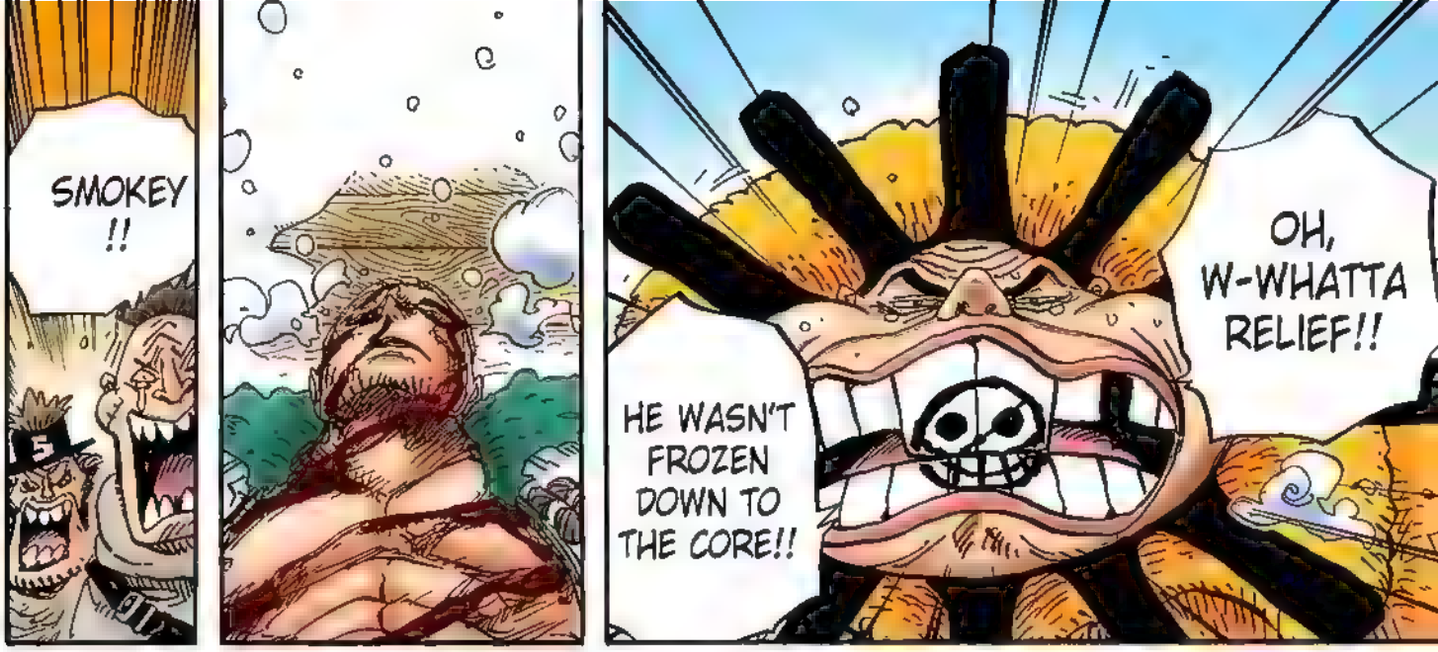


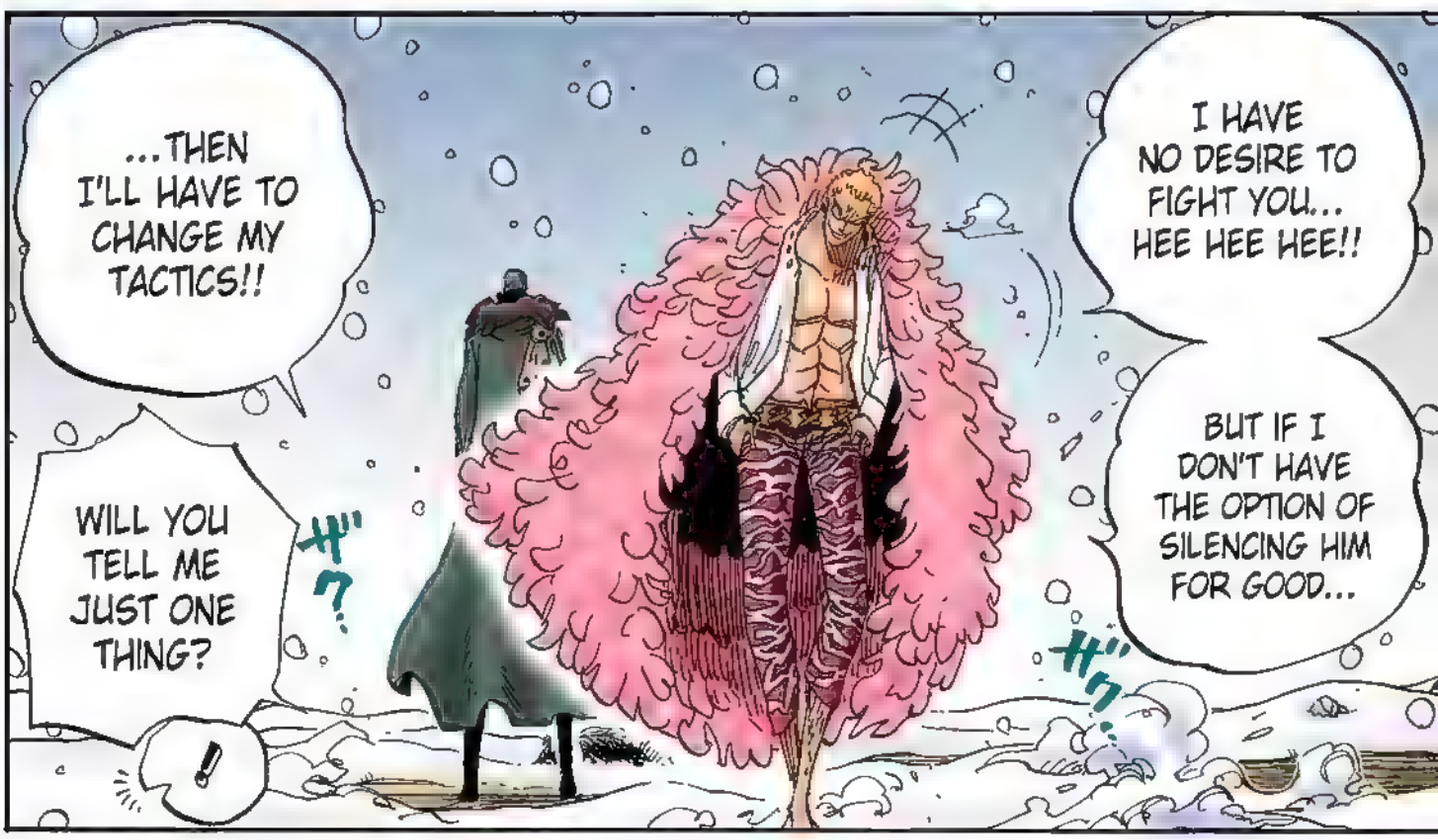
MASTER !!

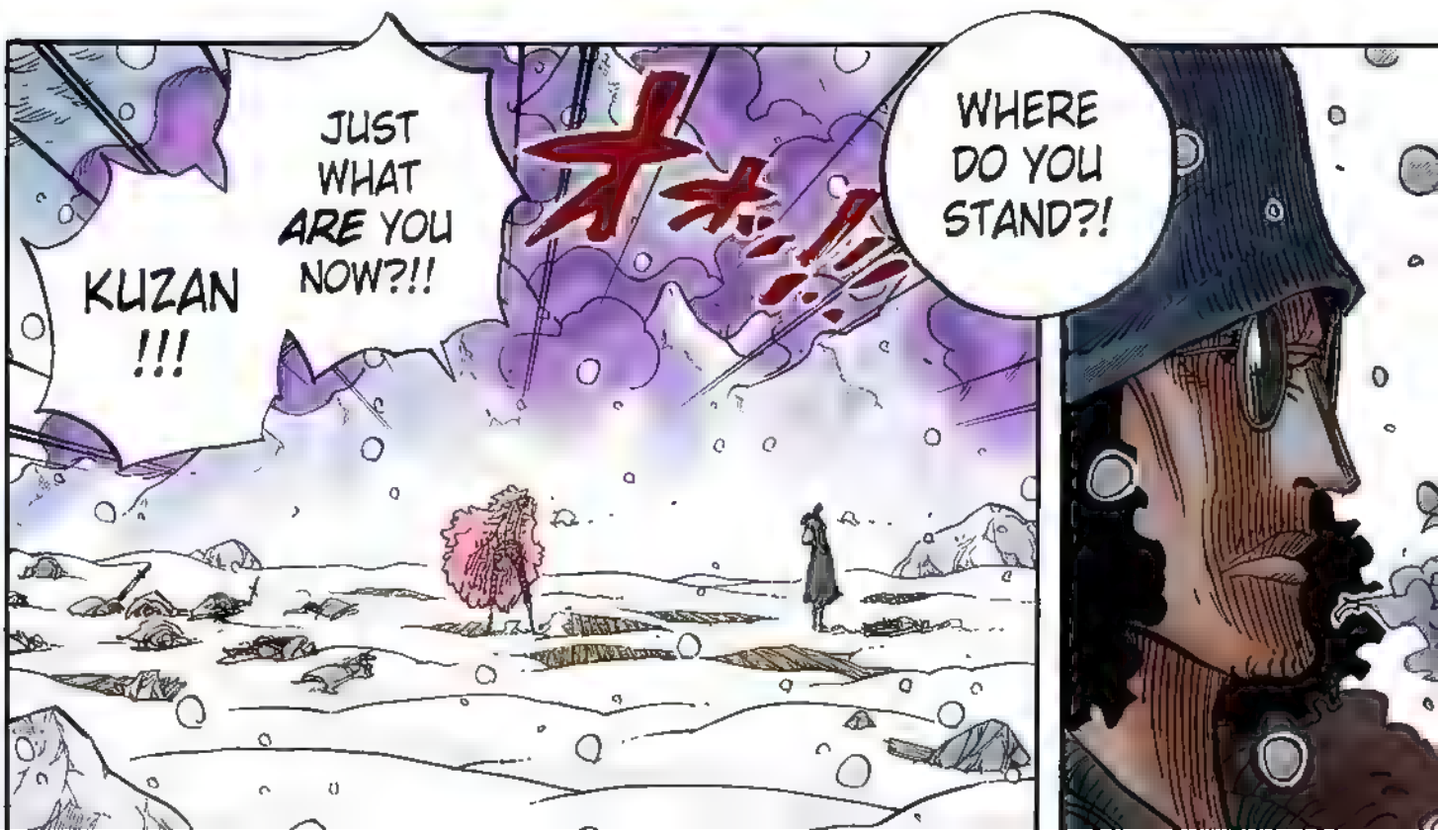

YOUNG MASTER !!

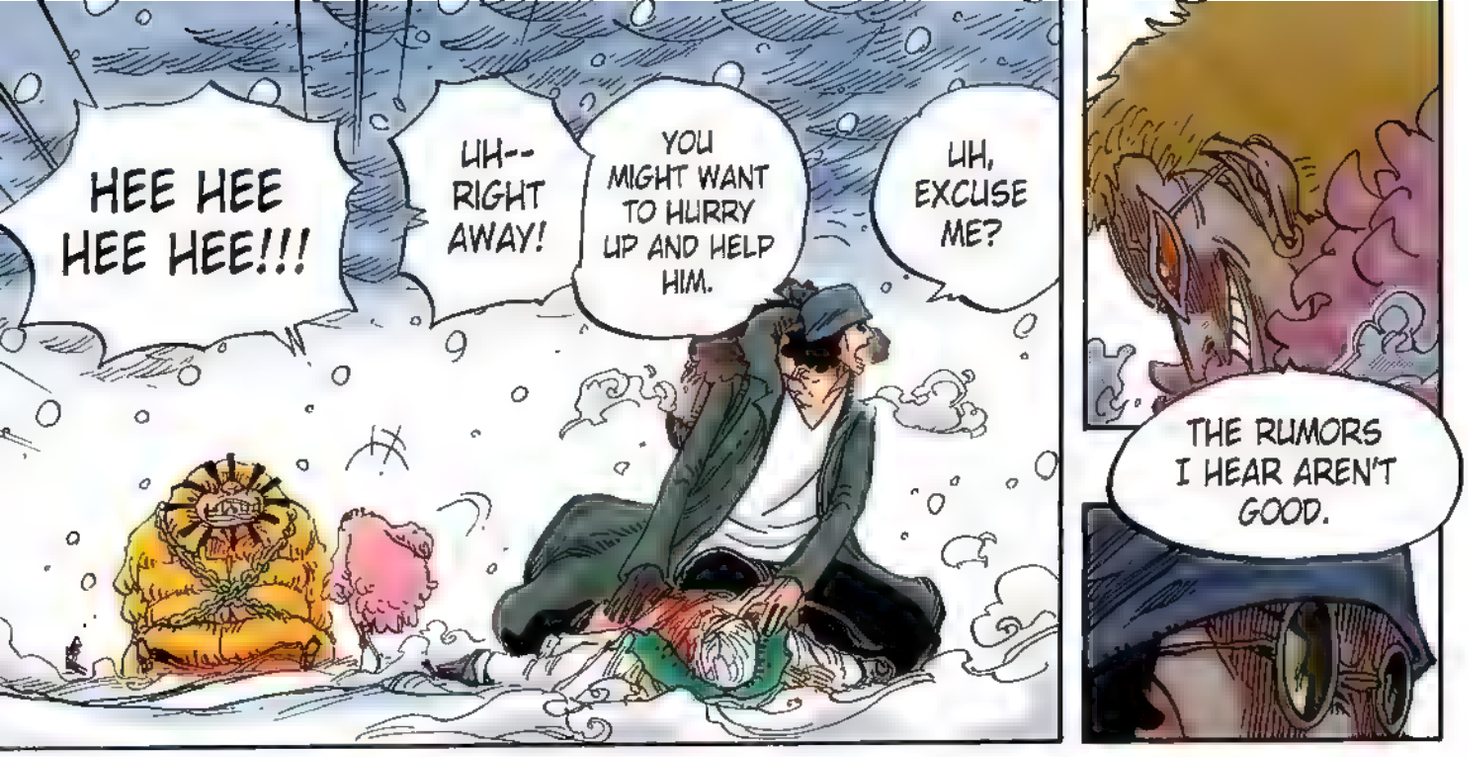

ギャー
わ!
EYAHH !!
パキキ…

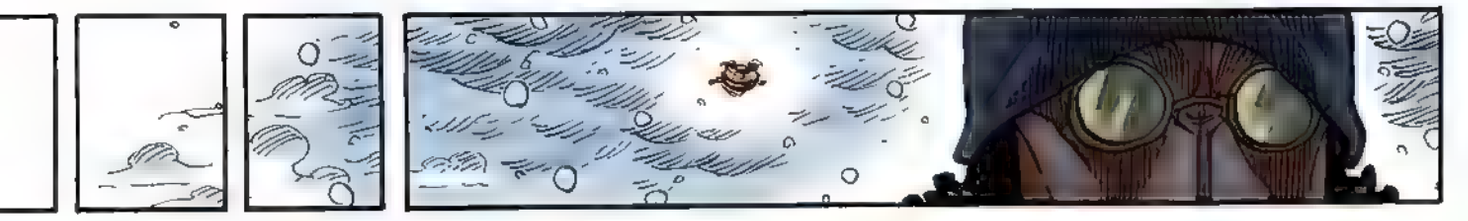
HUFF...
HUFF!
HUFF...


SMOKEY !!
HE WASN'T FROZEN DOWN TO THE CORE!!
OH, W-WHATTA RELIEF!!

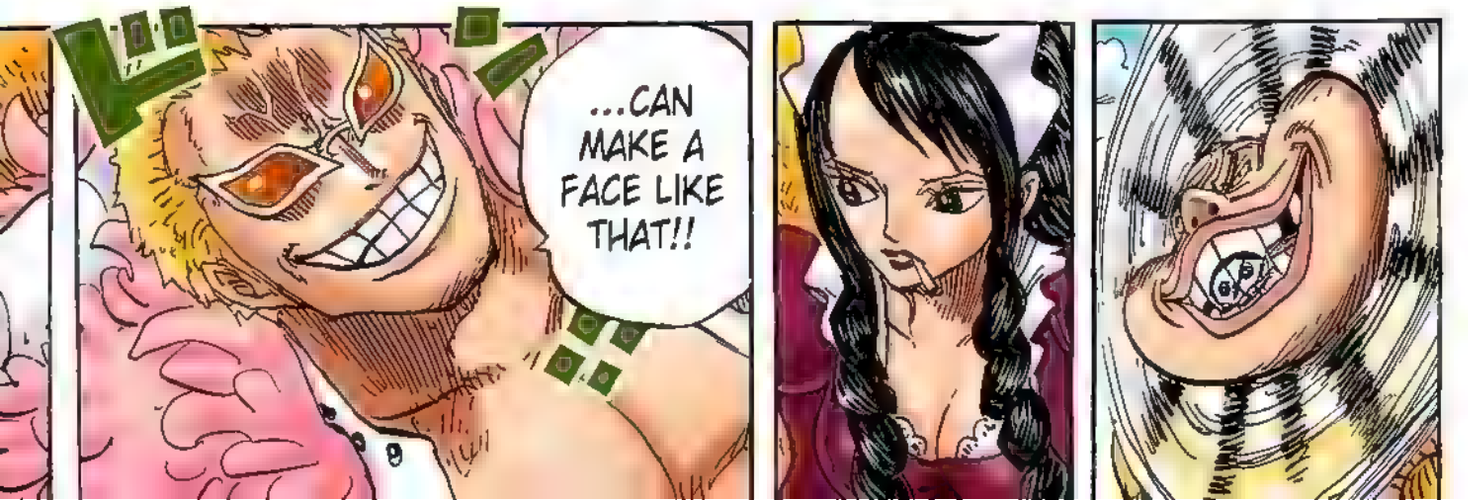

...THEN I'LL HAVE TO CHANGE MY TACTICS!!
WILL YOU TELL ME JUST ONE THING?
!
I HAVE NO DESIRE TO FIGHT YOU... HEE HEE HEE!!
BUT IF I DON'T HAVE THE OPTION OF SILENCING HIM FOR GOOD...

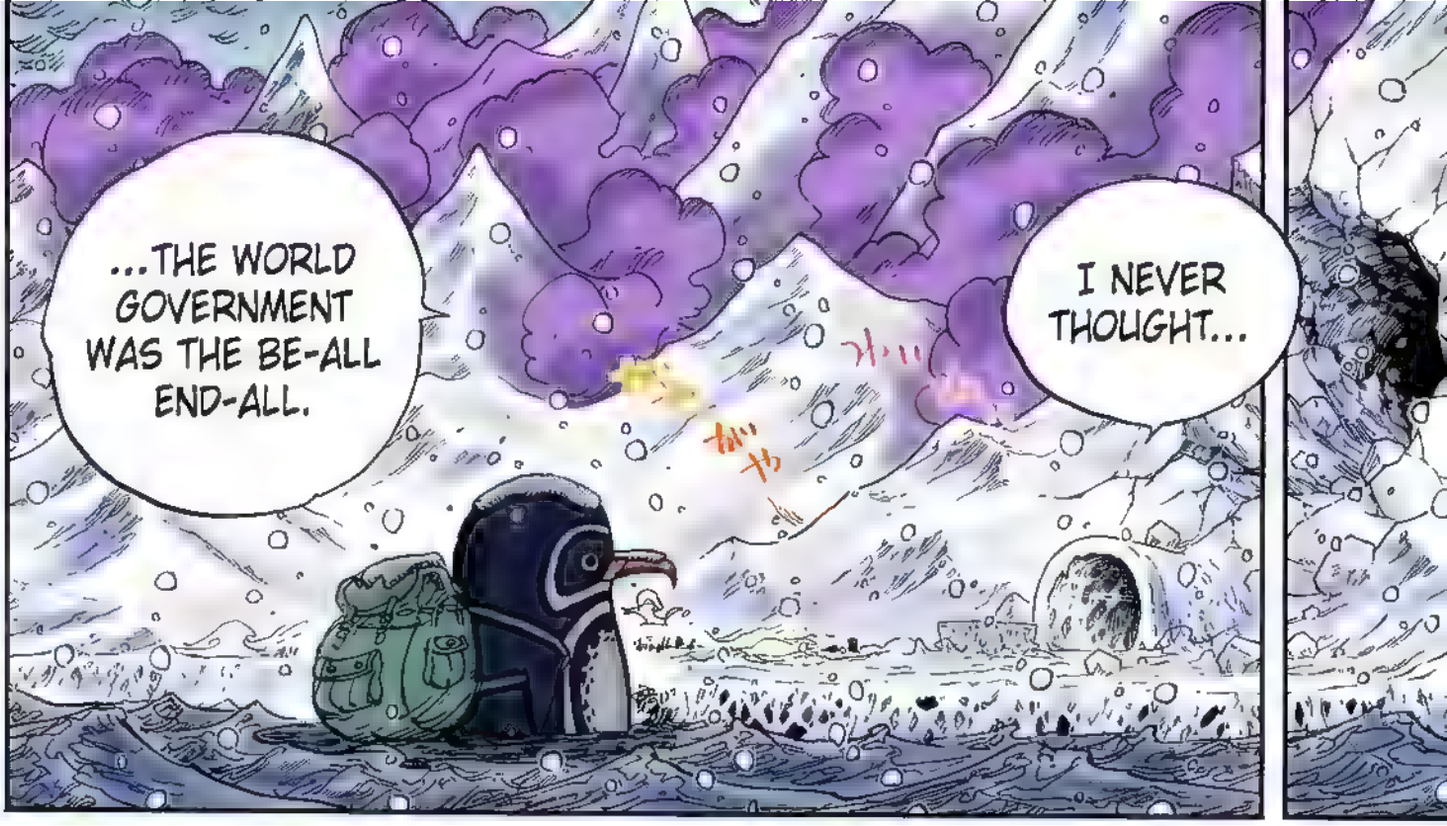

KUZAN !!!
JUST WHAT *ARE* YOU NOW?!!
WHERE DO YOU STAND?!

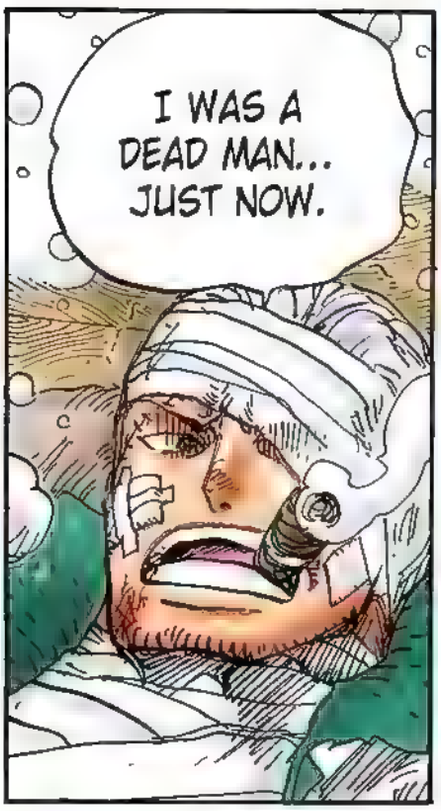

HEE HEE HEE HEE!!!
UH-- RIGHT AWAY!
YOU MIGHT WANT TO HURRY UP AND HELP HIM.
UH, EXCUSE ME?
THE RUMORS I HEAR AREN'T GOOD.

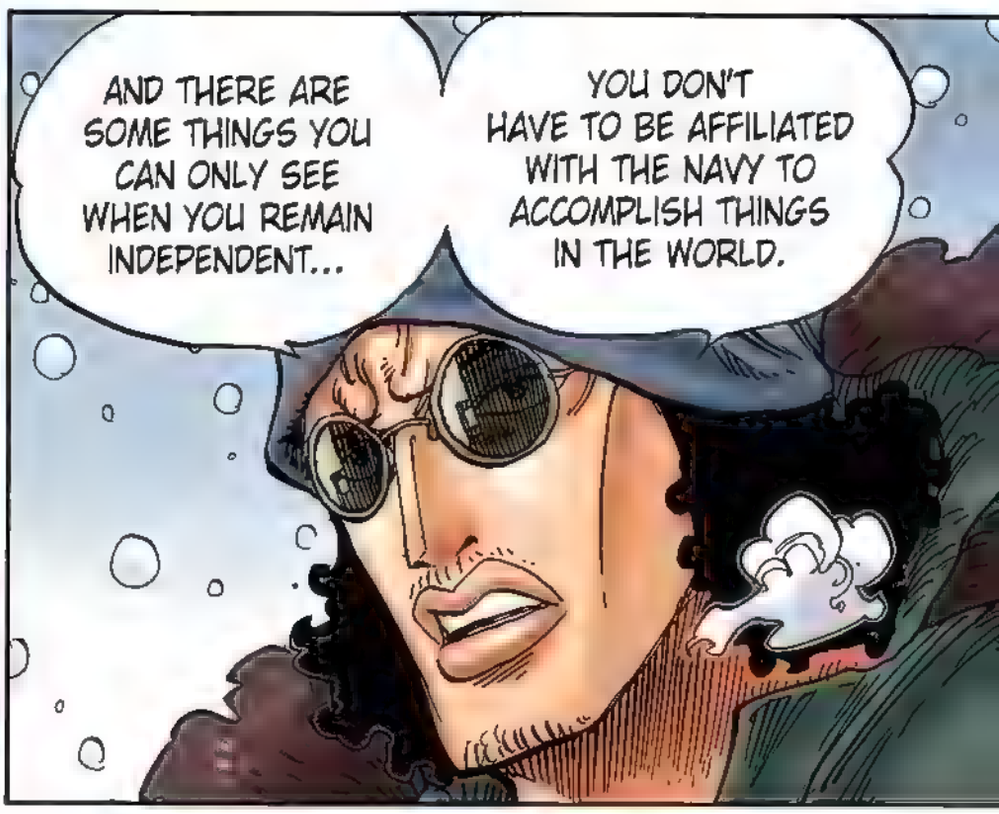


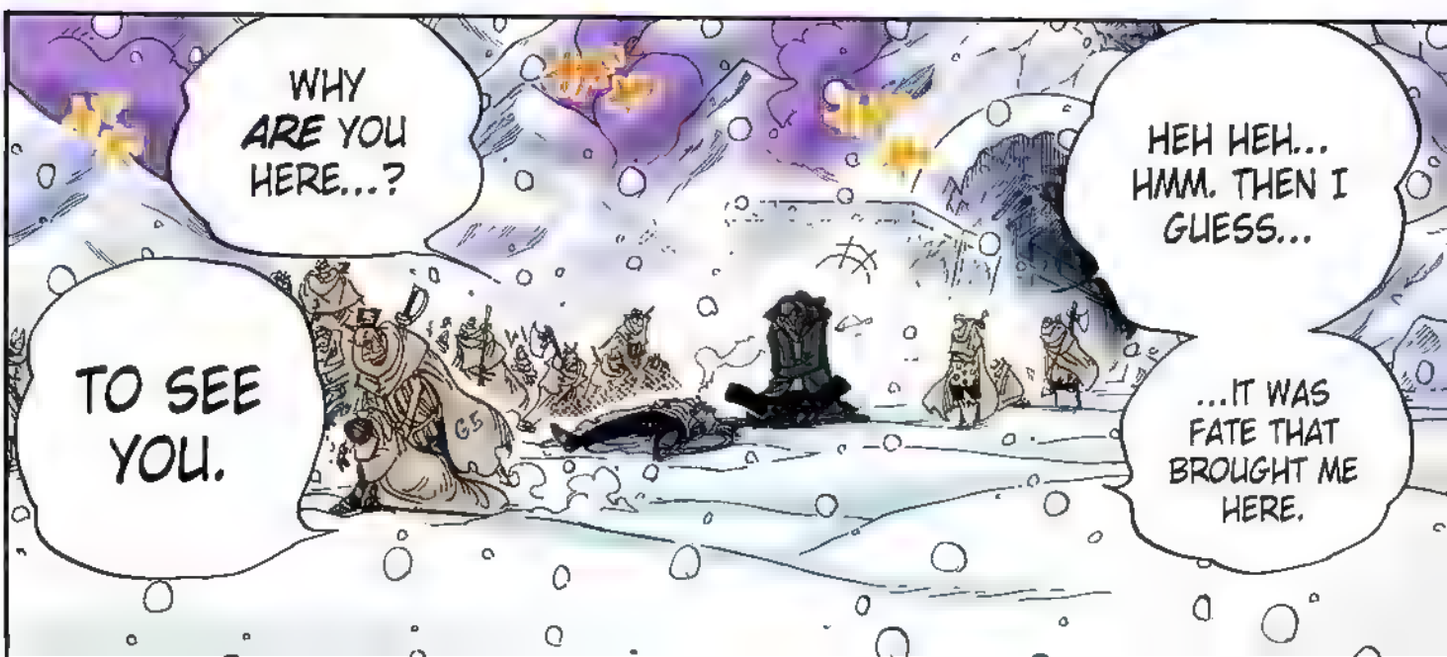
HE'S NO SIMPLE WANDERER...
ONLY A MAN WHO'S *MADE UP HIS MIND ABOUT SOMETHING...*

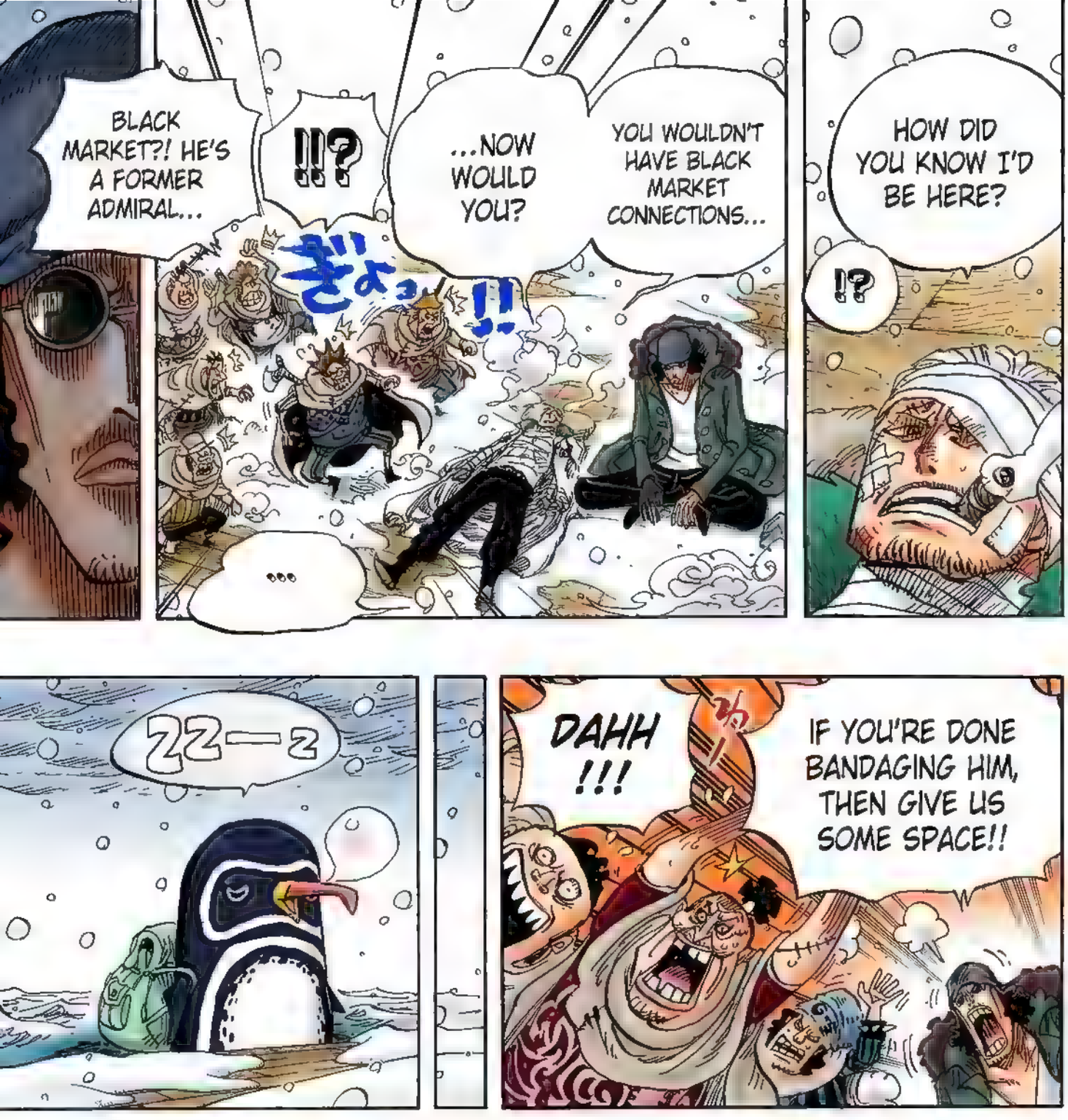

...CAN MAKE A FACE LIKE THAT!!


...THE WORLD GOVERNMENT WAS THE BE-ALL END-ALL.
I NEVER THOUGHT...

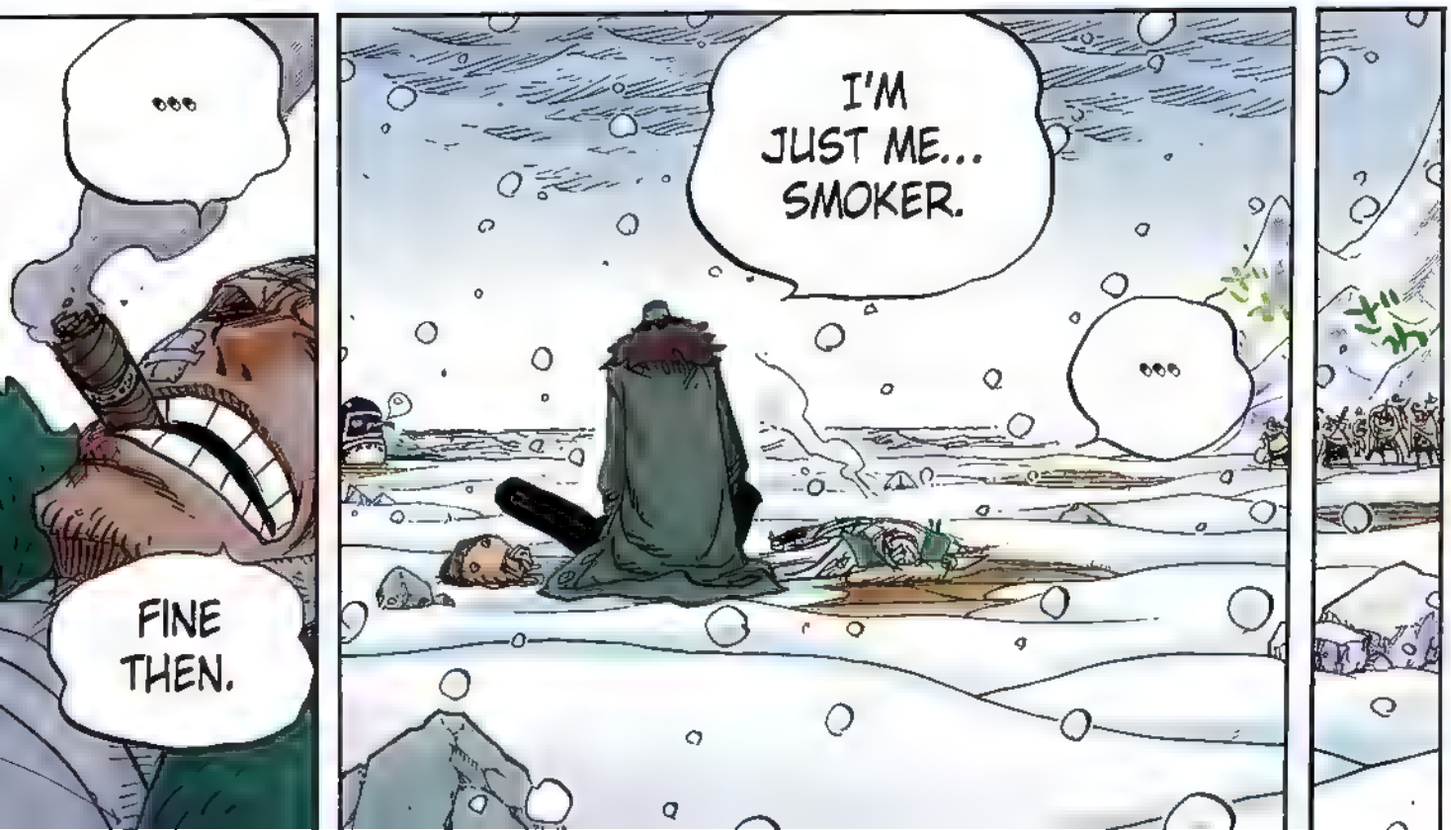

I WAS A DEAD MAN... JUST NOW.


AND THERE ARE SOME THINGS YOU CAN ONLY SEE WHEN YOU REMAIN INDEPENDENT...
YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE AFFILIATED WITH THE NAVY TO ACCOMPLISH THINGS IN THE WORLD.


WHY *ARE* YOU HERE...?
TO SEE YOU.
HEH HEH... HMM. THEN I GUESS...
...IT WAS FATE THAT BROUGHT ME HERE.


BLACK MARKET?! HE'S A FORMER ADMIRAL...
!!?
...NOW WOULD YOU?
YOU WOULDN'T HAVE BLACK MARKET CONNECTIONS...
ぎょっ
!!
...
HOW DID YOU KNOW I'D BE HERE?
!?

22—2
DAHH !!!
IF YOU'RE DONE BANDAGING HIM, THEN GIVE US SOME SPACE!!

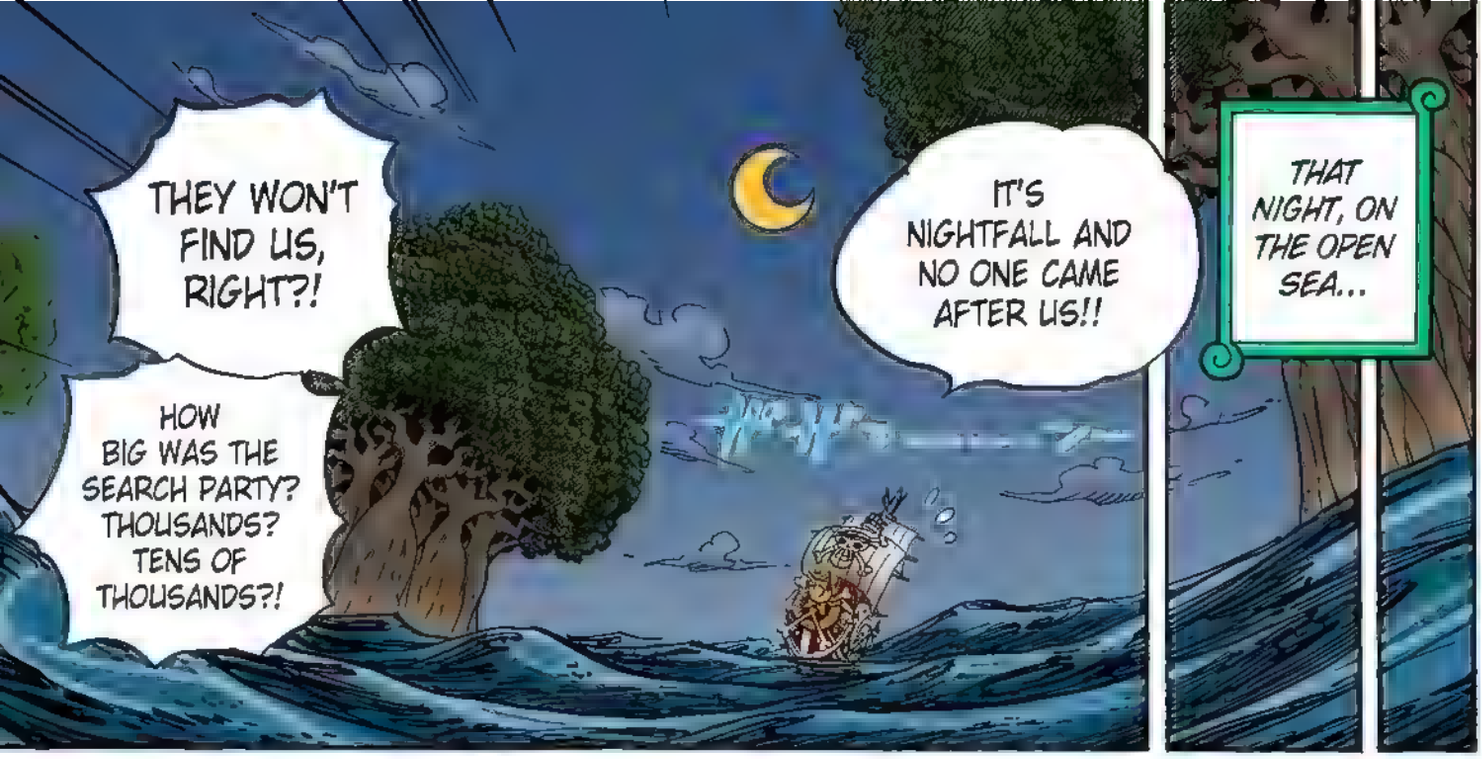

...
FINE THEN.
I'M JUST ME... SMOKER.
...

INFORM SAKAZUKI AND HAVE THE ADMIRALS MOBILIZED.
HE'S AN EXCEEDINGLY RARE CLASS OF PIRATE, UNLIKE EVEN THE SNAKE PRINCESS OF THE KUJA.
JUST MAKE SURE YOU DON'T TAKE YOUR EYES OFF OF DOFLAMINGO.
IN A WORST-CASE SCENARIO, THE GEARS WILL COME UNDONE BEFORE OUR EYES...
HE'S ONE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS AND PRESIDING KING OF DRESSROSA...

...
I'VE GIVEN YOU MY WARNING.
...BY SAKAZUKI'S NEW NAVAL HEAD-QUARTERS.
!!?
...AND THIS WILL BE THE GREATEST CHALLENGE YET FACED...

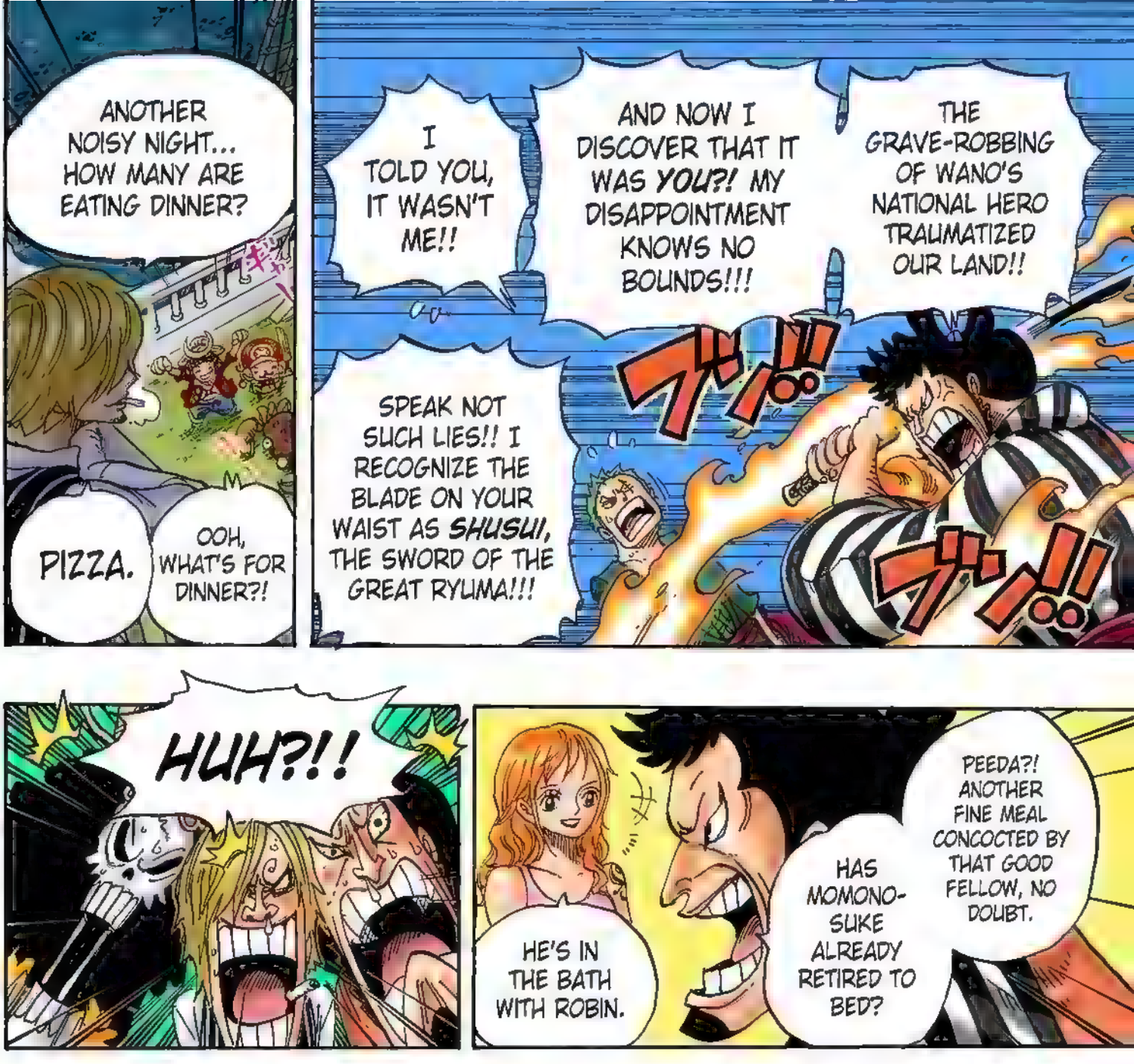
FINE, WE'LL KEEP IT A SECRET THAT WE SAW YOU!!!
I FORGET. WHO CARES.
... WHAT-EVER..

...
UMM... YOU KNOW...
HEY!! YOU MEN!! THE FACT THAT YOU SAW ME IS A...

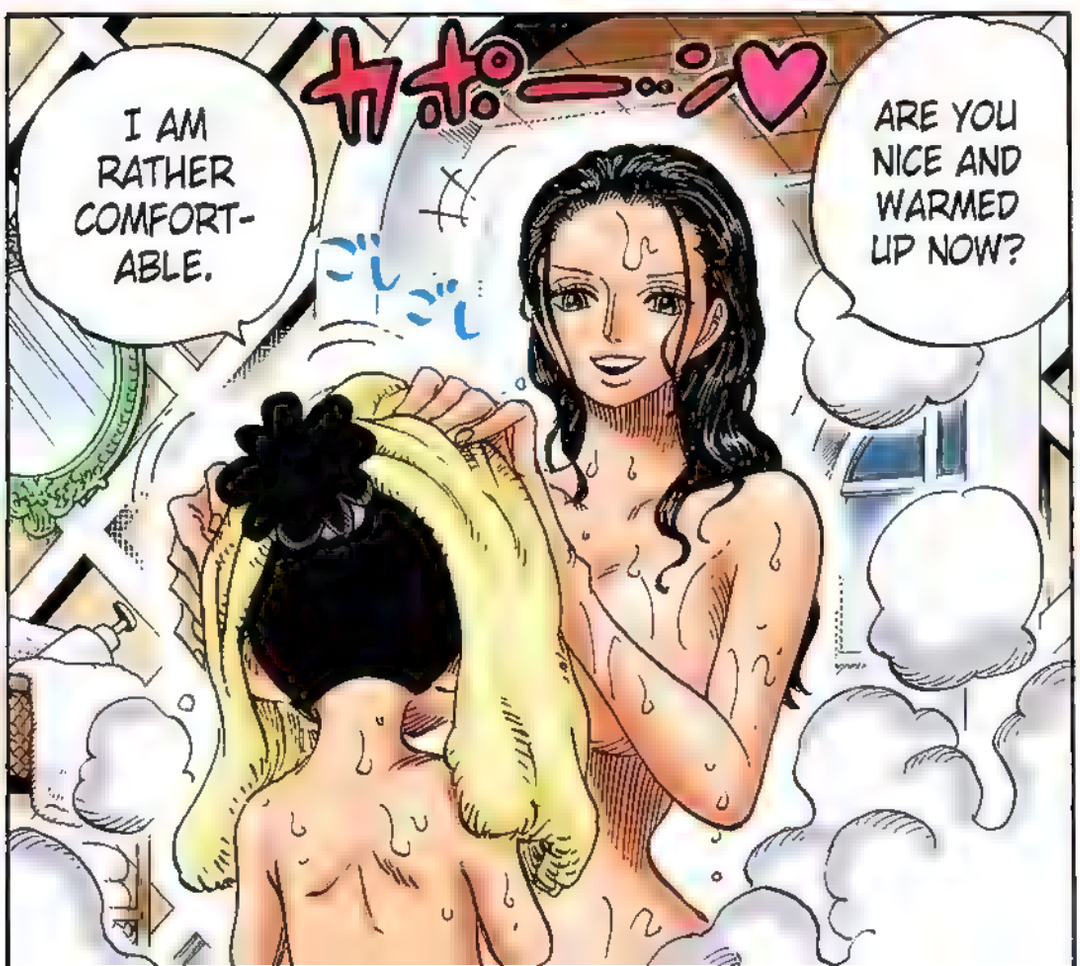

THEY WON'T FIND US, RIGHT?!
HOW BIG WAS THE SEARCH PARTY? THOUSANDS? TENS OF THOUSANDS?!
IT'S NIGHTFALL AND NO ONE CAME AFTER US!!
THAT NIGHT, ON THE OPEN SEA...

YOU GAVE HIM A CHOICE BETWEEN QUITTING THE WARLORDS AND FIGHTING AN EMPEROR...
DON'T WORRY, YOU'LL BE PERFECTLY SAFE WEARING KIN'S ARMOR.
HE SPEAKS TRUTH, METHINKS!!
...SINCE I HEARD YOU THREATENED DOFLAMINGO!!
I SWEAR, I HAVEN'T HAD A MOMENT'S PEACE OF MIND...
HE'S BOUND TO COME KILL US RATHER THAN CHOOSE EITHER OF THOSE! YO HO HO! SCARY!!

DON'T FIGHT ON THE DECK LIKE THIS! IT'S DANGEROUS!
I TOLD YOU, IT'S A LONG STORY! KNOCK IT OFF!!
HAVE AT THEE!!!
I SHALL NOT STAND FOR THIS!!
!
OOH, THEY'RE PLAYING SAMURAI!

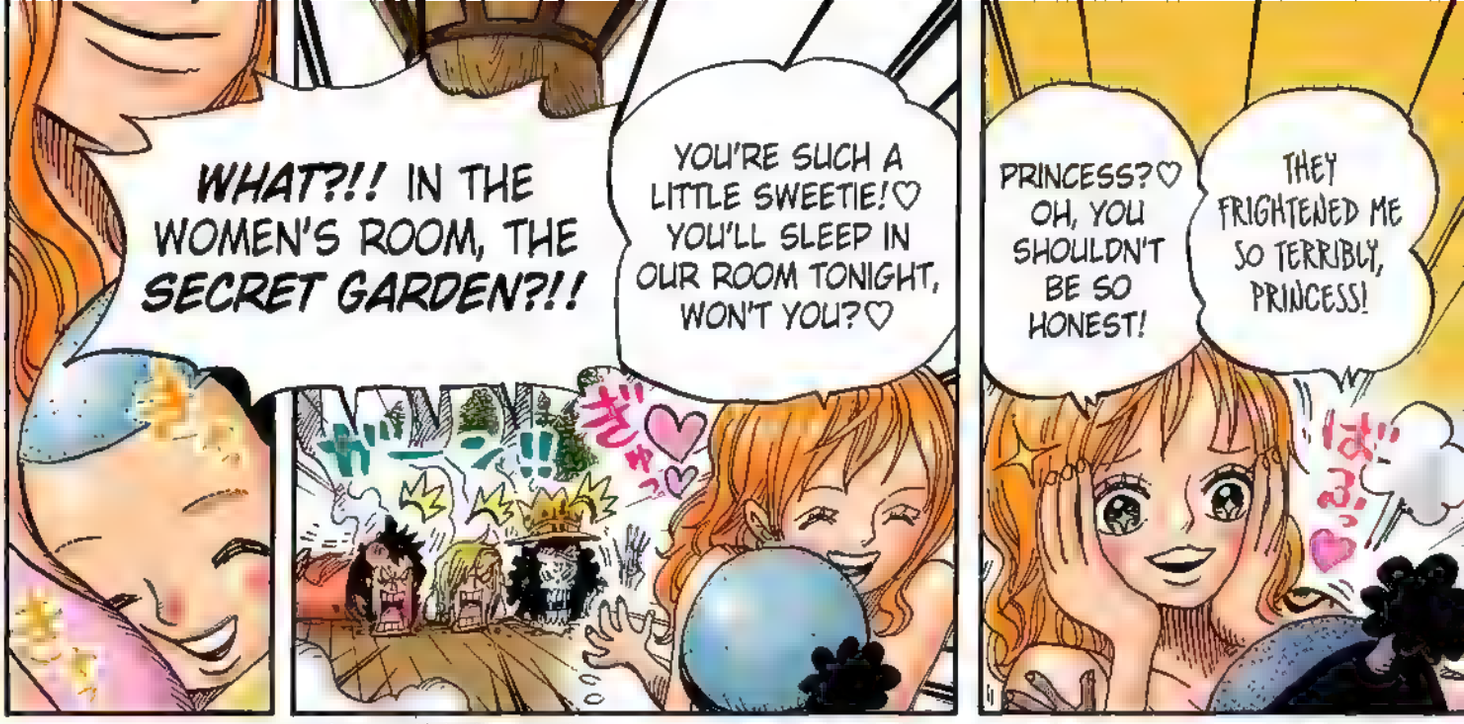

ANOTHER NOISY NIGHT... HOW MANY ARE EATING DINNER?
PIZZA.
OOH, WHAT'S FOR DINNER?!
I TOLD YOU, IT WASN'T ME!!
AND NOW I DISCOVER THAT IT WAS YOU?! MY DISAPPOINTMENT KNOWS NO BOUNDS!!!
THE GRAVE-ROBBING OF WANO'S NATIONAL HERO TRAUMATIZED OUR LAND!!
SPEAK NOT SUCH LIES!! I RECOGNIZE THE BLADE ON YOUR WAIST AS SHUSUI, THE SWORD OF THE GREAT RYUMA!!!
ブッ!!
ブッ!!

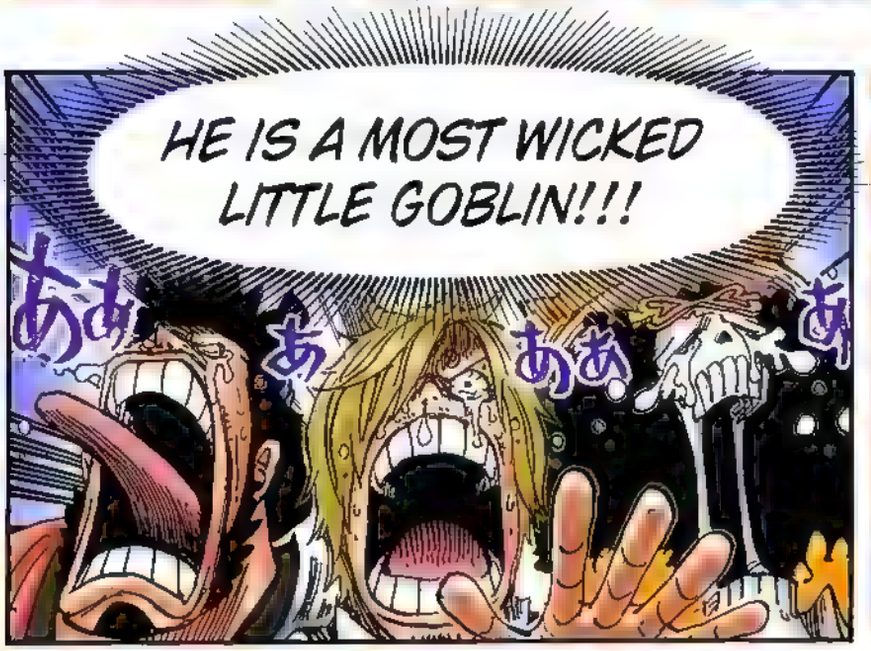
HUH?!!
HE'S IN THE BATH WITH ROBIN.
HAS MOMONOSUKE ALREADY RETIRED TO BED?
PEEDA?! ANOTHER FINE MEAL CONCOCTED BY THAT GOOD FELLOW, NO DOUBT.


I AM RATHER COMFORTABLE.
カポーン♥
ごしごし
ARE YOU NICE AND WARMED UP NOW?

I SUPPOSE YOU HAVEN'T BATHED IN DAYS AND DAYS.
INDEED.

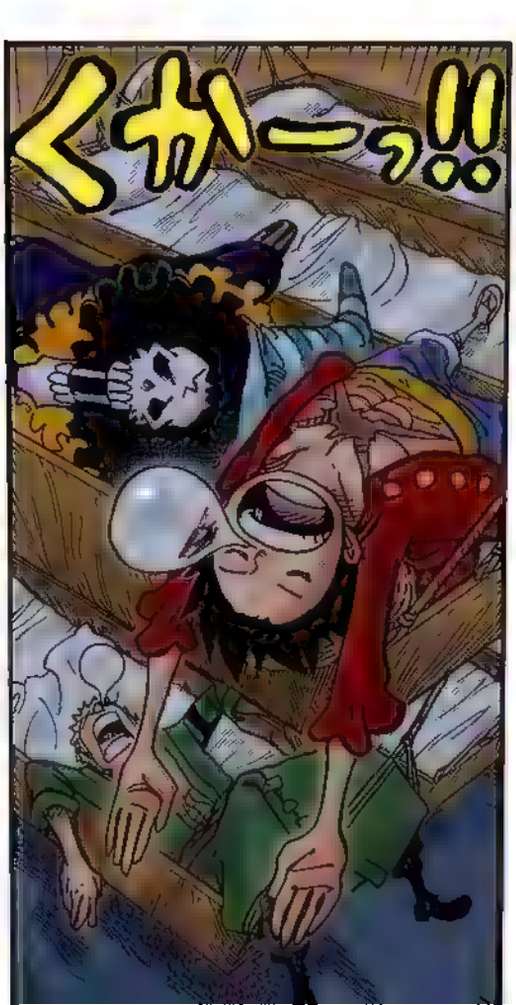
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, YOU PERVERTED LITTLE IMP?!!
KIN'EMON, CAN YOU GIVE HIM A KIMONO?
OH... GOOD TIMING.
CUT YOUR TOPKNOT IN SHAME!!
HOW DARE YOU TAKE FULL ADVANTAGE OF YOUR AGE!
NOT QUITE FAIR, YOU LITTLE SQUIRT!
!
ばん!!
YOU DON'T... UNDERSTAND THE MALE MIND, NAMI...
HRRP ...!!
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU?!! GROWN MEN PICKING ON A LITTLE CHILD!! YOU SHOULD KNOW BETTER!!!
ボヨォン!!


WHAT?!! IN THE WOMEN'S ROOM, THE SECRET GARDEN?!!
YOU'RE SUCH A LITTLE SWEETIE!♡ YOU'LL SLEEP IN OUR ROOM TONIGHT, WON'T YOU?♡
ガーン!!
PRINCESS?♡ OH, YOU SHOULDN'T BE SO HONEST!
THEY FRIGHTENED ME SO TERRIBLY, PRINCESS!


HE IS A MOST WICKED LITTLE GOBLIN!!!
あ
あ
あ
あ

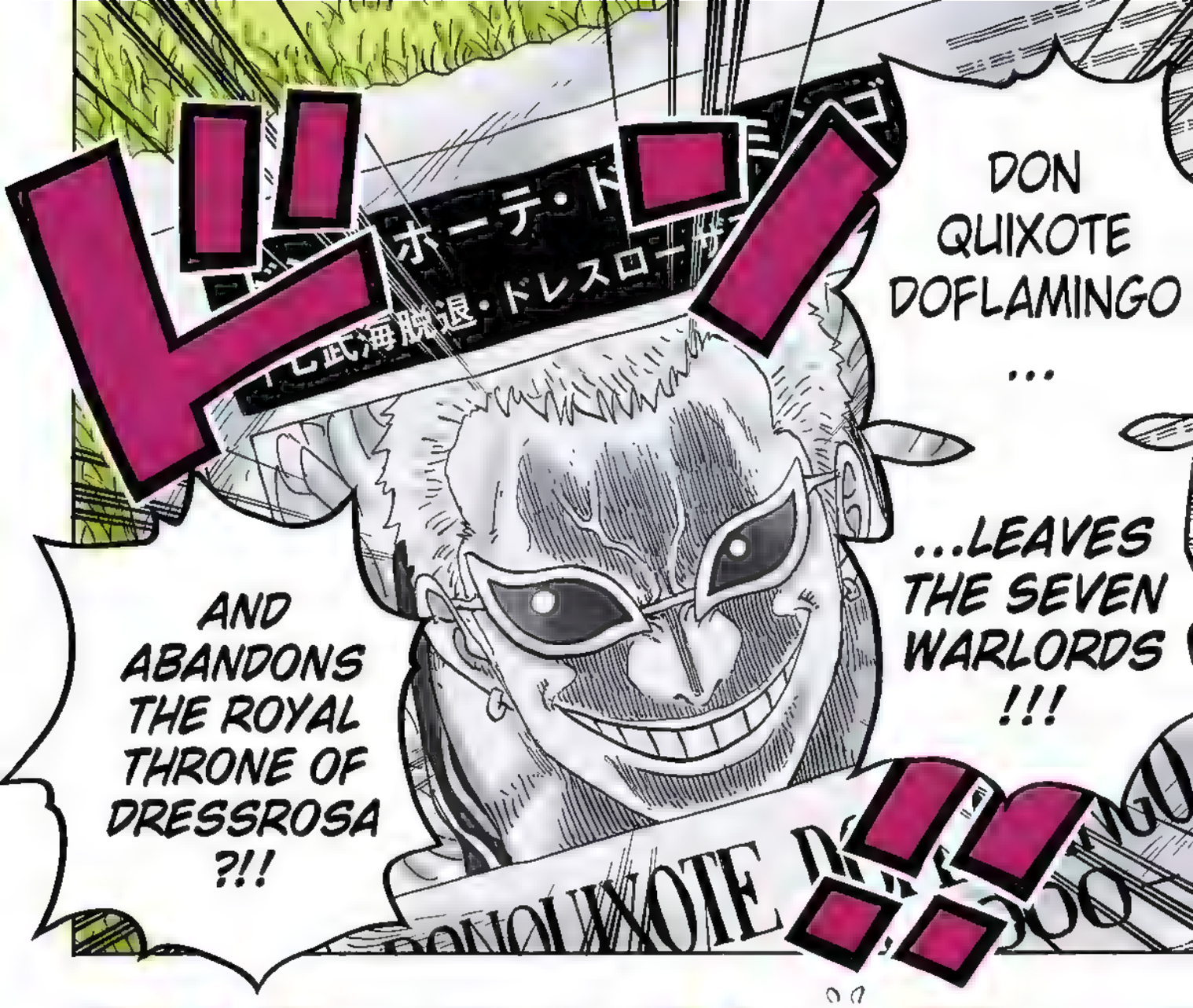
どーん!!
SMILE
!!?

NO GUARANTEE HE WON'T FIND US!! COME AND DO YOUR WORST, DOFLAMINGO!!
ACTUALLY, DON'T!!
I...I CAN'T SLEEP!!
ギン
ギン
ギン


くかーっ!!

Hoo...
Hoo...

JUST THE THOUGHT OF THAT FILTHY BRAT IN THERE WITH NAMI AND ROBIN... MY BLOOD IS BOILING!
I...I CANNOT SLEEP!!!
YAWN ...
NOTHING ON THE HORIZON...
ZZG—F
COO
COO
IT'S MORRR-NING, YO HO HO HO! AWW, YEAH!♪
RISE AND SHINE FOR THE MORNING EDITION! HEY, C'MON!♫
MUH...?
...
IF HE'S ON THERE, GOOD. IF NOT...

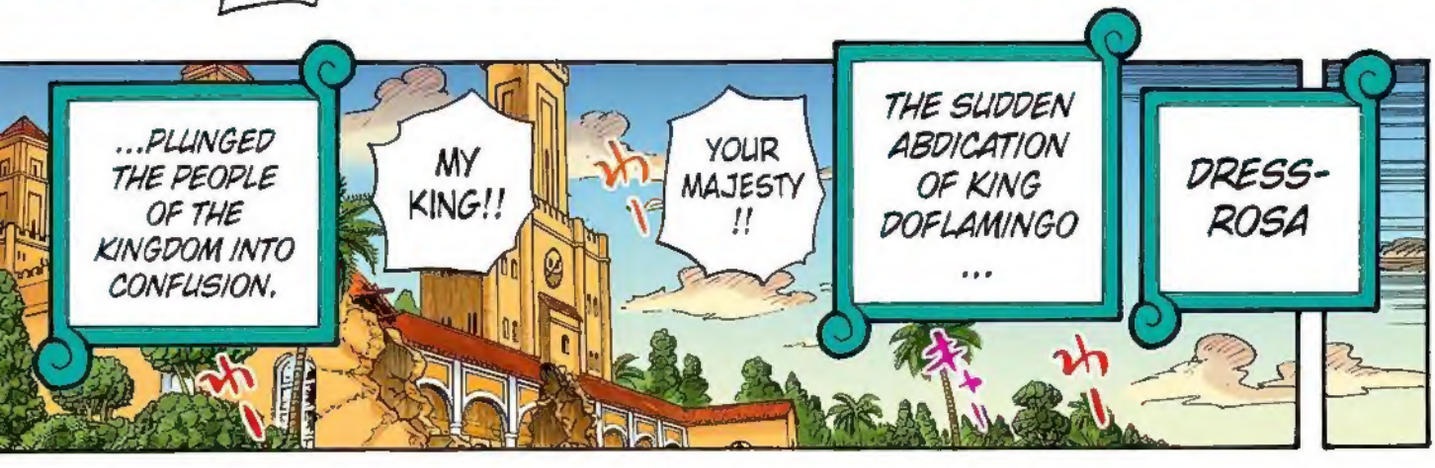

ドンキホーテ・ドフラミンゴ
七武海脱退・ドレスローザ
DON QUIXOTE DOFLAMINGO
...
...LEAVES THE SEVEN WARLORDS !!!
AND ABANDONS THE ROYAL THRONE OF DRESSROSA ?!!
DONQUIXOTE D

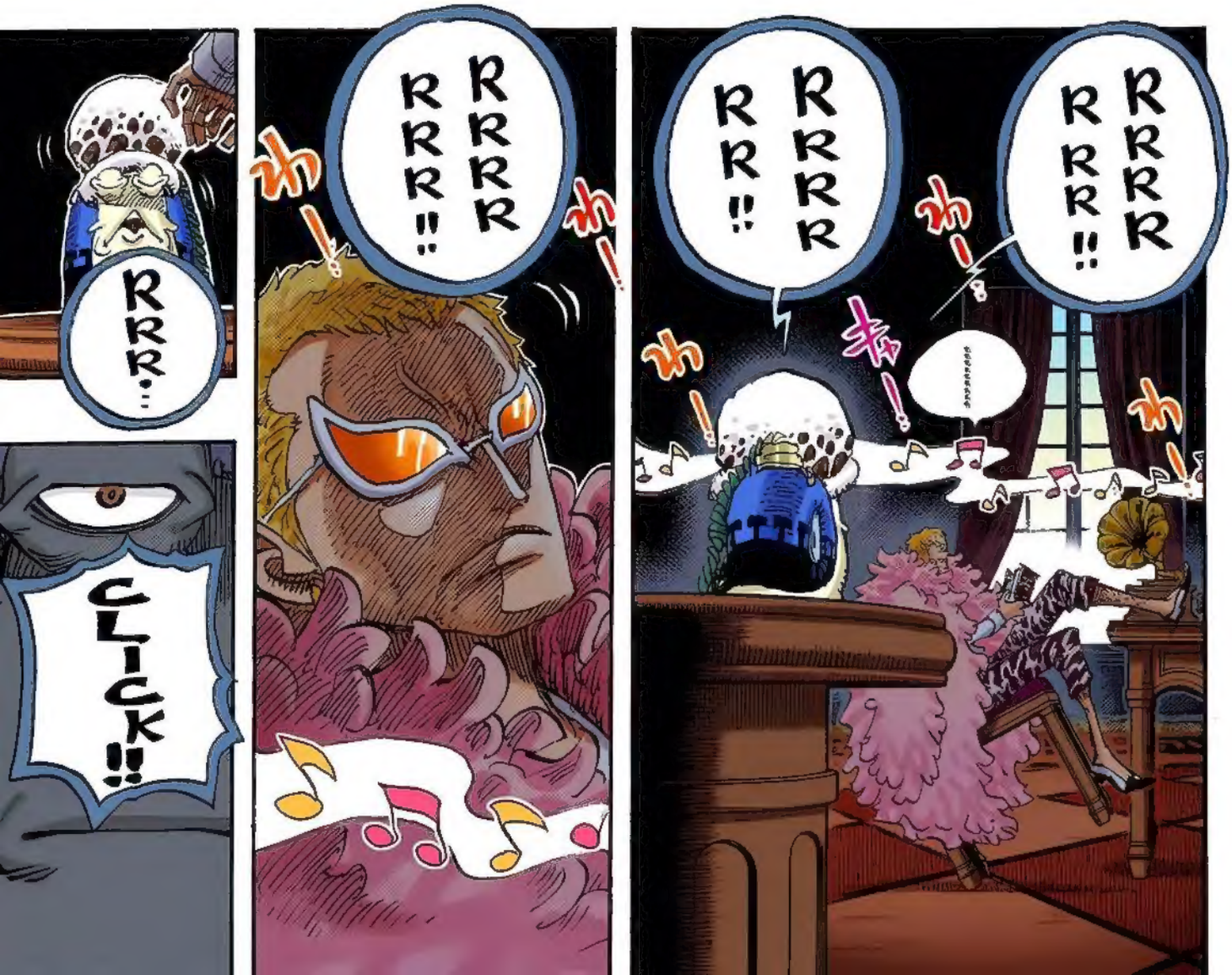
THAT WORKED OUT SO WELL, IT'S KIND OF EERIE...
KING?! KING OF WHAT, THE LAND OF BIRDS?!
R-ROYAL THRONE?! HE WAS A KING?!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE HE ACTUALLY QUIT!!!

JUST AS IT SHOULD BE.
HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY OTHER CHOICE!!
JOKER...!! YOU DID ALL THIS, JUST FOR ME?
SO WHY ARE OUR FACES IN THE PAPER TOO?!
HUH?
!!?
WARLORD OF THE SEA, TRAFALGAR LAW, FORMS UNPRECEDENTED ALLIANCE WITH STRAW HAT PIRATES!
GOVERNMENT RESPONSE TO LAW IS AS OF YET UNKNOWN!

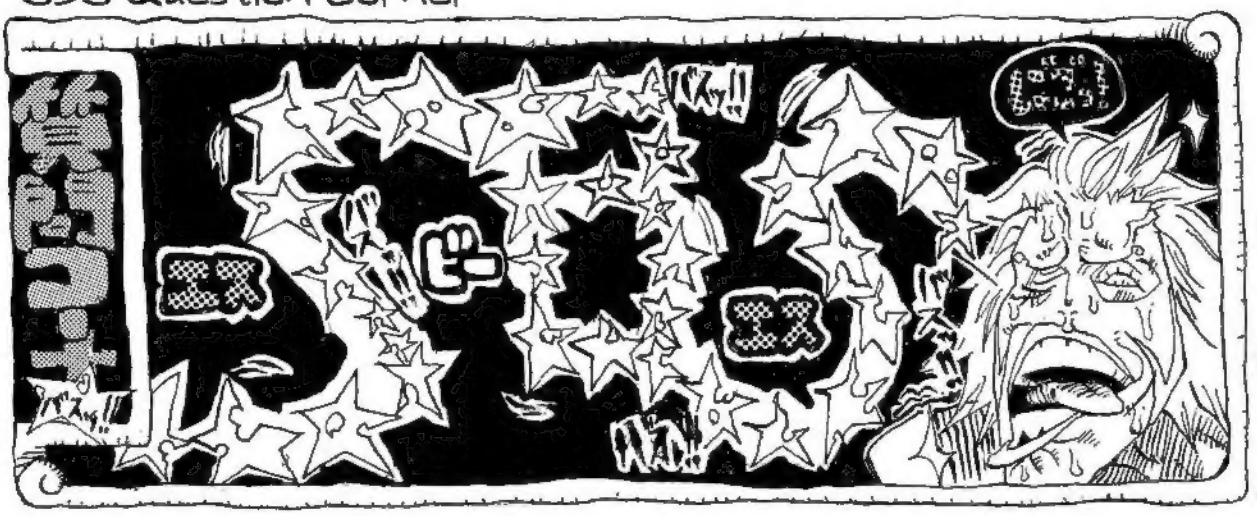
AROUND THE WORLD...
WHAT'S GOING ON WITH TODAY'S PAPER?!
DOFLAMINGO STEPPING DOWN, LAW AND STRAW HAT TEAMING UP!
AND NOW THESE GUYS?!!
KID!! APOO!! HAWKINS!!!
THE KID PIRATES, ON-AIR PIRATES AND HAWKINS PIRATES...
...FORM AN ALLIANCE AT THE SAME TIME!
THESE PROBLEM CHILDREN, EACH CALLED THE EYE OF THE STORM OVER THE PAST TWO YEARS...
...ALL TEAMING UP AT ONCE!! WHATEVER IS HAPPENING OVER IN THE NEW WORLD?!
THEM TOO?! THINK THEY'VE GOT THE SAME IDEA AS US?
LEAVE THEM TO THEIR OWN DEVICES... WE'LL CONTINUE WITH OUR PLAN.
JUST FOCUS ON DOFLAMINGO...

HE DID THOSE THINGS TO GET CAESAR BACK. THAT'S HIS ANSWER!!
...AND A GOVERNMENT-STAMPED LICENSE TO PLUNDER, IN THE SPAN OF A SINGLE NIGHT.
AND HE GAVE UP A ROYAL THRONE HE HAD HELD FOR TEN YEARS...
NOW DO YOU SEE JUST HOW BIG THIS DEAL OF OURS WAS? ALL WE DID WAS KIDNAP CAESAR.
IF WE GIVE HIM BACK, THE DEAL IS COMPLETE. HOWEVER...
!?


...PLUNGED THE PEOPLE OF THE KINGDOM INTO CONFUSION.
MY KING!!
YOUR MAJESTY !!
THE SUDDEN ABDICATION OF KING DOFLAMINGO ...
DRESS-ROSA


RRR...
RRRR!!
RRRR!!
RRRR!!
RRRR!!
CLICK!!

SBS Question Corner



(Satomo, Yamanashi)

Q: What do you think of how young people are driving cars less and less?
--Maeda A.K.A. Kimotowa

A: Hmmmmm... Hmmmm. I don't care.

Q: Tell me the name of the penguin Mr. Kuzan was riding! Is he related to the Galapagos penguin?! Was he treading water under the surface the entire time he was waiting for Mr. Kuzan?! He's so cute, I can't help but want to know more! Tell me!!
--Kunugi

A: Yep, that's a BIG penguin. He's a MEMBER of the "super penguin" species, which is very adept at treading water. He fits well with Kuzan's Chilly-Chilly style, and has been accompanying him since he left the Navy. His name is Camel. Also, he's a hardBOILED dude, so don't call him cute or you'll get BURNED.

Q: I have a question. Is the character of Borsalino based on Kunie Tanaka's role of "Borsalino 2" from the movie *Truck Yaro: Bakuso Ichiban-boshi*?
--AkuaNoichigo

A: You saw that movie?! That's fantastic. It's quite an old film. I wonder if it's out on DVD and Blu-ray now. I have the entire Truck Yaro series on VHS tapes. You are correct, Borsalino comes from that role. There's an Alain Delon film called Borsalino as well, and I suspect that Kunie Tanaka's character was named in homage to that movie. Alain Delon's a super-cool actor too. His movies are older, so most people PROBABLY haven't seen them. I don't mind, though. I did this to satisfy myself. That's all for this installment of the SBS! See you again soon!!